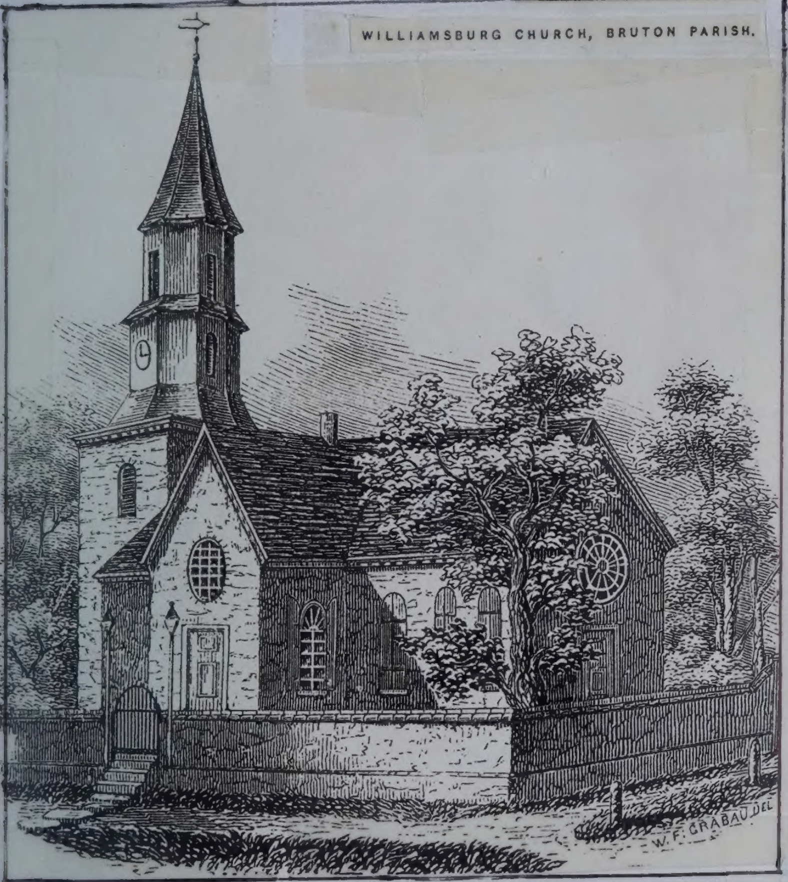
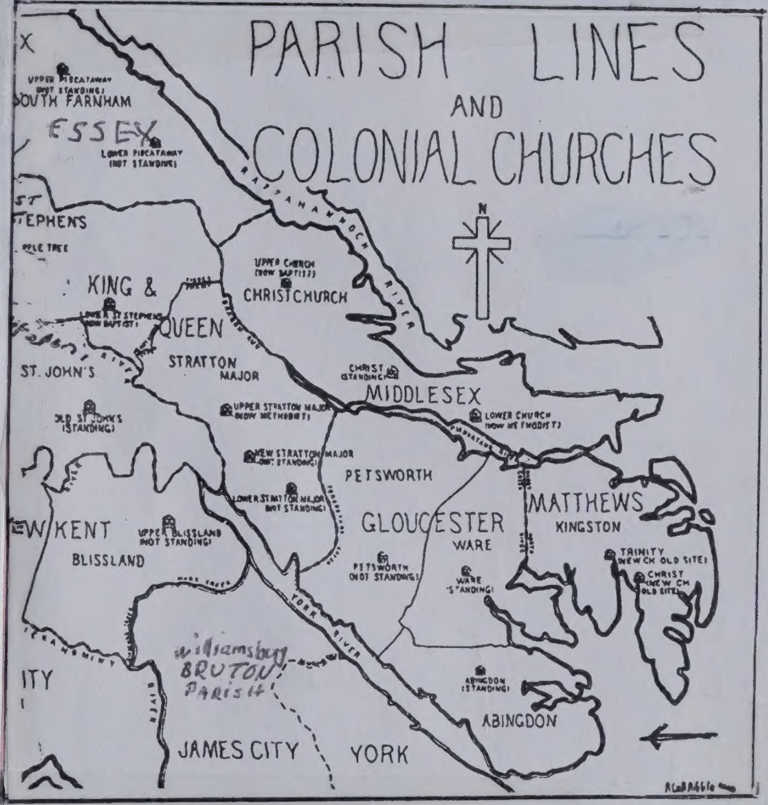
Clayton

CLAYTON FAMILY


WILLIAMSBURG CHURCH, BRUTON PARISH.

W. F. GRABAU, DEL.


PARISH LINES
AND
COLONIAL CHURCHES
N
X
UPPER PISCATAWAY (NOT STANDING)
SOUTH FARNHAM
ESSEX
LOWER PISCATAWAY (NOT STANDING)
ST STEPHENS
POLE TREE
KING &
QUEEN
LOWER ST STEPHENS (NOW BAPTIST)
ST. JOHN'S
OLD ST JOHNS (STANDING)
STRATTON MAJOR
UPPER STRATTON MAJOR (NOW METHODIST)
NEW STRATTON MAJOR (NOT STANDING)
LOWER STRATTON MAJOR (NOT STANDING)
UPPER CHURCH (NOW BAPTIST)
CHRISTCHURCH
RAPPAHANNOCK RIVER
CHRIST (STANDING)
MIDDLESEX
LOWER CHURCH (NOW METHODIST)
PETSWORTH
GLOUCESTER
PETSWORTH (NOT STANDING)
WARE
WARE (STANDING)
MATTHEWS
KINGSTON
TRINITY (NEW CH OLD SITE)
CHRIST (NEW CH OLD SITE)
ABINGDON (STANDING)
ABINGDON
YORK RIVER
NEW KENT
BLISSLAND
UPPER BLISSLAND (NOT STANDING)
CHICKAHOMINY
ITY
williamsburg
BRUTON
PARISH
JAMES CITY
YORK

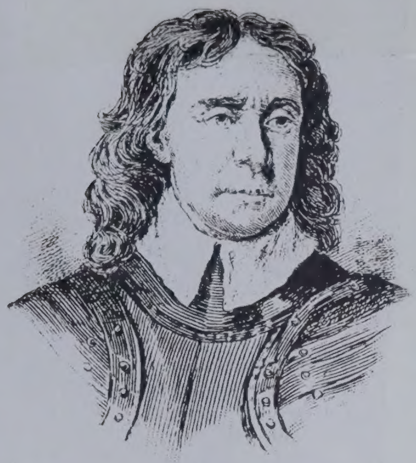
When I find time, I intend to compress this to save space.

Though most of this information is correct, some is not, but preserved here to document the problems. All information needs to be tested for accuracy.

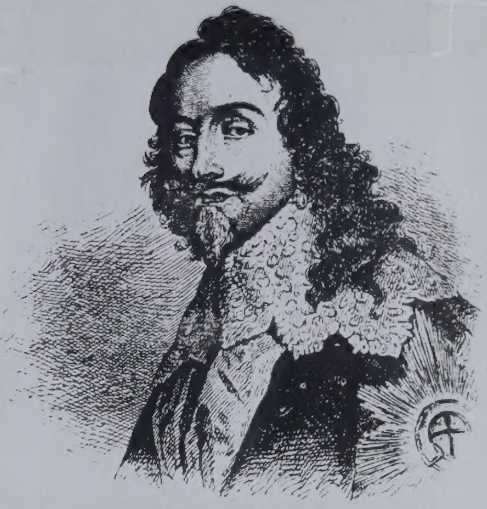
This contains some early english Clayton-related family data, a little early VA Claytons + our ancestral
Whiting
Pettus
Dabney
Dillard

other brides are of Willis, Lewis, etc
The "Bedford" category includes other nearby counties incl Amherst, Charlotte + Hanover.

Sir Jasper Clayton & the
Thompsons supported King
Charles I (Thompson killed
in battle) & son later
& his sister close friends of
his son K. Charles II. (sister's
son married his illegitimate
daughter).



OLIVER CROMWELL



CHARLES I

What is it that marks the difference between these earlier assemblies and the later one that we call Parliament? First, Parliament is a "representative" body, — that is, it is composed in part of persons who do not sit in right of their offices or lands, but who are elected to represent the people. Second, it is divided into two "houses," — a House of Lords, and a House of Commons. And third, it has more power than the older assemblies possessed.

The addition of representatives to sit with the great churchmen and barons was the first step in transforming the Great Council into Parliament. The practice of choosing representatives to act in the name of the community was first used in local government. In the Anglo-Saxon time, as we have seen (§ 78), each township sent four representatives to take part in the hundred and the shire meetings. When the Normans came, they began the practice of using committees of representatives, in the different districts of the country, for many purposes. Sometimes they ordered such committees to declare what the old English law was, in order to guide their judges in deciding cases. Sometimes such committees were used to make a list of all the property in their districts, with the value of it and the names of the owners. Henry II made use of such committees of sworn representatives, or "juries," to find out the facts in given cases at law, and to declare their decision or verdict. The important thing to note is that the decision which each jury gave was regarded as the decision of its community. In other words, the jury "represented" the community for that purpose, and its voice was taken as the voice of its community. Thus, in many ways, the English people became used to the idea of having representatives chosen to help carry on the work of local government in the name of the people of the community.

Why, we may now ask, were representatives added to the Great Council? The reason is that a time came when the kings needed more money to carry on the work of government; and that this additional money had to come, not only from the nobles, who already had seats in the Great Council, but also from the wealthy townsmen and country gentlemen. It seemed best, therefore, to ask the towns and the counties to send representatives to meet with the Great Council, and there give the consent of their communities to the new taxes. This would make it easier to collect the money, for then there would be less grumbling about it. It would also be in keeping with the spirit of that passage of the Great Charter in which the king promised not to collect money from his subjects without their consent. Of course it would have been possible for the king's officers to go about the country asking the consent of each community in turn, and indeed this was sometimes done. But on the whole it was felt that it would be quicker and more satisfactory to bring together at one place the representatives of all the communities and there secure their consent.

The representatives who were thus called together were of two sorts. First, there were the "knights of the shire," who represented the lesser nobles and country gentlemen; and, second, there were the "borough representatives," who came from the cities and towns (boroughs) and represented the trading classes. The knights of the shire were the first to be added to the assembly. In 1213, for the first time the king called them to meet with the Great Council, "to speak with us concerning the business of our kingdom." From time to time after that, "knights of the shire" were summoned to the assembly, until the practice became permanent. They were elected by the landholders, in the county assemblies, and every county sent two, no matter what its size.

Remove duplicates
later

Consolidate,

INDEX

Get Vol 30!

GIAYTONKIN to

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

Volumes 21-35

1977-1992

THE STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN
shs
1846

Compiled by

John Frederick Dorman

Falmouth, Virginia
1994

Clayton, ___ 28:226
  Alexander 25:281
  Ann 29:290; 30:243-45, 248-49, 252-253, 257
  Arthur 30:250
  Britain 26:250
  C. D. 22:175
  Casper 26:259
  Catherine 30:245-48, 253, 257
  Elizabeth 30:252-53
  Elizabeth ( ) 35:320
  Elizabeth [Betsy] Lewis 30:251
  Elizabeth (Whiting) 30:243-45, 248, 252, 257
  Elizabeth (Willis) 30:245, 248-50, 253, 257
  Elizabeth (Wright) 30:251 30
  George 32:283
  George L. 33:319; 34:152
  Henry 30:250
  Jasper 30:250, 253-54
  John 21:202; 25:126, 132-33, 269, 273-74, 282; 26:124, 179, 252, 277; 28:205; 30:55, 243-57; 31:58; 32:258, 267; 33:319; 34:281; 35:320
  John H. 35:320
  John W. 30:251
  John Willis 30:243, 254, 257
  Lucinda (Douglas) 30:257
  Lucy 30:245-46, 253
Clayton, Lucy Whiting 30:247, 250
  Mary 30:245, 253; 34:15
  Mary ( ) 30:250, 254, 257
  Mary (Herndon) 35:320
  Mildred 30:250
  P. 35:214
  Philip 27:253, 255, 257; 31:54, 94; 33:20
  Philip, & Co. 31:54, 99
  Samuel 21:49; 27:255; 28:48-49; 31:98-99
  Thomas 23:170; 28:34; 29:43; 30:258; 35:320
  Thomas Lewis 30:250-51
  Will 31:170
  William 22:127-28; 23:10; 27:128; 29:37; 30:58, 258; 33:128, 265
  William B. 22:121
  William Willis 30:250
Clayton, W.Va. 23:58
"Clayton-Davies Re-visited" 30:243-57
"Clayton's," Henrico Co., Va. 35:50
Claytor, Jasper 30:254
  John 25:277, 280; 30:254
  Thomas 25:277, 280
  William 21:117

jit-30

Manson, ___ 22:111
  Lucy Whiting (Clayton) 30:247, 250
  Nathaniel 30:247, 250
  William 29:138, 298, 301

35-50 320 320

Davies, Ann (Clayton) 30:252-53, 257
  Arthur Landon 30:252
  Bartlet 26:215
  Benjamin 22:123
  Catherine Elizabeth 30:248, 252
  Catherine Whiting 30:243
  Catherine Whiting (Clayton) 30:245, 257
  Charles 29:233
Davies, Editha 30:252
  Elizabeth ( ) 30:252
  Evan 22:182
  George C. 30:252
  Hannah (Matson) 29:233 29
  Henrian 30:252
  Henry 21:200
  Henry L. 31:146 31
  Henry Landon 30:243-44, 246-48, 252, 254, 257
  Hugh 23:180, 254
  John 34:229
  John R. 26:31
  Judith (Fleming) Randolph 30:244-45
  Lucy Whiting (Clayton) Manson 30:247-48, 254
  Mary 23:180
  Mary ( ) 22:32
  Nancy 23:23; 24:16
  Nicholas 21:200; 23:164; 30:243-48, 257
  Nicholas Clayton 30:252, 254
  Rosanna 23:254
  Rev. Samuel 26:243
  Samuel Boyle 30:252
  Sarah Stark 21:196
  Tamerlin Whiting 30:252
  William 25:168, 170, 257-58; 26:30, 130, 209, 263; 27:125; 33:12
  see also Davis

22 30
Dabney, Col. ___ 22:188; 30:307
  Ann (Sherwood) 30:238
  Anna (Harris) 22:9
  Benjamin 34:197
  Charles 25:166; 27:128, 221; 29:18, 41-42; 30:306
  Charles William 21:310
    Papers 25:3
  Cornelius 24:272 24
  Elizabeth 29:159
  Elizabeth ( ) 21:307-09; 34:46
  Garland 22:171 21, 29 34
  George 21:207-10; 29:19, 159; 34:197
  Gwathmey 21:287; 34:197
  Isaac 33:213; 34:197
  James 22:175; 30:238
  John 22:9; 24:209, 213, 287; 25:34, 112
  John H. 28:127
  Judith 21:309
  Julian 28:127
  Mary 21:307; 22:9
  Morning 34:303
  Owen 34:197
  Ralph 28:127-28
  Richard 30:307; 33:213; 34:197
  Robert 29:133
  Sarah 21:309
Dabney, Sarah (Watson) 30:25 30 21
  Susannah 21:308-09
  William 21:307-09; 25:3; 30:25; 31:146; 34:197
  family 27:4-5; 30:176, 178
  see also Dadney

21
Dabney Papers, Virginia Historical Society 21:307, 309
Dabney's Legion 25:29
Dabney's Mill, Spotsylvania Co., Va. 31:142 31
Dadney, William 24:197 24
  see also Dabney

Dillard, ___ 32:111
  Edith (McCann) 31:235
  Edward 22:44
  Eliza 30:301
  Elizabeth 28:316; 30:71
  Elizabeth (Courtney) 23:288
  Franky 34:15
  George 21:29; 26:156
  James 21:254; 24:215; 26:271; 27:212, 316; 31:235; 33:129
  Jane 32:154
  Jeaney 28:212
  John 26:155; 32:59
  Joseph 22:175
  Joseph S. 21:253
  Martha 28:316
  Mary ( ) 26:155
  Mary Ann 28:316
  Mildred 28:316
  Nicholas 26:155-56
  Oney 28:316
  Polly (Bradford) 21:253
  Richard 26:271 24, 27, 31
  Mrs. Sallie J. 35:279 25
  Sarah 28:316
  Thomas 25:35, 112; 26:155; 27:125 31:169
  Thomas C. 24:181
  Dr. W. S. 32:118
  William 28:316; 33:19
  see also Dellard
Dillard's Wharf, Va. 23:127 23
Dillehay, Charles 26:111
Dillender, Henry 32:59
  Jacob 32:59
Dillenham, John 24:88
  Michael 24:88
Dilley, Mrs. Charles E. 25:193
Dillian, James 22:17
  Samuel 22:171
Dilliard, George 27:119 27
Dilliard, John 22:17; 27:119
  Thomas 22:17 22

22

Pettus, Amy 34:37
  Clarissa 34:38
  Dabney 21:307; 22:10; 27:91-94 34:179; 35:117
  David 26:29
  John 27:99; 30:108
  Capt. John L. 30:298
  Mary (Dabney) 21:307
  Overton H. 29:106
  Stephen 21:307; 28:78; 30:31; 34:179
  Susanna 31:237
  Thomas 28:78; 33:8
  William 27:218; 29:292
  family 24:225
  see also Petties, Pettrey
Pettuss, Dabney 22:20
Pettut, William 25:109
Petties, John 25:284; 26:302
  see also Pettrey, Pettus
Pettigrew, Sarah (M

21-22
~~30~~
21, 27
34, 35
21 31
21, 28, 29 33
22, 24

get call #

Virginia Genealogist

also get^{8} Dillard

Vol 41 Vestry Book of St George's Parish, Spotsylvania Co.

Vol 42: 289 Capt Geo Dabney dec. of Hanover ~~[illegible]~~

Dabney

- Dabney, Col. --- 18:145 (Rev War)
  - Ann 8:178; 18:211
  - Anna 13:77
  - Anna (Harris) 13:77
  - Anney 1:115
  - Benjamin 9:111-13
  - Charles 1:155; 7:67; 11:109-10; 17:290
  - Charles William 1:155
  - ✓ Cornelius 6:4-7; 7:45, 67; 12:28; 13:78

Dabney--*continued*

  - Dorothy 6:6-7
  - Edna ( ) 9:114
  - Elizabeth 4:47; 9:112-13; 11:57, 60, 108, 110; 12:144; 13:77-78
  - Elizabeth ( ) 1:155
  - Elizabeth (Price) 11:110
  - Frances 9:112; 13:78
  - Francis 9:111; 18:32
  - ✓ George 3:149; 6:7; 7:67; 11:51, 110; 12:78; 18:212
  - Isaac 6:3
  - Isham E. 9:112-13; 18:184
  - James 6:7; 11:36
  - Jane 9:112-13
  - John 3:18-19, 22; 8:78; 9:111-14; 13:62, 77-78; 18:185
  - John Blair 11:52, 56-58, 60, 108-09, 111, 114-15
  - John Q. 13:62
  - Lucy 6:4
  - Lucy (Winston) 6:7
  - Mary 10:92; 19:157
  - Mary W. ( ) 9:113-14
  - Maty 13:78
  - Mehitable (Hilton) 19:17
  - Nathaniel 9:111-14; 16:171; 18:185
  - Owen 6:3-5
  - Philadelphia 6:4
  - Philadelphia (Gwathmey) 5:139; 6:5, 7
  - Polly (Kington) 16:318
  - Rebecca 9:112-13
  - Richard 6:3-5
  - Robert 11:110
  - Sally 9:112-13
  - Sally (Watson) 11:110
  - Samuel 11:110
  - Sarah 2:142; 6:4, 6-7; 7:45
  - Sarah (Jennens) 13:78
  - Sarah (Jennings) 7:45
  - Susannah 11:110
  - Susannah (Morris) 19:87
  - William 1:34, 115; 5:139; 6:3-5; 7:67; 11:56, 108-10; 18:32; 19:17
  - family 8:93; 15:208
- Dabney-Jackson collection 11:109
- "Dabney of King William County, Virginia" 6:3-7
- Dabney's, Va. 16:218
- ✓ Dabney's Mill, Va. 16:218

(16)

Pettus

- Pettiss, Matthew 19:191
  - see also Pettus
- Pettit, Andrew 17:12
  - Anne ( ) 17:201
  - George 17:12
  - Isaac 17:12
  - Jacob 17:97
  - James 20:298
  - John 16:277
  - Revil 2:160
  - Sally Custis 17:201
  - ~~Thomas 17:201~~ Brit [illegible] claims
  - William 20:92
  - see also Petit, Pettett
- Pettitt, John 2:13
  - Mary 2:13
  - Obadiah 20:254
  - Sally 2:13
  - Thomas 20:254
  - William 2:13
- Pettivor, John 18:247
- Pettry, Polly (Christian) 9:56
  - William 9:56
  - see also Petry
- Pettus, Ann 7:59
  - Charles 2:25
  - Elizabeth 4:142; 11:92
  - Emily 2:29

Pettus--*continued*

  - Horatia 15:14
  - John 2:25; 4:37; 6:135; 15:114-15; 20:48
  - ✓ Overton 15:114
  - Sabrina 7:59
  - Sallie Reynolds 16:160
  - Stephen 2:25; 20:262
  - Thomas 4:37; 15:3, 115, 170; ~~16:115~~, 294-95, 298; ~~17:139~~
  - William 6:135; 15:114; 20:48
  - family 9:180
  - see also Pettiss

Vol 15 - [illegible]

Need Thomas & George

(20) art Amelia 1750

14, 15

16 17

Overton

- Overton, Miss --- 11:57, 60
  - Anne 11:189
  - Fanny 2:112
  - James 1:178 Louisa Co - [illegible]
  - Col. John 11:57
  - Judith (Brumfield) 11:189
  - Mary 5:24
  - Moses 5:23; 11:189; 16:281
  - Rebecca 18:116
  - Rebekah (Booker) 17:178
  - [illegible] Richard ~~3:162~~; 5:24
  - Samuel ~~1:26, 113~~; 7:127; 18:116
  - Sarah 11:189
  - Susannah 11:189
  - Waller 10:23
  - William 11:189; 20:174
  - family 12:87
- Overton, Va. ~~3:90~~ 1975
- Overton Co., Tenn. ~~6:44, 94, 128~~; 18:222
- Overton family papers 6:135

(Winston)

Manson, Harvey, Hayes, North

~~[illegible]~~ Drewry, Holland

Clayton, __ 40:28
  Amos 36:~~297~~
  Ann 42:302
  Anne (   ) 42:299
  Arthur 37:176
  Charles 40:226
  Frances (LeSueur) 43:17 ✓
  George 40:25, 220; 42:302
  George L. ~~36:75~~; 37:~~78~~; 38:76
  Israel 36:~~297~~ ✓
  Jasper 43:17
  John ~~37:78~~; 40:58; 47:284, 292;
    50:192
  John M. 41:43
  John Willis 43:17
  Lucinda S. 50:291
  Mary 45:26 — Tennessee [illegible]
  P. 38:299
  Philip 36:301; 42:302
  Robert C. 42:302
  Samuel 42:299, 302; 47:281
  Susanna Pettus 43:17
  William 36:297; 38:232 — [illegible]
  William B. 44:15
Clayton, Yorks., Eng. 44:167, 302

✓ Dabney, Mrs. __ 45:233
  Catherine M. 42:289
  Cecelia B. (   ) 45:179
  Cornelius 38:45
  Elenor 50:287
  Elizabeth L. (Towles) 45:233

Dabney, Ellen Maria (Heath) 45:106
  Francis 38:136, 275; 49:70
  George 42:289; 50:287
  James 37:36, 145; 38:45; 49:315
  Jane P. 41:218
  John 50:232
  John Blair 45:233
  Dr. John Thornton 42:288
  John Walker 45:186
  John Walter 45:179
  Martha W. 39:60
  Mehitabel (   ) 41:215
  Mildred 42:287
  Nathan 43:28
  Robert 37:177; 38:45
  Sallie Watson 45:190
  Samuel 38:45
  Sarah H. 50:308
  Sarah (King) 50:232
  Susan F. (   ) 45:190
  Tyree G. 49:288
  Virginius 45:106
  William Pope 40:290
  William S. 45:190
Dabney's Ferry, nr. Hanover Town
    36:274
— Dabny, Josiah F. 37:286

see also Pettypool,
✓ Pettis, John 37:302; 48:43
  see also Petice, Pettus
Pettison, John 47:135
Pettit, Dorothy 49:224
  Isaac 48:44
  John 45:269
  Stewart 50:270
  Thomas 45:269
  William 37:274; 42:251; 49:19
  William Frederick 43:126

Pettit, see also Petit,
Pettitt, Andrew 36:107
  Joab 36:107
  Jonathan 36:107
Pettiway, Edward 47:9
  John 47:91
  William 47:91
  see also Petteway,
Pettus, Agnes 48:310-1
  Alexander 48:310
  Augustine 48:311
  Barbara W. (Price) 43:30
  Beatrice (   ) Duckett
  Cecily 48:307-10
  Cecily (   ) Corpesty
  Christian (Dethick)
  Dabney 39:12-13; 43:30
  David 39:23
  Elizabeth 48:310
  Elizabeth (Morris) 43:30
  Elizabeth (Rodes) 39:12-
  Eudora B. O. 44:178
  Freeman 40:171
  Hugh M. 43:303
  John 39:23, 203; 40:171
    307, 310-15
  Jone 48:311
  Mary 39:12-13, 15-16,
  Matthew 40:171
  Overton H. 44:178
  Samuel 40:171-72
  Stephen 39:13; 46:10
  Thomas 39:23; 48:30
    49:220
  William 37:274; 40:171;
  William O. 38:59
  William Overton 39:203
  see also Petice, Pettis

✓ PETTUS (PETTUSS), George 108
  John 99, 101, 102, 104, 108
  John's Est. 106
  O. Samuel 122, 127
  Saml. Overton 126
  Wm. 98, 101, 102, 104, 106, 108, 110
    112, 114, 116, 118, 119, 121, 123
    152
  William Colo. 122, 126
  William Jr. 123, 126
PHARIS, Benja. 135
135

Virginia Historical Index F221 S93 (1965) ✓ 2pt 2

Claybrook, Amelia Whitlock, 16W(1)83
Catherine, 22V80
Frances Elizabeth, 7V331
Martha, 16W(1)276
Mary Barden, 16W(1)83
Molly, 16W(1)211
Obediah, 6C520
Peter, 16W(1)211
R. A., Lt. Col., C. S. A., 11C134
letter to Letcher, 11C113
Rhody, 16W(1)94
Richard, 6W(1)326
Richard A., 18W(1)72
Sally, 16W(1)281
Samuel, 16W(1)83, 281
William, 30V378; 16W(1)83, 273; 21W(1)146, 148, 149
Claybrooke, Marie, 27V300
William, 8C135
Clayburn's run, 8T80
Claydon, Thomas, 10V258
Claydon, England, Verney family, 4T362, 363
Clayed sugar, 10H382; 12H485
Clayes, Mr., 4W(2)21
Clayhill, Warwickshire, England, 25V208
Claymont, Archmere, 30V413
Claypole, Lady, portrait of, 6V357; 38V151
Mrs., 18V290
Betty Ozborn, 5T243
Eleanor Butler, 8W(2)200
Eleanor Scott, 36V85
Elizabeth, 8W(2)202
Ephram, 8W(2)201
George, 5T243
Jacob, 5T246
James, 5T243, 244; 8W(2)200
Jean, 5T243
Jesse, 5T243
John, 2C40, 686; 5T243; 9T165; 10V113; 25V404
on Lost river, 2C113
petition of, 2C284, 537, 682, 683
Joseph, 2C469; 5T243
Joshua, 7H218
Lucy Arbough, 8W(2)201
Martha, 2V348
Mary, 5T243
Sarah, 5T243
William, 5T243; 2V348
family, 2C285; 25V404
Claypool, Abraham, 5C409; 8C414
letter to Lee, 5C405, 406
memorial of, 1790, 5C219, 222, 223
E. A., 2V348
Edward A., 16V205; 23V314
George, 2V348
James, 2V348; 20V430; 24W(1)260
Jessee, 2V348
John, 3C57, 58; 2V348
Joseph, 2V348
Levi, 2V348
William, 2V348
family, 2V348
Claypoole, Abraham, 12H661
D. C., 3R114
James, 25V404
John, 25V404
family, 25V404
Claysville, Kentucky, 6W(2)207
Clayter, Thomas, 13W(1)281
Clayton, Captain, 9W(2)256 ✓
Doctor, 13W(1)221, 222
Judge, 11W(1)46
Major, 22V209
Miss, 2V188; 10V95; 24V222; 9W(1)257
Mr., 7C110; 7H447; 1V38; 2V134; 3V127; 5V2, 15, 16, 17; 23V356; 32V99; 38V142; 4W(1)22
Mrs., 36V215; 1W(2)214
Mrs. ——— Cholmely, 2W(1)235 or 236

Clayton—*Continued*
Mrs. ——— Dawson, housekeeper, William and Mary college, 2W(1)56, 122, 258 or 259; 1W(2)25, 214
Agnes Thornell, 2W(1)235, 236
Alexander M., 6R176
Alice Bowyer, 8T141; 10T285; 4V163; 2W(1)236
Amelia Rankin, 22V432
Amelia Washington, 7T125, 127
Anne, 8T140, 141, 207, 208; 10T286, 287, 288; 26V207; 37V170, 171, 357, 358
Anne Dawson, 8T141; 10T285; 9W(1)153, 156
Anne Marbury, 19V286
Arthur, 8T141, 208; 10T285; 4V163, 164; 6V198; 7V174; 14V335; 25V318; 37V170, 171; 2W(1)236; 21W(1)47, 48
Arthur B., 8T208, 209; 10T286; 4V164
Augustin Smith, 19V286; 24W(1)257
Barbara, 33V93
Baylor, 8T142, 208, 209; 4V164; 6V198; 25V318
Betsy Lewis, 2W(2)180
Betty, 12V436
Boles, 16W(1)83
Caroline, 7T127; 8T142; 10T286; 4V164; 6V198; 25V318
Catherine, 10T286; 28V167; 16W(1)142
Courtney, 8T142; 10T286; 4V164
Courtney Baylor, 8T142, 208, 209; 10T286; 4V164, 198; 24V373; 25V318
Decia, 2W(2)180
Delphia, 33V93, 94
Dixon, 19V286
Edward, 6W(1)189
Eleanor Atherton, 1V399
Eliza, 33V93
Elizabeth, 5T57; 8T207, 208; 10T286, 287; 4V105; 6V198; 10V320; 37V170, 171, 172; 6W(1)250; 12W(1)127; 16W(1)142
Elizabeth Hargrove, 19V286
Elizabeth Hurrill, 12W(1)257
Elizabeth Leigh, 1V399
Elizabeth Pendleton, 8T209; 33V93; 24W(1)256
Elizabeth Stubblefield, 26V402
Elizabeth Whiting, 8T209; 10T285, 286; 4V163; 32V130; 8W(2)317
Elizabeth Willis, 8T141, 208; 10T286; 37V171; 8W(2)317
Elizabeth Wirt, 19V286
Elvira, 8T208; 10T286, 287; 35V298; 6W(1)231, 250; 12W(1)127; 16W(1)142
Elvy, 12W(1)26
Frances C., 3W(2)269
Francis, 14V430
George, 6H241; 22V78; 33V93, 94; 2W(1)236; 26W(1)61, 63
George Rootes, 19V286; 24W(1)257
George W., 9W(2)141
Harly Goodrich, 8T269
Harriett V., 7W(2)96, 189
Henry, 37V171, 172; 1W(1)19
Isabel, 26V227
Isabella, 2W(1)228, 229; 8W(2)140
Isabella Lewis, 8T141; 10T285; 4V163; 2W(1)236; 9W(1)261
J., 1W(1)19
J. B., 8T208
J. E., 26V52
James, 7T125, 127; 8T141, 269; 10T285, 286; 4V164; 9W(1)153
James A., 26V227
Jane, 21V95; 26V158
Jane Baylor, 6V198; 25V318
Jane Hatley Baylor, 4V164
Jane Norton, 10T286
Jane Sowersby Stevenson, 8T209

Clayton—*Continued*
Jasper, 8C137; 5T58; 8T141, 142, 207, 208, 209; 10T286; 3V184; 6V198; 7V172; 9V128; 12V16, 405, 406; 15V293; 24V373; 25V318; 35V39; 1W(1)82; 5W(1)251; 12W(1)25, 127; 15W(1)123, 124; 16W(1)142; 23W(1)12, 13, 14, 206, 207; 1W(2)119
Captain, 2V188; 4V164; 7V257; 4W(1)200; 12W(1)26
Colonel, 19W(1)59
General, 8T141; 10T285; 1V480; 4V163; 14V5
Sir, 10T285; 20V91; 2W(1)235, 236; 10W(1)34
Jasper S., 8T141, 142, 208, 209; 10T286; 4V164
Jeremy, 32V146
Joel, 22V431
John (attorney general) 1C94, 101, 144, 145; 6R149; 8T10; 10T285; 2V1; 4V163; 14V5, 335; 17V152; 18V192; 20V91; 30V255; 32V42–44, 240; 33V221; 1W(1)82; 2W(1)8, 228; 4W(1)197; 5W(1)241; 6W(1)98, 174; 7W(1)187; 10W(1)166; 15W(1)49; 16W(1)14, 18; 25W(1)118; 4W(2)247; 7W(2)85; 8W(2)140
act concerning Williamsburg, 1713, 4H49, 115
advocate of general court, 1714, 2V2
burgess, James City county, 4R66, 74; 8V246
clerk of committee of propositions and grievances, 2V2
director for building chimneys on Capitol, 21W(1)256
land of, 21W(1)51
monument for Governor Nott, 21W(1)252
petition of, 1C161
purchase of mace, 21W(1)255
recorder, Williamsburg, 10W(1)85; 16W(1)16
report of land titles, 5T171
salary of, 17V153, 154
sketch of, 10W(1)34
tobacco of, 6H242
trustee, William and Mary college, 3R196
visitor, William and Mary college, 4V161, 169, 172, 174
John (botanist) 1R46; 8T140, 141, 207; 10T286, 287; 1V480; 2V188; 4V163; 9V128; 32V130; 37V170, 357; 2W(1)236; 3W(1)20, 21; 4W(1)200; 12W(1)127; 16W(1)18, 37, 116, 142; 19W(1)153; 24W(1)220, 221, 222; 25W(1)209; 1W(2)115; 3W(2)127, 239; 4W(2)246–248; 5W(2)217; 6W(2)303–321; 8W(2)317
Flora Virginica (book) 1R46; 3T126; 1V480; 4V163; 7V172; 27Vxxiii; 2W(1)236; 3W(1)21; 4W(1)200; 16W(1)116; 22W(1)193; 24W(1)221; 4W(2)248; 6W(2)303–321
letter of, 7V172
library of, 4V164
president, society for advancement of useful knowledge, 16W(1)41
quoted, 35V334
John (minister) 8V272; 12V33, 124, 126, 127, 128; 35V331, 332, 333; 15W(1)235, 238; 19W(1)83; 24W(1)218; 25W(1)209
description of Jamestown, 1686, 11V257
letters of, 1684, 1W(2)114, 115
quoted, 35V366; 37V155–157; 19W(1)84
voyage to Virginia, 19W(1)270
*John,
5C524; 8C98, 200; 5T69; 8T208, 209; 9T122; 10T50; 4V105; 13V203;

---

*Due to incomplete information in the text, some of the references in this group may relate to the identified John Claytons preceding.

W - Wm & M Q

17V Thos W.

8W Jno Willis, Lucinda Douglas

37 Wm. Willis

Clayton—*Continued*
- *John—*Continued*
  - 22V79; 23V161; 26V62; 28V249; 29V127; 32V146; 33V93, 94; 36V259; 37V170–172, 357, 358; 1W(1)96; 2W(1)235; 3W(1)180; 12W(1)257; 20W(1)201; 21W(1)155; 24W(1)103, 105; 27W(1)25; 1W(2)119; 8W(2)120, 317
  - Sir, 8T10; 10T285; 20V91; 2W(1)236; 16W(1)18
- John Baylor, 10T286
- John Lewis, 2W(2)180
- John M., 2R111
- John Middleton, 21W(1)8
- John Whiting, 10T286
- John Willis, 8W(2)317
- Joseph, 7T64; 2V365; 4V164
- Joseph (negro) 5N35
- Joseph C., gift to Virginia historical society, 20Vvii
- Julia Carnes, 19V286
- Juliana, 8T209; 2W(1)229, 236; 9W(1)261
- Lockey, 8W(1)124
- Lockey Walker, 10T287; 6W(1)250; 12W(1)127; 16W(1)140, 142
- Lucinda, 19V286
- Lucinda Douglas, 8W(2)317
- Lucy, 7T127; 10T287, 288; 23V103; 33V94
- Lucy Reade Rootes, 19V286
- Lucy Whiting, 5T69; 8T140, 141; 10T286; 37V171, 172
- Margaret, 8T207
- Mary, 10T286; 2V424; 33V93, 94; 37V171, 172; 2W(1)236; 16W(1)139; 21W(1)47; 8W(2)317
- Mary A., 10T287; 8W(1)124; 16W(1)138, 142
- Mary Ann, 8T208; 10T287
- Mary Berkeley, 8T208, 209; 10T286; 35V39
- Mary Lewis, 11V333
- Mary Polina, 8W(2)317
- Mary Rose, 15W(1)33
- Mary Thomas, 11W(1)46
- Mary Thompson, 2W(1)235, 236
- Mildred, 5T69; 37V171, 172
- Mildred Dixon, 19V286
- P., 4C610
- Pemberton, 29V511
- Philip, 5C445, 518; 6C75, 78, 222; 7H306; 2V251; 3V309; 6V24; 19V286; 20V203; 22V209; 26V402; 23W(1)23; 24W(1)257
  - petition to Governor Lee, 6C256, 257
- Polly, 24V96; 32V384; 16W(1)178
- Priscilla Lewis, 26V158
- Prudence, 2W(1)236
- R., Mrs., 19Vviii
- Rebecca, 2W(1)236; 15W(1)28
- Richard, 5V459; 26V158
- Richard Gass, 33V93
- Robert, 7T127; 1V399; 34V59, 62; 37V361, 363
- Robert B., 10W(1)142
- Rose, 23V161; 29V127
- Rose Bushbury, 29V127
- Sally, 33V94
- Samuel, 1C262; 5C188; 6C61, 315; 7C118; 8T209; 6V124, 126; 14V335; 19V286; 33V93; 16W(1)171; 24W(1)256
  - Colonel, 27V65
- Sarah, 10T286
- Sarah Andrews, 16W(1)83
- Sarah H., 8W(1)195
- Sarah H. Punter, 9W(2)141
- Susan, 22V209; 1W(2)299
- Susannah, 8T209; 32V146
- Susannah Saunders, 22V431
- Temperance, 33V93

Clayton—*Continued*
- Temperance Hill, 33V93, 94; 20W(1)201
- Thomas, 5C524; 7H569; 8T141; 1V119, 252, 258; 3V275; 4V105, 163; 7V174; 8V328; 10V236; 18V130; 21V197; 22V432; 27V197; 33V216; 1W(1)116; 2W(1)228, 229; 6W(1)174, 176; 12W(1)274; 19W(1)155; 27W(1)198; 8W(2)140
  - Doctor, 8T208, 209; 10T285; 14V335; 2W(1)235, 236; 3W(1)21; 9W(1)261
  - Fitzhugh mentions, 1V272, 404, 406, 407; 2V142
  - Fitzhugh's letter to, 1V399–403; 2V136–139
  - letter to, 1V22
  - letter to Governor Nelson, 2C255
  - merchant, of Liverpool, 1V403; 7V198
- Thomas Lewis, 37V170, 171, 172; 2W(2)180
- Thomas T., 2W(2)180
- Thomas Whiting, 8T141, 142, 208; 10T286; 4V164; 7V257; 4W(1)200; 19W(1)59
- Whiting, 37V172
- William, 3C319, 336; 4C602; 5C99, 346; 6C227; 7C240; 8C200, 236; 3R22; 8T141, 208; 9T238; 10T181, 185, 286; 1V399; 3V429; 4V105, 381, 383; 22V79; 25V177; 37V34, 38, 170, 171; 2W(1)235, 236; 5W(1)98, 245; 6W(1)231, 250, 251; 12W(1)26; 13W(1)65; 15W(1)33; 16W(1)140, 141, 142; 27W(1)246
  - Colonel, 8C226; 4V164; 9W(1)195; 12W(1)127
  - letter of, 5C153
  - letter to Colonel Davies, 2C358
  - letter to Harrison, 3C118
  - letter to Jefferson, 1C575
  - letter to Governor Nelson, 2C413
  - letter to Governor Randolph, 4C321, 329, 330
- William B., 6W(1)250; 12W(1)127; 16W(1)140; 3W(2)269
- William Beverley, 8T207, 208; 10T287; 4V164; 16W(1)142
- William Dawson, 8T141; 10T285; 9W(1)153
- William Willis, 37V172
- Willis, 7W(2)27
- **family,** 8T140–142, 207–209; 10T285–288; 1V218, 399; 8V220; 14V224; 20V91; 33V93–96; 37V357, 358; 38V404; 8W(1)49; 13W(1)212; 14W(1)69; 15W(1)49; 16W(1)141, 142; 8W(2)317; 10W(2)352
  - arms of, 4V164; 1W(1)116; 2W(1)228, 229, 235, 236
  - deeds of, 37V170–172
  - portraits of, 4V164; 3W(1)21

Clayton, Yorkshire, England, 21V313, 423

Clayton hall, Lancaster county, England, 1W(1)116; 2W(1)236,

Clayton vs. Currie, 9W(1)32

Clayton vs. Simmonds, 9W(1)32

Claytonia Virginica (plant) 25W(1)209

Claytonian library, 4W(1)201

Claytons, Wellford at, 1794, 11W(1)6

Clayton's Flora Virginica, 1R46; 3T126; 1V480; 4V163; 7V172; 27Vxxiii; 2W(1)236; 3W(1)21; 4W(1)200; 16W(1)116; 22W(1)193; 24W(1)221; 4W(2)248; 6W(2)303–321

Clayton's Hope, Maryland, Gorsuch family, 27V197

C Alice Allen, 37V328

---

*Due to incomplete information in the text, some of the references in this group may relate to the id

Lewis

Levy Neck Meetinghouse, Isle of Wight Co., Va. 38:250
Lewallen, Samuel 42:59
  Thomas 42:59
Lewellen, Maj. John S. 44:263
Lewellin, Doctor 41:277
  Hannah 41:277
  Robert 49:30
  see also Llewellyn
Lewelling, Abel 44:293
  Capt. Daniel 36:127-28
  James 44:294
  John 44:224, 293
  Keziah 44:294
  Paul 44:293
Lewes, Del. 46:104; 48:11
Lewes, Sussex, Eng. 48:156
Lewillion, John 47:147
Lewis [Negro] 41:211
Lewis, __ 36:28; 38:212, 215, 275; 39:34; 40:20, 23, 28, 101, 220
  Mrs. __ 42:124; 44:260
  Rev. A. M. 50:297, 315
  Col. Aaron 39:100
  Abraham 39:305; 40:132; 41:181
  Abram 37:51
  Addie Belle 45:47
  Alexander 41:138
  Alice A. (Tayloe) 45:187
  Agnes (Harwood) 45:30, 146
  Andrew 37:36; 43:104; 44:124
  Ann 36:163; 49:197
  Ann ( ) 36:306-07; 42:70, 142; 43:302
  Ann (Harwood) 45:30
  Ann Harwood 45:146
  Ann Terrell ( ) 41:296
  Anna Maria (Lomax) 43:275
  Ben 40:224; 45:268
  Benjamin 38:225; 39:23, 178, 266; 40:133; 44:46; 45:25
Lewis, Betty [Elizabeth] (Washington) 48:111, 218
  Bressie 45:127
  Catherine 37:184
  Catherine ( ) 37:55
  Catherine (Washington) 40:13; 48:213
  Charles 37:51, 55; 40:13; 42:70; 45:295; 48:26, 60, 277, 292; 49:55
  Charles A. 36:300-01; 37:221
  Cornelius 50:278
  Daingerfield 44:173
  Daniel 43:146
  David 37:141; 40:132; 41:52; 43:104; 45:290; 47:162; 49:82, 218
  Edmond 50:35-36
  Edward 38:154; 39:279; 40:132-33; 46:179; 48:48, 145; 50:22, 317
  Edward Park Custis 45:181
  Elam 49:219
  Eleanor Angela 45:181
  Eleanor (Bowles) Gooch 48:273
  Eleanor [Nelly] Parke (Custis) 36:62; 42:148; 43:272
  Eleanor Warner 45:146
  Eliza 37:85
  Elizabeth 43:285; 48:192
  Elizabeth (Johnstone) 43:204
  Elizabeth (Washington) 40:13
  Miss F. M. 43:49
  Fannie 45:25, 148
  Fielding 36:303; 37:55, 138, 219; 40:13; 43:49; 45:30, 146; 48:111, 210-13, 218, 220, 273, 277
  Fielding J. 50:209
  Frances (Fielding) 48:218; 50:316
  Frances Fielding 45:146
  Frances G. (Stuart) 50:290
  Francis 39:220; 46:288; 49:133
  Frank 43:56

Lewis, George 36:301, 304; 37:50; 39:314; 43:202; 45:268; 48:23; 49:55; 50:268
  George Washington 50:228-29
  Grace 37:181-82
  Griffin 46:179
  Hannah 41:52-53
  Hannah ( ) 50:207
  Henry 39:305; 41:277; 42:20, 173; 43:64; 47:32; 50:290, 311
  Herbert 45:64
  Hiram Hamilton 36:158
  Howell 37:222; 40:97; 48:218; 50:219
  Capt. Hugh 41:130
  Isaac 37:51
  Iverson 40:195
  Iveson 39:65
  Jacob 37:51; 47:55
  James 36:52-54, 309; 37:51, 220-21, 273; 41:59; 45:113; 48:145; 50:207, 278
  James F. 43:216
  Jane 37:85; 43:201, 205; 44:43
  Jane ( ) 45:232
  Jane (Buster) 41:108
  Jane (Meriwether) 48:211
  Jane (Wall) 50:36-37
  Jemima (Owen) 40:158
  Jesse Pittman 45:193, 198
  Joana 37:51
  Job 41:307
  John 36:104, 217; 37:51, 55-56, 136-137, 218, 221; 39:221, 235; 40:13, 132-33; 41:10, 59, 65, 308; 42:188, 214; 43:1104, 204; 45:86, 196-97, 199-200; 46:65, 103, 179, 182, 314; 47:17, 76, 89, 182; 48:199, 212-13, 218, 220; 49:55, 82; 50:196, 204, 209, 212, 278, 316
  John Bird 49:56
Lewis, John S. 44:261
  John T. 36:304
  John W. 41:213
  Jonathan 48:199
  Joseph 37:51, 55; 47:276; 50:22
  Joseph H. 43:132
  Joshua 39:239; 42:188
  Judith C. 50:234
  Julia A. ( ) 45:47
  Lawrence 36:62-63; 42:65, 123
  Lawrence Fielding 44:177
  Lewis 37:51
  Lewis ap Lewis 43:201, 204-05
  Lorenzo 44:177
  Lucy 37:55
  Lucy B. ( ) 44:173
  Lucy (Meriwether) 48:210
  Lucy (Taliaferro) 40:13; 48:277
  Lucy (Thornton) 48:212
  Lucy (Ware) 45:181
  Mace 37:85
  Margaret Douglas 41:296
  Margaret Waddrop 45:146
  Manuel 43:302
  Martha Ann 41:225
  Martha Ann (Chaudoin) 41:109
  Mary 39:100, 102; 40:80; 41:52; 43:50; 50:100
  Mary ( ) 44:46; 45:25
  Mary Ann 37:85; 44:56, 215; 47:32
  Mary Anne ( ) 37:55-56; 50:212
  Mary ap Lewis 43:204-05
  Mary (Brent) 42:320
  Mary (Freeland) 37:85
  Mary (Lewis) 36:246
  Mary Montgomery 45:38
  Mary (Moore) 47:89
  Mary Rebecca 44:54
  Mary Warner 48:277
  Maryann 49:55
  Meriweather 45:47

✓ Dabney, Mrs. __ 45:233
  Catherine M. 42:289
  Cecelia B. (   ) 45:179
  Cornelius 38:45
  Elenor 50:287
  Elizabeth L. (Towles) 45:233

Dabney, Ellen Maria (Heath) 45:106
  Francis 38:136, 275; 49:70
  George 42:289; 50:287
  James 37:36, 145; 38:45; 49:315
  Jane P. 41:218
  John 50:232
  John Blair 45:233
  Dr. John Thornton 42:288
  John Walker 45:186
  John Walter 45:179
  Martha W. 39:60
  Mehitabel (   ) 41:215
  Mildred 42:287
  Nathan 43:28
  Robert 37:177; 38:45
  Sallie Watson 45:190
  Samuel 38:45
  Sarah H. 50:308
  Sarah (King) 50:232
  Susan F. (   ) 45:190
  Tyree G. 49:288
  Virginius 45:106
  William Pope 40:290
  William S. 45:190
✓ Dabney's Ferry, nr. Hanover Town
    36:274

✓ Dillard, Col. __ 45:231 Dillard
  Alfred T. 37:87
  Anna Louisa 45:214
  Cornelia Harmon 45:137
  Edward 49:287
  Eliza Martha 45:214
  Eliza Martha (Harrison) 45:214
  Elizabeth (Johnson) 37:87
  Mrs. Ellis50:299
  Gabriel 37:86
  George 36:237; 41:207
  George H. 45:214
  Henrietta Eloise 45:214
  James 37:309; 38:228; 40:309
  Jane 37:79
  John 37:308
  John J. 45:228
  Julia Belsches 45:215
  Lewis 36:237
  Mary Harrison 45:214
  Melinda 50:299
  Nicholas 36:237
  Sally (Jones) 37:85-86
  Sarah S. 49:70, 75
  Thomas 41:201-02; 42:173; 48:
Dilley, Benjamin 50:97
  Stephen 42:59
"Dilley of Northern Virginia and
    49:82
— Dilliard, Edward 44:15
  Stephen 44:15
  Thomas 44:15
Dillihunt, John 36:13

Claypoole, Jeremiah
✓ Clayton, __ 40:28 Pg
  Amos 36:297
  Ann 42:302
  Anne (   ) 42:299
  Arthur 37:176
  Charles 40:226
  Frances (LeSueur) 43:17
  George 40:25, 220; 42:302
  George L. 36:75; 37:78; 38:76
  Israel 36:297
  Jasper 43:17
  John 37:78; 40:58; 47:284, 292;
    50:192
  John M. 41:43
  John Willis 43:17
  Lucinda S. 50:291
  Mary 45:26
  P. 38:299
  Philip 36:301; 42:302
  Robert C. 42:302
  Samuel 42:299, 302; 47:281
  Susanna Pettus 43:17
  William 36:297; 38:232
  William B. 44:15
✓ Clayton, Yorks., Eng. 44:167, 302 —

  Sith 40:172
  Stephen 40:171, 178
  see also Pettypool, Pool, P'Pool
Pettis, John 37:302; 48:43
  see also Petice, Pettus
Pettison, John 47:135
Pettit, Dorothy 49:224
  Isaac 48:44
  John 45:269
  Stewart 50:270
  Thomas 45:269
  William 37:274; 42:251; 49:19
  William Frederick 43:126

Pettit, see also Petit, Pettet
Pettitt, Andrew 36:107
  Joab 36:107
  Jonathan 36:107
Pettiway, Edward 47:91
  John 47:91
  William 47:91
  see also Petteway, Pettway, Petway
✓ Pettus, Agnes 48:310-11
  Alexander 48:310
  Augustine 48:311
  Barbara W. (Price) 43:303
  Beatrice (   ) Duckett 48:312
  Cecily 48:307-10
  Cecily (   ) Corpesty 48:311-12
✓ Christian (Dethick) 48:307, 310
— Dabney 39:12-13; 43:303; 46:110
  David 39:23 ⑩
  Elizabeth 48:310
  Elizabeth (Morris) 43:303
  Elizabeth (Rodes) 39:12-13
  Eudora B. O. 44:178
  Freeman 40:171
  Hugh M. 43:303 ㊴
  John 39:23, 203; 40:171-72; 48:305-
    307, 310-15
  Jone 48:311
  Mary 39:12-13, 15-16, 101; 40:172
  Matthew 40:171
  Overton H. 44:178
  Samuel 40:171-72
  Stephen 39:13; 46:106, 110; 49:291
  Thomas 39:23; 48:306-11, 315;
    49:220
  William 37:274; 40:171; 48:310
  William O. 38:59
  William Overton 39:203
  see also Petice, Pettis

42 = Mecklenburg 1800 txt

Vol 49 = pr Edw 1800 txt Vol 48 is Pendleton/Pettus gen.

VA Co Rec. — Crozier — Vol ~~5~~ 6?

NEW KENT COUNTY

Book No. 5.

Page	Name	Date	No. acres
5	John Prossier	1663	260
68	John Hogg	1663	140
85	Capt. Robert Priddy	1665	500
88	Susan Austin	1664	50
91	Thos. Meredith	1662	420
91	Thos. Meredith	1662	380
121	Wm. Jones	1663	150
122	Thos. Michaell	1662	1500
123	Thos. Gardner and John Crocker	1662	187
124	John Vaughan and John Rea	1662	130
131	John Maddison	1664	320
132	Jno. Pigg and Jno. Maddison	1664	1050
134	Mathew Hill	1663	470
135	Stephen Benbridge	1664	250
136	Benj. Strang and John Brockhurst	1663	200
146	Richd. Davis	1662	660
147	John Madison	1662	300
152	John Bunch	1662	450
153	Chas. Edmonds	1662	2750
158	John Stanup	1662	1350
161	Jno. Underhill and Wm. Bassett	1664	463
162	Jno. Underhill	1664	309
176	Philip Chesley	1662	1000
181	Capt. Martin Palmer	1665	608
185	Jno. Garrett and Nicholas Ware	1665	386
202	John Horsington	1663	1750
211	Wm. Stone	1663	750
264	Lt. Col. Robt. Abrahall	1662	1550
267	Thos. Hancks	1663	530
267	Same	1663	527
282	Peter Adams	1662	594½
285	John Adams	1662	220
288	Edward Simpson	1662	100
297	Martha Goffe	1663	650
312	Wm. Burford, Jnr.	1663	640
325	Thos. Brereton	1662	1500
334	Col. Robt. Abrahall	1664	500
343	Geo. Gill, Jnr.	1663	2000
349	Ralph Green	1663	650
349	Chas. Edmonds and Wm. ———	1662	2520
354	Peter Ford and Edward Racle	1663	640
358	Wm. Jones	1663	353
360	Stephen Tarlton	1664	453
368	Richard Major	1663	1350
373	Alex. Tyre and Jas. Read	1662	313
376	Richd. Littlepage and James Turner	1663-4	400
379	James Turner and Richard Littlepage	1663-4	
384	Lt. Col. Wm. Hockaday	1663	5470
406	Cornelius Debarry (Dabney?)	1664	200
407	John Crocker	1664	100
408	Cornelius Reynolds	1664	640
408	John Madison	1664	200
413	Benj. Strang and John Brockhurst	1664	450
420	John Goffe	1664	400
438	Richard Harrison	1664	400
439	Major Wm. Wyatt	1664	1940
453	Major Wm. Wyatt	1664	300
485	Moysis Davis and Thos. Biggin	1665	1620
488	Ralph Mazey	1665	600
509	Wm. Woodward	1664	2100
522	Wm. Crump, Chas. Edmonds and Robt. Whitehaire	1665	2700
551	Thos. Clayborne	1665	500
552	Geo. Dillard	1665	250
552	Gabriel Hill	1665	727
553	Gabriel Hill	1665	134
553	Edward Dennis and Sam'l Mottersott	1665	500
554	Shirly Mandett	1665	100
555	Wm. Birch	1665	345
555	George Morris	1663	1350

557	Same	1663	933
585	Col. Nathl. Bacon	1665	2000
615	Henry Biggs	1665	100
615	Robert Harmon	1666	800
628	David Nowell	1665	324
644	Lt. Col. Wm. Hoccaday	1665	1000

Book No. 6.

3	Wm. Peasly	1666	390
13	Thos. Creeton and Hugh Roye	1666	2100
17	Mathew Jennings	1666	500
17	John James	1666	259
17	John Glen	1666	65
18	Chas. Loveing	1666	350
19	Moyses Davies	1666	220
19	Same	1666	1450
26	David Brand	1666	1178
45	Robt. Whitehaire, John Bowler and Edmonds	1667	3000
70	John Davis	1666	1000
86	Major Gen'l Manering Hamond	1667	4610
91	Thos. Bell	1667	160
95	Jonathan Newell and Ambrose Clare	1667	2500
95	John Duncomb	1667	600
96	John Cape	1667	650
96	John Pigg	1667	600
97	John Talbott and Elias Downes	1667	1600
99	Stephen Pettus	1667	350
107	John Page	1672	1900
108	Same	1672	1700
108	Richd. Tunstall	1667	1368
109	John Winsloe	——	600
114	John Sexton	1667	1000
114	Cornelius Dabney	1667	300
115	Wm. Woodward and John Barras	1667	179
143	John Lewis	1668	100
150	Wm. Fuzey	1668	1000
150	John Sexton	1668	700

150	Wm. Fuzey	1668	600
160	Domingo Mederis and James Johnson	1668	1000
160	Richard Davis	1667	700
161	Edward Bompas	1668	280
161	Richard Bullock	1668	100
162	Gabriel Michell	1668	182
162	Robert Pollard	1668	65

HALIFAX COUNTY

Book No. 33.

348	John Justice	1756	400
349	Same	1756	400
364	Benj. Dixon	1757	395
423	Matt. Manable	1758	175
429	George Walton	1758	2200
433	Wm. Clopton	1758	400
444	Michael McDaniel and Nath'l Hunt	1758	820
446	Thos. Smith	1758	400
455	Richd. Bland	1758	1394
476	Henry Stone	1758	73
502	Joseph Shelton	1758	98
505	Thos. Spraggin	1758	95
521	Jonathan Woodson	1758	402
554	Timothy Dalton	1759	150
582	Timothy Vaughan	1759	400
584	Timothy Dalton	1759	1180
586	John Cobb	1759	380
594	Abraham Maury	1759	1182
595	Mary Jennings	1759	272
596	Thos. Dilliard	1759	404
599	Isaac Martin	1759	400
623	Same	1759	400
652	Wm. Powell	1759	536
659	Adam Winder	1759	340
660	Nath'l Terry	1759	7050
[illegible]73	Richd. Anderson, Pauling Anderson and John Watkins	1760	6200

Crozier, Vol 5

356	Charles Edmonds	1658	132
356	Same	1658	2750
359	Nicholas Seabrell	1658	150
360	John Peteete	1659	500
367	Richard Major, Sr.	1659	350
369	George Brown	1659	200
369	John Adkeson	1658	74
373	Francis Burnell	1659	900
381	Elizabeth Kemp	1661	900
388	Edmund Machen	1662	1000
390	James Wilson	1661	700
394	Capt. Martin Palmer	1660	400
394	Richard Davis	1660	660
395	Thomas Holmes	1661	1100
395	Same	1661	1024
408	Wm. Pullam and Wm. Webb ?	1662	580
414	John Fleming	1661	493
424	Thomas Bell	1662	1100
432	Geo. Light and Thos. Spencer	1661	1127
437	Thos. Bell	1662	1100
444	Geo. Lyddall	1662	3306
445	Geo. Smith and Edmund Price ?	1662	800
445	George Smith	1662	1020
448	James Hurd	1660	1770
449	Francis Burnell	1660	2000
450	Geo. Morris and Jno. Pigge	1660	1000
467	Lt. Col. Robert Abrahall	1660	640
470	Major Genl. Hamond	1661	850
476	Lt. Col. Robert Abrahall	1660	500
477	Thos. Brereton, formerly granted to Geo. Chapman, 1658	1661	1500
478	Philip Freeman	1660	100
479	Francis Burnell	1661	2300
532	Eliz. Kemp, formerly granted to Sir Grey Skipwith, 1658	1661	900
558	Rees Hughes	1662	860
461	Edward Lockey	1662	1600

463	John Leggatt	1662	376
565	John Lewis and Thos. Mitchell	1662	1680
565	John Pigg	1662	300
566	Wm. Blackey	1662	1300
575	Ralph Green	1662	350
616	Edward Harris	1664	730

(Continued)

KING AND QUEEN COUNTY

Book No. 8.

188	Robert Bird	1691	134
189	Robert Bird	1691	100
189	Robert Bird	1691	321
190	Wm. Todd	1691	238
191	Wm. Cardwell and Wm. Fenney	1691	499
191	Joseph Wilsheare	1691	48
207	John Clerke	1691	104
208	John Bland	1691	108
209	Wm. Collins and Timothy Coniers	1691	620
248	John Williams	1693	410
264	Cornelius Vaughan	1693	288
266	Wm. Todd	1693	500
266	Capt. Joshua Story	1693	300
268	Capt. Joshua Story, James Taylor and Jonathan Fisher	1693	9150
269	Thos Vicaries	1693	360
277	Robert Bird	1693	225
317	Thomas Jones and Cornelius Vaughan	1694	420
317	James Taylor	1694	134
318	Zachary Lewis	1694	500
✓ 320	Geo. Dillard	1694	139 ✓
391	Robert Beverley	1694	6500
400	Wm. Gough	1694	70
414	James Taylor	1695	500
413	Major Peter Beverley	1695	4500

425	Edward Guthrey, (formerly granted to Edward Simpson, by Patent Dec. 4, 1654)	1695	600
427	Alex Campbell	1695	195

Book No. 9.

1	Col. Edward Hill	1695	5060
3	Edward Guthrey	1695	753
8	Col. Richard Johnson	1695	3285
8	Bartholomew Fowler	1695	238
10	Margaret and Frances Todd, orphans of Wm. Todd, decd.	1695	500
11	Ralph Wormeley	1695	13,500
35	Robert Beverley	1696	2359
38	Sir Wm. Skipwith, Bart.	1696	710
39	Thos. Todd	1696	333
73	Edward Hill	1695	5060
75	Ralph Wormley	1695	13,500
76	Edward Jenings	1695	570
78	Col. Richd. Johnson	1695	3285
96	Wm. Gough	1697	1225
122	Timothy Ellis	1697	250
124	Edwin Thacker	1697	400
131	Roger Malory	1698	300
148	Barth. Fowler	1698	6500
186	John Carleton	1699	118
194	Geo. Clough	1699	620
196	Barth. Ramsey	1699	1300
196	Benj. Harrison of James City Co.	1699	1500
197	Benj Harrison of James City Co.	1699	1000
203	Henry Fox	1699	330
204	Edmund Jenings	1699	200
205	Edmund Jenings	1699	570
208	Col. Edward Hill	1699	1000
209	Wm. Jones	1699	700
211	Edward Hill	1699	5060
214	Wm. Leigh and Benj. Harrison	1699	3474
216	Major Lewis Burwell	1699	5000

217	Sampson Darell	1699	5000
218	Richd. Whitehead of Gloster Co.	1699	5000
222	Honl. Ralph Wormeley	1699	5920
244	Chickeley Corbin Thacker	1700	1000
251	Henry Fox	1700	821
254	James Taylor	1700	333
260	Henry Fox	1700	584
261	Henry Fox	1700	580
262	Henry Goodloe	1700	321
269	Wm. Edwards	1700	238
293	James Boughan	1700	333
348	James Dabney	1701	204
348	Stephen Terry	1701	335
350	Nich. Meriwether	1701	459
350	Wm. Anderson and Dorothy, his wife	1701	179½
351	George Dabney	1701	293
352	Sarah Dabney	1701	179
352	Edward Hobdey	1701	263
354	Gideon Macon	1701	172
354	Gideon Macon	1701	425
355	Robert Davis	1701	208
356	William Maybank	1701	105
356	James Terry	1701	418
357	Thos. Cranshaw	1701	150
358	James Hayfield	1701	109
358	John Burrows	1701	430
359	John King	1701	211
360	Thomas Comer	1701	139
360	John Oliver	1701	446
363	John Thomson	1701	537
361	James Henderson	1701	155
362	Jane Gouch or Gouge	1701	80
362	Hance Hendrick	1701	594
364	Thomas Carr	1701	546
365	John Rapier	1701	185
365	Richard Littlepage	1701	2367
367	Mary Herbert, orphan of Thomas Herbert	1701	200

368	John Hayden	1701	196
368	Charles Fleming	1701	1184
369	James Adams	1701	437
370	James Edwards	1701	854
374	Peter White	1701	355
374	John Tremsir	1701	102
375	John Bresmer and Jane, his wife	1701	1000
375	Same	1701	100
384	Wm. Hurt, Sr.	1701	298
385	Geo. Slaughter	1701	200
386	Andrew Maccallester	1701	86
408	Robert Blackwell	1701	174
414	Susanna Page	1701	1419
416	Thos. Ellett	1701	157
417	Thos. Nichols	1701	183
418	Lewis Davis	1701	320
427	Chickley Corbin Thacker	1701-2	3080
428	Chickley Corbin Thacker	1702	980
428	John Ceesar	1702	405
436	Martin Slaughter and Lettice, his wife, one of the daus. of Ambrose Lipscombe, decd.	1702	137
440	Wm. Hurt	1702	93
441	Wm. Morris	1702	366
444	John Buckner	1702	3080
✓ 445	Jas. Dabney	1702	1000✓
450	John Whitlock	1702	233
452	Morris Floyd	1702	100
464	Rowland Thomas	1702	100
466	Nathl. Burwell	1702	600
486	Wm. Seamor	1702	19
510	Mary Lane	1702	500
✓ 514	Thos. Pettis	1703	36 ✓
518	Jas. Taylor and Thos. Pettis	1703	576 ✓
531	John Rigg	1703	1000
536	Wm. Jones	1703	420
536	Harry Beverley and John Smith	1703	2300
538	Francis Major	1703	590

544	Chickley Corbin Thacker	1703	1130
552	Saml. Cradock, John Cave, John Eckholls, and Wm. Glover	1703	1620
553	Edward Gadbury	1703	48
554	John Cave and John Eckholls	1703	600
554	Wm. Byrd	1703	1200
555	Henry Pigg	1703	61
556	Francis Major	1703	180
557	Wm. Jones	1703	350
558	Wm. Jones	1703	250
564	John Maddison	1703	80
579	Edwd. Ware	1703	116
590	Edwd. Lewis	1704	400
600	Robert Douglas	1704	150
610	Richd. Wyat	1704	760
630	James Taylor	1704	4500
641	John Baylor	1704	2717
645	Jas. Boughan, Jr., and John Boughan	1705	2000
654	John Wyatt	1705	700
654	Christopher Pearson, son of Thos. Pearson, decd.	1705	106
655	Wm. Jones	1705	523
657	Mary Leigh, Val. Ware and Wm. Haines	1705	600
657	Mary Leigh, Val. Ware and Wm. Haines	1705	260
668	Timothy Conner	1705	1420
669	David Bray, Richd. Wharton, Hy. Lightfoot and Robt. Ambrose	1705	6500
683	Thos. Austin	1705	35
624	Reynold Bocus	1705	146
685	Henry Pigg	1705	122
685	Hy. Baylor	1705	31
686	John Lankford	1705	228
686	Thos. Willbourne	1705	53
687	Robert Bell	1705	148
687	Philip Watkins	1705	1190
707	John Leigh	1705	484

Dabny

Jn Dabney - Bedford Co 58. 1775

DEED BOOK 3

Page 525. Jul 3, 1775 from Paul Cairington of C, to Andrew Hannah of C, for 82 £ 10 shillings paid by Hannah for the use of John Lindsay and Robert Cunninghame, a certain tract of about 270 acres of land in C, and is the same land conveyed to Robert Cunninghame by C deed dated Mar 7, 1774, and by Cunninghame conveyed to said Cairington by C deed dated Oct 4, 1774, and is bounded as per the deed to Cunninghame. Signed - P Cairington. Wit - none. Recorded Jul 3, 1775.

Page 526. Jul 3, 1775 from Robert Hannah, B. Smith [blacksmith] of C, to John Jackson of C, for 10 £, a certain tract of about 150 acres of land on the branches of Wards Fork in C, and bounded by Poythress, Epperson. Signed - Robert Hanna. Wit - none. Mary, the wife of Robert Hannah, relinquished her right of dower. Recorded Jul 3, 1775.

1775

John Dabny of Bedford

Page 527. Feb 6, 1775 from Thomas Read of the Parish of Cornwall and C, to John Dabny of Bedford County, for 95 £ to Edward Keeling in hand paid by said John Dabny, a certain tract of about 150 acres of land in C on Great Roanoke River, and bounded by Randolph, being the same land granted to Clement Read Jr in his lifetime and Thomas Read by patent dated Jul 10, 1767. To have and to hold, except one half of the fishing place together with 5 acres of land for the use of the said fishery adjoining thereto. Signed - Thomas Read. Wit - Isaac Read, John Brent, Mathews Flournoy. Recorded Jul 3, 1775.

Page 528. Aug 9, 1775 from John Holt and Edith, his wife, of C, to John Hook, merchant, for 289 £ 6 shillings and 8 pence, a certain tract of land of about 400 acres in C on Rough Cr, being the tract of land whereon the said John Holt now lives, and bounded by the low grounds of Williams Cr, the side of the mill pond. Signed - John Holt. Wit - Benjamin Rice, Joseph Holt, Peter Rawlins, Wm Smith. Recorded Sep 4, 1775.

Page 529. I, John Walls of C, have sold and delivered to David Jones of C, 3 cows and calves (1 pied, 2 brindled) marked with 2 swallows and 2 underkiels. If Walls pays Jones 7 £ by next Aug 4, then this bill of sale to be of no effect. Signed Jun 20, 1775 - John Walls. Wit - Thomas Jones, John Tankersley. The bill of sale was recorded Sep 4, 1775.

Page 529. I, Robert Atkins of St Patrick's Parish in Prince Edward County, for the love I have for my son John Atkins, I have given him 1 Negro boy named Dick. Signed Aug 18, 1775 - Robert Atkins. Wit - William Atkins, John Smith, John Forsyth Smith. The deed of gift was recorded Sep 4, 1775.

Cavaliers and Pioneers

WHITING

P 29-30 - Patent Book 1 - part 1

4 Aug 1635 (Re 26 Feb)

George Keith

breadth, on the W. & N. on a long dry marshe along the backside, on the E. & S. to run over the Cr. & about on the woods over the Cr. Granted by order of Ct. 26 Feb. 1634 & due, viz: 150 acs. for the per. adv. of himselfe, his wife Martha Keth, & sonn John Keth & 700 acs. for trans. of 14 pers: James Whiting, Rebecca Whiting, Tho. Cupperwhaite, Robt. Derry, James Huggesson, Hen. Merrick, Tho. Jackson, Jon. Gerrard, Mary Wilsonn, Mary a Negroe, Isaac Gargrave, Robt. Tempest, Elias Jones, Jon. Singcleare.

pg 60 PB1 #1

FRANCIS POYTHERS, 400 acs. Chas. Citty Co., 13 July 1637, p. 439. N. upon his own land, S. into the maine woods, E. upon land of Capt. Woodliffe & W. of Baylyes Cr. 50 acs. for his own per. adv. & 350 acs. for trans. of 7 pers: Richard Wells, Jone Lucas, Tho. Tompson, Rich. Fermer, Bryan Reycock, Francis Hewes, Richard Whiting.

pg 51 PB1 #1

WILLIAM FOOKES, 450 acs., 24 Nov. 1636, p. 399. At Nanzamund Riv., N. E. joyning to land of Mr. Daniell Gookins, S. W. upon a Cr. runing into the woods, S. E. upon sd. Riv. & N. W. into the woods. Trans. of 9 pers: William Harris, Ann Whitacre, Chri. Whiting, Ann Westly, John Wood, James Abbott, Tho. Deason, Tho. Colly, Robert Stingsby.

p94 PB1 #2

THOMAS WALLIS, a practitioner of Physicke, 700 acs. called Juring point, James Citty Co., 28 July 1638, p. 585. Sly. upon James Riv., Nly. upon a Cr. parting land of Bridges Freeman, gent. & sd. Juring point, W. to land of Mr. Benjamine Carrill, N. upon land of Mr. Francis Fowler, runing bet. lands of sd. Carryls & Fowler. Due for trans. of 14 pers: John Hollingsworth, Sarah his wife, Thomas Wallis, Richard Foster, James Whiting, Thomas Davis, Samuell Hudson, Robert Allen, Melchesedick Floyd, Richard Weston, Margarett Sanders, William Worminger, Jon. Spencer, Katherine Harrison.

pg 144 PB1 #2

JAMES WHITING (Whiteing), 250 acs. upon N. side of Charles River, Aug. 10, 1643, Page 885. Upon Timber Neck Cr., adj. James Besouth & Thomas Hughes. Trans. of 5 pers: Ann his wife, Evan Davis, Mathew King, Nehemiah Causon, Richard Addams.

pg 252 Bk 3

NICHOLAS MERIWETHER, 600 acs. Northumberland Co., 16 Nov. 1653, p. 63. At Wicocomico Riv., bounded N. E. by N. upon the head of Dennis Cr. opposite to land of Mr. Fletcher & Mr. Richard Budd, and S. E. by E. upon land of John Howell (or Howett—altered); Trans. of 12 pers: Henry Cockett, Thomas Hurt, William Ross, Joane Wright, Peter White, Edward Whiteing, John How, Edmond Williams, William Clerke, Jeffery Moore, Charles Harward, Richard Perrin, James Bowles, Henry Walke.

pg 254 PB3 Chas. Grymes 26 Dec 165?

SAME. 1,000 acres. Same, county, date & page. Upon N. side of Rappa. Riv., bounded S. W. upon the head of Fleets Cr. on the N. W. side of Rappa. Town &c. Trans. of 20 pers: Edmond Atwood, Thomas Sawyer, John Licermore, George Torringe, Robert Hawkins, Wm. Tinglebuge, Robert Whiteing, Thomas Wilson, James Messer, Wm. Deare, John Watkins, William Mafield, John Armstrong, George Waines, Richard Ashton, Richard Armhurst, William Polly, Henry Hudsale, Thomas Bulling, John Catlett.

pg 316 PB3

NICHOLAS MERYWETHER, 3,000 acs. Westmoreland Co., 1 June 1654, p. 376. Upon W. branch of Petomeck Riv., N. Wly. upon the hills by the falls & S. E. upon land of Col. Burbage. Trans. of 60 pers: Elizabeth Hart, James Hare, Thomas Green, Robert Stone, Alexander Hind, Thomas Webb, Richard Wells, David Jones, James Johnson, Grace Thomas, Henry Cocket, William Rose, Thomas Hart, Joane Wright, Peter White, Edward Whiting, John How, Edmond Williams, William Clerke, Jeffry Moore, Charles Heiward, Richard Perren, James Bowles, Henry Walker, James Cocket, Arthur Cocket, Grace Noble, Ellynor Mathews, Thomas Hyupp, Agnis Melvice, Edward Saunderson, gent., Mountecue his brother.

p541 PB5

DANCIE ATTLO, 150 acs. being marsh called by the name of the Lower Gulf, in Chikahomani Riv., James City Co., 9 Nov. 1665, p. 455, (550). Bounding W. & N. on Gregory Wells land, E. on Nunckles neck & S. on Phillips Island. Trans. of 3 pers: Mathew Phillips, Wm. Whiting, Andrew Stevens.

p537 PB5

CAPT. THOMAS HAWKINS. 812¼ acs. on S. side of Rappa. Riv., beg. at the lowest fall thereof &c. 2 June 1666, p. 507, (622). Trans. of 17 pers. Martin Jnoson, Jno. Evans, Edwd. Williams, Peter Plummer, Stephen Harwood, Jno. Jones, Wm. Spite, Edw. Davis, Mary Core, Wm. Conton, Edward Harris, Mary Stephens, Eliz. Newhous, Faith Edwards, Eliz. Senior, Jno. Gore, Wm. Whiting.

p449 PB7

MR. JOHN BUCKNER & MAJOR HENRY WHITEING, 2673 acs., Gloster Co., 22 Dec. 1682, p. 212. Beg. on S. side of a cr. parting land of Mr. Abraham Iveson & Henry Rawlins; to Jno. Reade's old feild; through Cow Cr. Sw; to the mouth of Back Cr., &c. 2400 acs. granted Mr. Edward Dawber 28 Nov. 1642; conveyed to Mr. Richard Young, & due the abovenamed as purchasers of Mr. Samll. Young, his heire at law; 273 acs. found within, &c., due for trans. of 6 pers: Robt. Ellyson, Jon. Walton, Wm. Morgan, Danll. Whitby, Jon. Lirgson, Joan Cole.

p299 PB7

MAJOR HENRY WHITEING & MR. JOHN BUCKNER, 280 acs., Gloster Co., in Ware Par., upon WNW side of North Riv., 30 Oct. 1686, p. 513. Beg. at Edward Dauber's patt. of 2400 acs., dated 28 Nov. 1642, on S. side of a cr. in the N'most river in Mobjack Bay, dividing Dauber & George Levitt, &c.

pg 300 PB7

MR. JOHN BUCKNER & MAJ. HENRY WHITEING, 2400 acs., on S. side of a cr. on the northermost river of Mockjeck Bay, dividing this & land of George Levitt; 30 Oct. 1686, p. 518. Granted to Edmund Dawber, 28 Nov. 1642, deserted, & granted Mr. Henry Wareing, by order, & assigned to the above, 16 Oct. 1686; trans. of 48 pers.*

p3 301 Pg 7

CAPT. WILLIAM WHITTINGTON, 1300 acs., Accomack Co., being a neck or island; E. & W. upon Matchapungo River, &c; 16 Oct. 1685, p. 526. Granted Mr. Thomas Harmonson, 12 June 1654, assigned to James Nevell to whom it was granted, 26 Mar. 1662, deserted, & now granted by order &c. Trans. of 26 pers.*

p373 PB 8

RICHARD BOOKER, 180 acs., Glocester Co., 20 Apr. 1694, p. 376. Escheated from Nicholas Baldwin, by inquisition under Henry Whiteing, Esqr., Esch'r., &c.

CLAYTON

Does not follow three sons of
John + Elizabeth (Willis) Clayton —
① Henry, ② Arthur, ③ Thomas Lewis who went to Ky
these men were of the right age to have a
son in 1793.

Ancestors and Descendants
of Jeremiah Clayton of
Bradford, Yorkshire County England
by Donald F Clayton (1996)

CS 71
C 1994

The Clayton Surname

THIS IS ROT!

American Surnames by Eldon C. Smith, published in Philadelphia by Chilton Book Co., indicates that Clayton is derived from a place. Ending *ton* from old English *ton* and old Norse *tun* is by far the most common element in English place names. Originally it meant an enclosure, a farmstead or single dwelling, an estate or manor, a village or collection of houses, the precise meaning at any one time or place being different to determine CLAYTON "Clayey Soil".

The Clayton Family by Henry F. Hepburn, ESQ., L.L. 13 of Philadelphia, PA read before the Historical Society of Delaware, February 15, 1904, reported the following: "A man by the name of Robert, born in Caudebec, Normandy, France, accompanied William the Conqueror to England. He was a soldier well skilled in arms and after the Battle of Hastings 1066, had the Manor of Clayton in Lancashire given to him by William the Conqueror for his laudable services in battle. He was afterwards known as "Robert 'De Clayton" and was Lord of the Manor of Clayton, and the first Clayton spoken of in the history of England.

He had three sons. John, William and Robert. John accompanied William Rufus in his war against "Malcolm" King of Scotland, and fell nobly in battle near Penrith in Cumberland. William De Clayton, the second son, succeeded his father. He faithfully served King Stephen in all his troubles, and on Candlemas Day, 1141, he lost his life in battle, and was succeeded by his son Robert.

Robert had one son, William De Clayton. He had three sons, etc... A branch of this family founded the Manor of Clayton in Yorkshire in early 1500."

After William the Conqueror (from Normandy) conquered England and beginning with the Battle of Hastings on 14 October, 1066 the acceptance of surnames became a necessity. Individuals and or families had to be identified for tax purposes.

However, this author has been able, so far, to only document our actual lineage and dates back to Jeremiah Clayton 1756-1828 of Bradford, Yorkshire Co., England.

Records do seem to indicate that Jeremiah's father was Eli as given in Jeremiah's Christening 20 February 1756 Tong, Bradford Parish, England.

Proof of the pedigree for the period since they left Lancashire for High Hoyland Yorkshire is published in the "Landed Gentry" — down thru John of Virginia's grandfather, Sir Jasper Clayton "of London," knight.

~~wife, dau. of William Clayton, Esq. of Newcastle-on-Tyne, adopted in 1849, the surname of CLAYTON on succeeding to the property of his uncle, Mr. Serjeant Ralph Clayton. He d. 16 Oct. 1892.~~

~~**Lineage.**—WILLIAM CLAYTON CLAYTON, Esq., M.A. of Bradford Abbas, co. Dorset, D.L., Barrister-at-Law, b. in 1799; m. 1834, Esther Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Chapman, Esq. of Whitby, co. York, and had issue.~~

~~*Seat*—Bradford Abbas, near Sherborne.~~

◆

CLAYTON OF CHESTERS.

CLAYTON, NATHANIEL GEORGE, Esq., M.A. of Chesters, Northumberland, J.P. and D.L., and of Charlwood Park, Surrey, M.P. for Hexham Division (Northumberland), July, 1892: b. 20 Sept. 1833; m. 12 Dec. 1860, Isabel, 4th dau. of the late Rev. Edward Chaloner Ogle, of Kirkley Hall, Northumberland, and has issue,

i. JOHN BERTRAM, b. 9 Oct. 1861; m. 26 Jan. 1885, Florence Octavia, 4th dau. of Cadogan Hodgson Cadogan, Esq. of Brinkburn Priory, Northumberland, and has issue, Eleanor, and Diana Pauline.
ii. Edward Francis, Lieut. Scots Guards, b. 21 Aug. 1864.
iii. George Savile, b. 20 Oct. 1869.
i. Mary Sophia, m. 18 Jan. 1883, Mark, 2nd son of George John Fenwick, Esq. of Craghead, Bournemouth, and 93 Eaton Square.
ii. Isabel Evelyn, m. 14 July, 1891, Robert Lancelot, eldest son of Rev. James Allgood, of Nunwick, Northumberland.
iii. Alice Pauline.

Lineage.—JOHN CLAYTON, of Clayton Hall, in the parish of High Hoyland, co. York, had issue,

THOMAS, of Clayton Hall.
Richard, of Wakefield, m. Joan, dau. of Henry Bentley, by whom he had a son, Daniel, of Wakefield, m. 1st, Dorothy, dau. of Thomas Methwold, Esq. of Langfirt, and had issue, Richard, D.D., Master of University Coll., Oxford; 2ndly, Jane, dau. of Thomas Legne, of Middleton, co. York, by whom he had four sons, Thomas, Robert, Ferdinando, and John.

The elder son,

THOMAS CLAYTON, Esq. of Clayton Hall, m. Anguis, dau. of John Thornhill, of Sixby, co. York, and d. about the year 1585, having had issue,

John, of Clayton, who d. 1618. His will is dated 13 April, 1618.
WILLIAM, of whom presently.
Richard, m., and had an only son, John, of Clayton Hall, who m. a dau. of — Barnby, of Barnby Hall, and had one son, Thomas, of Clayton Hall, m. Alice, dau. of — Burdett, of Dunley, and sold Clayton Hall to Sir George Cook, of Wheatley.
Elizabeth, wife of — Haslam.

The 2nd son,

WILLIAM CLAYTON, Esq. of Oakenshaw, co. York, and of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law, m. Margaret, dau. of Jasper Cholmley, of the East Riding, and d. about 1627, having had issue,

i. JOHN, of whom presently.
ii. William.
iii. Thomas, of London, m. Mary, dau. of Thoby Johnson, who in a MS. pedigree of the family is called, "William Thompson, of Tinmouth Castle, Esq." They had five sons and two daus., Mary, m. Peter Nourse, Esq. of Woodeaton, Oxford; and Rebecca, m. Robert Paston, Earl of Yarmouth.
iv. Jasper (Sir), of London, Knt.
v. Edward.
vi. Daniel, of Norwich, clerk.
vii. George, slain at Bois-le-Duc.
viii. Nathaniel, of London.
i. Frances, m. William Greaves, of York.
ii. Margaret, m. — Prior, of London.
iii. Jane, d. unm.

The eldest son,

JOHN CLAYTON, Esq. of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law, in 1626, Recorder of Leeds, on Oct. 2, 1649, of "Oakenshaw, in the parish of Crofton, and the co. of York," party to the marriage settlement of his son James. He m. 1st, Elizabeth, dau. of Gerard Fitzwilliam, Esq. of Bentley, co. York, and by her had issue,

John, of Oakenshaw, and of the Inner Temple, m. Thomasine, dau. of Sir S. Oldfield, Knt. of Elsham, co. Lincoln, and d. s. p.
JAMES, of whom presently.
Mary, m. 1st, Robert Hartley, of Canon Hall, who d. 165[illegible], leaving issue; and 2ndly, John Spencer, also of Canon Hall, who d. 19 April, 1681.
Elizabeth, m. 1st, Nathaniel Hoskins, of Sedbury, co. Hereford; and 2ndly, Robert Ayleway, Esq. of the Inner Temple.

Mr. Clayton m. 2ndly, Elizabeth, dau. of — Walthal, of London, and widow of John Eccleston, of Laundon Grange, Bucks, and d. April, 1671, aged 79. His 2nd son,

JAMES CLAYTON, described in the settlement on his marriage, dated 2 Oct. 1649, as of Dircar, parish of Sandal Magna, m. Prudence, dau. of Bartholomew Burdett, of Walton, co. York, and by her had issue, three daus., Elizabeth, Prudence, Mary, and a son,

REV. JAMES CLAYTON, D.D., Rector of Wensley, co. York, afterwards Rector of Sedgefield, co. Durham, at which place he d. 12 Aug. 1705; having m. (settlement dated 27 April, 1674) Catherine, dau. of Nathaniel James, Esq. of Langar, Notts, and by her (who was buried at Wensley, 28 Feb. 1721) had issue,

i. John (Rev.), M.A., Rector of Wensley, in 1702; d. s. p. 26 July, 1746.
ii. NATHANIEL, of whom presently.
iii. James. iv. Burdett, of Newcastle.
v. Cunningham. vi. Charles. vii. Daniel.
viii. Alexias, of the Middle Temple, Deputy Steward of Westminster, d. 11 May, 1743, having had issue, Henrietta Elizabeth, m. 9 Feb. 1751, James Tillard, Esq.; Amelia Penelope, m. Rev. Thomas Hollingbury, D.D., Archdeacon of Chichester, Chaplain-in-Ordinary to the King; Bridget, m. 17 Feb. 1756, Charles Barnet, Esq. of Stratton Park, Beds, and had issue.
i. Mary, m. 1st, Thomas Bowser, of Bishop Auckland; and 2ndly, Thomas Purchas, of Wensley, co. York.

Dr. Clayton's will, dated 13 June, 1705, directed "Oakenshaw to be sold, with consent had of John (his eldest son) and all parties, because all my children are settled, or likely to be settled elsewhere." His 2nd son,

NATHANIEL CLAYTON, was the first of this family who settled at Newcastle-on-Tyne, of which town he was Sheriff in 1715, and Mayor in 1725. He m. 16 Sept. 1703, Anne, dau. of Cuthbert Snow, of Newcastle, and d. 22 May, 1755, having had issue,

William, Sheriff of Newcastle 1750, Mayor in 1755 and 1763: m. 1st, 1 May, 1749, Mary, dau. of Christopher Rutter, of Newcastle, who d. s. p. 19 May, 1749; 2ndly, 6 Nov. 1755, Dorothy, dau. of Ralph Bates, of Newbottle and Halliwell, and d. 5 Dec. 1765, having by her (who m. 2ndly, 30 March, 1769, James Brack, Esq. of Washington) had issue,
  Nathaniel, b. 1 Nov. 1756; d. 19 May, 1759.
  Ralph, b. 18 Nov. 1758; Serjeant-at-Law; m. 21 Aug. 1788, Ellen, dau. of William Loxham, of Langton, co. Lancaster, and d. s. p. 11 Oct. 1813.
  Isabella, b. 16 June, 1760; m. 20 Dec. 1788, Robert Walters, Esq. of Newcastle, and had issue.
  Anne, b. 26 Oct. 1762; m. 13 Feb. 1790, Henry Moorhouse, M.D., and d. 2 June, 1834. Dr. Moorhouse d. 17 Feb. 1794.
NATHANIEL (Rev.).

The younger son,

REV. NATHANIEL CLAYTON, B.D., Rector of Ingram, and Vicar of Kirkwhelpington, Northumberland, m. 22 April, 1749, Grace (who d. 6 March, 1786), dau. of Nicholas Fenwick, of London, and d. 10 Aug. 1786, having had issue,

Nathaniel, d. an infant.
Robert, Sheriff of Newcastle 1777, Mayor in 1804, 1812, and 1817; m. 17 Oct. 1776, Sarah Harriet, dau. of Robert Bell, of Bedlington, and had issue, eight sons.
NATHANIEL, of Chesters.
Sarah, m. 5 May, 1787, Robert Hunter, Esq. of Medomsley, and had issue.

The 3rd son,

NATHANIEL CLAYTON, Esq. of Chesters (which estate he purchased in 1796), m. 23 Nov. 1786, Dorothy, dau. of George Atkinson, Esq. of Temple Sowerby, and d. 20 March, 1832, having had issue,

i. NATHANIEL, of Chesters, Barrister-at-Law, b. 19 Nov. 1787; d. unm. 2 July, 1856.
ii. George, b. 30 June, 1789; of Oriel Coll. Oxford; d. of malignant fever in Jamaica, 11 April, 1816, unm.
iii. JOHN, of Chesters, of whom presently.
iv. MICHAEL, b. 10 Oct. 1793; m. 10 June, 1821, Eliza, dau. of David Mitchell, Esq. of London; d. s. p. 11 July, 1847.
v. Matthew, b. 20 Oct. 1800; d. unm. 21 April, 1867.
vi. Richard (Rev.), M.A., Oxford, Master of the Hospital of St. Mary Magdalene, Newcastle, b. 9 March, 1802; m. 1832, Mary Anne, dau. of Rev. Francis Laing, M.A., d. 3 Oct. 1856, having had issue,
  1 NATHANIEL GEORGE, now of Chesters.
  2 Francis Henry, Capt. 57th Foot, b. 28 June, d. unm. 6 Feb. 1881.
  3 Richard, late Capt. 68th Durham Light Infantry Feb. 1840; m. Dec. 1870, Emily Elizabeth, eldest d. Col. Bull, of New Park, Kilkenny, and has Frederick George Hugh, b. 5 Jan. 1873; Richard ford, b. 1 Jan. 1878; Arthur Bertram, b. 7 Aug. 18
  1 Charlotte, m. Major Robert Bell, late of the 5th Dr. Guards, and has issue.
  2 Elizabeth, m. Major-Gen. George Allgood, C.B., leaving issue.
i. Bridget, d. unm. ii. Sarah Anne, d. unm.
iii. Anne, d. unm.
iv. Jane, m. 21 April, 1840, Rev. William Rice Mar of Morland, Westmorland, and d. leaving issue. Maria, m. to Francis Markham, Esq, of Morland, late Rifle Brigade.
v. Elizabeth, d. unm.

The 3rd son,

JOHN CLAYTON, Esq. of Chesters, b. 10 June, 1792; July, 1890, unm., and was s. by his nephew, NATHANIEL CLAYTON, Esq., now of Chesters.

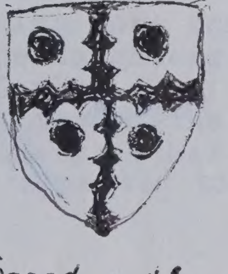
Arms—Arg., a cross engrailed sa., between four torte

Crest—A dexter arm, embowed, the hand grasping a c the point to the dexter, all arg.

Seats—Chesters, Humshaugh, Northumberland; and wood Park, Surrey.

Town Residence—2, Belgrave Square, London, S.W.

◆



Based on the above, this is what the Clayton coat of arms looks like.

"Argent (silver [or white]) a cross engrailed (⌒⌒⌒) sable (black) between four torteaux."

This was black + white as shown with red ~~torteax~~ Isn't it pretty?

Norma

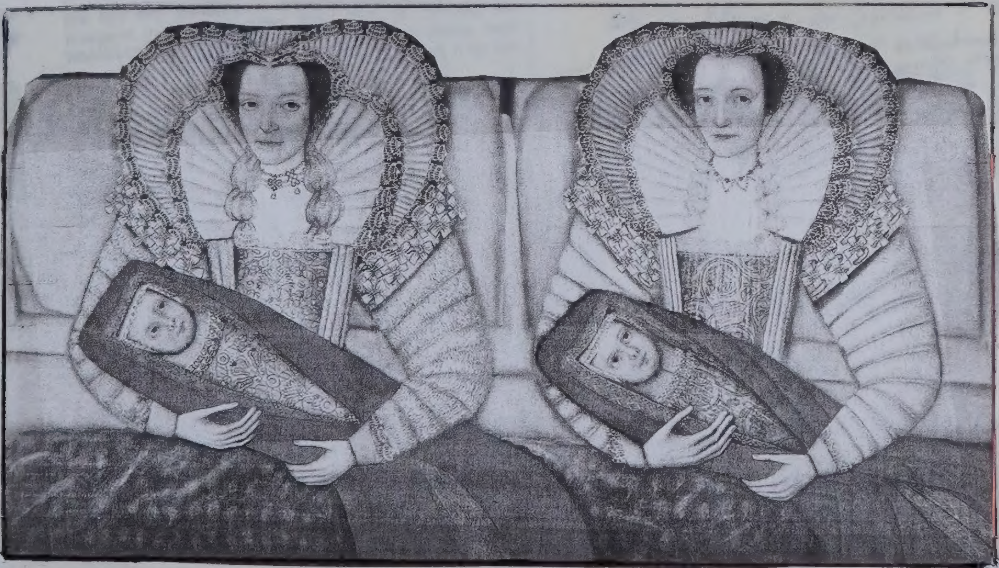
William Clayton

Clayton Family 578

William^3 Clayton (Thomas^2 John^1) second son and attorney of Oakenshaw, with his wife Margaret (Cholmley) Clayton raised a very large family of eight sons and three daughters. We are forced to rely on The Landed Gentry - Clayton of Chesters for information, and it is garbled in this case. The list which follows is subject to correction. Even Dugdale was incomplete. The lineage follows the oldest son John, not our line.

1. John Clayton, Esq, of the Inner Temple, barrister-at-law, Recorder of Leeds and of Oakenshaw, married twice and had children by both wives. The lineage follows James, of the first marriage. (1) Elizabeth FitzWilliam and (2) Elizabeth Walthal of London
2. William Clayton - no further information
3. Thomas, of London, m. Mary, dau of Thoby Johnson. (Burke mixes that family up with our line.)
4. Sir Jasper Clayton - See Forward
5. Edward Clayton - nfi
6. Daniel Clayton of Norwich, clerk (Dugdale takes that to mean he was a cleric)
7. George Clayton, slain at Bar-le-Duc, France, 13 mi. E. of Paris
8. Nathaniel Clayton of London, nfi
9. Frances Clayton m. William Greaves of York
10. Margaret Clayton, m. _____ Prior of London
11. Jane Clayton - died unmarried.

Dugdale's information for this generation is sparse, being more concerned with those who stayed in Yorkshire. He omits the daughters He omits Edward and Nathaniel, and adds Henry between Daniel and George. From this sparse information, we gather that, though the law was remunerative, the family, being large, (and their mother still having relatives in the city where she grew up) expected to prosper in a more urban setting.



Old Painting - The Cholmondeley Sisters

Several [illegible]

Salmon (West Barsham, Norfolk)
Clarenceux
Confirmed 1591 to Paul Salmon
OR, 3 escutcheons, Azure, each charged with a lion rampant AR
Crest: A lion OR holding in the dexter paw a Trojan shield Az

---

Salmon - Co. York. Gu 3 salmons hauriant AR

---

also Saltman or Salmon - Arg an eagle with 2 heads sa charged on the breast with a leopard's face.

* 1740 Mayor of London Salter

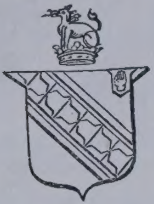
Salter - Argent A chev. debruised Sa between 3 mallets pierced of the last (not specified color)

* Salter Gu, 10 billets or 4-3-2-1, bordure engrailed ~~Az~~ AR, charged with 8 hurts

Salter ([illegible]) AR a fess dancette between 3 mallets of 6 points pierced sable)

Clayton Family
#21 John Clayton

BOWYER.



Bowyer, Sir George, of Denham Court, co. Bucks, and of Radley, co. Berks; *b.* in March, 1783; *s.* his father, 6 Dec. 1799; *m.* 19 Nov. 1808, Anne-Hammond, dau. of Capt. Sir Andrew-Snape Douglas, R.N., and has surviving issue,

George, F.S.A., *b.* 8 Oct. 1811.
William, *b.* in 1812.
Henry, *b.* in 1813.
Caroline.
Mary.

Sir George, formerly M.P. for Malmesbury, and afterwards for Abingdon, is the 6th baronet of the original creation, and the 2nd of the latter one.

Lineage.

The pedigree of the Bowyers is traced by Sir William Dugdale up to Alfred Bowyer, *temp.* Henry I., and is to be found recorded at full length in the "Visitations of Staffordshire." Alfred's descendant,

These are not his parents — see N.D. note pg Clayton T

(1) William m Eliza Tydesoff (1)
Copst

Thomas Bowyer, living 2 Richard II., *m.* Katherine de Knypersley,* and thus acquired the estate of Knypersley, whence his descendants, who were created Baronets in 1660, were designated, (*see* Burke's *Extinct and Dormant Baronetcies.*)

Francis Bowyer, Esq., (descended from the Bowyers of Knypersley,) an eminent merchant of London, served the office of sheriff for that city in 1577, and was subsequently chosen alderman. He *m.* Elizabeth, dau. and heiress of William Tillesworth, Esq., also of the city of London, and was *s.* at his decease in 1581, by his eldest son,

✓ Sir William Bowyer, Knt., who purchased the estate of Denham Court. This gentleman was one of the tellers of the Exchequer in the reign of James I. He *m.* Mary, dau. and co-heiress of Thomas Pierson, Esq. of Westminster, usher of the Court of Star Chamber, and had a son and heir,

✓ Henry (Sir), who *m.* Anne, dau. and heiress of Nicholas Salter, of London, and had two sons,
 ✓ William, successor to his grandfather.
 Henry, killed in the civil wars, fighting under the royal banner.

Sir William *d.* in 1616, (his widow *m.* James Ley, Earl of Marlborough,) and was *s.* by his grandson,

I. William Bowyer, Esq., who was created a Baronet 25 June, 1660. Sir William represented the co. Berks in the first two parliaments after the Restoration. He *m.* Margaret, dau. of Sir John Weld, Knt. of Arnolds, co. Middlesex, (son and heir of Sir Humphrey Weld, lord mayor of London,) and dying 2 Oct. 1679, was *s.* by his eldest son,

(dau. Alice) alice's bro.

does not mention his father children

Parker

II. Sir William, M.P. for Berks. This gentleman *m.* Frances, dau. of Charles, Viscount Cranbourne,† and granddau. of William 2nd Earl of Salisbury, by whom he had issue,

Cecil, who *m.* Juliana, dau. of Richard Parker, Esq., and *d.* 5 Dec. 1720, leaving with others,
 William, heir to his grandfather.
William, *m.* Elizabeth, another dau. of Richard Parker, Esq., and had two sons and a dau.
Diana, *m.* to Philip Jennings, Esq.

He *d.* 13 Feb. 1721-2, and was *s.* by his grandson,

III. Sir William, who *m.* Anne, dau. of the Right Hon. Sir John Stonhouse, Bart. of Radley, co. Berks, M.P., and comptroller of the household to Queen Anne, and had issue,

William, his successor.
Cecil, in the sea service of the E. I. Co., drowned in India.
George, successor to his elder brother.
Henry, whose son William assumed, under the will of Sir Richard Atkins, Bart. of Clapham, co. Surrey, the surname of Atkins.
Richard, lieut.-gen. in the army, col. 16th foot, and commander-in-chief of the forces in the Windward and Leeward Islands.
Penelope, *m.* 1st, to George-John Cooke, Esq., M.P. for the co. Middlesex, and had several children. She *m.* 2ndly, Lieut.-Gen. Edward Smith; and *d.* 9 June, 1820.

Sir William *d.* in 1768, and was *s.* by his eldest son,

IV. Sir William, who *d.* without issue in 1797, and was *s.* by his brother,

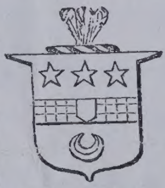
V. and I. Sir George. This gentleman inherited the estates of the Stonhouse family of Radley, and, having risen to the rank of rear-admiral, was created a Baronet himself, 16 Aug. 1794, in reward of the gallantry he had displayed in the memorable victory achieved by Lord Howe, on the 1st of June in that year. He *m.* twice: by his first wife, Lady Downing, relict of Sir Jacob Downing, Bart., he had no issue; by his 2nd, Henrietta, only dau. and heir of Sir Piercy Brett, Knt., M.P., admiral of the White, he had,

George, present baronet.
William, *b.* in 1784; lieut.-col; *d.* in the West Indies.
Henry, rector of Sunningwell, Berks; *b.* in 1786.
Henrietta, *m.* 10 Oct. 1812, to Charles Sawyer, Esq. of Heywood Lodge, Berks.
Eliza.

He *d.* 6 Dec. 1799; Lady Bowyer *d.* in Nov. 1845.

Creations—25 June, 1660. 16 Aug. 1794.
Arms—Or, a bend, vaire, cotised, sa., quarterly with Knypersley.
Crest—On a ducal coronet, or, an heraldic tiger, sejant, ar.
Motto—Contentement passe richesse.
Seats—Denham Court, Bucks; and Radley, Berks.

BOYD.



Boyd, Sir John, of Danson Hill, co. Kent; *b.* 5 June, 1786; *s.* as 3rd baronet, on the demise of his father, 30 May, 1815; *m.* 22 Sept. 1818, Harriet, 2nd daughter of Hugh Boyd, of Bally Castle, county Antrim, Esq., by whom he has issue,

John-Augustus, *b.* 26 July, 1819.
Frederick, *b.* 13 Aug. 1820.
Henrietta.

Lineage.

John-Augustus Boyd, *m.* in 1717, Lucy, dau. of Judge Peters, of the Island of St. Christopher's, and left an only son,

I. John Boyd, Esq., who was created a Baronet 2 June, 1775. Sir John *m.* 1st, Mary, dau. of William Bumsted, Esq. of Upton, co. Warwick, and had, with other issue, John, his heir; and Elizabeth, *m.* to John Trevanion, Esq., M.P. He *m.* 2ndly, 1 Aug. 1766, Catherine, dau. of the Rev. John Chapone, by whom (who *d.* in March, 1813) he had a son James, and a dau., Sarah, who both *d.* issueless. He was *s.* at his decease by his eldest son,

II. Sir John, *b.* in Nov. 1750, *m.* 26 Feb. 1784, Margaret, 5th dau. of the Rt. Hon. Thomas Harley, and granddau. of Edward, 3rd Earl of Oxford; by whom (who *d.* 20 Nov. 1830) he left issue,

John, present baronet.
George, *b.* 10 March, 1793; *m.* 10 Feb. 1828, Mary-Eliz., dau. of George Blackshaw, Esq., and has two daus., Mary and Augusta.
Margaret.

He *d.* 30 May, 1815.

---

* She descended from Ormus le Guidon, who held, *in capite*, Biddulph, and fifteen other manors. Ormus was son of Richard Forestarius, one of William the Conqueror's barons. Knypersley is a part of Biddulph, which came (by a partition) to Alured Biddulph, who assumed the name of Knypersley, and was ancestor of Katherine Knypersley, *m.* to Thomas Bowyer.

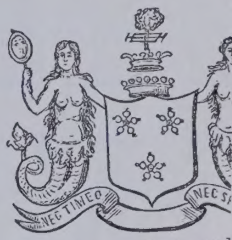
† Lord Cranbourne's mother was Lady Catherine Howard, dau. of Thomas, Earl of Suffolk, K.G., lord high treasurer.

Creation—2 June, 1775.
Arms—Az., a fesse, chequy, or and gu
mullets, and in base, a crescent, or.
Crest—Three ostrich feathers, sa.
Motto—Confido.

BOYLE.

Boyle, Lord, (Edmund Boyle,)
Somerset; created 10 Sept. 1711.
See Earl of Cork.

BOYNE.



Boyne, Viscount, (Gustavus
Hamilton, of Stackallan, co. Mea
of Ireland; *b.* 12 April, 1777;
Harriet, only dau. of Benjamin
Burwarton House, co. Salop,
issue,

Gustavus-Frederick-John-Jam
m. 9 Sept. 1828, Emma-Maria,
thew Russell, Esq. of Brancepet
and has a son and heir, Gus
May, 1830.

His lordship *s.* as 6th viscount
his father, 29 Feb. 1816.

Lineage.

This is a branch of the Abercorn
Hamilton, created Baron Paisley
common ancestor of both. The gr
man,

Gustavus Hamilton, (son of
by Sidney, dau. and heir of Sir
abandoned the fortunes of James,
councillor, and distinguished hims
in the service of William, partic
Boyne, and the siege of London
privy-council of the latter mona
general of his armies, and furthe
of forfeited lands. In the reign
advanced to the rank of lieut.-ge
successor, George I., elevated
20 Oct. 1715, as *Baron Hamilton*
ship was created Viscount Boy
Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Henry Bro
co. Fermanagh, and had issue,

Frederick, [illegible] by Sophi
Limerick, [illegible] se, in
s. to the honours at the dec
Gustavus, of [illegible] Wood, King
rothea, only dau. of Richa
1735, leaving, with other is
Frederick
and accessivel
Richard,
Caroline, *m.* in 1744, t
Hampton.
Henry, M.P. for Donegal,
Cork. He *m.* in 1722, Mar
son, Esq. of Castle Daws
1743, left five sons and tw
I. Gustavus, in holy o
dau. of Edward Bolt
in; and 2ndly, Alici
II. Joshua, *m.* Mary, e
Bart. of Dunmanway
III. Sackville (the Rig
Ireland, *m.* Arabella,
and had issue.

(BOWYER)

TREDCROFT - not copied

PIERSON

Confirmed to Thomas Pierson 21 Oct 1577 -

(Argent) AR two Chev SA between three oak leaves erect ppr.
(Chevronels)

Pierson of London added Crest — A doe or hind's head erased argent charged with the two Chevrons AZ

SALTEE -

Gules, ten billets OR 4-3-2-1, a bordure engrailed ~~Argent~~ Azure bezantee

WELD

Azure a fess nebulee betw three crescents ermine
Crest A wyvern, wings expanded sable guttee d'or, plain gorged and chained gold.

BOWYER

Or, on a bend vair cottised gules

Tilleswurth - not listed
Tredcroft not copied

THORNHILL -

(Thornhill co York) Sir BRYAN THORNHILL, Knt of Thornhill, M.P. co York temp Edward III, was father of two sons, ① Simon Thornhill Esq of Thornhill whose only dau + heir ELIZABETH m Henry SAVILLE, Esq ② Thomas Thornhill, ancestor of THORNHILL of Fixby. Gules, two bars gemel Argent, a chief of the last.

THORNHILL (Fixby co. York desc from Thomas Thornhill, living 1374, Second son of Sir Bryan Same Arms. Crest — the bust of a woman proper, vested gules imbricated OR, crined and ducally crowned also OR, issuant from the crown five thorn leaves vert, charged in the breast for a distinction with a cross-crosslet of gold.

Burke's General Armory says

"Thompson, (Thorpmarket, Co. York) Az a lion pass guard. or; a border or. Crest — A lion ramp. ducally gorged or. Arms confirmed by Camden, Clarenceux 12 Jun 1602 to Rowland Thompson of Thorp market, co Norfolk, but the crest was an armed arm ag. holding a broken spear in saltire or.

(More common were the arms of Thompson of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Co. Northumberland) & of Co. York 1634 — variants of per fess or. and sable, A fess counter embattled between three falcons counterchanged, belled & jessed or. A similar grant by Dalton, Norroy King of Arms in 1559 to Henry Thompson of Esholt Co. York.

A William Thompson b 1792, later Lord Mayor of London, bore Az, a lion pass. or, a border or — Allowing for changes over time, this identifies him as a fellow descendant of our Rowland Thompson.

The only Goodfellow arms listed was granted 1665 — too late for us — (Inner Temple London 15 April 1665) Sable, three leopards' faces in fess between two bars gemelles or) Perhaps this was a confirmation of arms.

Most Salmon coats of arms had variants of Sable three salmons or. However, just 25 miles west of Thorpe Market Norfolk —

Salmon (West BARSHAM Bawsom Norfolk — confirmed by Coo___ Clarenceux 1591 to Paul Salmon) Or, three escutcheons az, each charged with a lion rampant AZ. Crest — A lion passant or, holding in the dexter foot a Trojan shield AZ. (The word confirmed suggests the family was already using these arms.)

(Has this anything to do with Salmon (France) Or on a fess AZ, a spur-rowel AR. in base a lion passant GU armed and langued sable. Crest — A lion passant as in the arms.) All the other Salmon families' arms had salmon FISH on them.

Powell — too many to consider — Wales is full of Powells. — and if Thomas Thompson was Mary (Thompson) Clayton's UNCLE, not father, they would not have been related.

CLAYTON FAMILY

Generation 21

Updated

21. John Clayton, oldest son of Jasper and Mary (Thompson) Clayton, was of London and Parson's Green, Fulham, Middlesex, England nearby, was also an attorney, admitted to the Inner Temple on 22 July 1650. He was knighted in 1664. His wife was a widow, Alice North (Bowyer) Buggins, widow of William Buggins of North Crey, Esq., another attorney. At present there is no such a place in English atlases or gazetteers, by any spelling of Crey or Gray, so perhaps that is a manor name unless, perchance, they are referring to Grey's Inn regarding the law.

Alice's father was Sir William Bowyer of Denham, Buckinghamshire. Burke's Peerages shows a family with a succession of Sir William Bowyers, the grandson shown below was chronologically the right age to be Alice's father.

Lineage.

The pedigree of the Bowyers is traced by Sir William Dugdale up to Alfred Bowyer, *temp.* HENRY I., and is to be found recorded at full length in the "Visitations of Staffordshire." Alfred's descendant,

THOMAS BOWYER, living 2 RICHARD II., *m.* Katherine de Knypersley,* and thus acquired the estate of Knypersley, whence his descendants, who were created Baronets in 1660, were designated, (*see* BURKE's *Extinct and Dormant Baronetcies.)*

FRANCIS BOWYER, Esq., (descended from the Bowyers of Knypersley,) an eminent merchant of London, served the office of sheriff for that city in 1577, and was subsequently chosen alderman. He *m.* Elizabeth, dau. and heiress of William Tillesworth, Esq., also of the city of London, and was *s.* at his decease in 1581, by his eldest son,

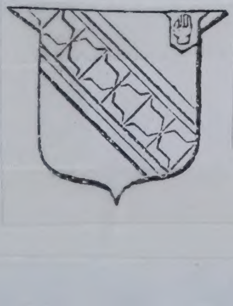
SIR WILLIAM BOWYER, Knt., who purchased the estate of Denham Court. This gentleman was one of the tellers of the Exchequer in the reign of JAMES I. He *m.* Mary, dau. and co-heiress of Thomas Pierson, Esq. of Westminster, usher of the Court of Star Chamber, and had a son and heir,

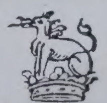
Henry (Sir), who *m.* Anne, dau. and heiress of Nicholas Salter, of London, and had two sons,
- ✓ WILLIAM, successor to his grandfather.
- Henry, killed in the civil wars, fighting under the royal banner.

Sir William *d.* in 1616, (his widow *m.* James Ley, Earl of Marlborough,) and was *s.* by his grandson.

The grandson, presumably Alice's father, Sir William Bowyer, was created a Baronet 25 June 1660. He represented co. Berks in the first two Parliaments after the restoration. He m. Margaret, dau. of Sir John Weld of Arnolds. Co. Middlesex, son and heir of Sir Humphrey Weld, Lord Mayor of London. He died 02 Oct. 1679. There is just one change to be made to the above, to the very first part. Sir William Dugdale was an extremely early genealogist and he must have been a genius considering the huge amount of splendid work he did. That early, however, materials to work with was not nearly as available as it became later. He made some assumptions he never would have had he seen them. A case in point appears in the first two paragraphs of the above "lineage."

As The Norman People pp 109-110 states, OUR Bowyers were not descended from the Bowyers of Knipersley, and the coats of arms were entirely different by way of proving it. Theirs were: A lion rampant between three crosses- crosslet, fitchee gules. Ours are shown below. The original surname of ours was Bouvier (like former first lady Jackie Bouvier Kennedy). Listed as early examples were Hugo & John Bouvier of Normandy 1180, Galfred le Boyer in Kent 1250, William of Sussex 1273, etc. Bowyer coat of arms: Or, a bend vair cottissed or.





BOWYER (Bouvier) / TREDCROFT / PIERSON / SALTER / WELD / THOM(P)SON / GOODFELLOW / SALMON

Bowyer

Clayton Anc

① William BOWYER living late 1400's
of Petworth, W. Sussex m. Eliz TREDCROFT
of Billingshurst W Sussex

② Robert Bowyer was Mayor of Chichester W Sussex 1522. then ______

③ Frances Bowyer, Esq., merchant, sheriff of London 1577
later alderman, d 1581 London m. Mary PIERSON
dau of Thomas Pierson, Esq of Westminster
Usher to the Court of the Star Chamber

(then m2) James Ley
Earl of Marlborough

④ Sir Henry Bowyer of Denham Court Buckingham - fought for King in English
Civil war - d before 1616 m Mary SALTER
dau & heiress of Nicholas Salter of London

⑤ Sir William Bowyer, Baronet, Knight, Member Parliament for Bucks shire
d 02 Oct 1679 m. Margaret WELD dau John Weld, Knight
of Arnolds, Middlesex son of Humphrey Weld, Lord Mayor of London 1602

⑥ Alice Bowyer (widow of Wm Buggins, Atty of North Cray, Kent) m. Sir John Clayton, Knight (1664)
bca 1608
Attorney-gen King's College Cambridge
d past 1692 (1700?)

Thomson

① Richard Thompson of Laxton (near Howden, gent, usher to King Henry IV) (1399-1405)
② Richard Thompson of Newcastle-upon-Tyne m ______
③ Rowland Thompson of Tyne north m ______
④ Matthew " of Yorkshire (living 1527) m Joice GOODFELLOW
dau of Arthur Goodfellow (of Yorkshire ?)

⑤ Rowland Thompson of Thorpe Market, Norfolk (far NE 5 mi from sea) m ______

⑥ Thomas Thompson m Prudence SALMON dau. Robert Salmon of Norfolk.

⑦ William Thompson (of Tynemouth??) prosperous Merchant of London - he & brother slain in Eng Civil war 1643

⑧ Mary Thompson, bca 1604 St Catherine London m. Sir Jasper Clayton, Knight 1643
d Feb 1692
bca 1599 d 1666 Parson's Green

Pierson

1648851 ?? Olney, Bucks & London

~~16075~~ Westminster ~~not~~

West Sx – URBAN

17 0487 Denham, Bucks

(Holcroft) West Sussex —

Horsham 9-7730

Billingshurst

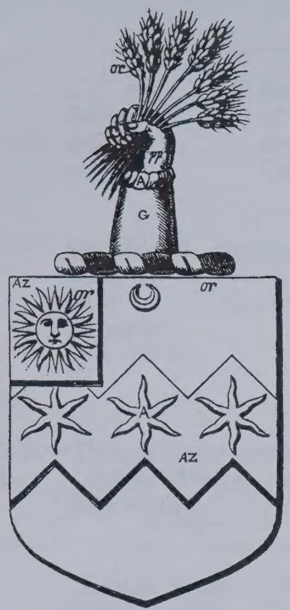
both good sized

Towns -

not for us

Thomson.

Tower Ward.



Morris Thomson of Cheston in Hertfordshire =

Robert Thomson of Watton in Hertfordshire = Elizabeth da. of . . . . Halfehead of Watton in Hertfordshire

Mary wife of William Tucker of London Merchant =
Mary

Elizabeth wife to Francis Stuke of Stapleford in Com. Hertfordshire

Dennis wife to Elias Roberts of London Merchant

Anna

Morris Thomson of London Mercht now living 1633 = Ellin da. of . . . . Owen of . . . . in Wales

George Thomson of London Merchant now living 1633 = Elizabeth da. of James Brickland of Thorncliff in Cheshire

Paul Thomson of London Merchant

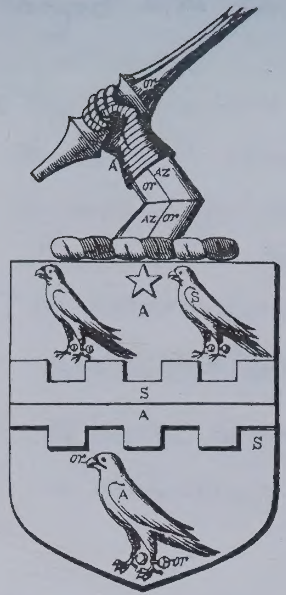
4 William Thomson

5 Robert

GEORGE THOMSON.

Thompson.

Walbrooke.



Vide in the Visitacon of Yorkshire made by Glover p. 103

Christopher Thomson of Scarborough in Co. Yorke = Isabell da. of . . . . Hutchinson of Wikham Abby in Co. Yorke

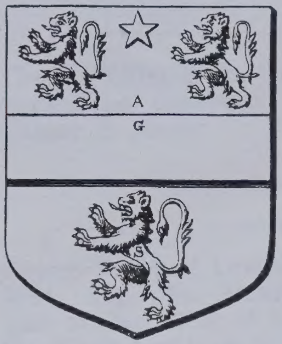
Robert Thompson of London clothworker 3 son living 1634 = Hellen da. of Daniel Durnella Apothicary

Richard Thompson eldest son

2 Timothy

ROBT. THOMPSON.

Thorne.



Quere the Armes vide the Visitation of Dorset

Thomas Thorne of Wacoort in Com. Dorsett liuing 1633 = Margaret da. of . . . . Kennill of Kenison in Dorsetsheire

Thomas Thorne son & heire = ... da. of . . . . Rummin of . . . . Dorsetsheire

. . . . Thorne yet only child anno 1633

Ephraim Thorne = of London

EPHRAIM THORNE.

V. London
1634

pg 223

Salter.

Tower Street Ward.

Arms used in
Clayton Gen.

. . . . Salter=

. . . . = Salter eldest son

2 George Salter= of Whitchurch in Com. Dorset

. . . . a yonger brother =

Sir Edward Salter of Richkinges in Com. Bucks Kt

George Salter= of London March^t =Eliz. da. of George Ireland a Captaine

Sir Nicholas Salter of London Kt

Anne m. Sir Henry Bowyer

Hester 1 wife da. of John Walbanck of Stratford Bow in Middlesex =Thomas Salter of London M'chant liuing 1633 =Margaret 2 wife da. of Richard Ockham of London descended out of Berkshire

Elizabeth ob. inf.

George Salter aged 1 yeare et amplins

1 Elizabeth Salter

2 Anne

3 Margaret

THO. SALTER.

Arms depicted:
Gules, ten billets or, within a bordure argent
charged with ten hurts.

(The bordure was not originally engrailed.
A crescent stands for second son, so our
Nicholas would not have included it – delete from
illustration. Apparently he was George's nephew
as shown above his father having been
an (unidentified) third son, perhaps from Dorset.)
It would appear that Sir Nicholas died without
a male heir.

Salter.

[Harl. MS. 1086, fo. 18^a.]

ARMS.—Quarterly: 1 *and* 4, *Gules, ten billets or within a bordure engrailed argent, charged with ten hurts, a crescent on crescent for difference* for SALTER; 2 *and* 3, *Gules, a fess between three crescents argent, a crescent for difference for* OKEHAM.

CREST.—*An eagle's head couped gules, billettée or.*

George Salter, Mercer.

[For Pedigree, see Visitation of London 1634, Harl. Soc. Note.—The bordure in the Arms therein is not engrailed.]

Visit 1664 (p119)

✓

Salter

Arms: Quarterly: 1 & 4, *Gules, ten billets or within a bordure engrailed argent charged with ten hurts, a crescent on a crescent for difference*; 2 & 3, *Gules, a fess between three crescents argent, a crescent for difference* (for OKEHAM).

Crest: *An eagle's head couped gules, billetée or, and a crescent.*—Harl. MS. 1086.

[See *Visitation of London*, 1634, for earlier generations. In the arms shewn there the bordure is not engrailed.]

George Salter of St. Dunstan-in-the-East, London, merchant; bur. there 18 Jan. 1607–8 =Eliz. da. of George Ireland, Ar., of St. Lawrence Jewry, London; mar. there 8 Nov. 1585

Thomas Salter of St. Dunstan-in-the-East, merchant; Citizen & Mercer =Margaret da. and coheir of Rich. Okeham (Oakham in Stepney Register), of London; descended out of Berks; mar. Stepney 27 Oct. 1618; 2nd wife

George Salter of London, Mercer, 1664; bapt. St. Dunstan-in-the-East 14 Dec. 1632; of St. Edmund the King, Lombard Street =Anne 5th da. of Wm Bridges of Tiberton co. Heref., Ar. [see *Commoners*, iv, 554); born 1645

Margaret, bapt. 13 Mar. 1630–1

William son & heir, an infant; King's Scholar at Westminster 1680; B.A. (Camb.) 1686–7

-by Michael Hicks (1991)

faith. As his arguments probably passed unnoticed by those for whom they were intended, Pecock's sufferings were in vain.

It was not what Pecock said, but how he said it that led to his downfall. He was handsome, dignified, and immensely vain. Although not particularly learned or original, he exaggerated the value of his work — never had Christianity been expounded 'so clearly, so feelingly and comprehensively' — and wrongly thought his arguments irrefutable. He was extremely critical and historically acute, rejecting the Donation of Constantine, parts of the Creed, and even the Ten Commandments for his own Four Tables! He was amazingly tactless and did not understand the strength of hostility to him or its source. Such grave personal defects obscured his utter sincerity, intellectual honesty, and ardent sense of mission. His English prose and sense of the past are more memorable than his theology.

C.W. Brockwell, *Bishop Reginald Pecock and the Lancastrian Church*, 1985.
V.H.H. Green, *Bishop Reginald Pecock*, 1945.
E.F. Jacob, 'Reginald Pecock, Bishop of Chichester', *Essays in Later Medieval History*, 1963.

✓ **JOHN PASTON** (1421–66), esquire, is perhaps the best known late medieval gentleman and has often indeed been taken as representative of his whole class. This is due to the survival of the incomparable Paston letters. Approximately 1,100 items in all, these constitute by far the most extensive collection of contemporary letters, larger by far than those of the Celys, Stonors and Plumptons. They are also the most interesting and significant. They date mainly from the years 1450–80 and it was evidently John I who first systematically hoarded them.

It was John's father William (d. 1444), a royal justice, who first raised the family into the ranks of the gentry by the profits of law and by the marriage of his son to Margaret Maltby, an important local heiress. John too received a legal training at the Inner Temple and was a practising lawyer as well as a landowner. His most important client proved to be Sir John Fastolf (d. 1459) of Caister (Norf.), an old, childless and extremely rich ex-soldier, whose last, oral, will gave all his East Anglian lands to Paston on condition of the foundation of Caister College and a payment of 4,000 marks (£2,667.33). This lifted the Pastons into the front rank of the Norfolk gentry, justifying John's appointment as sheriff and his repeated election as knight of the shire. It also precipitated a series of disputes, conducted at law and by force of arms, that lasted for the rest of John's life, perhaps precipitating his death, and even beyond. Fastolf's oral will was not universally accepted as valid: it may have been fabricated by John Paston or else resulted from undue pressure on the old knight. It certainly brought John endless trouble and expense, three terms in the Fleet prison, and ultimately secured for the family only part of the lands at issue. Rigid, resolute and calculating, Paston does not appear even through his own correspondence as the most attractive and sympathetic of the participants.

(as did the Claytons)

The Paston letters are full of information on many topics. They have been ransacked by historians for information on love and marriage, religion, relations of landlord and tenant, and many other topics. Their principal value, however, is as a source for the politics, local government, law and order in East Anglia. As a new family, the Pastons had to defend their status and possessions against rivals: thus John himself was accused, wrongly, of being a serf; his title to his father's lands was contested; and he was engaged in litigation in several courts over the Fastolf lands. A good title was not sufficient, for the legal system could be perverted by bribery, influence and threats; it could be circumvented by violence in the locality or by influence at court. John Paston had a good title to Gresham (Norf.) in 1448, when it was stormed by Lord Moleyns, who could not be prosecuted because he was backed by the Duke of Suffolk, who was supreme both locally and nationally. Later Suffolk's son demolished John's lodge and the Duke of Norfolk besieged Caister Castle. Political fluctuations, calculations and tactics are faithfully mirrored by the letters. The impression is of a society where might rather than right prospered, where local government and justice were corrupt, and where gentlemen had to engage in politics, had to find a lord to depend on, and had to fulfil his wishes however outrageous they might be. This, it is often supposed, was the pattern everywhere. It may well be, however, that East Anglia was exceptional or that Paston's abrasiveness made him the centre and the *cause* of the trouble the letters depict. Perhaps some contemporaries even in East Anglia, such as John Hopton, managed to live more peaceful and trouble-free lives. But in their vivid details and lively language the

Clayton

Paston letters evoke the fifteenth century as no other surviving records do.

H. S. Bennett, *The Pastons and their England*, 1932; repr. 1968.
N. Davis ed., *Paston Letters and Papers of the Fifteenth Century*, 2 vols. 1971–6.
J. Gairdner ed., *The Paston Letters 1422–1509*, 1904; repr. 1986.
C. Richmond, *The Paston Family in the Fifteenth Century: The First Phase*, 1990.

MARGARET PASTON (*c.* 1420–82), wife of John Paston I (d. 1466), illuminates the world of the married woman. The legal subjection of women first to fathers and then to husbands meant that most cannot be studied by historians and that those women who are best known are predominantly rich widows, whose property and behaviour was no longer controlled by men. Margaret Paston is immortalised by the Paston letters. She was born Margaret Maltby of Mautby in Norfolk and was a considerable heiress. Hers was an arranged marriage, but one in which Margaret willingly accepted her husband's superiority and in which convenience blossomed into affectionate companionship between the two partners. She bore her husband John Paston seven children and instilled in them respect and obedience to their father even after they had grown up. She deferred to John's wishes, accepted his priorities, and sought to fulfil them even after his death, when she upbraided their eldest son for falling short. Yet even Margaret did not *wholly* identify herself with John. It is striking that in 1482, 42 years after her marriage, she chose to be buried not at Paston but in the parish church of Maltby, her original home, which she improved and beautified.

Margaret's 104 surviving letters and those to her and about her cast a flood of light on the life of the fifteenth-century gentlewoman. They illuminate the upbringing and education of her children, relations with them before and after marriage, the material considerations behind the arranged marriage, and the traumas attendant on romantic love. The fifteenth-century gentlewoman was above all a housewife, responsible for running a household of considerable and fluctuating size. She was responsible for catering and clothing. Much had to be bought outside, some at local markets, luxuries from further afield, and much — like fish in Lent and livery cloth — requiring bulk orders in advance. She was responsible for the operation of the brewhouse and bakery, the home farm and dairy, for preserving what was perishable and for making cloth into garments for the whole household. It was no sinecure. Housewifery had to be learnt and called for considerable administrative ability and foresight on the part of gentlewomen everywhere.

But Margaret also had other responsibilities. The Paston letters exist because the family did not continually live together and therefore needed to correspond. Margaret's husband practised law in London and was frequently absent on his own business or in prison. In his absence, Margaret took responsibility, for example in estate management, and he sent her instructions on a wide variety of topics for her to act upon. She, in return, kept him informed about local developments. That was in normal times, but times were not normal. Margaret was also involved in Paston's political activities, his litigation, and his struggles with the local nobility. She was actually within Gresham manor house when it was stormed by Lord Moleyns and it was she in person who appealed to the local justices when nobody else dared. She showed herself to be a formidable operator, no less shrewd and resolute than her husband, and perfectly capable of filling his place. Margaret's experiences were exceptional, but she was probably far from unusual in her capacity to cope, which widows had to do as a matter of course.

H.S. Bennett, *The Pastons and their England*, 1932; repr. 1968.
H.S. Bennett, *Six Medieval Men and Women*, 1955.
N. Davis ed., *Paston Letters and Papers of the Fifteenth Century*, 2 vols. 1971–6.
J. Gairdner ed., *The Paston Letters 1422–1509*, 1904; repr. 1986.

JOHN HOPTON (*c.* 1407–78), esquire, has been presented as a gentleman who avoided involvement in politics. His father was the bastard of Sir Robert Swillington (*d.* 1391) and was lucky to have lands in Derbyshire, but John inherited the whole estate when Sir Robert's line died out. There were five manors in Yorkshire and fourteen, worth £250 a year, in East Anglia. 'There are about and in Suffolk', we are told, 'but few men of gentlemen and men of substance, but if it be in Blythburgh hundred, where Hopton is

Clayton

GOODFELLOW

Introduction

A fairly accurate title for this work might be: "A compilation of materials needed for a systematic study of the Goodfellow families in the United States." It deals essentially with only one of these families, although it may be the largest one, the descendants (or those who appear to be descendants, to continue to be accurate) of Thomas Goodfellow, an early resident of Connecticut.

The European origins of Thomas Goodfellow are quite unknown. I have seen statements that he came from London, from Northamptonshire, and from Scotland, but I know of no evidence bearing on the matter. The first few generations of his descendants are concentrated in New York state, later diffusing throughout the country. The westward migration from New England, one of the dominant themes of American history, is clearly evident in this family. So are two major social trends: toward a greater variety of occupations, starting from farming and work closely related to it, and toward a smaller number of children in each family unit.

One interesting aspect of the distribution of this family is that there are probably today more of the Goodfellow name in Onondaga county, central New York state, where the Goodfellows first settled about 1795, than anywhere else in the country. (This conclusion is reached from a rapid survey of telephone directories.)

The Goodfellow name is common in England, Scotland, and Ireland. It derives from the old Norse felag, changed in England to felagh and felawe and later to fellow, referring in a broad sense to a companion, in a narrow sense to a business partner. The compound goodfellow is probably one of the few English surnames with an obviously favorable or pleasant connotation. } felagh

Louis Dow Scisco, in his Fellows, Fallowes, Fellow and Like Names [1926, pp. 73-74] offers the following instances of early appearance of this name. (I have retained his citation of sources.)

> Henry Godfelag in 1231 obtained royal safe-conduct for holding communication with the royal forces in Wales. (Pat. Rolls, 1225-32, p. 442.)
>
> Roger Godfelawe in 1275 was domiciled at Colchester, in Essex. (Rot. Hundred., i, 163.)
>
> Thomas Godfelau in 1293 of Brantingham, Leicestershire, obtained royal pardon for killing a man in self-defence. (Pat. Rolls, 1292-1301, p. 56.)
>
> Edmund Godfelawe in 1294 was one of a party charged with carrying away goods at North Walsham, Norfolk. (Pat. Rolls, 1292-1301, p. 212.)] NFK
>
> Roger Godfelawe in 1305 was burgess in parliament from Bridport, in Dorset. (Palgrave, Parl. Writs, i, 152.)

over

Nicholas Godefelawe in 1340 and 1344 was granted pensions for his long labor in the king's service. (Pat. Rolls, 1340-43, p. 64; 1343-45, p. 302.)

John Goudfelawe of Southampton, in 1342 was deputy receiver of wool collected to meet costs of war in France. (Close Rolls, 1341-43, p. 562.)

William Godefelawe in 1360 was of Hewnes, Bedfordshire, but obtained property at Warden, which, after some legal difficulties he held in 1361. (Pat. Rolls, 1358-61, pp. 436, 565.)

Thomas Goodfelowe of Solihull, Warwickshire, in 1410 was grantee of land. Thomas Godefelow of that place in the same year sold a field. (Cal. Anc. Deeds, i, 481, 482.)

John Goodefelagh in 1423 was an agent used in effecting payment by the treasury for royal silver plate purchased. (Devon, Issues Exchequer, p. 385.)

Nicholas Godefelawe of Boughton in 1450 obtained royal pardon for participating in the Jack Cade uprising in Kent. (Kent Arch. Soc., Arch. Cant., vii, 244.)

John Goodefelaue, vintner, in 1460 was captured at sea by the duke of Exeter and beheaded at London for alleged attempt to join the Warwick forces at Calais. (Camden Soc., new ser., xxviii, 73.)

Robert Goodfellowe sued Nicholas Goodfellowe in chancery, in reign of Elizabeth, to adjust matters connected with Dorset premises. (Cal. Proc. Chancery, Reign Eliz., i, 352.)

Thomas Goodfellowe, in Reign of Elizabeth, was party to a suit over premises in Staffordshire. (Cal. Proc. Chancery, Reign Eliz., ii,407.)

This does not identify our Goodfellows, but does clarify the derivation of the name — our source, & visitation pedigree is foggy about where the Thom(p)sons & Goodfellows were at the time — in Norfolk or Yorkshire or [illegible].

GOODFELLOW FAMILIES

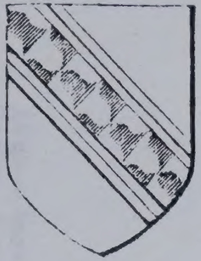
A Genealogical Study of Goodfellow Families
in New York State before 1800
with their Descendants
and their Possible Relationship
to Thomas Goodfellow of Connecticut

Compiled and Published by
Erwin W, Fellows
21 Williams Boulevard
Zephyrhills Florida 34249

1987

BOWYER, OF LEIGHTHORNE.

CREATED 23rd July, 1627.



EXTINCT in 1678.

Lineage.

✓①

* WILLIAM BOWYER, of Petworth, grandson of Thomas Bowyer, of Knipersley, in Staffordshire, *m.* Eliza Tredcroft, of Billinghurst, in Sussex, and had three sons and two daughters, namely,

THOMAS, his heir.

② ✓ Robert, of Chichester, mayor in 1532, whose son,

③ ✓ Alderman Francis Bowyer, was father of

④ ✓ SIR WILLIAM BOWYER, knt. who purchased the estate of Denham Court, Bucks, and was ancestor of the present Alice Bowyer

SIR GEORGE BOWYER, bart. of Denham Court and Radley. (See BURKE'S *Peerage and Baronetage.*) her brother

John, of Petworth, whose granddaughter, Grace Bowyer, *m.* Robert Badger, of Wimbell.

Elizabeth, *m.* to Thomas Norton.

Katherine, *m.* to John Calcot.

The eldest son,

THOMAS BOWYER, esq. of London, *m.* Jane, daughter and heir of Robert Merry, of Hatfield, and by her, who wedded, secondly, Alexander Nowell, deane of Paules, had, *inter alios*, a son,

THOMAS BOWYER, esq. of Leighthorne, in Sussex, who left by Jane, his second wife, daughter of John Birch, baron of the Exchequer, a son,

I. SIR THOMAS BOWYER, of Leighthorne, who was created a BARONET in 1627. He *m.* first, Ann, daughter and co-heir of Adrian Stoughton, esq. of Stoke; and secondly, Jane, daughter and heir of Emery Cranley, relict of Samuel Austen, of Stratford, and of Sir George Stoughton. By the former only did Sir Thomas leave issue,

THOMAS, aged upwards of twenty-four in 1634, who predeceased his father in 1634, leaving a son,

JAMES, successor to his grandfather.

John, *d. s. p.*

ANNE, *m.* to Sir John Morley, knt. of Broomes and Chichester, and had an only daughter and heir,

CATHERINE, *m.* to Peter Bettesworth.

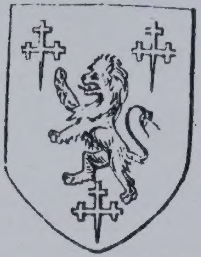
Sir Thomas was *s.* by his grandson,

II. SIR JAMES BOWYER, of Leighthorne, who surrendered his patent of Baronetcy, and procured a new one in 1678, with the precedency of the former, entailing the title on Henry Goring, esq. of Highden, in Sussex. Sir James Bowyer *d. s. p.*, when the DIGNITY under the first patent became EXTINCT.

Arms—Or, a bend vair cottissed sa.

BOWYER, OF KNIPERSLEY.

CREATED 11th Sept. 1660.



EXTINCT in 1701.

Lineage.

The pedigree of the Bowyers, of Knipersley, is traced by Sir William Dugdale up to Aldred Bowyer, *temp.* HENRY II. and is to be found recorded at full length in the Visitations of Staffordshire, preserved in the British Museum. Aldred's descendant,

THOMAS BOWYER, living 2 RICHARD II. married Katharine de Knipersley,* and thus acquired the estate of Knipersley. He was direct ancestor of

SIR JOHN BOWYER, knt. of Knipersley, living in 1598, whose grandson,

I. JOHN BOWYER, esq. of Knipersley, was created a BARONET in 1660, and the title remained with his children until the demise of SIR WILLIAM BOWYER, ✓ his youngest surviving son, the fourth baronet, in 1701. That gentleman had four daughters, his co-heirs, viz.

- I. MARY, *m.* Charles Adderley, esq. of Hams Hall, Warwickshire, and from this marriage descend the present CHARLES BOWYER ADDERLEY, esq. of Hams Hall, RALPH ADDERLEY, esq. of Barlaston Hall, &c. &c. (See BURKE'S *Commoners*, vol. ii. p. 279.)
- II. DOROTHY, *m.* to Sir Thomas Gresley, bart.
- III. JANE, *m.* to Leftwich Oldfield, esq. of Leftwich, in Cheshire.
- IV. Anne, *m.* first, to Sir John Bellot, bart. and secondly, to Rowland Port, esq. of Ilam, but dying *s. p.* left her share of the Knipersley estate to her nephew, Sir Nigel Gresley, bart.

Arms—A lion rampant, between three crosses crosslet, fitchée gu.

---

* She descended from Ormus le Guidon, who held in capite Biddulph and fifteen other manors. Ormus was son of Richard Forestarius, one of William the Conqueror's barons. Knipersley is a part of Biddulph which

Sir William Bowyer, #4 above, was the only Sir William in those days. He was father-in-law of Sir John Clayton, Knight, who married Alice Bowyer. Norman People corrects an error seen here, Burke relied too much on Dugdales a fine 17th century writer without resources available later, when he concluded that our Bowyers were descended from the Knipersley family. The arms are entirely different. Our Bowyers bore the same arms as Bouviers of Normandy. (Like in Jackie (Bouvier) Kennedy!) Hugo + John Bouvier were of Normandy in 1180's. In 1273 William Bouvier was living in Sussex – for whom William Bowyer of Petworth, above, was named, the spelling haven changed

Clayton Pedigree Chart #J+11

Visitations of London

These Welds were relatives of our Sir Humphrey (also from Eaton, Chester) but not close.

Pg 336

Weld.

Langborne Ward.

John Weld of London Haberdasher descended from Eaton Com. Chester = Dorothey da. of . . . . Greswold = Hugh Offley Alderman of London 2 husband

Joane wife to Humfry Slaney of London Marchant

John Weld of London Towne Clarke and of Willey Com. Sallop Esq^r^ liueing a° 1633 = Elizabeth eldest dau'r of Sir Will'm Romney of London Knight & Alderman

Dorothey wife to S^r^ William Whitmore of Apley Com. Sallop K^t^

John Weld of Chelmersh Co. Sallop son & heire liueing a° 1633 = Elizabeth eldest dau'r of S^r^ George Whitmore Knight sometime Maior of London

Rebecca — Mary — Dorothey

JOHN WELD.

Pg 1

Weld.

Arms. *Quarterly:—1 and 4. Azure, a fess nebulé between three crescents ermine. 2. . . . three lions rampant . . . a chief . . . 4. . . . three chevrons, each charged with a roundle . . .*

Richard Greswold of Solihull in com. Warr. Ar. =
Arms. *Quarterly:—1 and 4. Argent, a fess gules between two greyhounds courant sable. 2 and 3. Argent, a chevron between three boars passant gules.* (Stokeley.)

John Weld of Eaton in the County of Chester. =

Roger Greswold of London Marchantaylor 3 sonne. =

John Weld of London 2 sonne haberdasher. = Dorothy onely daughter & heyre ob. 29 Junij A° 1610. = Hugh Offley Alderman of London 2 husband.
Arms. *Argent, a cross flory azure between four Cornish choughs proper.*

John Weld. Elizabeth. Joan. Dorothy. Susan.

Weld.

[Harl. MS. 1086, fo. 20^b^.]

Visitation of London 1664. ✓

Arms.—*Azure, a fess nebulée between three crescents ermine.*
Crest.—*A wyvern, wings expanded sable, guttée d'or, ducally gorged and chained or.*

Tho: Weld Grocer
fined for Alderman & Sheriff.

For pedigree, see *ante*, New Series, Vol. I., p. 113.

Ceston
Visit London 1664

Weld

Arms: *Azure, a fess nebulée between three crescents ermine, a mullet for difference.*
Crest: *A wyvern ducally gorged, a mullet for difference.*
[For earlier generation see *Visitation of Herts*, 1634, p. 103 (Harl. Soc.).]

Richard Weld of Well Green co. Chester, and of Widberry Hill co. Hertford = Bridget da. of William Abnett of Audley co. Staff.

1 Lawrence Weld; dead 1678

2 Richard Weld

Alexander Weld of Widberry Hill co. Hertford = Rose da. of Helen Butcher of London
[See *Vis. of Hertf.*, 1634]

Anne, dead 1678; mar. .... Fletcher

Anne Kempton of Ware; mar. St. Mary Woolnoth 24 Apr. 1625; bur. 3 Oct. 1628 = Thomas Weld of London, 1664, Citizen & Grocer; born Wistaston, Cheshire; of St. Mary Woolnoth, London, and Richmond, Surrey; died 23 July 1678. Will dated 12 Apr. 1678, pr. (P.C.C. 90 Reeve) 12 Aug. 1678 = Joyce da. of John Boreman of London, merchant; mar. St. Matthew, Friday Street, 5 Jan. 1629-30; bur. St. Mary Woolnoth 26 May 1687

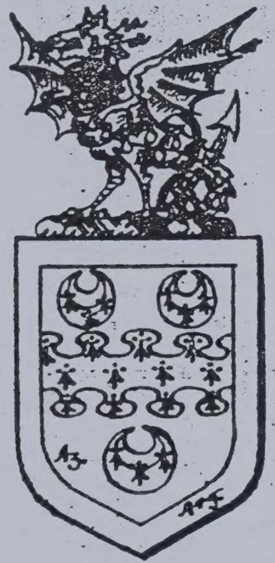
Elizabeth, living 1678 = William Vannam, living 1678

Mary, mar. lic. 20 Feb. 1666–7 aged 21 = John Fox of Lincoln's Inn Fields, aged 33 in mar. lic.
[For issue see *Misc. Gen. & Her.*, N.S., i, 114]

Sarah, living unmar. 1678

Original Grants of Arms in the Public Record Office.§

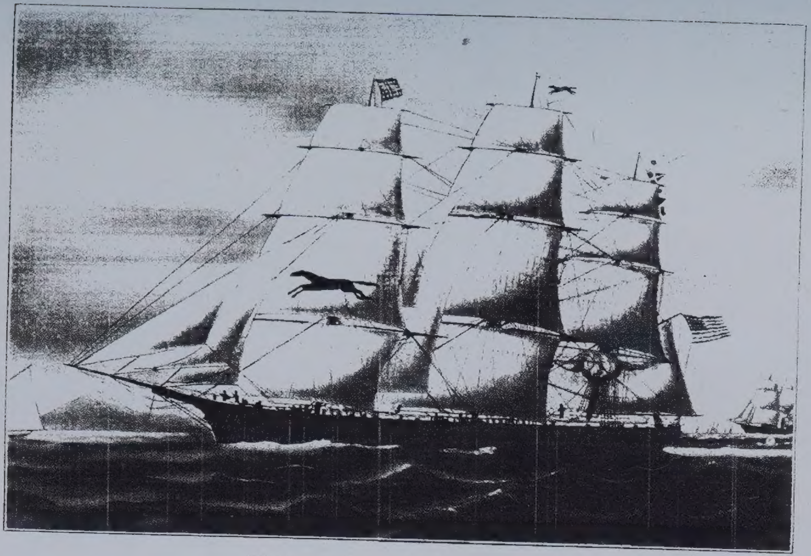
GRANT OF ARMS TO JOHN WELD OF LONDON, GENT., 1559.



To all and singular aswell nobles as gentlemen as others to whom Theise presents shall come be seene herde read or understanded I S^{r} Gilbert Dethicke knight als. Garter Princypall Kinge of Armes send Greeting in o^{r} Lorde God everlasting. That forasmuche as aunciently from the begynnyng the valyant & vertuous actes of worthy parsons haue byne contented to y^{e} Worlde & posteritie with sondry Monuments & Remembrauncs of theire good deserts Emoungst the w^{ch} the cheffest & moste usuall hath byne y^{e} bearing of Signes in Sheildes called Armes being Demonstracions & tokens of prowes & valior dyverslye distributed according to y^{e} qualities & deserts of the p'sons meryting the same to the intente y^{t} suche as by theire vertues doe adde and showe forth to the advauncement of the Comon weale the shyne of theire good lyfe & conversacion in dayly practice of things worthy & comendable maye therfore receaue due honor in theire lyves & also deryue & contynewe the same successively to theire posteritie for ever Emoung the w^{ch} nomber John Weld gentelman & haberdassher of London the sonne of John Weld gent. of Eton in com' Chester who was the sonne of John Weld gent. of Eton the w^{ch} John was the sonne of Edward Weld gent' of Eton in the County aforesayd descended of worshipfull Lynadge & his Auncesters being the bearers of theise tokens and Armes of Honor and yet thorowe longe tyme not used whereby they are almoste growen oute of memory & not knowing howe or in what manner his said auncesters did use & beare y^{e} same nor what Crest or cognisaunce therunto belongeth hath instantly required me y^{e} sayde Garter Principal Kinge of Armes to assigne & sett forthe to hym & his posterytie theire sayde Auncient Armes So as he & they maye lawfully beare y^{e} same wthoute y^{e} p'iudice or affence to any other p'son In consideracō wherof & for a forther declaracion of the Antiquitye of y^{e} sayde John Weld gent' & at his instant request I have assigned Ratified confirmed & sett forth to hym & his posterytie theis their said auncyent Armes with Helme mantell Torse & Crest to be borne in mano^{r} & forme herein declared videlicet Azure a fece unde betwen 3 Cressaunts ermyn a border Argent, And to his Crest vpon a helme on a torce azure & argent A Weyver passant sable gutted & winged wth a chayne or Armed & Langued gules manteled gules dubled argent as more playnly appeareth Depicted in this Margent All w^{ch} saide Armes & Crest & every part & pcell thereof I y^{e} saide Garter Princypal Kinge of Armes by power & Aucthority of my office to me comytted by Lr̄s Pattent under the Greate Seale of England have assigned confirmed geven & graunted unto hym & his posterytie for ever & he & they y^{e} same to have holde use beare & shewe forth in Shielde Cote Armour or otherwise at his and their own Liberty & pleasure withowte the ympediment lett interruption or disturbaunce of any other p'son or p'sons In witnes wherof I the saied Garter princypall King of Armes have signed theis presents with my owne hande and heareunto haue put the Seale of my office together with the Seale of my Armes Dated the Twenty eaighte of January & in the second yeare of the raigne of our sou'aigne Lady Queene Elizabeth Queene of England ffraunce & Ireland Defender of the ffaith &c. and in the yeare of our Lorde God one Thowsande fyve hundreth fyftye Nyne.

[The seals are gone, but the signature of Dethick remains. The shield in "this Margent" has a crescent on the arms and crest for difference, though not given in the grant.]

[There is a grant to John Weld of Eton, dated 1552, see *ante*, Vol. I., p. 10, where the arms are given without the bordure.—Ed.]



UNDER THE BLACK HORSE FLAG

This about (unrelated?) New England Welds

UNDER
THE BLACK HORSE FLAG

Annals of the Weld Family
and
Some of its Branches

BY
ISABEL ANDERSON, LITT. D.
(Mrs. Larz Anderson)

WITH ILLUSTRATIONS

BOSTON AND NEW YORK
HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY
The Riverside Press Cambridge
1926

UNDER THE BLACK HORSE FLAG

⁂

CHAPTER I

THE EARLY WELDS

THE first member of the family of Weld to stand out clearly against the shadowy background of time ✓ is William Weld, who was High Sheriff of London in 1352, in the reign of Edward the Third. Although his descendants seem mainly to have settled in Eaton, in the County of Chester, one of them, Sir Humphrey Weld, Knight, had returned to London by the end of the sixteenth century and had become, like his ancestor, also Sheriff, and later, in the year 1602, the Lord Mayor of London. As such he must have seen Elizabeth hold court, have witnessed the sailings of Sir Walter Raleigh, he must have exulted in the defeat of the Armada, and perchance sat with the gentry upon the stage at the first performance of 'Hamlet.'

ours ✓

His grandson, Humphrey Weld, Esquire, purchased Lulworth Castle in Dorsetshire about 1641. It had been built by the Earl of Suffolk, a mansion of three stories with a circular tower at each of its four corners. Terraces and cloistered walks surround it; Ionic pillars flank the front door, and above them are placed two statues of ancient Romans in their togas. On either side of the pillars are niches

Mrs. Anderson did not know how her Rev. Thomas Weld was related to our Welds, but this might help us in which stand allegorical figures of Music and Painting. Above the arms of Weld with a wivern and the motto, 'Nothing without Providence,' are properly blazoned.

It is an interesting and historic place. Some excellent family portraits remain, among them paintings by Sir Peter Lely. King James was entertained there in 1615. In 1665, when London was devastated by the Great Plague, King Charles the Second, accompanied by the Duke of York and the ill-fated Duke of Monmouth, made a short stay under its roof. George the Third paid it more than one visit, coming twice with the Queen and three Princesses and again with five of the Princesses and the Prince of Wales. Sir Robert Peel, one of the Secretaries of State, occupied the Castle for a time, King Edward VII visited it, and in recent years it has been rented by His Royal Highness, the Duke of Gloucester.

The Welds of Lulworth were Catholics. One of them conferred upon the Jesuits a tract of land at Stoneyhurst, where they established the Roman Catholic College, so well known under that name. Another Weld became a priest after his wife's death and later was made a Cardinal. Monks and nuns are frequent in the genealogical records. My uncle William Gordon Weld once visited Lulworth and told us that the owner was a peculiar old gentleman and not very sociable. He retired to a monastery and died a few years ago. The castle is now occupied by one of the family, Weld Blundell.

Apparently, however, a branch of this family were Puritans, one of whom, the Reverend Thomas Weld, had been educated at Trinity College, Cambridge, and settled as Vicar of Terling, Withem, Essex, where four sons were born to him. In the latter part of 1629, Laud, afterwards Archbishop, the great enemy of the Puritans, began his persecution. Thomas Weld was excommunicated and charged to depart, evidently to his deep indignation, for his friend, the Reverend Thomas Sheppard, writes: 'Mr. Weld and other ministers consulted together whether it were best to let such a swine root up God's plants in Essex.'

LULWORTH CASTLE IN DORSET, THE HOME OF THE WELDS IN ENGLAND

But the wisest thing for the Reverend Thomas Weld to do under the circumstances was to get into Scotland and from there escape to New England, 'it being impossible to leave direct without being arrested, it discovered.' The two clergymen, Sheppard and Weld, had already resolved upon this course, when, being in the neighborhood of the church where Laud was preaching, they drew near, probably out of curiosity, to listen. Laud, coming out of the church suddenly, found Thomas Weld standing upon churchly territory, a thing which he had no right to do because he had been excommunicated. The Archbishop challenged the Puritan and, in an interchange of angry words, accused him of intending to go to New England, and Weld instantly admitted it. 'Hereupon he was committed to the Puirsuivant and bound over to answer it at the High Commission on a bond of 100 marks.'

He managed to escape, probably by forfeiting his bond, and with him sailed not only his brother, Captain Joseph Weld, but Joseph's wife, one son and [illegible] later Governor

of the Plymouth Colony. Suffolk, England, was the early home of all of them (the earliest date to which the ancestry of the American line can be traced with certainty is that of John Weld of Long Melford County, Suffolk who died in 1551) and no doubt the long friendship of Governor Winthrop and Thomas Weld had begun in their English youth.

There were some sixty-five men who sailed on the ship *William and Frances* from London, March 9, 1632, although the clearance list at the Custom-House only gives the names of about twenty. Ministers and men of position and prominence were not allowed to leave England, and could only make their way out of the country secretly. They landed in Boston early in June, and within a month Thomas Weld was installed as the first pastor at the First Church in Roxbury. Later he became one of the first Board of Overseers of Harvard College.

(Re: Bowyer/Clayton) Victoria History of Buckinghamshire

£4 2*s.* 3*d.* a year, to be distributed in bread to the poor on Christmas Day, preference to be given to those of fifty years and upwards who have not received parochial relief.

In 1839 Thomas Hancock by his will left a legacy, now represented by £58 7*s.* 10*d.* consols, the dividends, amounting to £1 9*s.* yearly, to be distributed to poor persons not in receipt of parochial relief.

The Rev. Isaac Gossett, a former vicar, in his lifetime gave £100 consols, the dividends to be paid to a coal club.

The Vane Church of England Prize Fund, founded by a declaration of trust 27 December 1886, consists of £33 6*s.* 8*d.* consols, the dividends, amounting to 16*s.* 8*d.*, to be applied in the advancement of religious education in accordance with the doctrines of the Church of England. Books are given as prizes.

Baptist Meeting House.—In 1824 John Fleetwood Marsh by his will bequeathed a legacy for the minister, now represented by £1,001 1*s.* 7*d.* consols, producing £25 0*s.* 4*d.* yearly.

The Almshouse Trust.—There is a house and shop at Datchet let for £34 yearly, which is applied in aid of the poor rate.

The several sums of stock are held by the official trustees.

BOWYER

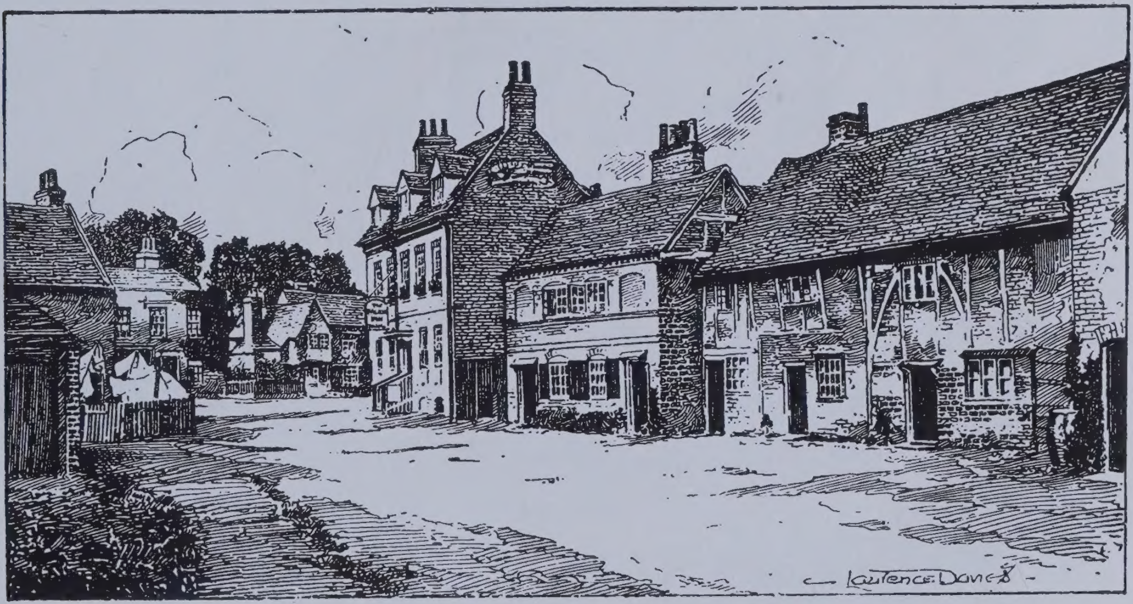
Sir John Clayton m. Alice Bowyer, of this family

DENHAM

Daneham (xi cent.).

The parish of Denham contains 3,939 acres. Of this, 1,308 acres consist of arable land, 1,747 of permanent grass and 583 of woods and plantations.[1] The country here is very level and in no part exceeds 200 ft. above the ordnance datum. The soil is a mixture of loam and gravel, the subsoil being chalk. The chief crops are cereals. The parish contains several gravel-pits. It is well-wooded, some of the chief woods being Juniper Wood, Great Haling's Wood and Broadspring Wood. The last two are mentioned in 1762.[2]

The village, which lies on a lane just off the Oxford Road and has a station on the Great Western and Great Central Joint railways, must at one time have been of much greater importance than at the present day. During the ownership of Westminster Abbey there is constant reference from the early 13th to the 15th century of land in the *burgo* of Denham, and in the late 13th and 14th centuries the expression *burgagium* is used as in a charter dealing with lands *extra burgagium villae.* The charters in which these expressions occur are included in the Harleian collection at the British Museum, and are given in many cases *in extenso* and also translated in the Rev. R. H. Lathbury's *History of Denham.* Mr. Lathbury has also had access to the numerous deeds preserved at Westminster dealing with Denham, and from these, court rolls, ministers' accounts and other early documents, which he transcribes in full, has written a valuable history of the parish, giving full details of the descent of the various properties from the earliest known dates.



THE VILLAGE, DENHAM

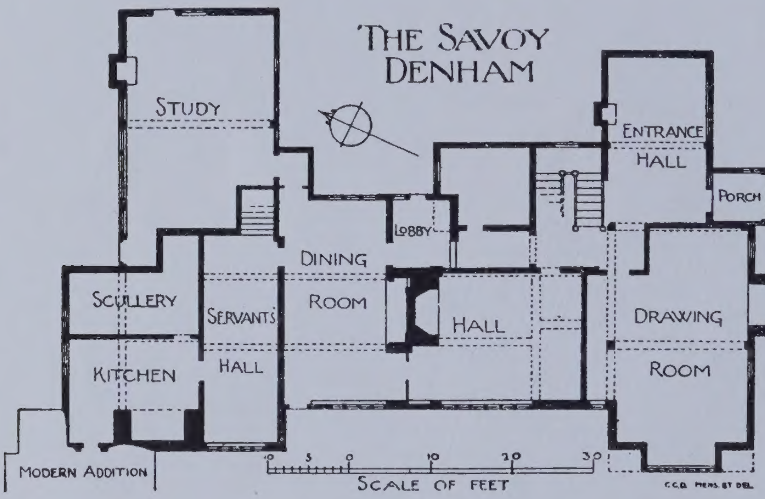
The village contains a number of houses and cottages of 16th and 17th-century origin, mostly of timber with brick filling and tiled roofs. Among them may be mentioned Hill House, a late 17th-century brick building with a triple-gabled front, the central gable being stepped, while the flanking gables are curvilinear; the post office, which is of the same period and retains its original oak staircase, and a group of timber and brick cottages of the 16th century and later north-west of the church. Most of these houses have been a good deal altered and restored. The church stands in a large churchyard which is planted with fine trees, notably yews. The old school, a picturesque building on the north side of the churchyard, bears an inscription recording its foundation by Sir William Bowyer in 1721, but it is now used as a private residence. From here an avenue of lime trees leads to Denham Court, the seat of Mr. H. W. Swithinbank. It is an old house surrounded by beautiful grounds sloping down to the River Colne, which forms the eastern side of the moat. The mid-17th-century west wing is all that remains of the original house, the rest having been built or rebuilt in the 18th and 19th centuries. The ancient fish-ponds still exist, and there is a large fishery in the Colne. The Misbourn, a tributary of this river, and the Grand Junction Canal pass through Denham. Denham Court Farm, to the south-east of the village, dates in part from the first half of the 17th century, but the north-west portion seems to have been built early in the succeeding century.

---

[1] Statistics from Bd. of Agric. (1905).

[2] Com. Pleas D. Enr. Trin. 2 Geo. III, m. 16.

The Savoy, also on the banks of the Colne, but nearly a mile further north, has a moat which is partly natural and fed by the river. The building is remarkable as incorporating remains of the aisled hall of a 14th-century house, which may have been built by Thomas Durdent, lord of the manor of Denham Durdent in this parish (q.v.). The solar wing on the south seems to be of a later date in the same century, while the eastern extension, now the entrance hall, must have been added about 1500. The western portion of the south wing, including the kitchen and offices, has been rebuilt, but the remaining part, now occupied by the study, is of late 14th or early 15th-century date. At some period in the 16th century the floor and central chimney-stack were inserted in the hall, and the north wing appears to have been altered at the same time, the staircase on this side of the house being of the same period. The principal staircase at the south-east of the hall was added early in the succeeding century. The exterior, though retaining a good many original features, has been considerably restored. The interior still retains a large portion of the original timber construction, two posts, with an arch of the arcade, remaining in the east wall of the curtailed hall; another post also remains in the west wall, and the original open-timber roof can be seen in the southern of the two rooms on the inserted upper floor. There are numerous and well-preserved remains of mural paintings, including some biblical subjects dated 1666.



PLAN OF THE SAVOY, DENHAM

Reproduced from the Inventory of the Historical Monuments of South Buckinghamshire with the permission of the Royal Commission and the consent of the Controller of H.M. Stationery Office.

Denham Place, a fine late 17th-century house standing on the site of an earlier building, is the seat of Col. Way. It is built of brick with rubbed brick dressings and quoins, the walls being crowned by a wood modillion cornice with an enriched bed-mould. The plan consists of a central block with two wings, the north wing containing the chapel, ante-chapel, drawing room and a room now used as a billiard room, and the south wing the library and offices. On the ground floor of the central portion of the house are the hall, the principal and subsidiary staircases and the dining room. The chapel contains much interesting early 16th-century woodwork, painted and gilded, brought, as it is said, from Somerset. The walls have linen-pattern panelling with a moulded cornice and carved frieze, and the seats have elaborate ends, each with a head surmounted by an eagle holding a sprig of foliage. The pulpit bears the arms of Hill, which are also carved on two of the seat-ends. The chapel is divided from the ante-chapel, which has panelling of the same type, by an elaborate screen of six bays. The gallery front above is carved in the Grinling Gibbons manner. In the east window of the chapel are twenty-four shields, principally of Hill and their alliances; some 17th-century heraldic glass also remains in the east window of the ante-chapel. Much fine plaster work remains and the tapestries are particularly interesting. The billiard room has an interesting coved plaster frieze with a painted design of houses and landscapes in relief and on the walls are tapestries. The stables and the boundary walls of the garden are of the 17th century.

Mrs. Goodlake, who owns the estate formerly of St. Thomas's Hospital, resides at the Fisheries.

Denham Marsh Farm, about 1½ miles north-west of the village, was probably built in the 16th century, but was added to late in the 17th century and has been subsequently much altered and restored.

Southlands Farm, in the south of the parish, has a moat which is fed by the Alderbourne. It is a timber-framed house of the 16th century, but is considerably restored and altered. There are three 17th-century barns close to the house.

The following place-names occur in Denham: Durley Mead and Checkers Meade (xvi cent.)[3]; Great and Little Burgage, Snellsmore and Huntwicks[4] (xviii cent.).

MANORS

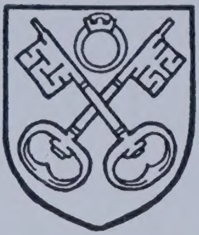
The manor of *DENHAM*, afterwards *DENHAM COURT*, assessed at 10 hides in 1086, was granted to the abbey of

---

[3] Pat. 38 Eliz. pt. ii, m. 15.

[4] Com. Pleas D. Enr. Trin. 2 Geo. III, m. 16.

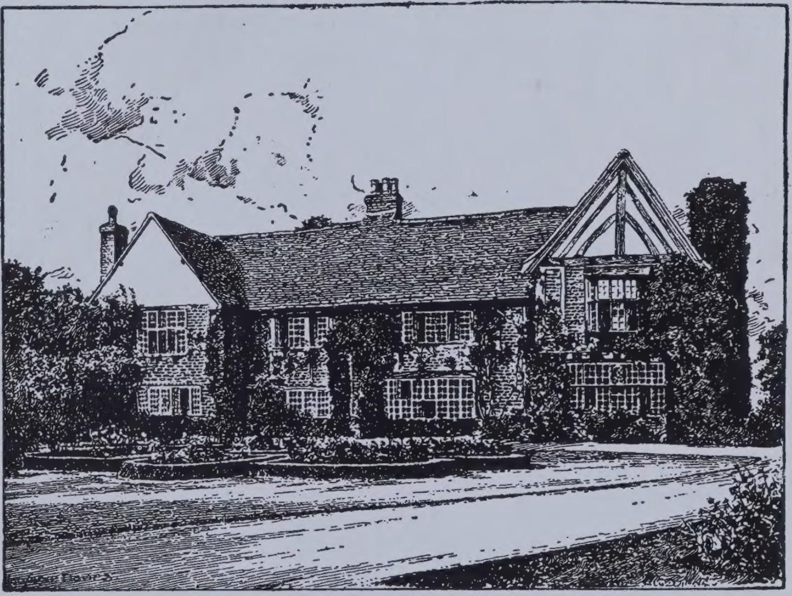
Westminster by Ulstan, a thegn, during the reign of Edward the Confessor.[5] The manor was held in chief by the abbey,[6] who subinfeudated it as early as 1171[7] for a rent which then was £6 15*s*. for half a year.[8] In 1231 the rent, then £15, was increased to £18 a year on condition that the manor should be freed from the yearly visitation of the abbot.[9]



Westminster Abbey. *Gules St. Peter's keys crossed and St. Edward's ring in the chief all or.*

The title of Martin de Capella, the tenant of the abbey in 1171,[10] and probably successor of the Robert who held in Buckinghamshire as early as 1158,[11] was confirmed some time after 1176.[12] Martin was still in possession in 1197,[13] but was succeeded before 1227 by Henry de Capella.[14] On his death, about 1248, Denham passed to his son Bartholomew,[15] who acquired a virgate of land here from Philip de Covele in 1251[16] and died about 1258.[17] His daughter and heir Joan married John de Bohun of Midhurst,[18] who in 1275 recovered from Master John de Fileby the manor of Denham of which John de Bohun had enfeoffed him for life.[19] In 1281, however, the manor was conveyed to Fileby[20] and his heirs, and by him it was leased in 1284 to Robert de Fileby for life.[21] Robert appears in 1286 to have transferred his rights to the aforesaid Joan de Bohun,[22] but his rent to Westminster Abbey was said to be 10 marks in arrears in the next year.[23] Denham was shortly afterwards granted to Queen Eleanor in fee, and she obtained deeds from the abbot relinquishing his rights during her lifetime.[24] After her death in 1290 it was bestowed in 1292 on Westminster Abbey in free alms.[25] By this grant the abbey of Westminster was bound every week (*sic*) on the eve of the anniversary of the death of Queen Eleanor to sing *placebo* and *dirige* with the nine lessons for the soul of the said queen, with solemn tolling of bells, and on the day of said anniversary every week to sing a mass with tolling of bells and to provide 1*d*. each for food for 140 poor men, each of whom, before and after the receipt of the money, was to say the Lord's Prayer, the Apostles' Creed and the Ave Maria.[26]

In consequence of this grant the abbey was often excused from all taxation of its lands at Denham during the 13th and 14th centuries.[27] Towards the end of the reign of Edward I Joan, the widow of John de Bohun, attempted to recover the manor,[28] and the case was still before the courts in 1325.[29] Her son John de Bohun[30] continued the action in 1338,[31] but the abbey retained possession of Denham until the Dissolution.[32] In 1540 Henry VIII granted Denham Manor to Edmund afterwards Sir Edmund Peckham,[33] who already owned an estate in Denham called Southlands,[34] which henceforward descends with Denham. The Peckhams had been resident in Buckinghamshire for some time,[35] and Sir Edmund was both justice of the peace and member of Parliament for the county.[36] He had some difficulty in obtaining possession of Denham owing to a lease



The Savoy, Denham : West Front

---

[5] *V.C.H. Bucks.* i, 242.

[6] *Pipe R.* 9 *Hen. II* (Pipe R. Soc.), 17.

[7] Ibid. 17 *Hen. II*, 60.

[8] Ibid. 18 *Hen. II*, 47 ; 20 *Hen. II*, 86.

[9] *Cal. Chart. R.* 1226–57, p. 130.

[10] *Pipe R.* 17 *Hen. II* (Pipe R. Soc.), 60.

[11] Pipe R. quoted by Mr. Lathbury, *Hist. of Denham*, 20.

[12] Harl. Chart. 111, C 38.

[13] Hunter, *Pedes Finium* (Rec. Com.), i, 170.

[14] *Cal. Chart. R.* 1226–57, p. 22 ; *Testa de Nevill* (Rec. Com.), 246. After the banquet following the crowning of Queen Eleanor in 1236 Master Michael Belet, the assistant butler, gave his robe to his kinsman Henry de Capella, who was wont to serve the king with his cup the other days of the year (Round, *The King's Serjeants*, 10).

[15] *Excerpta e Rot. Fin.* (Rec. Com.), ii, 31.

[16] Feet of F. Bucks. Mich. 36 Hen. III.

[17] Chan. Inq. p.m. Hen. III, file 20, no. 19.

[18] *Parl. R.* i, 331.

[19] De Banco R. 17, m. 39.

[20] Feet of F. Bucks. 9 Edw. I, no. 3.

[21] Ibid. 12 Edw. I, no. 1 ; *Plac. de Quo Warr.* (Rec. Com.), 91.

[22] Feet of F. Bucks. 14 Edw. I, no. 28.

[23] *Cal. Close*, 1279–88, p. 480.

[24] Ibid. 1288–96, p. 172 ; 1337–9, p. 510.

[25] *Cal. Chart. R.* 1257–1300, p. 411 ; *Cal. Pat.* 1281–92, p. 466. The abbot's estate in Denham was assessed at £12 12*s*. 2*d*. in 1291 (*Pope Nich. Tax.* [Rec. Com.], 72).

[26] *Cal. Chart. R.* 1257–1300, p. 411.

[27] *Cal. Close*, 1296–1302, pp. 9, 15, 145 ; 1333–7, pp. 371, 566 ; 1341–3, p. 264 ; *Cal. Pat.* 1292–1301, p. 457 ; 1307–13, p. 526 ; 1334–8, pp. 424, 568 ; Harl. Chart. 111, B 51.

[28] *Parl. R.* i, 331.

[29] De Banco R. 250, m. 154 d. ; 252, m. 208 ; 256, m. 22 d.

[30] Chan. Inq. p.m. Edw. I, file 39, no. 9.

[31] *Cal. Close*, 1337–9, p. 510.

[32] *Feud. Aids*, i, 115, 134 ; *Parl. R.* vi, 419.

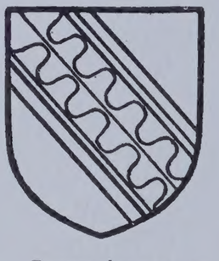
[33] Pat. 32 Hen. VIII, pt. iii, m. 2.

[34] Chan. Inq. p.m. (Ser. 2), cliii, 1.

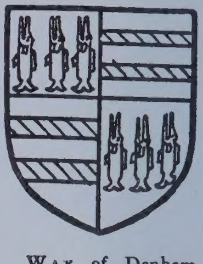
[35] *Dict. Nat. Biog.* ; P.C.C. 16 Moone.

[35] *Dict. Nat. Biog.*

made by the Abbot of Westminster about 1538 to Francis Clerk.[37] The latter in 1561 transferred his rights to Edmund Bedell, but the deeds having come into the possession of Bartholomew Garraway, both Bedell and Sir Edmund Peckham brought an action against him in 1562.[38] On Sir Edmund's death in 1564 his son Sir Robert inherited Denham.[39] As a Roman Catholic he enjoyed the favour of Queen Mary, and, like his father, represented the county in Parliament.[40] He died childless at Rome in 1569, and his heart, inclosed in lead, was sent to his brother and heir George to be buried at Denham.[41] Sir George Peckham in 1578 settled Southlands and part of the manor on his son and heir Sir Edmund and the latter's wife Dorothy and their heirs male,[42] but as Sir Edmund died in 1586 his son George, a boy of seven, became heir to his grandfather.[43] Sir George Peckham was a merchant adventurer, and in 1583 bore the chief part in an expedition with Sir Humphrey Gilbert and Sir Richard Grenville.[44] But fortune did not favour him, and his estates were seized by the Crown for debt and granted in 1596 to William Bowyer to hold until the debt was settled.[45] In the grant the manor of Denham Court and the capital messuage called Denham House or Place are particularly enumerated.[46] Three months later Bowyer obtained the site of the manor of Denham Court,[47] which, as the capital messuage or farm called 'Denham Court,' is mentioned in 1578.[48] In 1602 William Bowyer obtained a renunciation of a claim from George Peckham, junior, and Dorothy his wife,[49] but the Peckhams evidently hoped to regain their lands, for on the death of Sir George Peckham in 1608 Denham was mentioned among his possessions, though it was said to be in the Crown for debt.[50] His descendants, however, never redeemed it and it remained with the Bowyers. William Bowyer, who was knighted in 1609,[51] died in 1616, when Denham passed to William Bowyer, aged four, son of his son Henry.[52] This William, who came of age in 1633,[53] was Sheriff of Buckinghamshire in 1647[54] and also represented the county in Parliament.[55] He was created a baronet in 1660,[56] and in 1670 he sold the manor of Denham and the chief messuage of Denham Place to Sir Roger Hill.[57] Hill's daughter Hester, who had married Henry Probert in 1700,[58] succeeded her father as a widow in 1729.[59] She held the manor till her death in 1742,[60] when her rights passed to her younger sister Abigail widow of Edward Lockey and then wife of Charles Edwin.[61] Abigail Edwin died in 1757 and her only child by Edward Lockey, Abigail, having predeceased her, the latter's husband Lewis Way entered into possession.[62] Lewis Way, who was a director of the South Sea Company, died in 1771,[63] and his son Benjamin succeeded.[64] Benjamin Way, who was sheriff for the county in 1777,[65] had already taken steps in 1762 to bar the entail.[66] His son Benjamin, who succeeded in 1808, was also sheriff in 1822[67] and died in 1834,[68] leaving a son Benjamin. The latter was succeeded in 1859 by his son, another Benjamin, upon whose death in 1891 the Denham property was left to his widow, Mrs. Eleanor Way. She died in 1913 and her son Col. Way, is the present owner.



Bowyer, baronet. *Or a bend vair cotised gules.*



Way of Denham. *Azure three luces rising argent quartered with sable two bars bendy argent and gules.*

When Sir William Bowyer sold Denham Manor and Denham Place he retained Denham Court, which passed on his death in 1679 to his son Sir William.[69] The latter was succeeded in 1722 by his grandson Sir William, who died in 1767.[70] His eldest son Sir William dying without issue in 1799,[71] the latter's brother Admiral Sir George Bowyer inherited Denham, and, dying the same year,[72] left it to his son, another Sir George.[73] He sold Denham Court about 1813 to Thomas Hamlet, after whose bankruptcy in 1840 it was bought by Nathaniel George Lambert.[74] About 1885 it was acquired by the present owner, Mr. H. W. Swithinbank.

In 1254–5 the overlord of Denham Manor had suit of court, view of frankpledge and exemption from hidage.[75] In 1275–6 he had return of writs, pleas of distraint and assize of bread and ale.[76] Ten years later he laid claim both to the above and also to chattels of felons and fugitives. His claim was contested on the ground that he merely received a rent for the manor.[77] In 1292 these rights were enumerated in detail in the grant of the manor in free alms to the abbey.[78]

A Monday market and a fair on the vigil, feast and morrow of the Nativity of the Virgin were granted to

---

[37] Chan. Proc. (Ser. 2), bdle. 10, no. 79.

[38] Ibid. ; bdle. 140, no. 12.

[39] Chan. Inq. p.m. (Ser. 2), cxxxviii, 2.

[40] *Dict. Nat. Biog.*

[41] Chan. Inq. p.m. (Ser. 2), cciii, 1 ; P.C.C. 49 Welles.

[42] Chan. Inq. p.m. (Ser. 2), ccxx, 52.

[43] Ibid. ; ccxxx, 28.

[44] *Dict. Nat. Biog.* His report of this expedition was reprinted in Hakluyt, *Principal Navigations*, iii, 165.

[45] Pat. 32 Eliz. pt. ii, m. 15.

[46] Ibid.

[47] Ibid. pt. ix, m. 29.

[48] Chan. Inq. p.m. (Ser. 2), cccxxii, 138.

[49] Feet of F. Bucks. Hil. 44 Eliz.

[50] Chan. Inq. p.m. (Ser. 2), cccxxii, 138.

[51] Recov. R. Mich. 7 Jas. I, m. 161 ; Cal. of Fines, Bucks. Mich. 7 Jas. I.

[52] Chan. Inq. p.m. (Ser. 2), ccclxiii, 210 ; *Hist. MSS Com. Rep.* iv, App. 120 ; monuments in church. Many generations of Bowyers are buried in Denham Church.

[53] Recov. R. Trin. 9 Chas. I, m. 29 ; Feet of F. Bucks. Trin. 9 Chas. I.

[54] P.R.O. *List of Sheriffs*, 9.

[55] *Ret. of Memb. of Parl.* i, 519.

[56] G.E.C. *Baronetage*, iii, 58.

[57] The agreement for sale was made in this year, but in 1671 litigation ensued between the two parties (Chan. Proc. Bridges Div. bdle. 58, no. 48), and the sale was not completed till 1679 ; Feet of F. Bucks. Trin. 31 Chas. II ; Chan. Proc. (Bridges Div.), bdle. 461, no. 116.

[58] Registers of Denham quoted by Lipscomb, op. cit. iv, 458.

[59] Monument in church ; Recov. R. Hil. 2 Geo. II, m. 305.

[60] Inst. Bks. (P.R.O.) ; monument in church.

[61] Inst. Bks. (P.R.O.).

[62] Monuments in church.

[63] *Dict. Nat. Biog.*

[64] Burke, *Landed Gentry* (1906).

[65] P.R.O. *List of Sheriffs*, 10.

[66] Com. Pleas D. Enr. Trin. 2 Geo. III, m. 16 ; Add. MS. 1911, p. 321.

[67] P.R.O. *List of Sheriffs*, 11.

[68] Mural monument in church.

[69] Monument in church.

[70] Ibid.

[71] Ibid.

[72] *Dict. Nat. Biog.*

[73] Lysons, *Mag. Brit.* i (3), 549 ; Lipscomb, op. cit. iv, 443.

[74] Lathbury, *Denham*, 310.

[75] *Hund. R.* (Rec. Com.), i, 33.

[76] Ibid. 43.

[77] *Plac. de Quo Warr.* (Rec. Com.), 91.

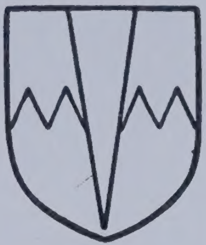
[78] *Cal. Chart. R.* 1257–1300, p. 411.

Henry de Capella in 1227.[79] The fair continued to be held on 13 May until abolished in 1873.[80] In 1231 a grant of free warren was obtained and no one was to chase the fox or hare there without Henry's leave.[81]

The right to hold courts baron and leet and view of frankpledge was expressly reserved to the Crown in the grant of Denham to William Bowyer in 1596,[82] but the right had been acquired by 1679[83] and is included in the manorial privileges in 1762.[84] Free fishing in the waters of the Colne at Denham was attached to the manor in the 17th and 18th centuries.[85]

DENHAM DURDENTS MANOR probably originated in land held in the 12th century as half a fee of the Abbot of Westminster.[86] His successors retained rights in this estate[87] which were represented in 1535 by a rent of 10*s*.[88]

The manor took its distinctive name from the Durdents, of whom Angodus Durdent was the tenant in 1166.[89] Another member of the family, Walter Durdent, was in 1225 appointed a justice of the assize[90] and in 1232 collector of the fortieths in Buckinghamshire.[91] He acquired additional lands in Denham in 1242[92] and was still alive in 1254.[93] The next holder, Philip Durdent, was in possession in 1256,[94] and put forward a claim in 1276 to the assize of bread and ale, view of frankpledge and other rights.[95] He is mentioned again in 1286,[96] but by 1318 the estate had passed to George Durdent.[97] In 1324 occurs the name of Thomas Durdent,[98] and he in 1327 settled the manor of Denham Durdent, so called for the first time, on himself for life with remainder to his son John and Mabel, John's wife.[99] Philip Durdent with Amy his wife is mentioned as holding lands in Denham in 1335–6[100] and again in 1343.[1] In 1356 he settled the manor on himself with reversion to his son Philip and Margery de Eccleshall and their issue,[2] but he was succeeded by his son and heir Edward, who held in 1367.[3] Some interest in the manor appears to have been held by John Durdent, whose widow Margaret had married William de Naffreton by 1370,[4] but Edward Durdent above mentioned was in possession in 1371.[5] He was knight of the shire in 1389–90 and in 1394–5,[6] and was succeeded by Thomas Durdent, whose son and heir Walter had inherited Denham by 1438.[7] The latter died in 1494,[8] leaving a son Thomas,[9] who with his son, another Thomas, fled from Denham in 1511 on a charge of murder, forfeiting his property.[10] Denham Durdent was granted to the trustees for the Savoy Hospital,[11] who obtained a renunciation of rights from Thomas Durdent.[12] The manor, which in 1535 was assessed at £22 with rents of assize valued at 114*s*. 1*d*. among the possessions of the Savoy,[13] henceforward descended with the Marsworth Manor owned by the hospital (q.v.). Several additions were made to the property, chiefly during the 18th cen-



Durdent. *Gules an indented chief or with a pile ? sable over all.*

Illustration of Denham Court used in Clayton genealogy.

---

[79] *Cal. Chart. R.* 1226–57, p. 22.

[80] *Lond. Gaz.* 13 May 1873, p. 2398.

[81] *Cal. Chart. R.* 1226–57, p. 129.

[82] Pat. 38 Eliz. pt. ix, m. 29.

[83] Feet of F. Bucks. Trin. 31 Chas. II.

[84] Recov. R. Bucks. East. 2 Geo. III, m. 317.

[85] Recov. R. Mich. 7 Jas. I, m. 161; Hil. 2 Geo. II, m. 305.

[86] *Red Bk. of Exch.* (Rolls Ser.), i, 189.

[87] *Hund. R.* (Rec. Com.), i, 33.

[88] *Valor Eccl.* (Rec. Com.), i, 358.

[89] *Red Bk. of Exch.* loc. cit.

[90] *Cal. Pat.* 1216–25, p. 390.

[91] *Cal. Close*, 1231–4, p. 159.

[92] Feet of F. Bucks. 26 Hen. III, no. 5.

[93] *Hund. R.* loc. cit.

[94] Feet of F. Bucks. 41 Hen. III, no. 6; 44 Hen. III, no. 3.

[95] *Hund. R.* (Rec. Com.), i, 43.

[96] Feet of F. Bucks. 15 Edw. I, no. 3.

[97] Ibid. 11 Edw. II, no. 10.

[98] *Cal. Close*, 1323–7, p. 176.

[99] Feet of F. Div. Co. 1 Edw. III, no. 2; De Banco R. Trin. 1 Edw. III, m. 120 d.

[100] Feet of F. Bucks. Hil. 10 Edw. III.

[1] *Cal. Close*, 1343–6, p. 251.

[2] Feet of F. Div. Co. 30 Edw. III, no. 15.

[3] Lathbury, *Denham*, 183.

[4] De Banco R. 440, m. 498 d.

[5] Assize R. 1477, m. 45 d.

[6] *Ret. of Memb. of Parl.* i, 239, 249.

[7] Lathbury, *Denham*, 188. There is reference to George Durdent in 1428 (Harl. Chart. 85, B 31).

[8] Brass in church. This shows the arms and crest, but not the colours.

[9] Lathbury, *Denham*, 188; Early Chan. Proc. bdle. 269, no. 1.

[10] *L. and P. Hen. VIII*, i, 1759.

[11] Ibid. 3292.

[12] Cal. of F. Mixed Co. Mich. 3 Hen. VIII; Close, 5 Hen. VIII, no. 37. The Durdents were pardoned in 1516 (*L. and P. Hen. VIII*, ii [1], 2511) and may have regained some of their property, as in the reign of Elizabeth William Durdent and his wife Jane sued for lands in Denham as executors of Nicholas Durdent (Chan. Proc. [Ser. 2], bdles. 53, no. 88; 122, no. 52). William Durdent is again mentioned in 1605 (Feet of F. Bucks. Mich. 3 Jas. I).

[13] *Valor Eccl.* (Rec. Com.), i, 358.

tury, by the purchase of adjoining lands.[14] In 1874 St. Thomas's Hospital sold the manor to the late General Goodlake, and it is at present held by Mrs. Goodlake.[15]

Two water-mills worth 10*s.* were appurtenant to Denham Manor in 1086[16] and descended with it.[17] In 1535 one of these mills was leased for £8 13*s.* 4*d.*,[18] and in 1540 they had acquired the name of Abbot's Mills.[19] When granted to William Bowyer in 1596 they were differentiated as a water-mill in Denham worth £13 6*s.* 8*d.* and another one called Denham Mill, worth £4.[20] In 1616 they appear as the Town Mill and Denham Mill.[21] The Bowyers continued to hold them[22] and retained them with Denham Court in 1679, for in 1705 they were the property of Cecil Bowyer, son and heir-apparent of the second baronet.[23] There are two water-mills in Denham at the present day.

There were two other mills in Denham said to be held in chief in 1335[24] and in 1337,[25] but in 1355[26] and in the 15th century[27] they were held of the Abbot of Westminster. In 1454 the overlord was declared to be unknown.[28] In 1330 these mills were held by Eubold le Strange, Lord Strange de Knockin, and remained in his family and in that of his descendants the Earls of Derby,[29] except for certain life interests, till they passed by the marriage of Anne daughter of Anne Lady Strange to the Chandos family in the 17th century,[30] but there is no trace of them after the Civil Wars.[31]

CHURCH

The church of *ST. MARY* consists of a chancel 33 ft. by 19 ft. 6 in., north vestry, nave 37 ft. 6 in. by 20 ft., north aisle 11 ft. 6 in. wide, south aisle 10 ft. wide and west tower 15 ft. 6 in. by 15 ft. These dimensions are all internal.

There was a church here in the 12th century,[32] but the present chancel is not earlier than the beginning of the 14th century, while the nave was rebuilt about the middle of the 15th century, when the aisles and tower were added. The fabric has been restored at a modern period, all the window tracery being renewed and the vestry added. The walling is of flint with stone dressings.

The axis of the chancel has a southward inclination. In the east wall there is a traceried window of three lights, the rear arch and internal shafted jambs of which are original. At the west end of each of the north and south walls is an early 14th-century low-side window of two lancet lights, and in the south wall is a modern window of the same design. The chancel arch is modern. The north and south arcades of the nave date from the middle of the 15th century and are each of three bays with moulded arches springing from piers composed of four attached shafts divided by hollow chamfers and having moulded capitals and bases. The nave has a clearstory, but all its windows are modern.

The north and south aisles have each three traceried windows of three lights with original inner jambs and rear arches. At the east end of the north aisle are the remains of the doorway to the former rood-loft stair, and in the south wall of the south aisle is a 15th-century doorway with jambs and head of two moulded orders, the outer being square and the inner order pointed with quatrefoiled spandrels. Over this doorway is part of a contemporary painting representing a Doom.

The west tower is of two stages with an embattled parapet. The pointed tower arch is moulded continuously with the responds and has moulded bases; the 15th-century west doorway has a pointed external head under a square containing order. The west window, which retains its original inner jambs and rear arch, is now occupied by the clock face, and on each side of the bell-chamber is a two-light window, modern externally, but of 17th-century brickwork internally, flanked by rough round-headed openings.

The roofs, according to an inscription formerly in the church, were erected by — Micklow, husband of Elizabeth widow of Edmund Peckham and esquire to Henry VIII. Those of the chancel and nave have moulded timbers, the tie-beams being supported by arched struts on stone corbels, mostly with carved heads. The aisle roofs are moulded and panelled.

The font dates from the early 13th century; it has an octagonal tapering bowl of Purbeck marble, on each side of which are two panels. The bowl rests on a round central stem and eight small shafts, two of which have been renewed. On the east jamb of the south-east window of the chancel is a palimpsest brass in a hinged frame; on one side is the figure and an inscription to Amphillis daughter of Sir Edward Peckham, who died in 1545, and a shield charged with a cheveron between three crosslets fitchy quartering a fesse between three molets; on the reverse side is a figure of a friar and an inscription to John Pyke. The reverse of the shield is charged with a birch-rod and staff crossed saltirewise between the initials J $\overset{\text{M}}{\text{S}}$ P., said to mean 'John Pyke, Magister Scolarum.' In the nave are fine brasses to Walter Durdent, who died in 1494, and Agnes and Margaret his wives, with figures of the man in plate armour, his two wives, three sons and four daughters of one wife, nine sons and ten daughters of the other wife, and four shields of his arms (one is missing), and his shield, with mantled helm crested with a man's leg, above his head; an inscription to Thomas Bedell 'fermer of Denhm̄ Courte,' d. 1528, and Margaret and Joan his wives, with figures of three sons and one daughter, and matrices for those of himself and his two wives; and to Agnes Jordan, last abbess of the monastery of Sion, in her habit, who died in 1544. Space had been allowed in the inscription for the actual date of her death, which was filled in at a subsequent period. There is also a figure of a

---

[14] *Rep. of Com. for inquiring into Lond. Char.* xxxii (6), 614.

[15] Inform. kindly given by Mrs. Goodlake.

[16] *V.C.H. Bucks.* i, 242.

[17] See Denham Manor.

[18] *Valor Eccl.* (Rec. Com.), i, 411.

[19] *L. and P. Hen. VIII*, xvi, g. 220 (10).

[20] Pat. 38 Eliz. pt. ii, m. 15.

[21] Chan. Inq. p.m. (Ser. 2), cccLxiii, 210.

[22] Recov. R. Trin. 9 Chas. I, m. 29.

[23] Ibid. Mich. 4 Anne, m. 141.

[24] *Cal. Close*, 1333–7, p. 460.

[25] *Cal. Pat.* 1334–8, p. 463.

[26] Chan. Inq. p.m. 29 Edw. III (1st nos.), no. 6.

[27] Ibid. 5 Hen. IV, no. 27; 27 Hen. VI, no. 29.

[28] Ibid. 32 Hen. VI, no. 18.

[29] Feet of F. Div. Co. 5 Edw. III, no. 86; Hil. 12 Edw. III; 9 Hen. V, no. 24; Chan. Inq. p.m. file 43, no. 10; 29 Edw. III (1st nos.), no. 6; 6 Ric. II, no. 64; 9 Ric. II, no. 47; 5 Hen. IV, no. 27; 27 Hen. VI, no. 29; 32 Hen. VI, no. 18; (Ser. 2), xxxvi, 11; ccxlvii, 92; *Cal. Close*, 1333–7, p. 460; 1336–7, p. 19; *Cal. Pat.* 1334–8, pp. 319, 463; Ct. of Wards and Liveries Evidences and Deeds Box, 121, no. 18; Pat. 5 Jas. I, pt. xxvii.

[30] G.E.C. *Peerage*, ii, 203.

[31] *Cal. Com. for Comp.* i, 66; Recov. R. 1654, m. 115.

[32] See Lathbury, *Hist. of Denham*, 27.

Bowyer.

[redacted]

William Bowyer of Petworth in co. Sussex Steward to the Duke of Northumberland descended from Bowyer of Knightersley co. Stafford

1 Thomas Bowyer of London son & heir

Robert Bowyer of Chichester 2 son = Elizabeth da. of Roger Rowse of Reygate

3 John Bowyer

4 Edward s.p.

1 Robert

2 John

William Bowyer

3 Francis Bowyer sometime Shreife of London aº 1578 obiit 1580 = Elizabeth da. of .... Tillesworth of London

Henry Boyer marr. Elizabeth da. of John Suckling sometime mayor of Norwich

.... wife to Auditor Whos. Neale

uncle in clay for Bowley

1 Sir William Bowyer of Denham Kt marr. da. of Thomas Person Esq. =

Robert Bowyer of London gent. 2 son ob. 2 April 1626 = Margaret da. of Thomas Cordell of London Esq.

2 Margaret uxor Sir William Spencer of Yarington co. Oxon Kt

3 Elizabeth wife to Sir Henry Anderson Kt Alderman of London

Jone wife to Martin Trott of Langrige co. Essex Esq.

Sir Henry Bowyer son & heire Knt.

1 Thomas Bowyer of London merchant 1634 son & heire

2 Robert

3 John s.p.

4 William s.p.

5 Henry Bowyer

JOHN WHYTE.

The

Visitation of London,

ANNO DOMINI 1633, 1634, AND 1635.

MADE BY

S^{R} HENRY S^{T} GEORGE, K^{T}

Richmond Herald,

AND DEPUTY AND MARSHAL TO

S^{R} RICHARD S^{T} GEORGE, K^{T}

Clarencieux King of Armes.

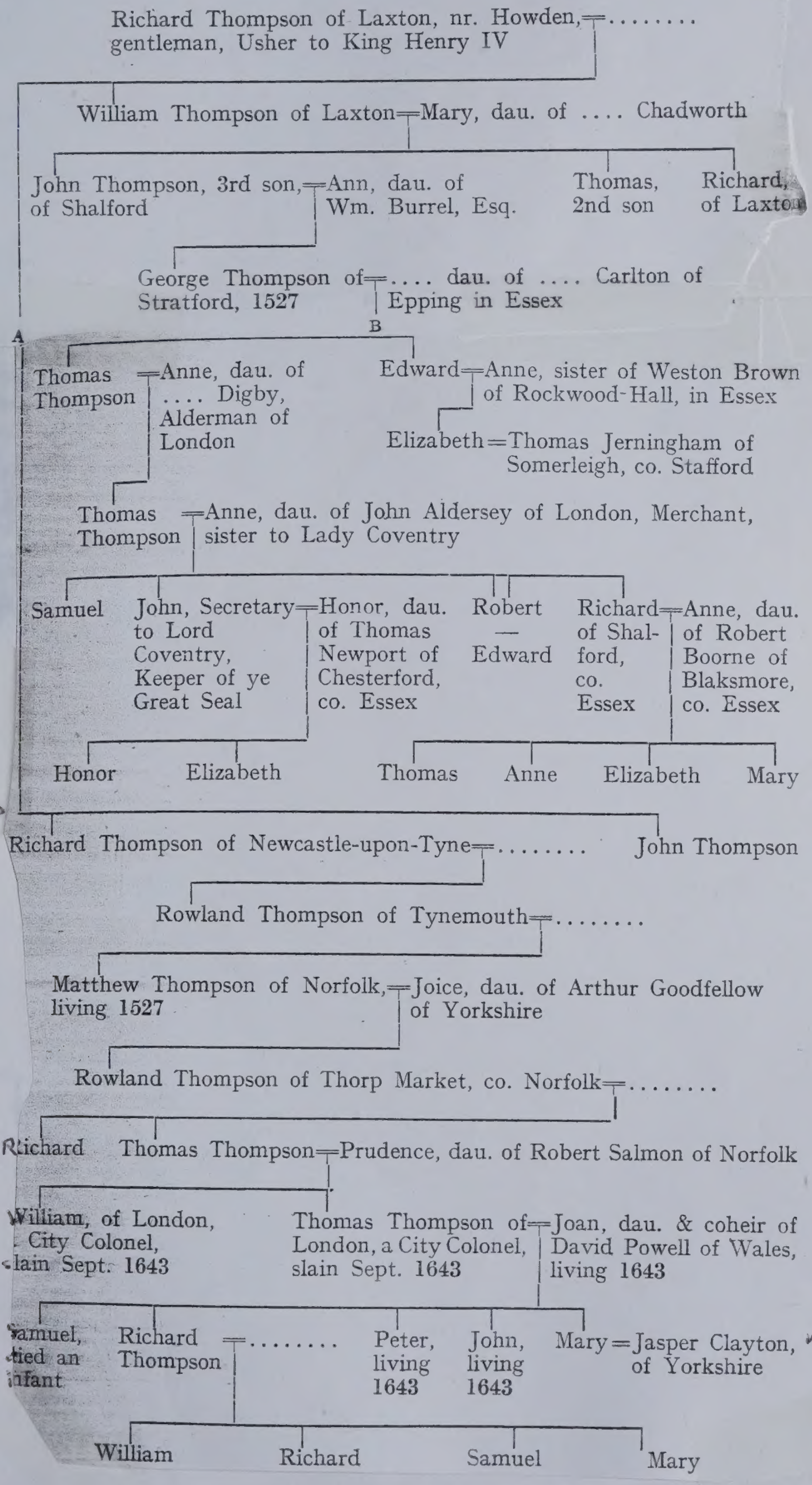
VOLUME II.

EDITED BY

JOSEPH JACKSON HOWARD, LL.D., F.S.A.

Thompson, of Laxton

[John Hopkinson of Lofthouse, with additions by John Burton, M.D., of Heath, nr. Wakefield, 1672]



Richard Thompson of Laxton, nr. Howden, gentleman, Usher to King Henry IV = ...

William Thompson of Laxton = Mary, dau. of .... Chadworth

John Thompson, 3rd son, of Shalford = Ann, dau. of Wm. Burrel, Esq.

Thomas, 2nd son

Richard, of Laxton

George Thompson of Stratford, 1527 = ... dau. of .... Carlton of Epping in Essex

A

B

Thomas Thompson = Anne, dau. of .... Digby, Alderman of London

Edward = Anne, sister of Weston Brown of Rockwood-Hall, in Essex

Elizabeth = Thomas Jerningham of Somerleigh, co. Stafford

Thomas Thompson = Anne, dau. of John Aldersey of London, Merchant, sister to Lady Coventry

Samuel

John, Secretary to Lord Coventry, Keeper of ye Great Seal = Honor, dau. of Thomas Newport of Chesterford, co. Essex

Robert — Edward

Richard of Shalford, co. Essex = Anne, dau. of Robert Boorne of Blaksmore, co. Essex

Honor

Elizabeth

Thomas

Anne

Elizabeth

Mary

Richard Thompson of Newcastle-upon-Tyne = ...

John Thompson

Rowland Thompson of Tynemouth = ...

Matthew Thompson of Norfolk, living 1527 = Joice, dau. of Arthur Goodfellow of Yorkshire

Rowland Thompson of Thorp Market, co. Norfolk = ...

Richard

Thomas Thompson = Prudence, dau. of Robert Salmon of Norfolk

William, of London, City Colonel, slain Sept. 1643

Thomas Thompson of London, a City Colonel, slain Sept. 1643 = Joan, dau. & coheir of David Powell of Wales, living 1643

Samuel, died an infant

Richard Thompson = ...

Peter, living 1643

John, living 1643

Mary = Jasper Clayton, of Yorkshire ✓

William

Richard

Samuel

Mary

LOND. Sr JASPER CLAYTON of Lond. Kted at Guildhall 5 July 1660. See 2d volume of Benefactors fol. 79.

Thomas Clayton of Clayton hall Lanc. = Anguis dr of John Thornhill of Fixby Ebor.

William Clayton of the Inner Temple Lond. 2d son but heir. =

Sr Jasper Clayton of London Aldrmn Kted as above. fourth son. = Mary dr of William Thompson of Tinmouth Castle Northumbr.

Sr John Clayton of London Kted as hereafter. = Alice dr of Sr William Bowyer of Denham bucks baronet.

Le Neve's

Pedigrees of the Knights

MADE BY

KING CHARLES II., KING JAMES II.,
KING WILLIAM III. AND QUEEN MARY, KING
WILLIAM ALONE, AND QUEEN ANNE.

EDITED BY

GEORGE W. MARSHALL, LL.D.,

FELLOW OF THE SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES, AND HONORARY SECRETARY OF THE HARLEIAN SOCIETY.

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

Harleian Soc. Publ.
Vol 8

LONDON:
1873.

4th
√8

A

3. Daniell Jones = ... d^{r} of . . . . Huxley of . . . . remar. to . . . . Trenchfeld of London Mercer.
Capt. of Windsor Cast. ob. s. p'le.

5. Sam^{ll} Jones capt obijt vnmaried s. p'le.

4. Edward Jones = ... d^{r} of . . . . Fulham D.D. & Prebendary of Windsor relict of . . . .
Prebendary of Windsor & Subdean D.D.

Edward Jones.

LONDON. S^{r} JONATHAN DAWES Sheriffe of London Knighted at Guildhall 30 October 1671.

. . . . Dawes of Wotton vnder Edge in Gloucestershire. See =*
S^{r} Rob. Atkyns' Glouc. in Wotton vnder Edge page 853, 854.

S^{r} Jonathan Dawes of London Sheriff 1671 =
dyed in his Shrievalty Knighted then, gave 1000^{ll} for the poor of Wotton vnder edge.

Mary mar. to Richard Hyet of Kingswood in Glouc. in Wotton p'ish q^{re}. See Atkyns Glouc. p. 853.

Thomas Dawes of Kingswood in Glouc.

q. . . . . mar. to . . . . Mounteney of Towerhill son of a Merch^{t}.

Clayton

S^{r} ROBERT CLAYTON Sheriffe of London Knighted at Guildhall 30 October 1671. he bears the Arms of Clayton of Lanc. See a grant of Arms to him and crest dated . . . 1671. Arg. a cross between 4 pelletts or Roundells sable Crest a Lyons pawe arg. clenching a Roundell Sable.†

. . . . Clayton of Bulwick by Rotlandshire in North'tonshire carpenter or joyner a poor man of no family. =

3. William Clayton of Hameldon Bucks liveing 1698. =

1. S^{r} Robt. Clayton of London Sheriffe Kted vt supra Lord Major Burgesse for Bletchingley in Sussex & citizen (*sic*) for the City of London Comissioner of the Customs 1696 he was a scrivenor and hath no issue vastly rich he came vp to town a poor boy dyed without children . . day of July 1707 buried at Bletchingley Surrey . . day of the same month privatly. = Martha d^{r} & heir of Perient Trott of London Merch^{t} liveing 1698 She dyed . . day of . . . 1705 and was buried at . . . .

2. Thomas Clayton of Bletchingley Surrey no child liveing 1698. = ... dau'r of . . . . .

William Clayton of . . . . dead. =

1 d^{r}.
2 d^{r}.

2. William Clayton vnmar. 1698.

1. Robt. Clayton of . . . . vnmar. 1698.

3. Peter Clayton vnmar. 1698.

4. Henry Clayton vnmar. 1698.

---

* Line of descent omitted in MS.

† See p. 263.

Lineage.—JOHN CLAYTON, of Clayton Hall, in the parish of High Hoyland, co. York, had issue,

- THOMAS, of Clayton Hall.
- Richard, of Wakefield, *m.* Joan, dau. of Henry Bentley, by whom he had a son, Daniel, of Wakefield, *m.* 1st, Dorothy, dau. of Thomas Methwold, Esq. of Langfirt, and had issue, Richard, D.D., Master of University Coll., Oxford; 2ndly, Jane, dau. of Thomas Leghe, of Middleton, co. York, by whom he had four sons, Thomas, Robert, Ferdinando, and John.

The elder son,

THOMAS CLAYTON, Esq. of Clayton Hall, *m.* Anguis, dau. of John Thornhill, of Sixby, co. York, and *d.* about the year 1585, having had issue,

- John, of Clayton, who *d.* 1618. His will is dated 13 April, 1618.
- WILLIAM, of whom presently.
- Richard, *m.*, and had an only son, John, of Clayton Hall, who *m.* a dau. of — Barnby, of Barnby Hall, and had one son, Thomas, of Clayton Hall, *m.* Alice, dau. of — Burdett, of Dunley, and sold Clayton Hall to Sir George Cook, of Wheatley.
- Elizabeth, wife of — Haslum.

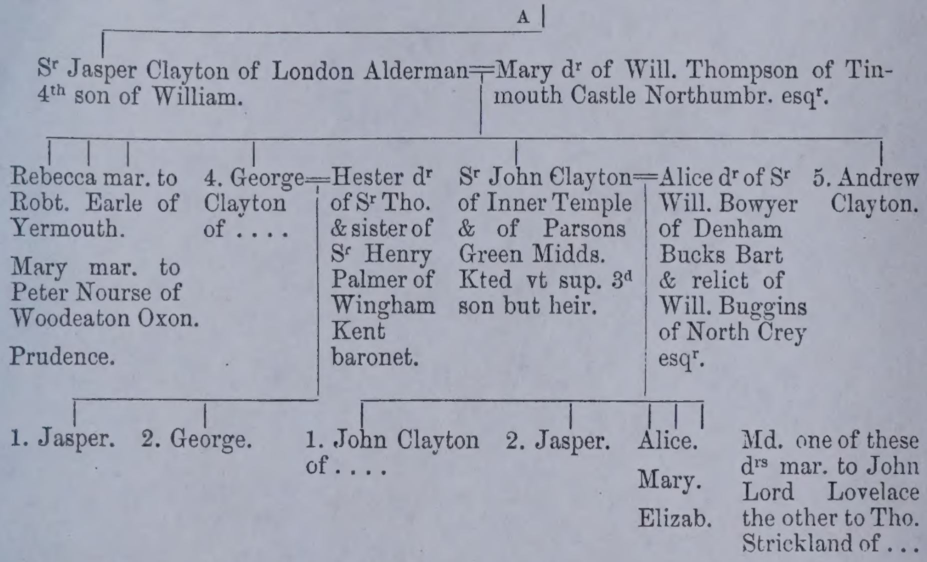
The 2nd son,

William Clayton, Esq. of Oakenshaw, co. York, and of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law, *m.* Margaret, dau. of Jasper Cholmley, of the East Riding, and *d.* about 1627, having had issue,

- I. John, of whom presently.
- II. William.
- III. Thomas, of London, *m.* Mary, dau. of Thoby Johnson, who in a MS. pedigree of the family is called, "William Thompson, of Tinmouth Castle, Esq." They had five sons and two daus., Mary, *m.* Peter Nourse, Esq. of Woodeaton, Oxford; and Rebecca, *m.* Robert Paston, Earl of Yarmouth.
- IV. Jasper (Sir), of London, Knt.
- V. Edward.
- VI. Daniel, of Norwich, clerk.
- VII. George, slain at Bois-le-Duc.
- VIII. Nathaniel, of London.
- I. Frances, *m.* William Greaves, of York.
- II. Margaret, *m.* — Prior, of London.
- III. Jane, *d. unm.*

The eldest son,

John Clayton, Esq. of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law, in 1626, Recorder of Leeds, on Oct. 2, 1649, of "Oakenshaw, in the parish of Crofton, and the co. of York," party to the



A

Sr Jasper Clayton of London Alderman 4th son of William. = Mary dr of Will. Thompson of Tinmouth Castle Northumbr. esqr.

Rebecca mar. to Robt. Earle of Yermouth.

Mary mar. to Peter Nourse of Woodeaton Oxon.

Prudence.

4. George Clayton of .... = Hester dr of Sr Tho. & sister of Sr Henry Palmer of Wingham Kent baronet.

Sr John Clayton of Inner Temple & of Parsons Green Midds. Kted vt sup. 3d son but heir. = Alice dr of Sr Will. Bowyer of Denham Bucks Bart & relict of Will. Buggins of North Crey esqr.

5. Andrew Clayton.

1. Jasper. 2. George.

1. John Clayton of .... 2. Jasper. Alice. Mary. Elizab.

Md. one of these drs mar. to John Lord Lovelace the other to Tho. Strickland of ...

AGBRIGG AND MORLEY WAPENTAKE. Wakefield, 6 Apr. 1666.

Clayton of Okenshaw.

1663

ARMS :—Argent a cross engrailed between four torteaux.

No proofe made of these Armes.

I. JOHN CLAYTON, of Clayton Hall, com. Ebor. He had—issue—

Thomas (II).

Richard, of Wakefield, draper, mar. Joan, or Jennet, dau. of Mr. Henry Bentley. They had issue—

Daniel Clayton, of Wakefield, at the Visitation of 1612 (Methwold, Glover); mar. first, Dorothy, dau. of Thomas Northwold, Esq. ("Dorothy Nathwood" in the Wakefield Register) 6 Oct. 1602. They had issue—

Richard, D.D., Master of University Coll., Oxon., æt. 9 in 1612, d. 1676.

John, bp. at Wakefield, 18 Sept. 1604 (reg.).

Mar. secondly, lic. 1610, Jane, dau. of Thomas Leigh, of Middleton, bp. 9 Aug. 1587 at Rothwell (reg.). They had issue—

Thomas. Robert. Ferdinando. John.	Thoresby.

II. *THOMAS CLAYTON, descended from the Claytons of Clayton Hall in com. Ebor. Mar. . . . . .* They had issue—

William (III).

. . . . Clayton, from whom Thomas Clayton of Clayton Hall in com. Eborum is descended.

III. *WILLIAM CLAYTON of Okenshaw in com. Ebor.*, Esq., *died aº 1627 or thereabouts.* Admon. 12 Aug. 1631; *mar. . . . . daughter of . . . . . Cholmeley of . . . . . in the East Riding of Yorksh.* They had issue—

b ca 1560??
mar. ca 1585? Oldest child b. 1587 ✓

John (IV).

William.

✓ Sir Jasper, Citizen and Mercer of London (Thoresby) (? licence to marry Mary Thompson at St. Faith, London, 1 May 1624).

Daniel, a divine.

Henry.

George.

(b 1581)

IV. *JOHN CLAYTON, of Okenshaw, æt. 74 ann. 6 Apr. 1666,* Recorder of Leeds; d. Apr. 1671, æt. 79; *mar.* first *Elizabeth, daughter of . . . . Citterne of . . . . in Kent,* dau. of Gerard Fitz Williams (Thoresby). They had issue—

1. *John Clayton, æt. 46 annor. 6 Apr. 1666,* d. s.p.
2. *James* (V).
1. *Margaret, wife of John Spenser of Cannon Hall in com. Ebor.*; mar. first, Robert Hartley (Thoresby).
2. *Elizabeth, wife of . . . . Hoskins, Citizen of London.*

Mar. secondly, Elizabeth, wid. of John Eccleston, Esq., d. s.p. (Thoresby).

V. *JAMES CLAYTON*, of . . . . ., J.P., *æt. 42 annor. 6 Apr. 1666;* mar. Prudence, dau. of Mr. Bart. Burdett, lic. at Felkirk. They had issue—

VI. JAMES CLAYTON, D.D., Rector of Sedgwick (Thoresby), Rector of Wensley, inducted 26 Apr. 1673; d. Aug. 1705. He had issue—

VII. JOHN CLAYTON, Rector of Wensley, bp. 2 Feb. 1674-5 at Wensley (reg.), bur. 28 July 1746 at Wensley (reg.).

Authority—Thoresby's "Ducatus."

CLAYTON FAMILY

newer version used in Clayton Genealogy

You will notice that both versions were identical, except that The Norman People includes, also, descent from a Viking brother of Rollo, the first Norman Duke.

William and Margaret (Cholmeley) Clayton had a dozen children, of whom four, including a daughter, moved to London, one son to Norwich, one killed in battle. The eldest son John, who naturally inherited the manor, is the one followed by Burke's Peerages, as one would expect. We usually rely on that source, mostly because other sources are difficult of access, but that can be a trap. Burke really flubbed in this instance, giving Thomas, third son, the children of our own Sir Jasper and then complaining all the while, that Clayton family records assigned Thomas the wrong wife! Here is a copy of Burke's pedigree of the High Hoyland, Yorkshire, Claytons.

Lineage.—JOHN CLAYTON, of Clayton Hall, in the parish of High Hoyland, co. York, had issue,

THOMAS, of Clayton Hall.

Richard, of Wakefield, *m.* Joan, dau. of Henry Bentley, by whom he had a son, Daniel, of Wakefield, *m.* 1st, Dorothy, dau. of Thomas Methwold, Esq. of Langtirt, and had issue, Richard, D.D., Master of University Coll., Oxford; 2ndly, Jane, dau. of Thomas Leghe, of Middleton, co. York, by whom he had four sons, Thomas, Robert, Ferdinando, and John.

The elder son,

THOMAS CLAYTON, Esq. of Clayton Hall, *m.* Anguis, dau. of John Thornhill, of Sixby, co. York, and *d.* about the year 1585, having had issue,

John, of Clayton, who *d.* 1618. His will is dated 13 April, 1618.

WILLIAM, of whom presently.

Richard, *m.*, and had an only son, John, of Clayton Hall, who *m.* a dau. of — Barnby, of Barnby Hall, and had one son, Thomas, of Clayton Hall, *m.* Alice, dau. of — Burdett, of Dunley, and sold Clayton Hall to Sir George Cook, of Wheatley.

Elizabeth, wife of — Haslum.

The 2nd son,

WILLIAM CLAYTON, Esq. of Oakenshaw, co. York, and of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law, *m.* Margaret, dau. of Jasper Cholmley, of the East Riding, and *d.* about 1627, having had issue,

I. JOHN, of whom presently.

II. William.

III. Thomas, of London, *m.* Mary, dau. of Thoby Johnson, who in a MS. pedigree of the family is called, "William Thompson, of Tinmouth Castle, Esq." They had five sons and two daus., Mary, *m.* Peter Nourse, Esq. of Woodeaton, Oxford; and Rebecca, *m.* Robert Paston, Earl of Yarmouth.

IV. Jasper (Sir), of London, Knt.

V. Edward.

VI. Daniel, of Norwich, clerk.

VII. George, slain at Bois-le-Duc.

VIII. Nathaniel, of London.

I. Frances, *m.* William Greaves, of York.

II. Margaret, *m.* — Prior, of London.

III. Jane, *d. unm.*

The eldest son,

JOHN CLAYTON, Esq. of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law, in 1626, Recorder of Leeds, on Oct. 2, 1649, of "Oakenshaw, in the parish of Crofton, and the co. of York," party to the

etc - - -

Taking our cue from the above, one assumes that our Many-great Uncle Thomas Clayton must have married Mary Johnson, daughter of Thoby Johnson. It is said that they had five sons and two daughters.* Of especial interest to Americans, two of them are reported to have crossed the Atlantic. The first was William who married an Elizabeth Bezer and in 1671 moved his family to Chichester, Pennsylvania. (This sounds a bit early.) The other was Joshua Clayton who, tradition says, came with William Penn in 1682 or shortly thereafter and settled in Delaware which, in the beginning, was called a "lower county" of Pennsylvania. This Joshua was the one the much-quoted Henry Hepburn was most interested in.

---

*According to Family Notes and Recollections by Claude Franklin Clayton, written in the 1950's, in Knoxville, Tennessee.

Beckett.

ARMS. *Quarterly:—1. Or, on a chevron between three lions' heads erased gules, a fleur-de-lis between two annulets of the field. 2. Argent, on a fess engrailed gules three crosses crosslet or. 3. Per pale sable and argent, a cross moline counterchanged. 4. Argent, a fess gules between three stags' heads caboshed sable, over all a crescent for difference.*

Anselme Beckett, Citizen and Haberdasher of London. = Anne da. of George Dalton, gent.
ARMS. *Azure semé of crosses crosslet a lion rampant guardant argent.*

William Beckett his sonne and heyre. | Judith. | Sara. | Martha.

Burton.

ARMS. *Argent, on a chevron engrailed between three boars' heads couped sable a bezant.*
CREST. *A boar's head couped or, holding in its mouth a branch vert.*

John Burton of Stapleforth in com. Nott. gent. descended of a younger brother of Burton in Yorkshire. =

Edmond Burton sonne & heyre Citizen and Clothworker of London. = Dionise daughter of John Knighton. ✓
ARMS. *Quarterly:—1 and 4. Barry of eight argent and azure, on a canton gules a tun paleways or. 2 and 3. Argent, six annulets—three, two, and one—gules.*

Humphrey Burton 1 sonne & heyre. | James 2 sonne. | 3 Edmond. | 4 John. | Anne. | Vrsula. | Mary.

wrong arms

ierson

K Pierson.

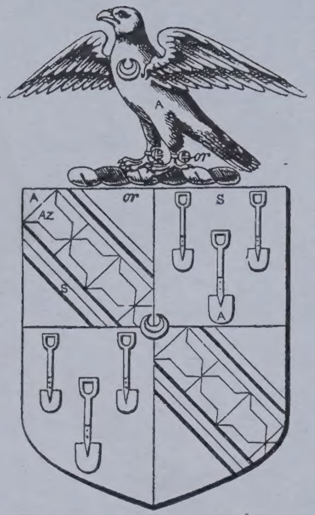
ARMS. *Per fess embattled gules and azure, three suns in their splendour or.*
CREST. *A parrot vert, beaked and legged gules.*

Thomas Pierson of Barking in Essex. = — da. of John Brooke of Ilforde.

Thomas Pierson of London gent. = Joane da. of Mathew Gwynne of Wyndesore. | Joane maried to John Frith of Essex.

Joh'nes Pierson sonne & heyre. | Edward 2 sonne. | Mary maried to John Chilestor of London goldsmith. | Elizabeth. | Philip. a da.

Bowyer.



William Bowyer of Petworth in co. Sussex Steward to the Duke of Northumberland ~~descended from Bowyer of Knightersley~~ co. ~~Stafford~~ =

1 Thomas Bowyer of London son & heir | Robert Bowyer of Chichester 2 son = Elizabeth da. of Roger Rowse of Reygate | 3 John Bowyer — 4 Edward s.p.

1 Robert — 2 John — William Bowyer | 3 Francis Bowyer sometime Shreife of London a° 1578 obiit 1580 = Elizabeth da. of . . . . Tillesworth of London | Henry Boyer marr. Elizabeth da. of John Suckling sometime mayor of Norwich | . . . . wife to Auditor Thos. Neale

1 Sir William Bowyer of Denham K^t^ marr. da. of Thomas Person Esq. = | Robert Bowyer of London gent. 2 son ob. 2 April 1626 = Margaret da. of Thomas Cordell of London Esq. | 2 Margaret uxor Sir William Spencer of Yarington co. Oxon K^t^ | 3 Elizabeth wife to Sir Henry Anderson K^t^ Alderman of London | Jone wife to Martin Trott of Langrige co. Essex Esq.

✓ Sir Henry Bowyer son & heire Knt. | 1 Thomas Bowyer of London merchant 1634 son & heire | 2 Robert | 3 John s.p. — 4 William s.p. | 5 Henry Bowyer

JOHN WHYTE.

Virginia

JOURNALS
of the
HOUSE *of* BURGESSES
of
VIRGINIA
1702/3-1705, 1705-1706,
1710-1712.

Edited by
H. R. McILWAINE

VA Δ
2
1: 1702-12
(3rd floor - W1 5HS)

RICHMOND, Virginia

(252)

And upon Conſideration of The Report of The Said Comittee Made upon The Grievances from The Countys of *New Kent* and *King* and *Queen* againſt Maſters of Ships Cropping of Tobacco, and Relating to The freighting of Tobacco

The houſe Agreed to the Report of The Said Comittee *Viz*ᵗ

Reſolved That a Bill be prepared upon The Subject Matter of Thoſe Grievances Relating to Maſters of Ships Croping of Hogſheads and The freighting Tobacco

Ordered That it be Referred to The Comittee of propoſitions & Grievances to prepare and Bring in The Said Bill.

And Then The houſe Adjourned till to Morrow Morning Ten a Clock—

Wedneſday November The firſt 1710

THE petition of *William Kaidgee* praying An Allowance for Glazing Work Done to The Capitol being Referred by The Council to The Conſideration of The houſe was Read

Ordered That The ſaid petition be Referred to The Conſideration of the Comittee for publick Claims to Report Their opinions Therein

The petition of *John Clayton, John Holloway* and *Richard Wharton* Gentˢ praying an Allowance for Their Services in proſecuting Several Negros being Referred by The Council to The Conſideration of The houſe was Read

Ordered That The Said petition be Rejected The ſaid Services not Being a Country Charge

The Claim of *Martin Goodwin* and *John Moſs* for Looking out at The Mouth of *York* River was preſented to The houſe and Referred to The Conſideration of The Comittee for publick Claims to Examine the Subject Matter Thereof and Report The ſame with Their opinions Therein to The houſe.

The houſe being Informed That The Meſſinger had, purſuant to Mʳ *Speakers* Warrant Taken into his Cuſtody Mʳ *Thomas Pinkard* Sherriff of *Lancaſter* County to Amend his Return on The Writt for Election of Burgeſſes for The Said County and That he Attended at The Door

Ordered That The ſaid ſheriff be brought into The houſe and That he be Directed

Diſpoſition to Some Receſs from Theſe publick Affairs, I ſhall not at preſent Charge you With New Matter; but only Recommend to You two petitions Lying before You *Viz*ᵗ The one for Rebuilding The pariſh Church of *Bruton* and The other for The funeral Expences of Governor *Nott*, They Neither of Them need my Arguments to Set forth The Reaſonableneſs of Their Requeſt, and as a Demonſtration That I my Self am Convinced Thereof, I Offer at my own proper Charge to Build the Governors Seat, when The Country Shall have Enabled the pariſhioners to Enlarge Their Church

A Spotſwood

Ordered That The Meſſage lie upon The Table

The petition of *John Clayton* and *William Robertſon* Gent. Attornys of Mʳˢ *Suſanna Leighton* Siſter and Executrix of Colᵒ *Edward Nott* Decᵈ Late Goverʳ of This Colony, Referred by The Council to The Conſideration of This houſe, was Read praying That The Eſtate of The Said Colonel *Nott* may not be Burthened with The payment of his funeral Charges &c.

Ordered That The petition Lye upon The Table.

Mʳ *Ballard* and Mʳ *Barber* having Excuſed Their abſence at the Calling over The houſe This Day, were admitted to Take Their places in The houſe.

The houſe proceeded to Take into Conſideration the petition of The Veſtry of *Bruton* Pariſh and The ſame being Read praying a Contribution to Build a Church in The Said pariſh

After a Debate, upon The Queſtion put

Reſolved That a Sume of Mony be Contributed Towards Building a Church in *Bruton* pariſh, for The Better Reception of Strangers During The Sitting of The Aſſemblys and Genˡˡ Courts.

This is just the start but is typical of mony to come

MDL # R929.3 # 438 page 66

18th-Century Virginia Newspapers

CLAYTON, Mrs., spouse of Jasper CLAYTON Esq. of Gloucester Co., died (VGPu 21 Mar 77 sup)

CLAYTON, Capt. Jasper Esq., of Gloucester Co., died; e.a.w. his ex., William CLAYTON, who will also sell all of his HH and KF (VG 22 May 79, 17 Jul 79)

ours

CLAYTON, John Esq., H.M's Attorney General and Judge of the Court of Vice Admiralty of the Colony, First Justice of the Peace of James City Co., d. at his house on 18 Nov. (VG 18 Nov 37)

CLAYTON, John, clerk of Gloucester Co., died (VG 6 Jan 73); e.a.w. his ex., William CLAYTON of New Kent (VG 3 Feb 74, VGR 10 Feb 74) ✓

CLAYTON, John Jr. Esq., son of Jasper CLAYTON Esq., of Gloucester Co., d. there lately [eulogy in VGP] (VG and VGP 13 Oct 74)

CLAYTON, Milly, her husband, William CLAYTON of Norfolk, will no longer pay her debts (VCGA 16 Jun 94); has absconded from her husband (NHPA 14 Dec 97

CLAYTON, Philip, mentioned in a Culpeper Co. chancery case as ex. and heir at law of Samuel CLAYTON dec'd (VH 25 Sep 98)

CLAYTON, Richard, mar. Mrs. Ann BRAGG relict of James BRAGG (of Richmond Co.) on the 10th inst. in that co. (VHFA 24 Oct 93)

CLAYTON, Thomas M.D., of Gloucester Co., son of the late Attorney General [John CLAYTON], d. lately (VG 26 Oct 39)

CLAYTON, Dr. Thomas, late of Gloucester Co., dec'd, e.a.w. his ex., Thomas WHITING (VGPu 16 Jun 75)

Most of These were our ancestors & their kin.

Marquis - Who's Who in American History 1607-1896 - page 179

CLAYTON, Augustin Smith, congresman, jurist; b. Fredericksburg, Va., Nov. 27, 1783; s. Philip and Mildred (Dixon) C.; A.B., U. Ga., 1804, A.M., m. Julia Carnes, 1808. Admitted to Ga. bar, 1806; commd. by Ga. Legislature to compile Ga. laws from 1800-10, 1810, published, 1812; mem. Ga. Gen. Assembly, 1810-12; clk. Ga. Ho. of Reps., 1813-15; judge Superior Circuit Ct., Western Ga., 1819-25, 28-31, upheld Ga. jurisdiction over Cherokee Indians who attempted to set up separate state, 1828-31; ment. Ga. Senate, 1826, 27; presdl. elector, 1829; mem. U.S. Ho. of Reps. from Ga., 22d-23d congresses, 1821-35, supported nullification resolution, 1832, opposed rechartering Bank of U.S.; trustee U. Ga., 1816-39. Died Athens, Ga., June 11, 1839.

CLAYTON, Charles, congressman; b. Devonshire, Eng., Oct. 5, 1825; attended public schs. Came to U.S., 1842, settled in Wis.; went to Ore., 1847, San Francisco, 1848; alcalde of Santa Clara, 1849, 50; built Santa Clara flour mills, 1852; returned to San Francisco, 1853, in grain and flour business; mem. Cal. Assembly, 1863-66; mem. San Francisco Bd. Suprs., 1864-69; apptd. surveyor customs of port and dist. of San Francisco by Pres. Grant, 1870; mem. U.S. Ho. of Reps. (Republican) from Cal., 43d Congress. 1873-75; Cal. prison dir., 1881,, 82. Died Oakland, Cal., Oct. 4, 1885; buried Mountain View Cemetery.

✓ ours

CLAYTON, John, botanist; b. Fulham, Eng., 1685. Came to Am., 1705. Asst. clk. Gloucester County, Va., 1705-22, 1st clk., 1722-73; collected bot. specimens in Middle Tidewater dists. of Va.; his specimens identified and categorized in John Frederick Gronovius' book Flora Virginia, 1739, 43; part of his collection now in Nat. Herbarium in England, Died Dec. 15, 1773.

CLAYTON, John Middleton, senator, sec. of state; b. Dagsborough, Del., July 24, 1796; s. James and Sarah (Middleton) C.; grad. Yale, 1815; m. Sarah Fisher, 1822. Admitted to Del. bar, 1819; mem. Del. Legislature, 1824; sec. of state Del., 1826-28; mem. U.S. Senate (Nat. Republican) from Del., 1829-36, active supporter of Jackson in nullification crisis, contbd. to passage Clay Compromise tariff, 1833, conducted investigations of post office scandals, leading reform and reorgn., 1831, chmn. judiciary com., aided in settlement Mich.-Ohio boundary dispute; chief justice Del., 1837-39; mem. U.S. Senate (Whig) from Del., 1845-49, 53-56; U.S. sec of state, 1849-50; negotiator Clayton-Bulwer treaty with Gt. Britain for an Am. isthmian canal, 1850. Died Dover, Del., Nov. 9, 1856; buried Presbyn. Cemetery, Dover.

CLAYTON, Joshua, physician, gov. Del.; b. Dover, Del., Dec. 20, 1744; s. John and Grace Clayton; attended U. Pa., 1757-62; m. Rachael McCleary, 1776. Commd. maj., 2d in command Bohemia Bn. of Md., 1776; commd. col., apptd. mem. staff of Gen. Washington; elected mem. Del. Ho. of Assembly, 1785, 87; state treas. Del., 1786; pres. Del., 1789-92; 1st gov. Del., 1792-96; mem. U.S. Senate from Del., Jan. 19-Aug. 11, 1798. Died Bohemia Manor, Del., Aug. 11, 1798.

CLAYTON, Thomas, senator, jurist; b. Massey's Cross Roads, Md., Mar. 9, 1778; s. Joshua and Rachael (McCleary) C.; studied law, 3 years Dover, Del.; m. Jeanette Macomb. Admitted to Dover bar, 1799; clk. Del. Ho. of Reps., 1800, mem., 1802-06, 10, 12-13; mem. Del Senate, 1808, 21; sec. of state Del. under Gov. Truitt, 1808-10, atty. gen. Del., 1810-15; mem. U.S. Ho. of Reps. (Federalist) from del., 14th Congress 1815-17, U.S. Senate (Whig) from Del.; 1824-27, 37-47; chief justice Del. Ct. Common Pleas, 1828-32; chief justice Superior ct. Del., 1832-37; presiding judge Supreme Ct. Del., 1847-54. Died New Castle, Aug. 21, 1854.

at. 1714 +

Atty Gen John Clayton

Atty General ~~1715~~ 4?

other Contingencies One hundred Eighty six pounds Eight shillings.

And Out of the Quitt Rents.

To Mr. Commissary Blair One year and a half Sallary ending ye same time One hundred & fifty pounds.

To John Clayton Esq'r His Maj'ties Attorney Gen'll One year & a half additional Sallary ending the same time Ninety pounds.

The Acco'ts of his Majestys Revenue of 2s. ℔ hhd. &c. from the 25th of October 1714 to the 25th of April 1715, from the s'd 25th of April 1715 to the 25th of October following, and from the s'd 25th of October to the 25th of April 1716 being attested by the Auditor were presented by Nathaniel Harrison Esq'r Deputy Receiver Gen'll and Certifyed by the Gov'r in the usual Forme.

Charles Anderson attorney of Collo. Edward Hill by his petition setting forth that the s'd Hill having taken up & Surveyed a Tract of 400 acres of land in King Wm. County did assign his pretensions thereto to Thos. Carr, and praying that a Patent for the s'd land may be granted to the s'd Carr. It is accordingly Ordered that the s'd Thos. Carr have a Patent for the s'd four hundred acres of Land in his name according to the assignment thereof made by the s'd Edward Hill in his s'd Survey more than is expressed in his former patent.

A Patent for John Sutton & Michael Jenings in K. Wm. County was this day Signed by the Governor in Council.

The Governor in Council was pleased to nominate the following persons to be Sherifs for the ensuing year Viz—

Henrico—Joseph Royal.
Prince George—Richard Hamlin.
Surry—Robert Wynne.
Isle of Wight—Thomas Walton.
Nansemond—John Wright.
Norfolk—John Halstead.
Princess Anne—Henry Chapman.
Eliza' City—Simon Hollier.
Warwick—Thomas Haynes Jun'r.
York—Henry Taylor.

Willis

James City—Mungo Engles.
New Kent—John Scott.
Charles City—Rich'd Bradford.
King William—John Chiles.
King & Queen—Jeremiah Clowder.
Shriff Glouster—Henry Willis. ✓
Middlesex—George Wortham.
Essex—Thomas Catlett.
Richmond—Alexander Donaphan.
Lancaster— ——— Ball.
Northumberland—Peter Hack.
Westmoreland—Benja. Berryman.
Stafford—Henry Fitzhugh.
Accomack—John Watts.
Northampton—Hilary Stranger.

On the petition of Thomas Jones Merchant leave is Granted him to take up & patent 2500 Acres of Land lying in Nansemond County. This Board being satisfied of his ability to Cultivate the same according to Law.

New Commissions of the peace for the Countys of Middlesex King & Queen and Westmoreland were this day Ordered to be issued with the addition of Sundry new Justices.

INSTRUCTIONS TO JAMES ROSCOW,[5] RECEIVER GENERAL.

Virginia

By His Majesties Lieutenant Governour and Commander in Chief of this Dominion.

Whereas by Commission under his Majesties Royal Sign Manual you are Constituted Receiver Generall of all his Majesties Revenues arising within this Colony And Whereas you have

---

[5] In 1716, William Byrd, who had been for some years Receiver General of Virginia, sold that office to James Roscow for £500. There had been great antagonism between Byrd and Governor Spotswood, and the former was no doubt glad to be rid of an office which had given him so much trouble. Of course such sales had to be with consent of government. James Roscow was commissioned March 26, 1716, and admitted to the office on January 22, 1717. For an account of the Roscow family, see this Magazine, VII, 285, 286.

VA Mag Hist & Biog

Whiting Matthew 295, 344 co 1663. Harris & Whiting

Willis Francis 208 1646 159, 155, (Dan) (228 Mass.)

Vol 4 – 246 lists Mr Henry Willis –
General Assembly 11/2/1720 for Gloucester Co.
p 249 Beverly Whiting 1742
251 1750 Beverly Whiting + Francis Willis

Vol 9 has Bacon's Rebellion
128 – Clayton – copied

V 10 85, note 236, 320 Clayton
182, 187 (236-7) 3?? 432 Whiting
Gloucester Co House of Burgesses 1687/8 !
Major Henry Whiting
[Frances Page for York Co.

(236 shows Thos Clayton 1683 member House of Burgesses 1683-4 – James City Co.)

Vol 13 – ~~[illegible]~~
Holeman

Holeman 176 – 181 213, 271

Vol 14 – copy – John Clayton Atty Gen

look in Madison for a copy not filing that
immediate ... for gov'r – VA/NC border dispute

Vol 5 – Clayton 5-6-7, 459 Willis 224, 159, 179, 249, 254, 457
Dean 251 no Whiting

(vol 8 ?) 127, 124, 275, 307

Bell Gen meet Henry Willis –
vol 4 Willis 78-9-80 note 129, 246, 251, 253, 281, 289, 382
Whiting 249, 251, 253 255 244 375 –
Clayton 270, 246, 328 ? (Thos Clayton James City Co. 12 Apr. 1683 Justice)

Series 3 Vol 28

And so all the black men now in our plantations, who are by unjust force deprived of their liberty, and held in slavery, as they have none upon earth to appeal to, may lawfully repel that force with force, and to recover their liberty, destroy their oppressors: and not only so, but it is the duty of others, white as well as blacks, to assist those miserable creatures, if they can, in their attempts to deliver themselves out of slavery, and to rescue them out of the hands of their cruel tyrants.[21]

To justify this uncompromising approval of slave violence, Philmore appealed to the "higher law" doctrine of Cicero. And he was prepared to carry the argument still further. Any nation, he affirmed, would be justified in demanding that England should free all her slaves. If England refused, the other could legitimately go to war to liberate the colonial slaves by force:

> They would be so [justified], Mr. Allcraft, as, in that case, we might justly be considered as the aggressors; for in truth we are now at war (we Englishmen, we christians, to our shame be it spoken) and have been for above a hundred years past, without any cessation at all, at war and enmity with mankind in general, and in this war we have destroyed every year, at least for some years past, near as many of the human race, who never did us any injury, as have been destroyed in the same time, by the war now carried on in Europe [the Seven Years' War].[22]

Needless to say, this was revolutionary doctrine in 1760, as it would be in America in 1860 (or 1970). But it was also a logical extension of Wallace's doctrine that "every one of those unfortunate men, who are pretended to be slaves, has a right to be declared free, for he never lost his liberty." Though Philmore called on England to set an example to other nations by proclaiming immediate liberty to "those captives now in our plantations," he broke new ground by condemning England and other slave trading countries as aggressor nations that had long been "at war and enmity with mankind in general." This view would never become a part of accepted antislavery doctrine, though it has reappeared in different forms in more recent times. Its open avowal in the mid-eighteenth century might either have inhibited the growth of antislavery movements, or have made them into truly revolutionary forces. But there was, we can see, a screening element in the gathering and transmission of early antislavery pronouncements. While the higher law doctrine would live on in the mainstream of antislavery literature, often in a muted or half-suppressed form, the names of George Wallace and "J. Philmore" were soon forgotten.

---

[21] Philmore, *Two Dialogues*, 54. This revolutionary utterance came in response to Allcraft's fear of the danger of slave insurrections, evidenced by the timely discovery of a plot for rebellion among the blacks of Antigua.

[22] *Ibid.*, 57.

John the Botanist Clayton

Flora and Fauna versus Mice and Mold

Bonnie S. Stadelman*

"I LOVE Natural History dearly,"[1] John Bartram, the self-taught American botanist wrote to his patron, Peter Collinson, the London merchant. Bartram's enthusiasm was shared by an international circle of naturalists, amateur and professional, who conveyed their interests to each other through a network of correspondence and an exchange of seeds, plants, animals, fossils, shells—any item of scientific interest. This remarkable group of eighteenth-century gentlemen included Carl Linnaeus, the Swedish professor whose system of binomial nomenclature was adopted as the method of biological classification; Dr. John ✓ Frederick Gronovius, a physician in Leyden; John Ellis, a London merchant and expert on corals; Mark Catesby, an Englishman whose drawings of American fauna marked him as the "eighteenth-century Audubon"; Sir Hans Sloane, an avid collector of curiosities whose collection became the nucleus of the British Museum; Cadwallader Colden, lieutenant governor of New York; John Clayton, the Virginia botanist who collaborated with Gronovius in a book on the plants of Virginia;] ✓ John Mitchell, a Virginia physician; and William Byrd II, the Virginia planter who was interested in plants especially useful for medicine. Together these men and others shared in the exploration of the New World and the joy of discovering new species of plants and animals.

Most natural historians in the colonies were competent amateurs, not specifically trained for the task of classifying the living things of America. To verify their discoveries, they sent their specimens to Europe for final identification. Men in Europe also were eager to have living plants for their botanical gardens and dried or preserved specimens for their collections. The market in seeds and plants helped Americans establish contact with well-known scientists of England and the Continent and opened the way for invitations to join scientific organizations such as the Royal Society. Sometimes there was financial reward as in the case of John Bartram, who made his living wandering through the hills, valleys, and plains of America searching for new and interesting "curiosities" for European friends. The result was a steady flow of boxes of plant and animal life across the Atlantic during the eighteenth century.

---

*Mrs. Stadelman is a member of the Department of History, Texas A&M University.

[1] John Bartram to Peter Collinson, London, Apr. 23, 1746, in William Darlington, *Memorials of John Bartram and Humphrey Marshall, with Notices of Their Botanical Contemporaries* (Philadelphia, 1849), 177.

Shipping these items was not an easy task. As John Ellis wrote at the beginning of his pamphlet, *Directions for Bringing Over Seeds and Plants from the East-Indies and other Distant Countries . . .*, there was much disappointment in the plants from abroad, because "scarce one in fifty ever comes to any thing."[2] The situation called for systematic study.

James Petiver, a London apothecary, was one of the earliest to issue a set of instructions, a single printed sheet entitled, *Brief Directions for the Easie Making and Preserving Collections of all Natural Curiosities For James Petiver Fellow of the Royal Society London*.[3] Petiver was not so explicit in his directions as later scientists. He made his recommendations simple so that as many people as possible would respond to his request to send him things. He wrote his directions especially to appeal to the customers at his apothecary shop, physicians, ship captains, and missionaries.[4]

Petiver felt seeds, pods, and nuts did not need specific care, although he recommended that they be accompanied by leaves and flowers and possibly bark and wood of the mother plant.[5] Later collectors were not satisfied with such haphazard treatment. John Ellis experimented for several years before publishing his *Directions* and enlisted the aid of his correspondents in trying different methods for successfully transporting seeds. In 1758, he wrote to Linnaeus that he was searching for a method to bring exotic seeds from China and other distant parts of the world. He was experimenting with acorns from the cork oak by covering some with a thick solution of gum arabic, others with wax, or a combination of clay and gum arabic. Others he enclosed in clay and tow, or flax, and some he covered with a mixture of pitch, rosin, and beeswax in equal quantities. From these experiments, Ellis found that the wax, rosin, or a mixture of

---

[2] John Ellis, *Directions for Bringing Over Seeds and Plants, from the East-Indies and other Distant Countries, in a State of Vegetation: Together with A Catalogue of such Foreign Plants as are worthy of being encouraged in our American Colonies, for the Purposes of Medicine, Agriculture, and Commerce* (London, 1770), 1.

[3] James Petiver, *Brief Directions for the Easie Making and Preserving Collections of all Natural Curiosities For James Petiver Fellow of the Royal Society London (Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society)*, LXII [1952], 353-365. Hereafter cited as *Brief Directions.*

[4] Raymond Phineas Stearns, "James Petiver, Promoter of Natural Science, c. 1663-1718," *ibid.*, 261-263.

[5] Petiver, *Brief Directions*, 363.

wax, rosin, and pitch were the most successful coverings for "seeds that perspire much." Gum arabic and clay allowed seeds to dry out.[6]

Besides testing different coatings, Ellis packed the coated seeds in different media such as sand, paper, and boxes. He sent these seeds to Dr. Alexander Garden, his devoted correspondent in Charleston, South Carolina, for trial.[7] Garden in turn shipped Ellis three earthen pots: the first containing seeds embedded in melted beeswax and tallow, the second, in tallow alone, and the third, in myrtle wax. Other seeds he packed in paper.[8] Ellis found that magnolia seeds preserved in tallow and shipped in an earthen vessel did very well, while those packed in sand or earth did not. He also experimented with the chestnut since it spoiled easily, trying the tallow method and making sure that melted tallow was "not much hotter than the human blood." Other chestnuts he covered with melted beeswax, a half-and-half mixture of tallow and beeswax, and a combination of rosin and beeswax.[9]

At Ellis's request for suggestions, Linnaeus offered a method of placing a container of seeds packed in sand inside of another container large enough so that the "inner vessel may be covered on all sides, for the space of two inches, with the following mixture of salts. Half common culinary salt; the other half to consist of two parts of salt-petre, and one part of sal-ammoniac, . . . mixed together. This . . . will keep the seeds cool, and hinder putrefaction."[10] In checking the value of this method, Ellis decided the salt soon became room temperature and did not really keep the seeds cool. However, he felt the mixture was valuable to prevent putrefaction and had a friend test it on seeds from the East Indies.[11]

With seeds from the Far East, Ellis discovered that those enclosed in wax survived better than those in tallow and wax because the tallow spoiled unless it was fat taken from the kidneys. And when tea seeds failed to germinate, he concluded that they had not had a thick enough coat of wax and had not been dried enough before being covered so that the outside coat rotted. Acorns and chestnuts which had been put in wax after being thoroughly dried came up, while those which were preserved in wax immediately after they fell from the tree spoiled.[12]

---

[6] John Ellis to Linnaeus, London, Jan. 23, 1759, in James Edward Smith, comp., *A Selection of the Correspondence of Linnaeus, and Other Naturalists, From the Original Manuscripts*, I (London, 1821), 119-120.

[7] Ellis to Linnaeus, London, Oct. 24, 1758, in *ibid.*, 107-108.

[8] Edmund and Dorothy Smith Berkeley, *Dr. Alexander Garden of Charles Town* (Chapel Hill, N. C., 1969), 135.

[9] Ellis to Linnaeus, London, Mar. 2, 1759, and to Alexander Garden, London, Mar. 25, 1759, in Smith, comp., *Correspondence of Linnaeus*, I, 122-123, 439.

[10] Ellis, *Directions*, 11.

[11] Ellis to Linnaeus, London, Jan. 23, 1759, in Smith, comp., *Correspondence of Linnaeus*, I, 119.

By 1770, Ellis had experimented enough to publish his *Directions* instructing collectors in four methods of preserving seeds. He explained that collectors should make sure the seeds were ripe when gathered and then spread out to dry, but not in the sunshine, for two weeks to two months depending on the weather. Seeds with defects or insect "wounds" should be rejected. This could be done by cutting the seeds in two and examining them with a magnifying glass to see if they were moist and white or shriveled and brown.[13] One had to be particularly careful in China where the crafty Chinese were alleged to roast seeds they sold to travelers "to prevent their vegetation, and thereby keep up the demand."[14]

For small seeds, which were hardest to keep, Ellis advised dipping squares of cotton cloth in melted wax. While the wax was still soft, but almost cool, the seeds should be scattered on the surface, rolled up and the roll enclosed in beeswax, wrapped in paper with the name of the seeds on it, and packed in a box surrounded with salts, if possible.[15]

Second was the beeswax method Ellis had been testing so many years. By this process, seeds should be wiped clean and rolled separately in a coat of wax one-half inch thick. He found deep yellow English beeswax best. Then melted wax should be poured in a box six by four by three inches until it was half-full. Before the wax hardened, the seeds should be put in rows and melted wax poured around them. Cracks should be filled, and the whole kept cool and dry.[16]

The third method described by Ellis was that suggested by Linnaeus and entailed packing containers of seeds in a mixture of salts. The fourth was for seeds which did not ship very well. Ellis gave these instructions: "Divide a box, according to your quantity and sorts of seeds, into several square partitions; then mix the seeds with loamy earth and cut moss, and put each sort into its separate cell. Nail the lid down very close . . . keeping it in an airy situation." If the voyage did not take over two months, the seeds would arrive in good condition although some would have germinated.[17]

Dr. John Lettsom, in his book *The Naturalist's and Traveller's Companion,* first published in 1772, borrowed extensively from Ellis in describing how seeds could successfully be shipped and added another method learned from John Sneyd, an Englishman honored with a gold medal in 1772 by the Society for the Encouragement of Arts, Manufactures, and Commerce for his contribution in planting scotch firs. According to this, seeds should be packed in absorbent paper and surrounded by raisins or moist brown sugar which "seems to afford that genial moisture requisite to preserve the seeds in a state fit for vegetation."[18]

---

[12] Ellis to Linnaeus, London, June 2, 1761, and May 29, 1762, in *ibid.,* 138-139, 147, 155.

[13] Ellis, *Directions,* 2-4.

[14] John Coakley Lettsom, *The Naturalist's and Traveller's Companion* (London, 1772), 24.

[15] Ellis, *Directions,* 12.

[16] *Ibid.,* 4.

[17] *Ibid.,* 12.

Decay was only one problem of shipping seeds in the eighteenth century. Insects also had to be controlled. For this purpose Ellis recommended tobacco sand because it "destroy[s] insects by its deleterious quality." It also absorbed humidity and had the virtue of being relatively inexpensive. Ellis thought it might be worthwhile putting a "small piece of camphire into each parcel" to prevent seeds from being destroyed by "very minute animalcules," although he was not certain this worked. Washing the inside of the boxes with sulphur before packing the seeds "would raise such a penetrating stench in warm weather, when confined, as to destroy all kind of insects." "Disagreeable ones called cockroaches" could be dealt with by brushing a combination of sal ammoniac, water, and sublimate of mercury on the boxes.[19]

Petiver, the apothecary, suggested that pulpy fruit such as apples or cherries be preserved in spirits (arrack, rum, or brandy) or salt water if spirits were not available. To facilitate identification, leaves and flowers should be attached.[20] Small succulent fruits such as the strawberry and mulberry, Ellis instructed, could be preserved by squeezing out the juice and drying them in small cakes. "The pulp, when dried, hardens like a varnish, and keeps the seeds from the air." Larger fruits could be dried and enclosed in wax.[21]

Growing plants presented even greater difficulty. Both Ellis in his *Directions* and Thomas Jefferson in his *Garden Book* cautioned that as many roots as possible should be dug up with the plant and plenty of earth left around them.[22] Peter Collinson, writing to John Bartram from London, instructed him to

> take three or four largest ox bladders, cut off the neck high, and when a plant is found, take it up with little earth to the roots; put this into the bladder, then put water in the bladder, to cover the roots; then tie up the neck of

---

[18] Lettsom, *Companion,* xvi. For Sneyd see *The Annual Register,* XVI (1772), 89.

[19] Ellis, *Directions,* 17-20.

[20] Petiver, *Brief Direction,* 363.

[21] Ellis, *Directions,* 13-14.

[22] *Ibid.,* 10; Thomas Jefferson, *Garden Book, 1766-1824,* ed. Edwin Morris Betts (*Memoirs of the American Philosophical Society,* XXII [Philadelphia, 1944]), 116-117.

> the bladder close round the stalk of the plant, leaving the leaves, flowers etc. without. Large plants won't do so well; but several small plants may be put in a bladder. When tied, hang it to the pummel, or skirts of the saddle, or any other convenient way thee may choose. If the water wastes, add more. Thus plants, with little trouble, may be kept a long while fresh.[23]

Living plants were generally shipped in pots or boxes. John Ellis wrote instructions with diagrams for constructing suitable containers. The boxes must have holes or shutters "to let the crude vapours pass off" and wire "to prevent the rats getting into the box." There should be handles so the boxes could be moved with as little disturbance to the plants as possible.[24] Collinson recommended that narrow laths be nailed across the box to keep cats from scratching in it.[25] Ellis said that the boxes should be filled with two or three inches of wet moss, rotten wood, or decayed leaves. Sphagnum moss or swamp moss, which was soft and spongy, served to retain water a long time. Twelve inches of fresh loamy earth should be added, and finally more moss scattered on the surface. Sailcloth should be hung over the openings to prevent sea spray from getting in, and boxes should be stored in fresh air, not in the "foul air of the ship's hold."[26] Thomas Jefferson's instructions were almost identical, except that he advised wrapping large roots separately in moss.

Living plants were temptations for ships' rats and mice, which generally had to remain content sharing the less desirable fare of the sailors. The rodents not only ate the leaves and bark, but Collinson lamented to Bartram that they made nests in each box from parts of the plants and trampled down anything that was left.[27] Dr. John Lettsom had a suggestion for this problem. "If small bits of broken glass are mixed with the earth, or thrown plentifully over its surface in the boxes, it may prevent mice and rats from burrowing in it and destroying the tender roots of the plants and growing seeds."[28] But a new hazard was created for whoever transplanted the specimens after they arrived.

Many misfortunes could befall living plants on their journey from America to Europe. Many were unable to weather the lengthy sea voyage, and other shipments were allowed to stand for months on the wharves

---

[23] Peter Collinson to John Bartram, Feb. 3, 1736/7, in Darlington, *Memorials,* 87.

[24] Ellis, *Directions,* 7, 10.

[25] Collinson to Bartram, London, Jan. 20, 1734/5, in Darlington, *Memorials,* 60.

[26] Ellis, *Directions,* 10-11.

[27] Collinson to Bartram, London, Apr. 12, 1739, in Darlington, *Memorials,* 129.

[28] Lettsom, *Companion,* 31.

awaiting adequate shipping space.[29] Stored in the hold, plants died of foul air and lack of sunshine. Left on deck, they suffered from salt water. It must have been the rare ship captain who fulfilled the duties Dr. Lettsom expected of him. The captain was to make sure the plants were covered

> except on days when the wind is not sufficiently high to beat the water up into what the seamen call white-caps. He must not keep them always shut up during the voyage; for if he does, they will mould and perish by the stagnation of the air under the covers: and if at any time, by accident or necessity, they should have been exposed to the wind when the waves have white-caps, he must be desired to water them well with fresh water, sprinkling all the leaves with it, to wash off the salt-drops which cover them.[30]

More likely, ship captains were careless of their botanical cargo, not only letting the plants get soaked with sea spray, but piling other cargo on top of them or letting the sailors break into the boxes and help themselves to the contents.[31]

Plants were also damaged by the rolling of the ship. Dr. Lettsom noted an interesting experiment which was never completed, since it took place on the ship *Bounty* commanded by Captain Bligh. The *Bounty* was carrying a breadfruit tree and other vegetables from the South Seas on a movable stage to help reduce jostling from the heaving of the ship. "This laudable and princely plan was frustrated by a mutiny on board, to be lamented by every man of science and philanthropy," wrote Lettsom.[32]

Lettsom also complained of letting plants sit in customs after they had endured the difficulties of the trip. Sometimes the plants would languish in the custom house without water for a month "even though the Thames flowed within twenty feet of their prison."[33]

Besides seeds, fleshy fruit, and living plants, dried plants were often sent from America to Europe. Alexander Garden, for whom the gardenia is named, sent dried specimens to John Ellis and Linnaeus. John Bartram sent dried material to Collinson and Linnaeus, and John Clayton provided dried specimens and a manuscript for Gronovius's *Flora Virginica,* one of the first authoritative books on the natural history of Virginia.

Peter Collinson suggested that Bartram carry a quire of brown paper

---

[29] Jefferson, *Garden Book,* 121.

[30] Lettsom, *Companion,* 31.

[31] Collinson to Bartram, London, Jan. 20, 1751, in Darlington, *Memorials,* 182.

[32] Lettsom, *Companion,* 32.

[33] *Ibid.,* 34.

(See Index Attached (by Swem)

Gleanings from Virginia Historical Magazines

Clayton

Virginia Historical Series

(NS-2#7) p 85 - re: Atty Gen John 96, 189 Harriet V - late
27 Willis Clayton - Petersburg 5 Feb 1846

(NS 2#8 + NS 2#9) none

(NS 2#10) p 352 - says "Our Kin" - genealogies include Clayton Family (the one I have)

(NS 2#11) - none. (NS 2#12) none

(NS 2#13) p 52 - Says William Clayton 1765 to 1773 quit rents in Chesterfield Co this period.

(NS 2#14 + NS 2#15) none

William + Mary Quarterly

double check both. (Vol 15) p.33 - St James N - - Parish - 15 Oct 1785 - marriage William Clayton + Mary Rose, both of Spotsylvania Co., married.

get p49 - Re: Emigrant, John Clayton about 1700.
reference to Le Neve, Pedigrees of Knights, etc - tells about article in ←
Hist. Magazine for Oct 1891. Quarterly II, 236
→ also pages 28, 123-4, 234, 238.

(Vol 16) p 141, 2

(Vol 17 + 18) negative

(Vol 19) p.59 1779 Halifax Co. - Col Jasper Clayton had 2 sons - Jasper + Thos. Whiting a neighbor - Robinson? - a Tory

(that seems too early!) → p 83 13 Sep 1671 - Rev John Clayton explored New River area in part now W VA.

p 84 ↑ He referred to the Iroquois of NY getting firearms from NY - depopulated areas.

✓ (get) p153, 155 - ca 1692 Refers to Dr John Clayton as a medical man ~~XO~~.

(Vol 20)
p201 - 26 Nov 1776 - Brunswick Co Marriage Bonds - John Clayton (m) Temperance Hill (Consent J G. Hill)

get → (Vol 21) 8, 47, 48, 51, 155, 252, 255-6.

(Vol 22) none

Virginia County Records - F225 V81 Richmond County, VA.

Accomac Co - for Vol VII (Book No 7)
395 Thos Clayton year (1684) acres 5809

Nothing from Accomac + for Griffith
Craven Co NC + SC - Lancaster (Camden Co)

Clayton

Gleanings from VA Historical Magazine

Vol 14 - VA Mag Hx p 224 - book ed. - p 335 says Atty Gen John Clayton the Colonist had 3 sons: John, Dr Thomas and Arthur. Even though author-genealogist Christopher Johnson said otherwise, they claimed Samuel Clayton of Caroline Co. was not his son. Their source was letter his son John had written years ago listing the 3 sons.

✓

Vol 17 pp 153-4 - re: John Clayton, Esq - 1705?

get Vol 18 got p 192 - Re: Clayton in House of Burgesses - 1710

→ Vol 19 none Vol 20 - vii, 2, 91, 203 - get later also Vol 21 pages 313, 422, 423 —

Vol 21 - p 95 "Aunt Jane Clayton's in Chesterfield Co near Richmond VA" (was on old letter by 1772)

✓ p 197 says Thomas Clayton was educated at college at Cambridge in England

Vol 5 - p 15, 16, 17 - re "Mr" Clayton p 459 Richard Clayton witness deed 21 Nov 1636 Henrico Co.

Vol 1 - none Vol 2 don't have Vol 3 can't open book Vol 4 missing Vol 5 - none exc above —

→ Vol 6 none Vol 7 p 128 (look for it)

Wm + Mary Quarterly Vol 7 none Vol 8 p. 45 - In 1725 Claytons lived at "Windsor" in Gloucester Co. on banks of Piankatank across river from "Wilton" home of the Churchills. get ✗

✓

p 124 Mary A Clayton m. Robert Christian ______ when? where? ______

→ Vol 9 p 32, 153, 156, 195, 257, 261 - get later

Vol 10 p 34 - VA Mag Hx + Bx IV:163 - g.s.?

p 85 - Regarding the building of Williamsburg - and John Clayton, John Randolph, John Carter, etc get ✗

Vol 11 none

✱ Vol 12 256 Death of Jasper Clayton

251 - Fairfax County 7 Jan 1764 - John Clayton m Elizabeth Harrill

274 - per 9 Apr 1784 VA Gazette - lately departed this life, in Gloucester Co, Thomas Clayton, Esq, in the bloom of youth,

Wm + Mary Quarterly

get

~~Wm + M Q~~

Vol 13 p 6 - Diary of Col Landon Carter, who said of Clayton "He is a man of learning and a good companion, but a desperate drinker."

p. 221-2 Col Carter said Clayton had contradicted him on the use of a Greek word. He looked it up later, and found himself wrong. ✗ get

VA Mag Hx Vol 12 pages 16, 33, 124-5 127-8 405 436 - get later

Clayton

Virginia Historical Magazine - Vol 22 lists Brunswick Co VA wills

	name	date	book	page	will, inv, or est sales
p78	Clayton, George	1776	4	491	
79	" John	1812	7	492	
"	" William	1816	8	233	
"	" "	1825	10	158	I/C
187	Dunn John	1753	3	102	I/C
188	" David	1770	4	1	
	"	1786	5	160	
	Mary	1787	5	195	
	Geo F	1826	10	256	

Copy p 208-11 — hand copied

p431 Caroline Co Marriage bonds - 1820 (Oct 5 ?) Joel Clayton + Susannah Saunders
1805, Jan 4 - Thos. Clayton + Amelia R or Jenkin - by Rev John Sorril.

p 291 - Examiner Advertisement of School in Richmond by Blair + Dunn hand copied
Dec 15, 1800

Vol 25 - p. 177 Extracts from King William County Records ?
"1794. Wm Clayton of New Kent to John Warren of King Wm, deed. Land purchased by Robt Clemens Warren of Jno Syme + Samuel Pearson, both of Hanover, conveyed to said Syme + Pearson in 1770 by Jeffrey Gasley + Mary his wife. R.C. Warren died in 1780 + land siezed for taxes. (P 173) records.

p318 - some gen.

~~1944 67-5~~ N Dunn Wm Xeroxed - copied Supports
~~[illegible]~~ Surveyors notes - Dunn (Waters — Pittsylvania County)

Another Book: 1840 Census of (Rev War) Pensioners:

p135 - Elisha Clayton age 83 (b1759) - Western Monongalia VA - living in own home -
p110 - John Clayton age 76 (b1764) Freehold, Monmouth Co NJ - "

Clayton

Gleanings from Virginia Historical Magazines

Virginia Magazine of History. Vol 23 not on shelf

(Vol 24) p96 - letter 16 Apr 1777 of Mary Fleming to uncle, Col John Fleming mentions Polly Clayton.
222 - 8 Nov 1773 Jeremiah Strothers m Martha Payne. She died & he m/2 Miss Clayton. They had dau Sarah Strothers who m. James Logan of Goochland Co.

(Vol 25) p 177 . ?
318

(Vol 26) p52 J E Clayton, Clk Ct 1713
62 - 19 Oct 1775 pd John Clayton 4.10.- for rifle gun (for troops - Chesterfield Co?)
158 - Northumberland Co Mge lic. - 23 Nov 1774 (1.0.0) Richard Clayton + Priscilla Lewis.
207 - Louisa Co Mge Bonds - 7 Nov 1768 Richard Johnson + Ann Clayton
30 Sep 1772 " " Ann Smith
~~227~~ - WWI Man
402 - Orange Co. Mge - 1794 Philip Clayton + Elizabeth Hackley Stubblefield

(Vol 27) p65 - 17 Jan 1776 Pd French Strother for Colo Samuel Clayton, for tents furnished Culpeper Battalion - 35.4.6
p. ~~227~~ re place.

(Vol 28) p167 - mge bonds - (cant tell county) 24 Sep 1787 George Woodling + Katharine Clayton.
(Willis, Cocke, etc also on list)
p 249 26 Feb 1776 - pd John Clayton for gun for army

Index by Swem

(Virginia)

Clayton

- Claybrook, Amelia Whitlock, 16W(1)83
  - Catherine, 22V80
  - Frances Elizabeth, 7V331
  - Martha, 16W(1)276
  - Mary Barden, 16W(1)83
  - Molly, 16W(1)211
  - Obediah, 6C520
  - Peter, 16W(1)211
  - R. A., Lt. Col., C. S. A., 11C134
    - letter to Letcher, 11C143
  - Rhody, 16W(1)94
  - Richard, 6W(1)326
  - Richard A., 18W(1)72
  - Sally, 16W(1)281
  - Samuel, 16W(1)83, 281
  - William, 30V378; 16W(1)83, 273; 21W(1)146, 148, 149
- Claybrooke, Marie, 27V300
  - William, 8C135
- Clayburn's run, 8T80
- Claydon, Thomas, 10V258
- Claydon, England, Verney family, 4T362, 363
- Clayed sugar, 10H382; 12H485
- Clayes, Mr., 4W(2)21
- Clayhill, Warwickshire, England, 25V208
- Claymont, Archmere, 30V413
- Claypole, Lady, portrait of, 6V357; 38V151
  - Mrs., 18V290
  - Betty Ozborn, 5T243
  - Eleanor Butler, 8W(2)200
  - Eleanor Scott, 36V85
  - Elizabeth, 8W(2)202
  - Ephram, 8W(2)201
  - George, 5T243
  - Jacob, 5T246
  - James, 5T243, 244; 8W(2)200
  - Jean, 5T243
  - Jesse, 5T243
  - John, 2C40, 686; 5T243; 9T165; 10V113; 25V404
    - on Lost river, 2C113
    - petition of, 2C284, 537, 682, 683
  - Joseph, 2C469; 5T243
  - Joshua, 7H218
  - Lucy Arbough, 8W(2)201
  - Martha, 2V348
  - Mary, 5T243
  - Sarah, 5T243
  - William, 5T243; 2V348
  - **family,** 2C285; 25V404
- Claypool, Abraham, 5C409; 8C414
    - letter to Lee, 5C405, 406
    - memorial of, 1790, 5C219, 222, 223
  - E. A., 2V348
  - Edward A., 16V205; 23V314
  - George, 2V348
  - James, 2V348; 20V430; 24W(1)260
  - Jessee, 2V348
  - John, 3C57, 58; 2V348
  - Joseph, 2V348
  - Levi, 2V348
  - William, 2V348
  - **family,** 2V348
- Claypoole, Abraham, 12H661
  - D. C., 3R114
  - James, 25V404
  - John, 25V404
  - **family,** 25V404
- Claysville, Kentucky, 6W(2)207
- Clayter, Thomas, 13W(1)281
- Clayton, Captain, 9W(2)256
  - Doctor, 13W(1)221, 222
  - Judge, 11W(1)46
  - Major, 22V209
  - Miss, 2V188; 10V95; 24V222; 9W(1)257
  - Mr., 7C110; 7H447; 1V38; 2V134; 3V127; 5V2, 15, 16, 17; 23V356; 32V99; 38V142; 4W(1)22
  - Mrs., 36V215; 1W(2)214
  - Mrs. ——— Cholmely, 2W(1)235 or 236

Clayton—*Continued*
  - Mrs. ——— Dawson, housekeeper, William and Mary college, 2W(1)56, 122, 258 or 259; 1W(2)25, 214
  - Agnes Thornell, 2W(1)235, 236
  - Alexander M., 6R176
  - Alice Bowyer, 8T141; 10T285; 4V163; 2W(1)236
  - Amelia Rankin, 22V432
  - Amelia Washington, 7T125, 127
  - Anne, 8T140, 141, 207, 208; 10T286, 287, 288; 26V207; 37V170, 171, 357, 358
  - Anne Dawson, 8T141; 10T285; 9W(1)153, 156
  - Anne Marbury, 19V286
  - Arthur, 8T141, 208; 10T285; 4V163, 164; 6V198; 7V174; 14V335; 25V318; 37V170, 171; 2W(1)236; 21W(1)47, 48
  - Arthur B., 8T208, 209; 10T286; 4V164
  - Augustin Smith, 19V286; 24W(1)257
  - Barbara, 33V93
  - Baylor, 8T142, 208, 209; 4V164; 6V198; 25V318
  - Betsy Lewis, 2W(2)180
  - Betty, 12V436
  - Boles, 16W(1)83
  - Caroline, 7T127; 8T142; 10T286; 4V164; 6V198; 25V318
  - Catherine, 10T286; 28V167; 16W(1)142
  - Courtney, 8T142; 10T286; 4V164
  - Courtney Baylor, 8T142, 208, 209; 10T286; 4V164, 198; 24V373; 25V318
  - Decia, 2W(2)180
  - Delphia, 33V93, 94
  - Dixon, 19V286
  - Edward, 6W(1)189
  - Eleanor Atherton, 1V399
  - Eliza, 33V93
  - Elizabeth, 5T57; 8T207, 208; 10T286, 287; 4V105; 6V198; 10V320; 37V170, 171, 172; 6W(1)250; 12W(1)127; 16W(1)142
  - Elizabeth Hargrove, 19V286
  - Elizabeth Hurrill, 12W(1)257
  - Elizabeth Leigh, 1V399
  - Elizabeth Pendleton, 8T209; 33V93; 24W(1)256
  - Elizabeth Stubblefield, 26V402
  - Elizabeth Whiting, 8T209; 10T285, 286; 4V163; 32V130; 8W(2)317
  - Elizabeth Willis, 8T141, 208; 10T286; 37V171; 8W(2)317
  - Elizabeth Wirt, 19V286
  - Elvira, 8T208; 10T286, 287; 35V298; 6W(1)231, 250; 12W(1)127; 16W(1)142
  - Elvy, 12W(1)26
  - Frances C., 3W(2)269
  - Francis, 14V430
  - George, 6H241; 22V78; 33V93, 94; 2W(1)236; 26W(1)61, 63
  - George Rootes, 19V286; 24W(1)257
  - George W., 9W(2)141
  - Harly Goodrich, 8T269
  - Harriett V., 7W(2)96, 189
  - Henry, 37V171, 172; 1W(1)19
  - Isabel, 26V227
  - Isabella, 2W(1)228, 229; 8W(2)140
  - Isabella Lewis, 8T141; 10T285; 4V163; 2W(1)236; 9W(1)261
  - J., 1W(1)19
  - J. B., 8T208
  - J. E., 26V52
  - James, 7T125, 127; 8T141, 269; 10T285, 286; 4V164; 9W(1)153
  - James A., 26V227
  - Jane, 21V95; 26V158
  - Jane Baylor, 6V198; 25V318
  - Jane Hatley Baylor, 4V164
  - Jane Norton, 10T286
  - Jane Sowersby Stevenson, 8T209

Clayton—*Continued*
  - Jasper, 8C137; 5T58; 8T141, 142, 207, 208, 209; 10T286; 3V184; 6V198; 7V172; 9V128; 12V16, 405, 406; 15V293; 24V373; 25V318; 35V39; 1W(1)82; 5W(1)251; 12W(1)25, 127; 15W(1)123, 124; 16W(1)142; 23W(1)12, 13, 14, 206, 207; 1W(2)119
    - Captain, 2V188; 4V164; 7V257; 4W(1)200; 12W(1)26
    - Colonel, 19W(1)59
    - General, 8T141; 10T285; 1V480; 4V163; 14V5
    - Sir, 10T285; 20V91; 2W(1)235, 236; 10W(1)34
  - Jasper S., 8T141, 142, 208, 209; 10T286; 4V164
  - Jeremy, 32V146
  - Joel, 22V431
  - John (attorney general) 1C94, 101, 144, 145; 6R149; 8T10; 10T285; 2V1; 4V163; 14V5, 335; 17V152; 18V192; 20V91; 30V255; 32V42–44, 240; 33V221; 1W(1)82; 2W(1)8, 228; 4W(1)197; 5W(1)241; 6W(1)98, 174; 7W(1)187; 10W(1)166; 15W(1)49; 16W(1)14, 18; 25W(1)118; 4W(2)247; 7W(2)85; 8W(2)140
    - act concerning Williamsburg, 1713, 4H49, 115
    - advocate of general court, 1714, 2V2
    - burgess, James City county, 4R66, 74; 8V246
    - clerk of committee of propositions and grievances, 2V2
    - director for building chimneys on Capitol, 21W(1)256
    - land of, 21W(1)51
    - monument for Governor Nott, 21W(1)252
    - petition of, 1C161
    - purchase of mace, 21W(1)255
    - recorder, Williamsburg, 10W(1)85; 16W(1)16
    - report of land titles, 5T171
    - salary of, 17V153, 154
    - sketch of, 10W(1)34
    - tobacco of, 6H242
    - trustee, William and Mary college, 3R196
    - visitor, William and Mary college, 4V161, 169, 172, 174
  - John (botanist) 1R46; 8T140, 141, 207; 10T286, 287; 1V480; 2V188; 4V163; 9V128; 32V130; 37V170, 357; 2W(1)236; 3W(1)20, 21; 4W(1)200; 12W(1)127; 16W(1)18, 37, 116, 142; 19W(1)153; 24W(1)220, 221, 222; 25W(1)209; 1W(2)115; 3W(2)127, 239; 4W(2)246–248; 5W(2)217; 6W(2)303–321; 8W(2)317
    - Flora Virginica (book) 1R46; 3T126; 1V480; 4V163; 7V172; 27Vxxiii; 2W(1)236; 3W(1)21; 4W(1)200; 16W(1)116; 22W(1)193; 24W(1)221; 4W(2)248; 6W(2)303–321
    - letter of, 7V172
    - library of, 4V164
    - president, society for advancement of useful knowledge, 16W(1)41
    - quoted, 35V334
  - John (minister) 8V272; 12V33, 124, 126, 127, 128; 35V331, 332, 333; 15W(1)235, 238; 19W(1)83; 24W(1)218; 25W(1)209
    - description of Jamestown, 1686, 11V257
    - letters of, 1684, 1W(2)114, 115
    - quoted, 35V366; 37V155–157; 19W(1)84
    - voyage to Virginia, 19W(1)270
  - *John,
    - 5C524; 8C98, 200; 5T69; 8T208, 209; 9T122; 10T50; 4V105; 13V203;

---

*Due to incomplete information in the text, some of the references in this group may relate to the identified John Claytons preceding.

A very high percentage of these references are about descendants of early VA Atty General John Clayton + his desc. in "Our Kin".

It is discouraging because our William Willis's name appears to link him to that family but I can find no evidence so far that this is true.

He could easily have had Bedford Co connections, as did the Vests. He appears to have been educated more than average in SW VA, but was definitely not rich.

There were quite a few other Clayton families, but they were not as powerful or as often mentioned as that one line.

Clayton—*Continued*
  *John—*Continued*
      22V79; 23V161; 26V62; 28V249; 29V127; 32V146; 33V93, 94; 36V259; 37V170–172, 357, 358; 1W(1)96; 2W(1)235; 3W(1)180; 12W(1)257; 20W(1)201; 21W(1)155; 24W(1)103, 105; 27W(1)25; 1W(2)119; 8W(2)120, 317
    Sir, 8T10; 10T285; 20V91; 2W(1)236; 16W(1)18
  John Baylor, 10T286
  John Lewis, 2W(2)180
  John M., 2R111
  John Middleton, 21W(1)8
  John Whiting, 10T286
  John Willis, 8W(2)317
  Joseph, 7T64; 2V365; 4V164
  Joseph (negro) 5N35
  Joseph C., gift to Virginia historical society, 20Vvii
  Julia Carnes, 19V286
  Juliana, 8T209; 2W(1)229, 236; 9W(1)261
  Lockey, 8W(1)124
  Lockey Walker, 10T287; 6W(1)250; 12W(1)127; 16W(1)140, 142
  Lucinda, 19V286
  Lucinda Douglas, 8W(2)317
  Lucy, 7T127; 10T287, 288; 23V103; 33V94
  Lucy Reade Rootes, 19V286
  Lucy Whiting, 5T69; 8T140, 141; 10T286; 37V171, 172
  Margaret, 8T207
  Mary, 10T286; 2V424; 33V93, 94; 37V171, 172; 2W(1)236; 16W(1)139; 21W(1)47; 8W(2)317
  Mary A., 10T287; 8W(1)124; 16W(1)138, 142
  Mary Ann, 8T208; 10T287
  Mary Berkeley, 8T208, 209; 10T286; 35V39
  ary Lewis, 11V333
  Mary Polina, 8W(2)317
  Mary Rose, 15W(1)33
  Mary Thomas, 11W(1)46
  Mary Thompson, 2W(1)235, 236
  Mildred, 5T69; 37V171, 172
  Mildred Dixon, 19V286
  P., 4C610
  Pemberton, 29V511
  Philip, 5C445, 518; 6C75, 78, 222; 7H306; 2V251; 3V309; 6V24; 19V286; 20V203; 22V209; 26V402; 23W(1)23; 24W(1)257
    petition to Governor Lee, 6C256, 257
  Polly, 24V96; 32V384; 16W(1)178
  Priscilla Lewis, 26V158
  Prudence, 2W(1)236
  R., Mrs., 19Vviii
  Rebecca, 2W(1)236; 15W(1)28
  Richard, 5V459; 26V158
  Richard Gass, 33V93
  Robert, 7T127; 1V399; 34V59, 62; 37V361, 363
  Robert B., 10W(1)142
  Rose, 23V161; 29V127
  Rose Bushbury, 29V127
  Sally, 33V94
  Samuel, 1C262; 5C188; 6C61, 315; 7C118; 8T209; 6V124, 126; 14V335; 19V286; 33V93; 16W(1)171; 24W(1)256
    Colonel, 27V65
  Sarah, 10T286
  Sarah Andrews, 16W(1)83
  Sarah H., 8W(1)195
  Sarah H. Punter, 9W(2)141
  Susan, 22V209; 1W(2)299
  Susannah, 8T209; 32V146
  Susannah Saunders, 22V431
  emperance, 33V93

Clayton—*Continued*
  Temperance Hill, 33V93, 94; 20W(1)201
  Thomas, 5C524; 7H569; 8T141; 1V119, 252, 258; 3V275; 4V105, 163; 7V174; 8V328; 10V236; 18V130; 21V197; 22V432; 27V197; 33V216; 1W(1)116; 2W(1)228, 229; 6W(1)174, 176; 12W(1)274; 19W(1)155; 27W(1)198; 8W(2)140
    Doctor, 8T208, 209; 10T285; 14V335; 2W(1)235, 236; 3W(1)21; 9W(1)261
    Fitzhugh mentions, 1V272, 404, 406, 407; 2V142
    Fitzhugh's letter to, 1V399–403; 2V136–139
    letter to, 1V22
    letter to Governor Nelson, 2C255
    merchant, of Liverpool, 1V403; 7V198
  Thomas Lewis, 37V170, 171, 172; 2W(2)180
  Thomas T., 2W(2)180
  Thomas Whiting, 8T141, 142, 208; 10T286; 4V164; 7V257; 4W(1)200; 19W(1)59
  Whiting, 37V172
  William, 3C319, 336; 4C602; 5C99, 346; 6C227; 7C240; 8C200, 236; 3R22; 8T141, 208; 9T238; 10T181, 185, 286; 1V399; 3V429; 4V105, 381, 383; 22V79; 25V177; 37V34, 38, 170, 171; 2W(1)235, 236; 5W(1)98, 245; 6W(1)231, 250, 251; 12W(1)26; 13W(1)65; 15W(1)33; 16W(1)140, 141, 142; 27W(1)246
    Colonel, 8C226; 4V164; 9W(1)195; 12W(1)127
    letter of, 5C153
    letter to Colonel Davies, 2C358
    letter to Harrison, 3C118
    letter to Jefferson, 1C575
    letter to Governor Nelson, 2C413
    letter to Governor Randolph, 4C321, 329, 330
  William B., 6W(1)250; 12W(1)127; 16W(1)140; 3W(2)269
  William Beverley, 8T207, 208; 10T287; 4V164; 16W(1)142
  William Dawson, 8T141; 10T285; 9W(1)153
  William Willis, 37V172
← our kin

  Willis, 7W(2)27
  family, 8T140–142, 207–209; 10T285–288; 1V218, 399; 8V220; 14V224; 20V91; 33V93–96; 37V357, 358; 38V404; 8W(1)49; 13W(1)212; 14W(1)69; 15W(1)49; 16W(1)141, 142; 8W(2)317; 10W(2)352
– "Our Kin" book

    arms of, 4V164; 1W(1)116; 2W(1)228, 229, 235, 236
    deeds of, 37V170–172
    portraits of, 4V164; 3W(1)21
Clayton, Yorkshire, England, 21V313, 423
Clayton hall, Lancaster county, England, 1W(1)116; 2W(1)236,
} The AttyGen's lineage.

Clayton vs. Currie, 9W(1)32
Clayton vs. Simmonds, 9W(1)32
Claytonia Virginica (plant) 25W(1)209
Claytonian library, 4W(1)201
) – the botanist

Claytons, Wellford at, 1794, 11W(1)6
Clayton's Flora Virginica, 1R46; 3T126; 1V480; 4V163; 7V172; 27Vxxiii; 2W(1)236; 3W(1)21; 4W(1)200; 16W(1)116; 22W(1)193; 24W(1)221; 4W(2)248; 6W(2)303–321
Clayton's Hope, Maryland, Gorsuch family, 27V197
Claytor, Alice Allen, 37V328
  M. H., editor Roanoke times, 9V8
  Robert B., 10W(1)61, 62; 11W(1)282
  Sarah, 29V98
  Silas, 37V328

Cleaton, Henry, 9T54
  Jeremiah, 1W(2)298, 299
  John, 18V43
  Mary Thacker, 6T181
  Richard, 1W(2)298, 299
  Thomas, 6T181
  William, 6C568; 7T60; 1W(2)299
  family, 1W(2)298, 299

Some of my notes duplicate those of Allen Pringle following.

Abram Van Bibber to the President of the Virginia Convention.

St. Eustatia, March 23, 1776.

Gentlemen:

Inclosed you have Invoice & Receipt for sundry Goods, shipped on board the sloop Dolphin, Robert Smith Master, on the proper Account & resque of the Colony of Virginia at the partic. Request of Mr. John Dickson, of your place, who informs me had instructions from your Honorable House to this Effect, but being so unfortunate as to loose the Brig & Cargo he came out in (also the Letters intrusted to him for me) has rendered him unable to execute. The above is duplicate of a Letter forwarded you thro' the Channel of No. Carolina by Mr. Jno. Wright Stanley, of that place, since which have done all in my power to frustate. Mr. Goodrich receiving the affects from Vandam's Executors until I can have further advice from you—my Council here informs me that he thinks it will be necessary to have an order from Goodrich (if it can be obtained) together with a special power of attorney from your Hon'ble Board to Recover this money. I have made Mr. John Dickson, the Bearer of this, acquainted with my whole transactions & situation here, to whom refer you for particulars relative to me here. He can inform you of the contracts & engagements I have entered into—& as I expect to continue in this Island until the next winter, tender you my best services during my stay, and am,

Gentlemen, Your Obed. Hum. Serv't,

Abm. Van Bibber.

The Hon'ble the Provincial Congress of Virginia.

The Case of John Wilkie, of Gloucester.

The Hon'ble The President of The Committee
of Safety in Williamsburg.

Sir: Inclosed are the proceedings of a court of commissioners which was held this day for the examination of John Wilkie.

The court appointed persons to take into their care the effects which he has in this county: these as far as we can learn are two vessels and their appertenances, and a few dry goods. Wilkie is at present in the guard houses from whence he is extremely anxious to be removed. An express waits on you with this, at his return we beg your directions.

Clayton

1776

We are Very respectfully, Sir, Your obed't H'ble Serv't,

Warner Lewis, Jr.,
Jno. Peyton,
Jas. M. Fontaine.

Gloucester, April 4th, 1776.

One of Wilkie's vessells of about 1,800 bushels burthen, is particularly calculated for fast sailing, we mention this circumstance because we think probable that the committee of safety may want such a vessel.

At a Court of Commissioners held at Gloucester Court house on Thursday; the 4th day of April, 1776, for the examination of John Wilkie touching his conduct as being inimical to this Colony.

Present: Warner Lewis, Jun'r, Sir John Peyton & James M. Fontaine, Gent.

John Wilkie who stood charged with practices inimical to this Colony was this day brought before the above commissioners in order for his trial, and also came a Jury, to-wit: Thomas Boswell, Wm. Harwood, John Howlett, Jonathan Lyall, John Fox, John Seawell, Thomas Hughes, Mordecai Throckmorton, John New, George Gayle, James Thomas, & Mordecai Cooke, who were elected, tried & sworn, & after having heard the evidence, retired for some time & there returned with their verdict, being in these words: "We find John Wilkie guilty of giving intelligence to our enemies, and going on board the man of war intentionally. John Lyall." Therefore it is considered by the said Commissioners that he is guilty of the charges laid against him, and ordered that he be remanded to the guard house untill the farther orders of the Committee of safety.

Copy. Jasper Clayton.

In Committee of safety at Williamsburg, April 5th, 1776.

The proceedings of the Court of Commissioners for Gloucestar County on the trial of John Wilkie who was taken up and

Vol 9 (1901/2)

(11)

To Captain Porford.

(Incomplete.)

Are very apt to use us ill and what ever they may be towards other Customers, they cheat the plantations without any Rem * * * I have * * withe Messrs. Bradley and Griffin as well as you. They will come Poorly off this year with their ships, as well as the rest of their Fraternity. Our crop is so short that hardly any Ships will be full and but few half full. The worthy merchants must like that Infidel Thomas, feel before they believe. We told them from all parts that little Tob° would be made, but they lookt upon it all as a Flam and have discreetly crowded in more ships than ordinary. But they will pay dear for their Unbelief and I hope will have the modesty to take the fault upon themselves and not charge their indiscretion upon us. I trust the scarcity of our supply from hence this year and a market quite empty at home will make our poor commodity hold up its Head in spite of all the Blunders & ill management of our correspondents. If they dont exert themselves now I shall give over all hopes and sell my Tobacco in the country. I wish you would be so kind as to call upon my Friend, Mr. Catsby,* now and then to know if he has any Letter or commands for me. He is Such a Philosopher that he needs a monitor to put him in mind of his Friend. I wish you and your Family very happy and am sir, &c.

For Capt. Porford.

---

* Mark Catesby (1679?–1749), naturalist, author of the Natural History of Carolina, &c., was in America from 1710 to 1719. During this period he was frequently in Virginia, and it is he to whom Spotswood (Letters, II, 44), refers in speaking of a collection of seeds made by "a Gentleman now in this Country, a nephew of Mr Jekyll's, of Castle Haningham, and very curious in such things." His sister Elizabeth Catesby married Dr. William Cocke, Secretary of State of Virginia, and has many descendants, among whom the names Jekyll and Catesby have been favorite Christian names. Mr. Jasper Clayton, of Chesterfield county, has a copy of Catesby's Natural History, presented by him to John Clayton, the Virginia botanist, with an autograph of the author.

Virginia Historical Mag. Vol 14

the third day of the next General Court to shew cause why they have not complied with the former order of the said Vestry.

Ordered—That there be paid to Edward Doughty the Sum of fifty Shillings Current money in full of his demand for the entertainment of the Marshall of the Court of Vice admiralty & his Guard in bringing certain Pyrates to Williamsburg.

The Petition of George Holden for a Licence to practice as an Attorney in the County Courts is refer'd to Mr. Attorney General[6] who was to examine the Pet'rs qualifications & make Report thereof to this Board.*

---

[6] The Attorney General was John Clayton. The *Virginia Gazette* of Nov. 18, 1737, has the following: "This morning between 5 and 6 died at his House, in the 72d year of his Age, *John Clayton*, Esq., His Majesty's Attorney General and Judge of the Court of Vice-Admiralty of this Colony, the first Justice in the Commission of the Peace of *James* City County, Recorder of this City, &c, Which Offices he executed with Justice and Probity He bore a good Character, among his Acquaintance, and his Death is much lamented," and the issue of Nov. 25th states that: "On Wednesday Evening, the Funeral of John Clayton, Esq., was solemnized from his late Dwelling House, to the Church, in this City, in a very decent manner. His Honour the Governor has been pleased to appoint Edward Barradel, Esq., to act as Attorney General, until His Majesty's Pleasure shall be known."

John Clayton, who was born in 1665, was a son of Sir John Clayton, of London, and Parson's Green, Fulham, Middlesex, England, and was a brother of Lt. General Jasper Clayton, of the English Army, who was killed at the battle of Dettingen in 1743. John Clayton studied at one of the Universities (probably Cambridge), admitted to the Inner Temple, June 8, 1682, was called to the bar, and coming to Virginia in 1705, was appointed Attorney General in 1714. He was the father of John Clayton, of Gloucester Co., Va., the botanist.

Edward Barradall, Clayton's successor, held the office until his death in 1743, and was the author of manuscript reports of cases in the General Court, one volume of which is in the collections of the Virginia Historical Society and another in the State Law Library. He married Sarah, daughter of Hon. William Fitzhugh, of the Council. The epitaph on his tomb in Bruton Churchyard, Williamsburg is given in *Virginia Historical Collections* XI, 75.

* The legal requirements for admission to the bar varied during the Colonial period. By Act of Assembly, March, 1642–3 (*Hening* I, 275), it was directed that all attornies should be licensed by the Court before which they were to plead. Another act of December, 1656 (*Hening*

(1709)

Majesty on this Occasion for w'ch purpose he had prepared an address which he laid before the Council and the same being read was approved of and ordered to be fairly Transcribed for the Governor & Council's Signing.

Mr. Attorney Gen'll Mr. Holloway & Mr. Beverley to whom it was referred to prepare a Scheme for the Better qualifying persons practising as Attorneys having reported their Opinion therein the same is referred to the next meeting of a full Council.

Charles Chiswell having petitioned for a Grant of 100 foot in length and 80 foot in bredth of vacant Ground under the bank in York Town for the conveniency of building a Warehouse & wharf into the River and John Lewis Esq'r entring a Caveat against any Grant of Land there above high Water mark It is Ordered that the petition be deferred till the right of the said Land is determined. ✓

John ~~John~~ Lewis

On the petition of Robert Slaughter[3] praying directions may be given for issuing the proper Process for the summoning Edward Jeffreys of London Esq'r to appear before this Gen'll Court to show cause why a Tract of Land held by him in Essex County ought not to be forfeited for non payment of the Quitt rents that the pet'r may be enabled to sue out a Grant of ye s'd Land, It is Referred to Mr. Attorney Gen'll . . . the Case set forth in the s'd Petition, and to Report his opinion thereon.

example of Cases

---

[3] The will of Robert Slaughter was dated February 3, 1725, and proved in Essex county August 16, 1726. His legatees were his wife Frances, son Francis (to whom he gave 1,000 acres in the fork of Rappahannock), son Robert and son Thomas (to whom he gave land in the mountains. &c.) Robert Slaughter's wife Frances is stated by the late Capt. Mercer Slaughter to have been shown by documentary evidence to have been a daughter of Col. Cadwallader Jones, of Stafford county. The son Francis was married twice. There is a marriage contract, dated July 11, 1711, in Richmond county between him and Ann Hudson, and in Spotsylvania, June 3, 1729, is the marriage bond of Francis Slaughter and Ann Lightfoot. The marriage licence of Robert Slaughter, Jr., was recorded in Spotsylvania June 7, 1723. and on November 1, 1726, Augustine Smith, gent., of Spotsylvania, sold to his daughter Mary, wife of Robert Slaughter, 432 acres in the fork of Rappahannock.

The published accounts of the Slaughter family are all exceedingly deficient in details, dates and references to authority; but the best is in Green's *Culpeper County*, 84-95.

John the Atty Gen

The following Warrants to be paid out of his Maj'tys Revenue of 2s. ℔ hhd. &c., were this day signd by the Governor in Council viz:

Out of the Two shillings ℔ Hogshead &c.

1715

To the Hon'ble Alexand'r Spotswood His Ma'tys Lieut. Gov'r three Warrant for One year & a half Sallary ending the twenty fifth of April 1716 Three thousand pounds.

To the Hon'ble Alexander Spotswood His Majestys Lieutenant Gov'r for One year & a half house rent ending ye same time Two hundred twenty five pounds.

To the Gentlemen of His Maj'ties Council One year & a half Sallary ending the same time Five hundred & fifty pounds.

To William Blathwayt Esq'r Auditor Gen'll of the Plantations for one year and a half Sallary ending the same time One hundred and fifty pounds.

To Nathaniel Blakistone Esq'r Sollicitor Gen'll of the Virginia Affairs[4] One year & a half Sallary ending ye same time One hundred and fifty pounds.

✓ To John Clayton Esq'r His Majesties Attorney Gen'll for One year & a half Sallary ending the same time Sixty pounds.

To William Robertson Clerk of His Majesties Council One year & a half Sallary ending the same time One hundred & fifty pounds.

To Edwards Ross Gunner, at James City One year & a half Sallary ending the same time fifteen pounds.

To Daniel Jones Armourer at Williamsburgh One year & a half Sallary ending the same time Eighteen pounds.

To ye Judges Clerks & Officers of ye Court of Oyer & Terminer held [before the] in June 1715 One hundred pounds.

To severall Ministers for their Attendance on Generall Courts & Assemblys Pending the same time Twenty five pounds.

To the King of the Saraw Indians and three of his Men who came in to treat of a Piece as a Reward for their Fidelity Three pounds seventeen shil'g & 3 pence.

To William Robertson for so much paid and advanced by him for Listing & Transporting Soldiers to South Carolina & for

---

[4] Agent for Virginia in London.

F226 N67

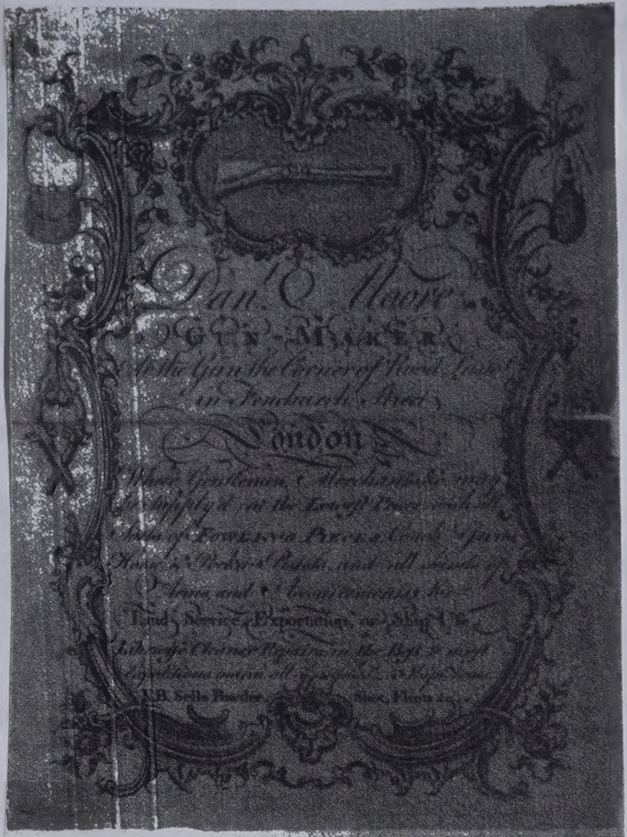
JOHN NORTON & SONS

Merchants of LONDON AND VIRGINIA

Being the Papers from their Counting House for the Years 1750 to 1795.

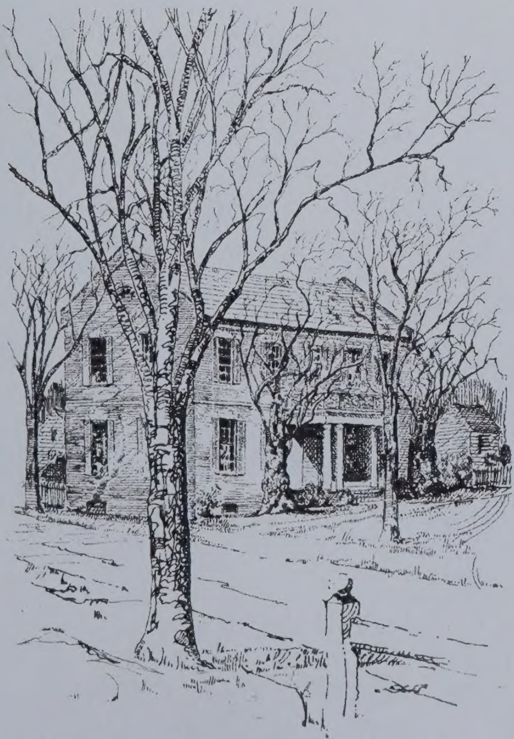
Edited by
FRANCES NORTON MASON

Printed and Published by THE DIETZ PRESS
of RICHMOND, VIRGINIA,
MCM,XXX,VII.


Dan.l Moore
GUN-MAKER
London
Land Service, Expedition, or Ship &c
N.B. Sells Powder, Shot, Flints &c

IN 1765, A NEAT COCKING GUN AND POWDER HORN WERE BILLED TO NORTON ON THE REVERSE OF THIS ENGRAVING.

(John "the Botanist" Clayton ↓



JOHN HATLEY NORTON'S HOUSE IN WILLIAMSBURG, VIRGINIA.

[To Mr John Norton, London]

Octo. 5, 1771

Dear Sir

I had the pleasure of your Letter of the 29th of March last by Capt. Robertson inclosing the Bookssellers bill for 12/6 for two little books which are come safe to hand, as are the Magazines for April & May last. I always understood that when Mr. Redfords lease expired his rent was to be raised in the same proportion as was agreed to by the other tenants which was about a third part and in Wm Gurley's more, and if the same rule had been observed would have brought Mr. Redfords up to £ 10.13. I rec'd my goods by Capt. Goosley in tolerable good order & condition except the Hempen Rolls & the Snuff both of which exceeding bad—You'l received more Tobo. from me this year, than for several years last past, Capt. Robertson I imagine must have got fourteen or fifteen hhd. of mine aboard before this time; & it is very uncertain whether I shall see him before he Sails. I must depend upon yr. Son for the care of my bills of Lading. inclosed is an invoice for a few things which I desire may be sent me by the return of Capt. Robertson, or Goosley next year. in my Letter of the 1d. of March last I desired you would order me a Pipe of Wine from Messrs. Lamar & Comp. at Madeira and a good opportunity of freight lately offering I wrote to those Gentlemen to send it, and to draw on you for the amount. please also to order me two sacks of salt, and fifty pounds of Cheese from Mr. Backhouse at Liverpool. I should be glad if you would enquire of Mr. Redford whether there could be some timber sold off my lands in Kent, and if so, please to order him to Sell it immediately I should also be glad to receive an account current from you after the sale of this Tobo. now sent. I have sent a small box of Seeds by Capt. Robertson, for Mr. James Gordon of Mile End, your care in the delivery of wch, will greatly oblige Dear Sir

Your most humble Servant
John Clayton

ENDORSED:
Virginia Octo. 5 1771 / John Clayton / Rec'd 17 December / Good Entd. pa. 397 / Ans. the 22 Feby / wrote again March / pr. Robertson.

Glocester March 18 1771

Dear Sir

I wrote to you last year & sent an invoice inclosed by Capt. Lilly & as it is reported here that all his Letters & papers were lost with the Ship I have here inclosed a copy of that invoice that in case the Ship should be actually lost I may not be disappointed in receiving the goods by some good ship to York River before the autumn. please to observe there are two articles of books vizt. Georgical Essays, Milne's Botanical Dictionary wch were not in the first Invoice however I desire they may be sent if that should have come safe to your hand—I had thought assured of yr Letter of the 22d of Sept last by Mr. Archer's Brig in January last with an invoice bill of lading inclosed for the box & basket from Mr. Gordon the former I have got in good order but the latter is entirely lost, I have sent twice to Mr Archer at York for it, but all to no purpose, he says he believes it was sent to Colo. Ryland Randolph who lives up James River near fourscore miles from me. it was contrary to my directions that there were any roots put in a basket, for I mentioned seed, not rooted plants. The seed would have come Safe in the box with the rest. at the foot of the invoice Mr Gordon acquaints me, that if I disapprove of his fashion of sending plants instead of seed, he will not insist upon being paid for them, provided I will send him some plant, (mentioned in his postscript) wch grows wild here, which at the proper season for their removal I certainly will do. I hope to receive all the seed which could not be procured in September last, by Capt. Esten, on the first Ship afterwards and should be very glad of a little of the Palmatoo Rhubarb seed fresh & good from Mr. Gordon by the first opportunity: if war is proclaimed I beg that you'll remember to have my goods insured and am with great respect & afft'n

Dear Sir
Your most humble Servant
John Clayton

P.S.
Please to order me a Pipe of Wine from
Lamar & Co. at Madeira.

ENDORSED:
Virg. the 18th March 1771 / John Clayton / Rec'd 20th May 1771 / pr. Capt. McCunn / Goods Entd. p. 349 / Coppy sent except the two last articles of Books wch are added / Ans. the 29 May / pr *Virginia.*

To
Mr John Hatley Norton
Virginia

London ye 29 May 1773

Dear Hatley,

My last was dated 30 April pr Capt. Coats in which I acquainted you that the Distress among the Trading People rather increased than diminished, & that I expected you would act with the greatest Caution, & make no further Engagements. I am now to own the Receipt of your's of 16 March pr Capt. Bozeman, who you say has disappointed you in not taking the Tobacco he promised which must be reserved for Capt. Barron & you mention having given orders for 32 hhds, but say nothing about Insurance, however I have insured £ 100 on Mr. J. Tyler's 11 hhds. because he had order'd an insurance on McCunn, the shippers named in your Letter have sent me orders for Goods, some of them twice as much as their tobacco can clear if it arrives safe, & one Benj. Ward three times as much, the Goods I have shipt in Robert I have wrote Mr. Eggleston that Page the Coachmaker was broke, & that no redress could be had of him, & that I would allow him £ 5.5 for the purchase of a new pr. of wheels for the Chaise, which was what he wrote me he expected. I shall credit Mr. J. Clayton by you for £ 33.5.6 for a pipe of wine occasioned by a Blunder of Lamar's House. I order'd only one pipe, & that by Mr. Clayton's Directions. I observe Tobacco is a drug with you for which reason we shall I presume (tho the price is so bad here) have offers of Consignments from our Cargo & other Correspondents, sufficient to load our Ships, & to spare, for which reason as I have more than once hinted, pray take care that their tobacco is not left out to accommodate new Shippers who will probably come to us only in Expectation of fresh Credit by Drafts, which I am sure we are not able to answer, & take my word for it this will prove a critical Year, & requires all possible Circumspection on your side, if you mean our Trade should continue, your engaging with Messrs. Field & Call at this Time after what I have so often wrote astonishes me, & has given me great Uneasiness, if I had not reason to think you had made us liable to an Action if I had not shiped their Goods, I should not have consented to send them. I am

---

John Norton & Sons of London, advances to the State £5,600 Sterling for the purchase of gunpowder. This Convention issues £350,000 paper money secured by future taxes and the property of the colony.

On August 17, the Virginia Convention elects a Committee of Safety which, in operation, is really an executive council and higher court. The eleven members are Edmund Pendleton, Richard Bland, Paul Carrington, Dudley Digges, Carter Braxton, John Page, John Tabb, George Mason, Ludwell Lee, William Cabell and James Mercer.

In London, the papers publish a proclamation "declaring it treason to aid, abet, or corrispond with the Rebellious Americans." The Post Office opens all mail to and from the colonies.

Estimated population in four colonies:

Virginia	525,000
Massachusetts	335,000
Connecticut	201,000
New York	188,000

From the Virginia Gazette

Treasury Office, February 27, 1775.

Observing, from a ROYAL PROCLAMATION, published in the last *Gazette*, that his Majesty hath been graciously PLEASED to authorize the Currency of Copper Money throughout this Colony, agreeable to the Terms of an Act of our General Assembly, I do hereby give Notice that such Copper Money is now ready to be issued in Exchange, either for Gold, Silver, or any of the Treasury Notes. Those who have Demands, PROPERLY AUTHENTICATED, may receive what Proportion they please in Copper, but are not obliged to take more than 2s 6 in any sum above twenty Shillings, and not more than 1s. in any Sum under twenty Shillings.—Constant Attendance will be given at this office, every Day in the Week, except Sunday, from eight to one o'Clock. . . .

R. C. NICHOLAS, Treasurer.

Williamsburg, September 14.—The officers of the two companies of militia, elected yesterday for this city, were as follows: John Dixon, colonel, Joseph Hornsby, major, James Southall and John Hatley Norton, captains, Benjamin C. Waller and William Russell, lieutenants, Joseph Kidd and George Reid, ensigns.

Williamsburg, October 14,—To be Sold, At a meeting of the Merchants in October, All Mrs. Rathell's Stock in Trade, consisting of many different articles, I request all who are indebted to the said Mrs. Rathell will be so kind, at this Meeting, as to pay off their Accounts to John Tazewell, Esq; of this City, or to the Subscriber, at Mrs. Rathell's Store, who are authorized to receive such Debts.

M. Brodie

At the same Time will be sold a large Bow Window, with Bars and Shutters, some Show Glasses, and Glass Cases.

[To John Norton & Sons, London]

New Kent Virginia June 2. 1775

Dear Sir

Inclos'd you have a Power of Attorney agreeable to your Directions, which I shou'd have sent you last year by your Ship, but the unhappy Differences in the lower County Committes That occasion'd the Ship to return so soon that I had not an Oppertunity of witnessing the Power before any of the Seamen. It is now witnessed by Capt. James Miller of the *Mary* one of Mr. Gists Ships, and his Steward and Capt. Peterson I fully intended to have Shipped you a few hhd Tobo. but the badness of the Times Prevents me. I hope in God The affair will in some short Time be Settled, That Business may again go on in its Old way to the Satisfaction of both Countrys, when it will give me Pleasure to consign all my Tobo. to you. I shall take the Liberty to Draw on you sometime this month for the amount of the Rents of my lands in Kent, which I hope you have before this Time received and that you will honour the Bill. I shall be much Obliged to you to let me know by first Oppty. when the Leases will expire, and also that you will answer my former letter's in regard to the Price that my Estate would sell for in case I shoud incline to Sell it, and about the cutting of the Timber. You may Expect to hear further from me by the return of one of your Ships and in the meantime I remain with all due Respect your Most Obdt. Servt.

William Clayton

ENDORSED:
Virga. 2 June 1775 / Wm. Clayton / Recd. 27 July / Ansd. the Nov.

Pg5 —— 318-80

CLAYTON, JOHN,

This eminent botanist came to Virginia in 1705 at the age of 20. He settled in Gloucester serving as Clerk of that County for fifty years. He experimented with both native and imported plants in a remarkable garden on his estate. Here, he gathered the knowledge for "Flora Virginica" which was published under the editorship of Gronovius. It is very fitting that the Society for Advancement of Useful Knowledge should carry his name as 'resident. But the little plant, Spring Beauty, droops under the burden of Claytonia Virginica." He died in Gloucester County in 1773.

To
John Norton Esqr.
Mercht. in
London

Virginia New Kent April 1st. 1777

Mr. Norton
Sir

I wrote you by Mr. Hart in February 1776 and then acquainted you that I had Drawn on you in favour of Mr. John Hart for One hundred and six pounds payable in six Months after the date which I hope you have taken up. There being now anothers years rent of my Estate due me I have again Drawn on you in favour of Mr. John Hart for the like sum of One hundred and six pounds dated this day which I hope you will be kind enough also to take up. I shoud be very Glad to hear from you by any means as I have never had a line from you for near two years. Tho I suppose you with all others of England are Prevented from corresponding with any American by Act of Parliament— shoud the Parliament take any Measure to Stop American Property in England I make no Doubt but we shoud be made acquainted with it— And it is for that reason particularly that I shoud be Glad to hear from you that I might not Trouble you with any more Drafts but I shall continue to Draw annually untill I hear something of that sort is Done

I am with due respect your most
Obdt. Servt.

(A Copy)

Will: Clayton

Endorsed:
Virga. 1st Apl. 1777 / Wm. Clayton / Recd. 25 July / Ansd the August 1777 / Via Amsterdam.

The William Clayton here & on the previous sheet was a son of John the botanist, and was Clerk of New Kent county

The reason for his concern was that he owned the ancestral home "Hawkhurst" in England at the time.

Mentions William Clayton, Vestryman 1758+

This William Clayton was son of John Clayton "the Botanist", bro of our John Writing Clayton

THE
VESTRY BOOK
AND
REGISTER
OF
ST. PETER'S PARISH
NEW KENT AND JAMES CITY COUNTIES, VIRGINIA
1684-1786

TRANSCRIBED AND EDITED
BY
C. G. CHAMBERLAYNE

PUBLISHED BY
THE LIBRARY BOARD

RICHMOND:
Division of Purchase and Printing
1937

DATE MICROFILM
8-25
ITEM ON ROLL
1
CAMERA NO.
19
CATALOGUE NO.

Edmund Bacon
Jonathan Patteson } Church Wardens

William Macon, Sen^{r}.
Walter Clopton.
John Parke.
Jeſse Scott.
William Vaughan.
Lewis Webb.
Izard Wilkinson } Vestry men

Recorded by
John Ryan, Clk: Vestry

At a Vestry held for S^{t}. Peters Parish, on Monday the 26th. June, 1758

Present

The Rev^{d}. D. Moſsom Min^{r}.

Cap^{t}. Edm^{d}. Bacon Church Warden

Col^{o}. William Macon M^{r}. Walter Clopton
M^{r}. John Parkes M^{r}. Jeſse Scott
M^{r}. Lewis Webb M^{r}. William Vaughan
M^{r}. Izard Wilkinson } Vestry Men

✓ Order'd, That M^{r}. William Clayton be appointed and Chosen a Vestry-Man to serve in the Room of M^{r}. George Webb, Dec̃ed.

Richard Crump haveing Presented his Account for work done to the Church &c. it is ordered that the Churchwardens Pay him the sum of Twenty Pounds Curr^{t}, Money in full Satisfaction for all the work done by him for the Parish to this day.

D. Moſsom Min^{r}.

Edmund Bacon, Ch. Warden William Macon William Vaughan
John Parke Lewis Webb
Jeſse Scott Izard Wilkinson
Walter Clopton

Recorded by
John Ryan, Clerk
of the Vestry.

[242]
At a Vestry held at the Vestry-Room of S^{t}. Peters-Parish, on Wednesday, the 22^{d}. of November, Anño Dom̃. 1758

Nov 1758

Present

The Rev^{d}. M^{r}. D. Moſsom, Min^{r}.

Cap^{t}. Edmund Bacon
M^{r}. Jonathan Patteson } Church Wardens

M^{r}. Lewis Webb M^{r}. Jeſse Scott
M^{r}. John Parke M^{r}. William Clayton
M^{r}. Walter Clopton Cap^{t}. William Vaughan
Cap^{t}. Rich^{d}. Littlepage } Vestry Men ✓

S^{t}. Peters—Parish D^{r}.	ll Tob^{o}.
To the Rev^{d}. M^{r}. D, Moſsom's Salary to the 29 of Sept^{r}.	16000
To Cask & Shrinkage on D^{o}. 8 ⅌ C^{t}.	1280
To John Ryan's Salary as Clerk o' th' Ch. & Vestry, to 7br 29	1800
To Edward Bettis Sexton to Sept^{r}. 29	1000
To Elleanah Ran for Washing the Church Linnen	150
To Mary Clopton for keeping Mary Godard	600
To William Wilkinson for keeping Mary Major	500
To Will^{m}. Meanly for keeping his Daughter	700
To M^{r}. Benjamin Waller for a Copy of a List of Tithables	18
To M^{r}. William Clayton for Two Copy's D^{o}.	36 ✓
To Mary Spencer for keeping her Daughter	600
To Eliz^{a}. Morris for keeping Andrew Furneau	700
To Sarah Green towards her Support	300
To Mary Reynalds towards her Support	300
To Martha Williams towards her Support	250
To the Church Wardens for the Use of Eliz^{a} Plumley	400
To Ditto, for the Use of John Simcoe	1000

To D°. for the Use of Rich^d. Tomſon	600
To M^r. Lewis Webb's Acc^t. £1‖18‖11. In Tob. at 2^d	233
To M^r. Lain Jones for Ballance of his Acc^t.	66
To the Rev^d. M^r. Moſsom's Acc^t. £2‖2‖0. In Tob. at 2^d	252
To the Ch. Wardens for the Use of Jane Pond	800
To Ditto for Willm Meanlys Use	200
To D°. for John Taylors Use	200
To D°. for Mary Amoſs,	200
To Sundries Carried forward	28185

[243]

	11 Tob.
To Sundries brought from Debit Side	28185
To Rich^d. Crumps Acc^t. £5‖6‖10. In Tob. at 2^d ℔ 11	641
To M^r. Jeſse Scotts Acc^t. £4‖15‖0. In Tob. at D°.	570
To Tob°. Levy'd for Additional Work done to the Glebe	5000
	34396
To the Collector's Salary, at 6 ℔ Centum	2063¾
Total Sum	36459¾

℔ Contra C^r.	
By 1259 Tithables at 29^{11} Tob ℔ Poll	36511
Ballance Due from the Collector to the Parish	51¼
Proof	36511

Orders. Cap^t. William Vaughan, and M^r. Lewis Webb, are Appointed, and Chosen Church Wardens, for the Ensuing year

M^r. Jonathan Patteson, L[ ] Rendered his Acc^t. The Ballance Due from him to the Paris[ ] Pounds, Ten

Shillings, and Two Pence, Which Sum he is O[ ]o Pay to M^r. Stephen Holmes, and M^r. Thomas Ivy

This day the Parish Levy b[ ]t Amounts to 36459¾ Pounds of Tobacco. Which Sum being D[ ]259 The Number of Tithables for this Present year, Amounts to 29^{11} Tobacco ℔ Poll, and a Ballance due to the Parish as above. Whereof the Church Wardens are Appointed Collectors, and by the Church Wardens and Vestry given to M^r. Lain Jones, on giving Bond and Security for the due Performance of his Office as Collector

D. Moſsom Rector

William Vaughan
Lewis Webb } Church Wardens

Walter Clopton
Rich^d. Littlepage
John Parke
Edmund Bacon
Jeſse Scott
Jonathan Patteson
William Clayton } Vestry Men

✓

Recorded by
John Ryan,
Clk. Vestry

[244] Blank

[245] Blank

[246]

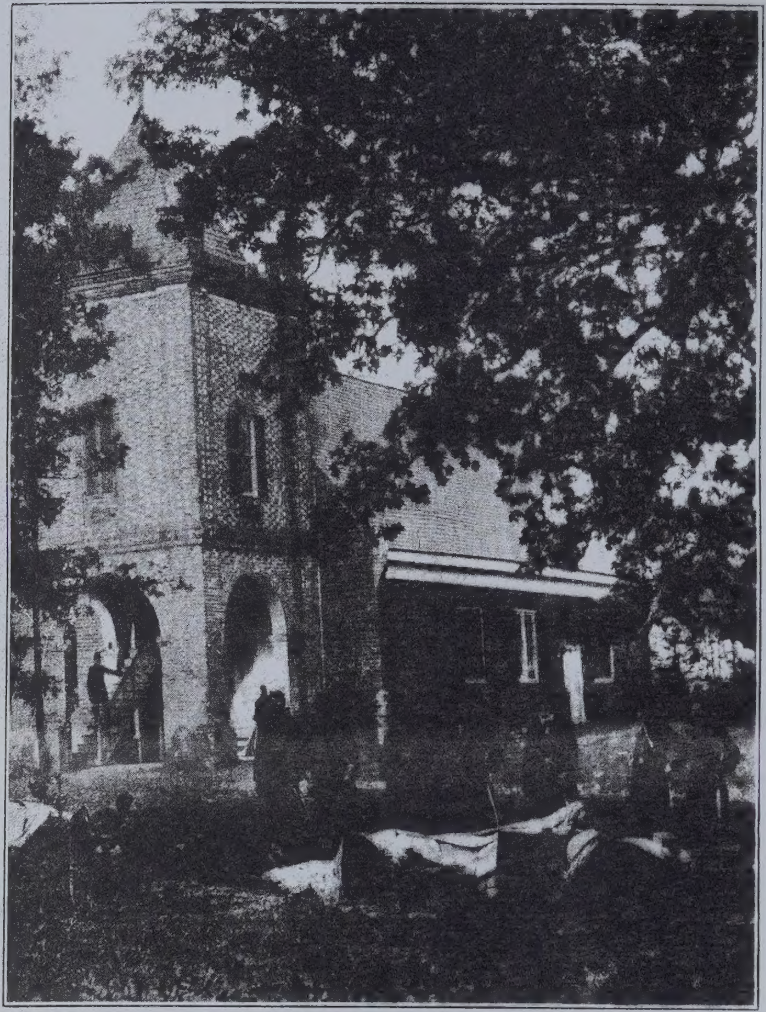
D^r. S^t: Peters Parish to M^r: W^m: Walker

1741	£ S d
To Building a Steeple According to the first Agreement	130‖ 0‖0
To making a new Door & Door Case Painting the great West Door mending the Plaistering white washing the Church mending the Floor & Sleepers in Sev^{11}: of the Pews	8‖ 0‖0
To making A large Palisado Gate	4‖ 0‖0

William Clayton Vestryman St Peter's Parish New Kent
(~~[illegible] ca 1768~~ to 1772)
June 1758

Clayton

341



St. Peter's Church—1862

NOTE

All who are bound by ties of affection to New Kent County and its antiquities have reason to be grateful to Brady, the celebrated Union photographer, who accompanied McClellan's Army in the Peninsular Campaign, for this interesting picture of St. Peter's Church as it looked seventy-five years ago.

The central figure in the group of officers shown is that of Major General E. V. Sumner, Commander of the II Corps.

R640

1779?

M^{r}. Izard Wilkinson & M^{r}. William Clayton are Appoin[
] Church Wardens for the Insuing Year

M^{r}. Geo. Webb & Rich^{d}. Allen Ju^{r}. are Appointed [
Collectors for the Insuing Year, they giving Bond with Sufficient Security to the Wardens for y^{e} due Performance

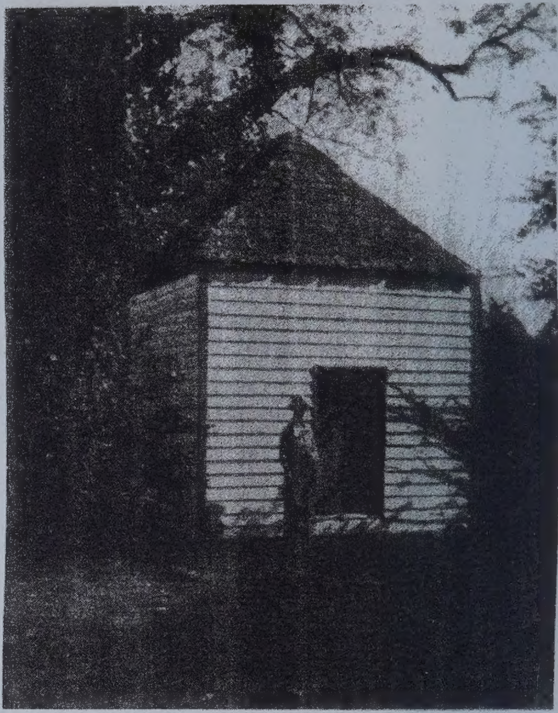
M^{r}. Stephen F. Hoomes is Chosen a Vestry man in Ro[ ] Cap^{t} Rich^{d}. Littlepage Gen^{t}. Dec.d

Izard Wilkinson
W^{m}. Clayton
Ch Wardens

James Semple. Minist[ ]
John Parke
Ambrose Dudley
Jeſe Scott
W^{m}. Vaughan
Lewis Webb
Rob^{t} Bowis

R[ ]d by James Moriſs Clk of the Ch & Ves[ ]

P641

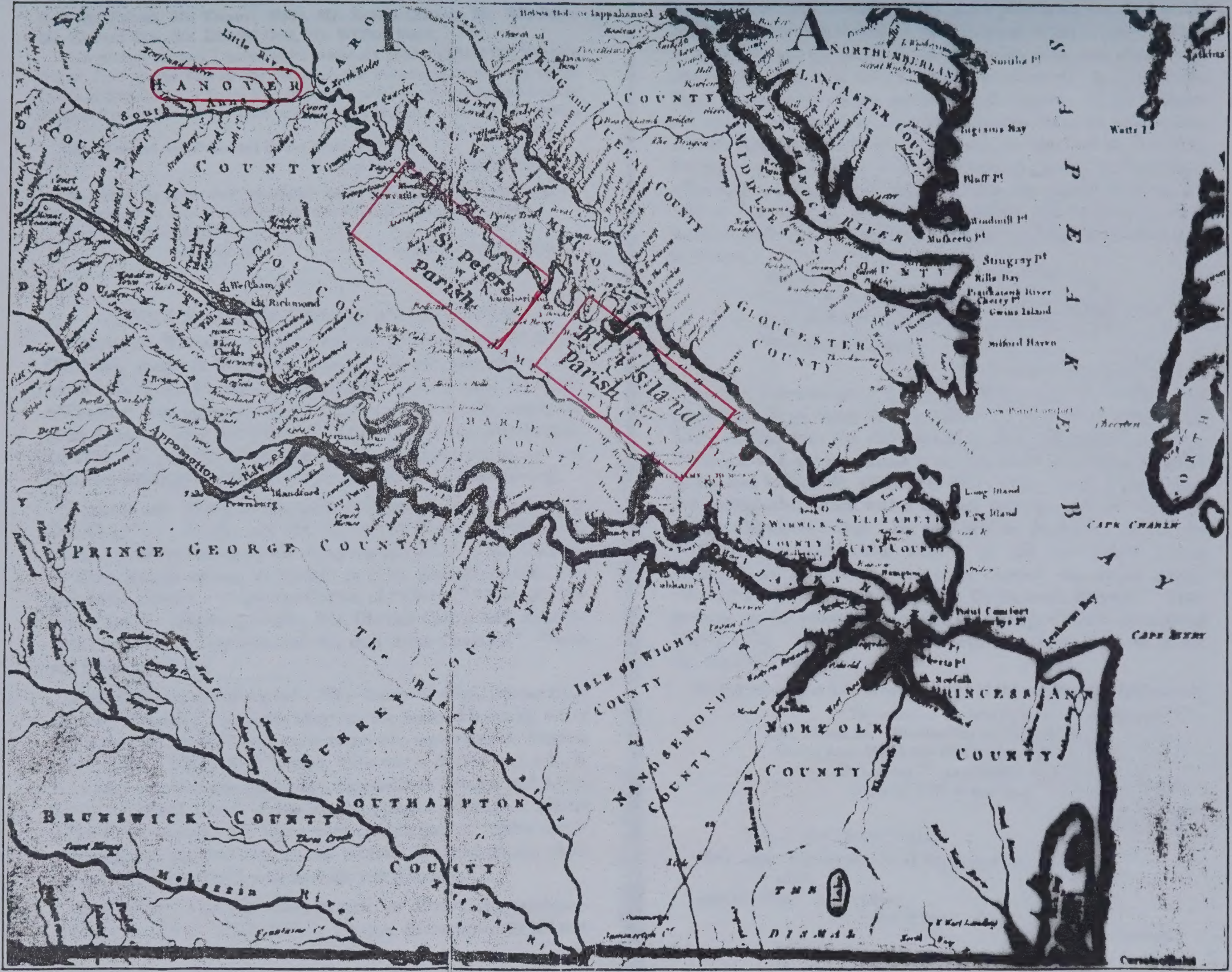


The Old Smoke-house at "Marengo"

NOTE

"Marengo," on the Pamunkey above Black Creek, was one of several plantations owned by members of the Webb family of New Kent from a period prior to the Revolutionary War until the middle of the 19th century or later. In 1874 it was acquired by the late Judge Roger Gregory, of "Elsing Green," King William County, and is now the property of his daughter, Mrs. Roger Taylor Gregory.

This picture of the Old Smoke-house at "Marengo" is from a photograph taken by the editor in October, 1936.



I A
HANOVER
South Anna
COUNTY
HENRICO COUNTY
Westham
Richmond
Appomattox River
Petersburg
KING WILLIAM COUNTY
KING and QUEEN COUNTY
St. Peters Parish
NEW KENT
Blisland Parish
JAMES CITY COUNTY
CHARLES CITY COUNTY
Bermuda Hund
NORTHUMBERLAND
LANCASTER COUNTY
RAPPAHANOCK RIVER
MIDDLESEX COUNTY
GLOUCESTER COUNTY
Smiths Pt
Ingrams Bay
Watts I
Bluff Pt
Windmill Pt
Musketo Pt
Stingray Pt
Gwins Island
Milford Haven
New Point Comfort
CHESAPEAKE BAY
Long Island
Cape Charles
WARWICK COUNTY
ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY
Hampton
Point Comfort
Cape Henry
Norfolk
PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY
SURRY COUNTY
The Black Water
ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY
NANSEMOND COUNTY
NORFOLK COUNTY
PRINCESS ANN COUNTY
SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY
BRUNSWICK COUNTY
Three Creeks
Meherrin River
Nottoway R
THE DISMAL

Section of *A Map of the Most Inhabited Part of Virginia* . . . By Joshua Fry and Peter Jefferson, 1775 Edition, to Which Have Been Added at the Proper Places, the Names "Blisland Parish," "St. Peter's Parish," and "Appomattox River."

906
W71

Cuthbert Hubert, Mr. Thomas Wade, Mr. Robert Crawley, Mr. Will Babb, Mr. Richard Pate, Mr. Richard Butt, Mr. William Stark.

"In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and Seal this Eateenth day of June in the Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lady Anne, by the Grace of God Queen of Great Britain France and Ireland and defender of the Faith and in the year of our Lord one thousand and seven hundred and eleven.

Will Stark (Seal)

Signed sealed and Delivered in the Presence of us

Richard Whitaker, Will Allen.

Will Stark in open court presented and acknowledged this his deed for one quarter of an acre of land and at this writen it is admitted to record.

Test Phi. Lightfoot Cl. Court

Truly recorded Phi. Lightfoot, Cl. Court.

HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL NOTES.

Wilton and Windsor.—Wilton was the residence in 1775 of Col. Churchill, clerk of Middlesex county. It was situated on the north side of the Pianketank River, about a mile from the water. "Windsor" was on the south side in Gloucester county, nearly the same distance from the water. It was the home of the Claytons. In 1776, the proprietor was Capt. Jasper Clayton, whose son was Thomas Whiting Clayton.—*Hargreaves MS. in State Library.*

Kneller and Heselius.—Francis Hargreaves, who was tutor in Col. Churchill's family, said that he saw at *Windsor* a number of "family pictures drawn by *Sir Godfrey Kneller*." John Champe, of King George county, in his will in 1775, gave to his wife, who was Anne, daughter of Charles Carter, of "Cleves," "four pictures drawn last by *Heselius*, to-wit: Col. Charles Carter and Anne his wife (Anne Byrd), my own and the said Anne Champe." Where are these portraits?

✓ **John Clayton, the Botanist.**—The father of Capt. Jasper Clayton, of "Windsor," was John Clayton, the learned botanist, son of the attorney-general of the same name who emigrated to Virginia about 1700. Hargreaves writes: "He was a doctor and a F. R. S., a man of extensive knowledge, especially in botany, and he actually published a book of the Virginia plants printed at London (*Flora Virginica*). He had a very curious garden (which is now a wilderness), and has left several volumes of dried plants, which Jasper (Clayton) very learnedly calls *petrifactions*."

The Society for the Advancement of Useful Knowledge.—"There is one at Williamsburg for the encouragement of arts, manufactures, and sciences, which gives premiums, etc., in humble imitation of the Royal Society, but it is yet in its infancy. They were to have the Claytonian library, *petrifactions*, and microscope. One of the members, who I believe is president, is John Page, Esqr., lieutenant-governor under Patrick Henry. Major Robertson used to call him John Partridge, because he is an astronomer, and calculated a total eclipse of the sun, on the 24th of June last, and put it in the almanac, as it was to be at his seat (*Rosewell*) thus: 'The first is a very great eclipse of the sun, visible here on the 24th of June in the morning; this eclipse will be total in some parts of west Florida, the Carolinas, and Virginia, and at *Rosewell*, as follows:

Begining at	8h, 33m.	Apparent Time.'
Begining of Total Darkness	9h, 44m.	
End of Total Darkness	9h, 48m.	
End of the Eclipse	11h, 7m.	

—*Francis Hargreaves MS.*

Francis Hargreaves.—"I was happily situated in Virginia in a genteel family as tutor to two children, had £25 ℘ year." But being drafted into the Continental service, he made his escape "with a son of the gentleman (Col. Churchill) with whom I lived." He escaped to the "St. Albans," of 64 guns, the Hon^ble Richard Onslow, commander, which with a number of other ships was stationed in the Chesapeake Bay. He was sent to New York in the *La Fortune*, a French Prize ship. He left his friend, young Churchill, in New York, where he entered the Royal Army, "having a near relative a Colonel in De Lancey's Brigade." Hargreaves, on the other hand, sailed for Liverpool where he arrived May 5, 1778. His father, John Hargreaves, Esq., lived in Crown St., Halifax (Yorkshire).

Schooling.—The following is a copy of the original bill before me:

"The estate of the late Robert Carter Esq^r Dr.

1739, March 25. To schooling for M^r Rob^t Carter from March 25, 1738 to this Day	£	6. 3
To hearing D read English from June 24, 1738 to this Day		16. 1½
		£1 = 2 = 4½

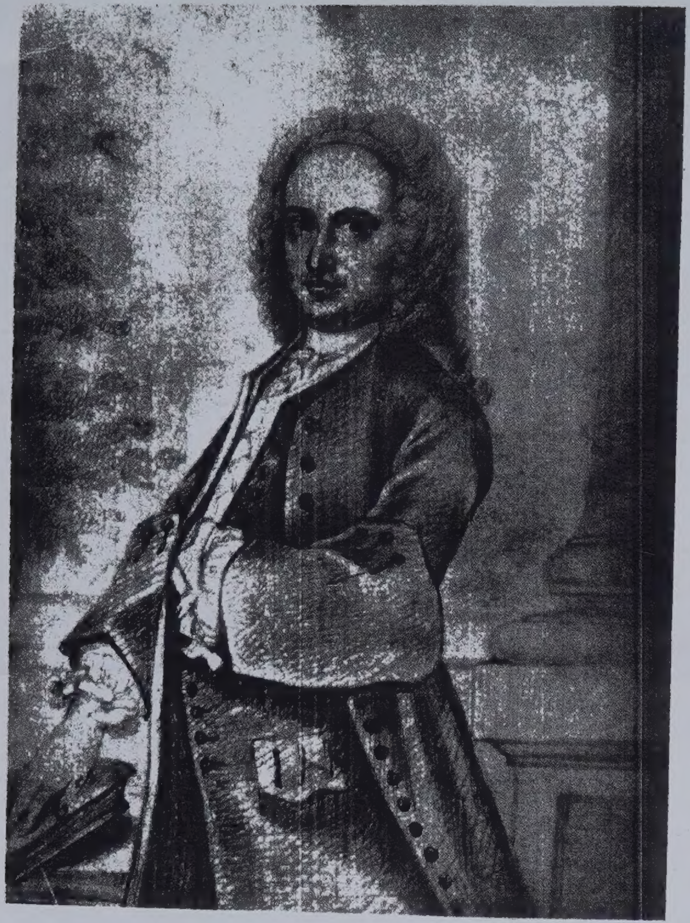
May 2, 1739 Thomas Dawson

M^r Prentis Pay the above account for y^r hble serv^t

June 14^th 1739. John Carter.

Rec^d ℘ Me

Thos: Dawson."



John Fontaine

Mentions John Clayton^3 the Botanist (John^2 John^1 [illegible])

F229 F6615

The Journal of JOHN FONTAINE

An Irish Huguenot Son in Spain and Virginia 1710-1719

EDITED, WITH AN INTRODUCTION, BY

Edward Porter Alexander

[illegible]

THE
COLONIAL WILLIAMSBURG FOUNDATION
Williamsburg, Virginia

Distributed by The University Press of Virginia
Charlottesville, Virginia

Fontaine's Journal contains the only known copy of the trek of Spotswood & his "Knights of the Golden Horseshoe" but I did not copy that part. He mentions some of the names but not all. Since John Clayton (his age & traveling companion, later famous botanist & earlier the collector of plants) is mentioned, many think he (our ancestor) was one of the "Knights." There is no way to know for sure.

John Fontaine and His Journal

JOHN FONTAINE, aged fifteen, knelt behind the homemade rampart—a mattress atop a large basket used for carrying peat—and fired his musket. He was aiming at the French privateersmen trying with iron bars to enlarge a breach in the stone wall of his father's house. While he reloaded the flintlock, one of his brothers fired, and then another. Their enemies succeeded in rolling a grenade beneath the basket, and its explosion sent the boys scurrying in fright to the next room. But when they saw their father, who had suffered a broken collarbone and badly torn right hand when his overcharged blunderbuss burst, arise grimly and start for the breach, his pistol in his left hand, they returned to their post without a word and resumed firing.

The year was 1708, with England and France engaged in the War of th Spanish Succession. The place was Bear Haven on Bantry Bay along th desolate coast of southern Ireland. James Fontaine, John's Hugueno father, had bought a farm there in 1699, settling thirteen destitute Frencl refugees on it and establishing a fishing business. He had become a justic of the peace and fearlessly prosecuted Irish robbers and smugglers wh were in league with French privateers. Naturally, he was not beloved b his Irish Catholic neighbors. On June 1, 1704, a French privateer wit eighty men aboard had attacked his fortified home. Fontaine with the hel of his family (John was then only eleven) and seven Huguenot an Scottish neighbors had beaten off a landing party of twenty, killing thre and wounding seven. The victory brought Fontaine praise from th English authorities who gave him £50, five cannon, five hundre cannonballs, four barrels of powder, two kegs of musket balls, and a abundance of match. He built a small sod fort next to his house. Quee Anne in 1705 granted him a pension of five shillings per day (more tha £91 annually) for his courageous conduct. But his fame also reached th

1708
15
1693 born

London on his way home. He was back in Dublin in July, studied navigation for ten months with Mr. Hepburn, the mathematician, and in November 1714 prepared to make a voyage to America, where he hoped to buy land for his family. With characteristic Fontaine enterprise he took four indentured servants with him, for in Virginia such servants sold well, and he also could claim fifty acres of land for each person imported including himself. He had aboard a cargo of linens, frieze cloth, shoes, ironwork, stationery, Bibles, and prayer books when he sailed from Cork, December 10, 1714, on the "Dove" of Bideford, Captain William Shapley. The one-hundred-ton, square-stern vessel carried four guns, was Virginia built though registered and owned in Bideford, and shuttled back and forth between the Potomac and Bideford carrying tobacco one way and mixed cargoes of textiles, ironmongery, and miscellaneous manufactures the other.

The journey was an unlucky one. John was seasick at the start and later quarreled with the seamen over the beating of one Thiboult, possibly his servant. Fontaine struck one of the sailors, and they held him over the side of the ship, threatening to let him drop, while the captain locked up his sword and pistols. The ship was west of the Azores on December 29 when a terrible storm tore away her masts, sails, and rigging, and she came within a hairsbreadth of capsizing. Both master and crew then agreed to turn back for England, and Fontaine, probably the only man aboard who could write save the captain, drew up a protest against the ship, to which the men agreed. The "Dove" finally reached Devonshire and limped over the bar of Bideford on January 23, 1715. Fontaine's Journal for the previous week contains many pages of fervent prayers.

Fontaine spent more than one month in Bideford and Barnstaple while the ship was being repaired. Thomas Smith, the owner, asked the sailors to continue the voyage, foregoing their wages for the past three months, and they were forced to agree to these hard terms. Fontaine visited several of his father's Huguenot friends and cultivated Presbyterian pastors and the merchants trading with Virginia. He also found time to frolick with young ladies, on two occasions buying them oranges; once he thought the money ill spent, but the other time he was well treated.

Fontaine's account underlines the close commercial connections Bideford and Barnstaple enjoyed with Virginia, Maryland, and to a lesser degree New England. The merchants also were concerned in the Newfoundland fishery, the building of ships, the Irish wool trade, the

manufacture and export of North Devon pottery, the processing of woolen goods—almost every house in Barnstaple contained a loom—and miscellaneous coastal and European commerce. Public-spirited projects, such as the opening of Bridgeland Street by the Bideford Bridge Trust and the building of a merchant's exchange, Queen Anne's Walk, at Barnstaple, give the impression that the merchants were unusually able and far-sighted.[16]

The second journey of the "Dove" was relatively uneventful. She left on February 28 and nearly three months later, on May 26, sighted the Virginia capes. During the long voyage, Fontaine carefully put down Captain Shapley's description of how the Devonshire men fished for cod in Newfoundland. He also recorded in detail the use of the forestaff in taking an observation of the North Star and calculating the latitude. He had given a similar description of shooting the sun on the other voyage. The "Dove" went up Chesapeake Bay to the Potomac River, where Fontaine hired a shallop and with his servants and goods sailed down the Bay and up York River and Queen's Creek to Williamsburg.

LAND HUNTING IN VIRGINIA

John Fontaine remained in Virginia for four years except for a journey of some six weeks to New York. He made three important trips of exploration in the province. The first was a jaunt in November 1715 to Germanna on the Virginia frontier west of the present Fredericksburg. Fontaine's companion on the trip was probably John Clayton, son of the attorney general of the province and later to become a well-known botanist.

On the journey Fontaine rode in a canoe, saw a muskrat and its nest, and met his first Indians. The two young men stayed several days with Robert Beverley, the historian, on his plantation "Beverley Park" at the headwaters of the Mattaponi. Beverley's self-sufficiency impressed Fontaine—"no curtains and instead of cane chairs he hath stools of wood, and lives upon the product of his land." Likewise, Beverley's winemaking venture was worthy of remark, though Fontaine from his observations in Spain thought "he hath not the right method for it, nor his vineyard is not rightfully managed." Fontaine did not buy a plantation from Beverley; one tract the historian offered him was to be leased for 999 years, not sold in fee, and another Fontaine considered too dear.

and so we left the ship and went that day as far as a place called Cone,[82] and here we remained the night. We had a gust but it did no damage.

June 1, 1715. Wednesday. Wind at N. We set our sails and we came within three miles of New Point Comfort[83] and the wind fell calm. Here we remained.

June 2, 1715. Thursday. We had the wind contrary and calm and we went a fowling and killed two fishing hawks and went to see some of the planters, which treated us well.

June 3, 1715. Friday. We set sail and made a shift to get as far as Wicocomico[83] where we cast anchor. We had a gust of rain which wet us through.

June 4, 1715. Saturday. We set sail and came as far as Yorktown and we landed at Gloucester and there we supped and lay that night. This town is of one side of York river and Yorktown on the other side opposite to it.

June 5, 1715. Sunday. We set sail in the morning and we had a fresh gale, as much as we could carry sail. About 12 we came to Queen's Creek and about 3 we came to the landing of Williamsburg and I left the men in the boat and went up to the town which is about a mile from the landing place.

June 6, 1715. Monday. In the morning I hired two carts and brought my goods up to town and agreed for a lodging for myself for diet and all for twenty-six shillings per month. I hired a shop and a house for my people and I writ to my father.

June 7, 1715. Tuesday. I waited on Governor Spotswood[84] and he ✓ assured me of all he could do and after I had been with him some time I took my leave of him. He invited me to dinner which I accepted of and I afterwards settled Morriset in his shop. I went to my lodgings and so to bed.

Here I remained until September 6, 1715, and made several acquaintance. I also met with an old brother officer, Mr. Irwin.[85] He did me a great deal of service.

V. Land Hunting to Germanna

November 9, 1715. Saturday. Williamsburg, Virginia. At eight of the clock in the morning, Mr. Clayton[86] and I waited on Governor Spotswood. ✓ * We tell him we were going to the German town to know if he had any service there. We breakfasted with him and at 9 we mounted our horses, and set out from Williamsburg, the roads very good and level. About 4 of the clock we came to Mr. Roots,[87] 25 miles from Williamsburg, where we crossed York river to West Point. I reckon the river to be about one mile and a half over in this place. This river of York divides itself here where we landed, which is West Point, into two rivers, the north branch called Mattapony river and the south branch Pamunkey river. Both of these rivers are navigable for about 40 miles from the place where they fork. A quarter after five we mounted our horses and rid five miles further and came to one Mr. Austin Moor's house,[88] upon Pamunkey [Fontaine means Mattaponi] river, where we were well entertained. ✓ We had good wine and victuals and we made this day in all 31½ miles which are of the same length as the miles about London but the roads good.

November 10, 1715. Sunday. King William County. We remained here all this day. I went to see Mr. Moor's improvements in the marsh, where by draining he hath very good hay. My horse is run away. We are kindly received here.

November 11, 1715. Monday. Not being in any hopes of finding my horse, I borrowed one of Mr. Moor. About 9 of the clock we sent the horses over Mattapony river in the boat and at 10 we took our leave of Mr. Moor and his wife[89] and went in a canoe which is made of the body of a large tree, that is about three feet in diameter, which they saw off about 20 feet long and afterwards saw off a slab of it and then dig it out hollow . Six or eight men may go in one of these canoes. As we were

* John Clayton the atty general was by then ~~[illegible]~~ 50 & suffering from gout to the extent that he would not have engaged in an arduous exploring trip to the Blue Ridge to Beverly Manor. This has to be John the Botanist who soon married Elizabeth Whiting, Beverly's sister-in-law.

going along the marsh I see the nest of a musk rat. This animal is about twice as big as a London rat and the same color as a beaver. It lives both in the water and on the land. I went to his nest which was made in the marsh of reeds and made about the bigness of a half hogshead. I pulled this building to pieces and found that it was made two stories high, and four rooms in it, two of a floor. The rooms were in the form of a pair of spectacles, two of those rooms above ground and two under ground ○⊂○. So we continued on to the other side which is King and Queen County. At 11 of the clock we mounted our horses and went this day to Mr. Baylors[90] where we put up and were well entertained. He lives upon Mattapony river and is one of the greatest dealers for tobacco in the country.

November 12, 1715. Tuesday. About seven of the clock we breakfasted, about nine of the clock a servant of Mr. Moors brought me my horse to Mr. Baylors. About 11 we took our leaves and continued on our way, the day very windy. We see by the side of the road an Indian Cabin, which was built with posts put into the ground, the one by the other, as close as they could lay, and about seven feet high all of an equal length. It was built four square and a sort of roof upon it covered with the bark of trees. They say it keeps out the rain very well.[91] The Indian women were all naked, only a girdle they had tied about their waist, and they had about a yard of blanketing which they passed one end under the fore part of the girdle, and they pull this cloth so fastened before between their thighs and fasten the other end under the girdle behind, which covers their nakedness. Their beds were mats made of bullrushes. They lie upon them and had one blanket to cover them. All the household goods they had was a pot. We continued on our road, we see several squirrels and were on horseback till ten of the clock at night and then arrived to Mr. Robert Beverley's house[92] which they reckon from Mr. Baylors 30 miles. The roads very good. Here we were well received.

November 13, 1715. Wednesday. We remained here, it being blowing and showery weather. After breakfast we went to see Mr. Beverly's vineyard.[93] We see the several sorts of vines which are natural and grow here in the woods. This vineyard is situated upon the side of a hill and consists of about three acres of land. He assures us that he made this year about four hundred gallons of wine. He hath been at great expences about

[45]

Year		Birth	Baptism	Death
1781	The British army commanded by Lord Cornwallis taken in York & Gloucester (Virginia) October the 19th by his Excellency the Hon George Washington commander in Chief of the armies of the United States of America, and the Combin'd Fleets of France and Spain also the land forces of said Powers —a peace continued between the two contending powers			

[47]

Year	C	Births	Baptism	Death
1757	Michael—Negro Boy belonging to Thomas Couſsons	Apr: 23		
1757	Richard—Negro Boy belonging to Walt Clopton	March 12	June 20	
1757	Morris Jones—belonging to Martha Custis	October 29		
1757	Sarah—Negro Girl belonging to Walt Clopton	November 16	Decr. 22	
1756	Benjamin—Negro Boy belonging to Nathanl. Crump	June 19		
1758	Jasper—Son of John Clayton Junr.	Augst. 23		
1759	Elvira—Daughter of William & Elvira Clayton	Decr. 27	Jany. 27, 1760	
1753	John—Son of Richard & Lucy Crump	Septr. 25		
1753	Lucy—Wife of Richard Crump			Septr. [ ]

died young

son of John Whiting & Elizabeth Willis Clayton

Much Too old to be son of John Willis & Mary Clayton.

John Whiting Clayton

WHITING

Oxford®
ESSELTE
NO 40519
10%

Needs correcting?
2nd wife m. of Elizabeth

Family Record

Family No.

Surname

Father – (Dr.)(Col.) Henry WHITING

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State
Birth				Ware neck area,	Gloucester	Virginia
Death			1693			
Buried						
Married						

Notes: His fa ~~taunt~~ brought to VA as children by a George Kieth- [illegible] 1643 He entered 250 acres N side of Charles R on Timber Neck Creek; [illegible] Austin's Neck. Names have changed, but this would be Ware Neck.

Occupation

Military

Church

Places Lived

Other Wives (2) Elizabeth ( ) living 1729+

His Father's Name James Whiting

His Mother's Maiden Name Ann ( ).

~~Mother~~ – Apphia (Farlow?) Widow of Richard Bushrod

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State
Birth				probably Dorchester, co. Dorset vicinity		England?
Death						
Buried						

Notes: Niece of Capt. Farlow, one of Cromwell's soldiers

Occupation

Military

Church Many of her first husband (Bushrod) family were Quakers of the Soc. Quakers

Places Lived

Other Husbands (1) Richard Bushrod (of Dorchester, England)

For children of John and Elizabeth (Whiting) Clayton, see Clayton Family

Her Father's Name Farlow?

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State
	1. (Major) Henry Whiting 5 ch	Birth			1675		Gloucester	VA
		Death			1728			
	Spouse - (1683–) Anne Beverley (dau Peter) b 1683	Married			ca 1703			
	2. (Col) Francis Whiting (Sheriff 1718) 4 ch.	Birth			1684			
		Death				Ware Parish,	Gloucester Co.	VA
	Spouse - Mary Perrin (dau Thomas P) (1684 – 1730)	Married			ca 1708			
	3. Dr Thomas Whiting 6 ch.	Birth			1687			
		Death				Petsworth Parish	Gloucester	VA
	Spouse - ( ) Ann Kemp (1700 – 17)	Married						
+	4. Elizabeth Whiting	Birth			ca 1692 ~~+688~~	Ware Parish	Gloucester	VA
		Death			~~1723~~			
	Spouse - Dr John Clayton	Married			1723			
	5. Catherine Whiting 3 ch	Birth	22	May	1694			
		Death	07	~~Feb 1743~~	1742/3	~~[illegible]~~ "Highgate" manor	Gloucester	VA
	Spouse - John Washington (c 1692 - Bridge's Creek, Westmoreland Co - bur Sep 1746 Highgate Gloucester Co)	Married	09	July	1716			
	6.	Birth						
		Death						
	Spouse -	Married						
	7.	Birth						
		Death						
	Spouse -	Married						
	8.	Birth						
		Death						
	Spouse -	Married						
	9.	Birth						
		Death						
	Spouse -	Married						
	10.	Birth						
		Death						
	Spouse -	Married						

dau of #2 wife Elizabeth

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information — then list each on the reverse side.

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

WHITING FAMILY.

The Whiting family, in its early lines, is carefully set out in the Virginia Historical Magazine, Volume XXXII. The first of the Whitings from whom the family can be traced is 1. Dr. Henry^1 Whiting of Gloucester County. He was a member of the Council of State and Treasurer of the Colony. As his name drops from the list of Councillors in 1693, it is probable that he died in that year.

Dr. Whiting married twice, (1) Aphia, widow of Richard Bushrod, (2) Elizabeth, surviving in 1729. Issue of I. Dr. Henry^1 Whiting: 2 Major Henry Whiting, of Gloucester County, 3. Col. Francis Whiting of Ware Parish, Gloucester County, Sheriff 1718, married Mary, dau. of Thomas Perrin (and had issue Francis, John, Elizabeth, born 1713, married Mordicai Cooke, and Mary married Warner Washington, 4, Thomas of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester County, and had issue, 5. Elizabeth who married John Clayton, the Botanist, in 1723, 6. Catherine who married John Washington. Her tombstone is at "Highgate", Gloucester County and she is described thereon as a daughter of Col. Henry and Elizabeth Whiting.

2. Major Henry^2 Whiting, son of Dr. Henry^1 Whiting, Sheriff in 1723 of Gloucester County. He died in 1728, leaving several issue by Anne, daughter of Peter Beverley, Esquire, of Gloucester County: 7 Col. Henry, of Middlesex County (no issue) 8 Major Peter, Sheriff of Gloucester County married Anne, sister of Wilson Miles Cary, no issue. 9. Col. Beverley Whiting of Gloucester, married Mary Skaife of King Queen County, 10. Francis married in 1747 Francis, daughter of John and Elizabeth Throckmorton Perrin, 11. *Thomas*^{3}

11 Thomas^3 Whiting (Major Henry^2, Dr. Henry^1 Whiting), of Gloucester town, members of the House of Burgesses continually from 1755 to 1775 and also of the Conventions of March and December 1775 and of May 1776. Chairman of the Naval Board during the American Revolution. He married three times (1) Elizabeth Beverley (died 1749) 2d Elizabeth Thruston (1740-1776) and 3rd Elizabeth Seawell. By these marriages he had 15 children, nine of whom survived him. 12 Thomas, 13 Sarah, 13 Catherine, 15 Elizabeth 16 Henry, 17 Horatio Gates, 18 Susanna, 19 Jane and 20 Anne, as shown by his will dated October 15, 1780.

It appears in pursuance of a Chancery suit at Williamsburg in 1810 in respect to Thomas Whiting's children that Susanna married first in 1786, Gibson Cluverius and secondly in 1792 John Lowry, that Anne married John Pryor and 2dly, M. Fremont, father of Gen. John C. Fremont, and that Jane married Charles Grymes. Elizabeth Seawell, widow of Thomas Whiting, was a daughter of John Seawell and Jane Boswell his wife, daughter of Major Thomas Boswell. (See *Seawell Family* in William & Mary College Quarterly, VII, p. 60) Thomas Boswell was a Major of Militia in the war of the Revolution (See Eighth Report of the Library Board of Virginia—*Revolutionary Soldiers*)

12 *Thomas*^{4}, 16 *Henry*^{4} and 17 *Horatio Gates*^{4} Whiting were the ancestors of the Whitings of Hampton, Virginia.

The first, 12 Thomas^4 was a son of Col. Thomas Whiting, probably by his first wife Elizabeth Beverley, and Henry and Horatio Gates by his third wife Elizabeth Seawell.

This last seems shown by Thomas Whiting's will, published in Biglow's *Life of John C. Fremont*. After leaving property to his son Thomas and his daughters Sarah, Catherine and Elizabeth T. Whiting he gives "the rest of his slaves and his wife's dower (at her death) to be equally divided between his five youngest children Henry, Horatio, Susanna, Jane and Anne".

12 Thomas^4 Whiting, of Hampton, married Elizabeth Kennon and had issue 21 Thomas^5, 22 Kennon^5, born 1798 (census of 1850 puts his age as 52) married Anne Wythe Mallory, born 1803 (census of 1850) 23 Tomasia, died without issue.

22 Kennon^5 Whiting of Hampton and Anne Wythe Mallory had issue 24 Thomas B., born in 1822, 25 Anne born 1826, 26 William, 27 Henry Clay, 28 Elizabeth T., born 1833, 29 Louisa A., born in 1835, 30 Julian Wythe, born 1836 and 31 Martha K., born 1842.

16 Henry^4 Whiting, son of Col. Thomas Whiting died before 1810 when John Pryor was his administrator (*Virginia Magazine* XVIII, p. 358) He had issue 32 Henry Whiting, born 1796, (census of 1850).

32 Henry Whiting^5, son of Henry Whiting, married Catherine A. Beverley, born 1800 (census), and had issue 33 William S., born 1824 (census of 1850) 34 Algernon T., born 1832, 35 Mary Eliza born 1835, married Alexander Hamilton Campbell, of Abingdon, Va. and 36 Thomas B., born 1838.

34 Algernon T.^{5} Whiting, married and had 3 children, Elizabeth Whiting Massey, Jane Whiting, Charles of San Antonio.

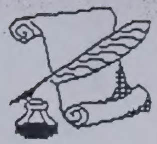
17 Horatio Gates^4 Whiting married in 1799 Hannah Armistead Cary (1778-1821), daughter of John Cary and Susanna Armistead, his wife, daughter of Gill Armistead of New Kent. Gill Armistead Cary, father of John B. Cary, and grandfather of Mrs. W. Gordon McCabe of Richmond, was brother of Hannah Armistead Cary, who married H. G. Whiting. (See *Virginia Carys*, by Fairfax Harrison and a letter of Mrs. McCabe, dated February 15, 1930). Issue: 37 *John Cary*^{5} Whiting, 38 probably Thomas Gill Whiting, who married Jane Cary of Hampton (*Virginia Carys*, p. 82)

37 John Cary^5 Whiting, born about 1801, married Martha Armistead, daughter of Moss Armistead and Mary Booker (William and Mary Quarterly XIV, p. 282) died about 1846, when John B. Cary was appointed guardian of his children: 38 Franklin Moss, 39 Hannah Elizabeth born 1835 (Census) married in 1855 Richard Milton Cary, of Pensacola, 40 *John Cary*^{6} *Whiting*. (Elizabeth City County Records)

40 John Cary^6 Whiting moved to Pensacola, Florida, married Belle Hyer, daughter of Henry Hyer, born in Germany. They had issue: 41 Joseph Thornton Whiting—died 1924 at 63 years of age. 42 Julia Whiting, 43 Martha Whiting, 44 Clara Pauline Whiting, 45 John Cary Whiting, 46 Virginia Whiting Setz, 47 Franklin Moss^7 Whiting—born 1875, 48 Henry Heyer Whiting, 49 Belle Heyer Whiting Partridge, 50 William Armistead Whiting, 51 Eva Whiting, died in 1882 at about 10 years of age., 52 Tom Allen Whiting, died at infant, three other children died infants.

Genealogies of Virginia Families, Vol IV pgs 459-462

Whiting



and is explained on pp.xix and xx. In order that the researcher may understand the necessary oddities in punctuation imposed by the use of a computer, and other printout oddities of RootsIII reports , again imposed by the computer, several pp. of the introduction are delegated to explaining these items.

This format has been chosen because of the difficulty the preparer found in following each line through the many pages of a Genealogy Report: First Generation, Second Generation, etc. and trying to come to conclusions as to who followed whom. As was said previously in the Temple volume each report will be immediately followed by an index. This has proved to be impractical in the larger volumes because after completing the Temple volume first, the preparer discovered that a fifteen to twenty minute period of time was involved in waiting for RootsIII to search through all of the individual records before printing a very short index which, although it was desirable for giving the individual number of the persons being presented, became an impossible route to follow. Therefore, in all other volumes the index will appear at the end of the volume only. The Whiting volume has proved to be so lengthy that it will be necessary to print it in three parts. An index which covers Part I will appear at its end. An index which covers Part I and Part II will appear at the end of Part II as it is impossible for the preparer to control the production of the index. This is done automatically by RootsIII and it is not possible to choose any other method. Having the references immediately available, however, seems to be very worthwhile. Possibly none of this explanation is needed by the experienced genealogist, but, when a beginner, the preparer did not understand various books' formats and failed to copy pages which were much needed. Later, valuable time was lost by the preparer's having to once more go to a number of different libraries, each quite some distance from the other, in order to copy what had inadvertently been missed.

....

✓ The Clayton family does not appear until later in this work. However, it has been used for the following example because it is one of the "shorter" branches. This line has been carried out to a very distant relationship between a known family of one of its descendants and the preparer of this publication. Being able to follow a line to person living today (1991) is an added bonus! This result came about because the preparer followed the line of Henry(1) Whiting's (Col.) (Dr.) daughter, Elizabeth(1) Whiting to its current end. There are very likely other living descendants, but to find even one has been exciting.

An outlined example follows: (Check this against the Descendant List if necessary. See the Table of Contents in actual vol.)

I. John(2) Clayton m. Elizabeth(1) Whiting
A complete Genealogical Report on them and their descendants with no references included...
Followed by an Index (Temple volume only)

1. John(2) Clayton m. Elizabeth(1) Whiting
i. Catherine
ii. Lucy next pg *
iii. John(3) * pg xvii { but rest not copied }
A complete Genealogical Report on them, listing their children (as above) and immediately followed by references

Followed by an Index (*No indiv. indexes except in the Temple volume: see index at end of genealogical reports [computer imposed]*)
1. Nicholas Davies m. Catherine Clayton
i. Henry Landon Davies
A complete Genealogical Report on them, listing their child (or in other cases children) as above and immediately followed by references ...
Followed by an Index (Temple volume only)

1. Henry Landon Davies m. Ann Clayton
i. Nicholas Clayton Davies
ii. Arthur Landon Davies (no known m.)
iii. Catherine Elizabeth Davies
iv. Samuel Boyle Davies
v. Editha Davies
vi. Henrian Davies (no known m.)
vii. Tamerlain Whiting Davies(no known m.)
A complete Genealogical Report on them, listing their children (as above) and immediately followed by references ...
Followed by an Index (Temple volume only)

1. Nicholas Clayton Davies m. Elizabeth (Unknown2)
i. Whiting Davies
A complete Genealogical Report on them, listing their children (as above) and immediately followed by references ...
Followed by an Index (Temple volume only)

1. Whiting Davies m. Sarah Ann S. Parks
i. Samuel Nicholas Davies
A complete Genealogical Report on them, listing their children (as above) and immediately followed by references ...
Followed by an Index (Temple volume only)

1. Samuel Nicholas Davies m. Margaret Ann Davis
i. George Samuel Davies
A complete Genealogical Report on them, listing their children (as above) and immediately followed by references ...
Followed by an Index (Temple volume only)

1. George Samuel Davies m. Muriel Lentz
    i. Mary Elizabeth Davies

A complete Genealogical Report on them, listing their children (as above) and immediately followed by references ...
Followed by an Index (Temple volume only)

Reports do not always print out if the wife's individual number is used to insert into the printing report format (even though she really is the blood descendant), so it is necessary in these cases to use the husband's individual number. That is the reason, in this case for instance, that the husband's name appears first.

1. Theodore William Chope/Copp m. Mary Elizabeth Davies
    i. Robert W. Chope

A complete Genealogical Report on them, listing their children (as above) and immediately followed by references ...
Followed by an Index (Temple volume only)

1. Robert W. Chope m. Elizabeth Hodgkinson
    i. Susan E. Chope

A complete Genealogical Report on them, listing their children (as above) and immediately followed by references ...
Followed by an Index (Temple volume only)

Arthur Landon Davies (1770-dec.)
Catherine Elizabeth Davies (1772-dec.)
Because of a peculiarity of the program, the two above individuals can not be treated other than as children of their parents. They apparently never married.

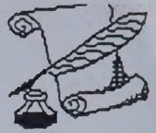
1. Francis Thornton Meriwether m. Catherine Elizabeth Davies (Dau. of 1. Henry Landon Davies m. Ann Clayton)
    i. Henry Landon Meriwether (no known m.)
    ii. Mary Catherine Whiting Meriwether (no known m.)

A complete Genealogical Report on them, listing their children (as above) and immediately followed by references ...
Followed by an Index (Temple volume only) ....
Skipping farther down the descendant list:

* 1. (Unknown) Hughes m. Lucy Clayton, dau. of the John Clayton m. Elizabeth(1) Whiting with whom this outline began. Her line will be followed to its end in the same manner as was her older sister Catherine's. This will be followed by Lucy's younger brother, John(3) Clayton's, line.

When the end of the Clayton line (or whatever line is being reported upon) is reached, the process will begin again as with 1. above under ORDER OF REPORTS.

(pgs xv thru xvi not copied



EXAMPLES FROM A GENEALOGICAL REPORT PRODUCED BY ROOTSIII

The preparer has chosen the option of doing this report in the Generation Format. This means that each individual reported upon will appear with his/her ancestors following in descending generations down to him/her. The superscripted numbers in the examples given below refer to these generations. John(2) is the first of his line included in this series of volumes so he has no past generations showing. More is known about his ancestors, but the information does not pertain to this preparers families. The examples appearing below are samples of the report which appears first in each volume. As the preparer has chosen to follow this report which is that listed on p.xi as number 1. with individual reports of the same type which follow each person down through the descendant list, immediately followed by his reference and index lists (index list Temple Volume only), there are no superscripted numbers in the following examples to show any references.

If there is no number given for an individual in any given report produced by RootsIII, it can be found in the index which follows the Descendant List (this index Temple Volume only) for each volume (the Descendant List followed by its index (Temple Volume only) appears following the Generation Report). See the Table of Contents. Knowing the individual's number may be of help in following through the Generation Report listed as number 1., p.xii.

FIRST GENERATION

1. John (2) Clayton. Born, 1694, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died, 1773, in Gloucester Co., Va. Christened in Unknown. Burial: 1773, in Gloucester Co., Va. Prob. of Est: 6 Jan 1774, in Gloucester Co., Va. Occupation: Botanist. Individual number 754.

He married Elizabeth(1) Whiting, daughter of Henry Whiting (1) and Elizabeth(1), 2 Jan 1722/3, in prob., Gloucester Co., Va. Mar License in Unknown. Engaged in Unknown. Marriage number 188. Born, 1699, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Christened in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 709.
Children:

+ 2 i. Catherine Clayton.
+ 3 ii. Lucy Clayton.
+ 4 iii. John (3) Clayton

THIRD GENERATION

+ 60 i. Henry Landon^4.

23. Lucy^3 **Clayton** (Elizabeth(1)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **1725**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1181.

She married (Unknown) **Hughes**, **circa 1745**, in poss. Gloucester, Va. Mar License in Unknown. Marriage number 333. Born, 1725, in poss., Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1182. Children:

+ 61 i. Jasper^4.

24. John (3)^3 **Clayton** (Elizabeth(1)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **1726**, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **1803**, in prob., Charlotte Co., Va. Burial: **1803**, in prob., Charlotte Co., Va. Individual number 1154.

He married Elizabeth **Willis**, **circa 1748**, in prob., Fredricksburg, Va. Marriage number 322. Born, **12 Jan 1728/9**, in Fredericksburg, Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1155. Children:

+ 62 i. Ann^4.
63 ii. Elizabeth. Born, **1751**, in Charlotte Co., Va. Died, **1803**, in Albemarle Co., Va. Burial: **1803**, in Albemarle Co., Va. She married Orlando **Jones**, **27 Nov 1771**, in Albemarle Co., Va. Marriage(2): **16 Dec 1793**, in Albemarle Co., Va. Marriage number 332. Individual number 1178. ✓
+ 64 iii. John (4).
65 iv. Mildred. Born, **1755**, in Charlotte Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. She married James **Overton**, **14 Sep 1775**, in Charlotte Co., Va. Marriage number 330. Individual number 1174.
66 v. Lucy Whiting. Born, **1756**, in Charlotte Co., Va. Died in Unknown. She married Nathaniel **Manson**, **18 Aug** ≥ **1775**, in Charlotte Co., Va. Marriage(2): **15 Aug 1786**, in Amherst Co., Va. Marriage number 331. Individual number 1176. ① Manson ② (cdd)
67 vi. Jasper. Born, **23 Aug 1758**, in St. Peter's, Parish, New Kent Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1180.
+ 68 vii. Thomas Lewis.

26. Catherine^3 **Washington** (Catherine^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **11 Feb 1723/4**, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **19 Feb 1749/0**, in prob., vicininty, Fredericksburg, Va. Burial: **1750**, in Unk., but

THIRD GENERATION

prob., vicin., Fredericksburg, Va. Prob of Est in Unknown. Individual number 935.

She married Fielding **Lewis** , Col., son of John **Lewis** ,Col. and Frances **Fielding**, **18 Oct 1746**, in prob., "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Marriage number 237. Born, **7 Jul 1725**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **Jan 1782**, in Fredericksburg, Va. Burial: **1782**, in prob., vicin., Fredericksburg, Va. Individual number 938. Children:

+ 69 i. John(1)^4.

27. Warner^3 **Washington** (Catherine^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **1729**, in Va. Died, **1791**, in Va. Individual number 357.

He married, first, Elizabeth **Macon**, **1749**, in Va. Marriage number 117. Born, **1729**. Individual number 358. Children:

70 i. Warner (2)^4. Born, **1750**, in Va. Died in Va. He married Mary **Whiting** (37), **18 Oct 1770**, in prob., Gloucester Co, Va., her home. Mar License in Unknown. Marriage number 118. Individual number 359.

He married, second, Hannah **Fairfax**, **circa 1764**, in Va. Marriage number 171. Born, **Aug 1742**, in Va. Died, **30 May 1804**, in Va. Burial: **1804**, in Va. Individual number 694. Children:

+ 71 ii. Mildred.

72 iii. Hannah. Born, **1765**, in Va. Died, **1827**, in Va. Burial: **1827**, in Va. She married Peter Beverly **Whiting** (76), **10 Jun 1788**, in prob., Frederick Co., home of bride, a Tues. Mar License in Unknown. Engaged in Unknown. Marriage number 172. Individual number 695.

FOURTH GENERATION

56. Harriet^4 **Whiting** (Henry (4)^3, Thomas (elder)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **7 Apr 1771**, in Gloucester or, Prince Wm. Co., Va. Died in prob., "Stepney", or Georgetown, D.C. Baptism: **18 May 1771**, in Kingston Par., Gloucester Co., VA. Burial in prob., "Stepney", or Georgetown, D.C. Individual number 905.

She married Edmund **Brooke**, **circa 1791**, in Prince Wm. Co., Va. Mar License in Unknown. Marriage number 227. Born, **1761**, in "Stepney", & Georgetown, D.C. Died, **2 Jun 1835**, in prob., "Stepney", or Georgetown, D.C. Burial: **Jun 1835**, in prob., "Stepney", or Georgetown, D.C. Individual number 906. Children:

+ 109 i. Matthew Whiting , Dr.^{5}.

57. Elizabeth Toy^4 **Whiting** (Henry (4)^3, Thomas (elder)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **1773**, in Gloucester or, Prince Wm. Co., Va. Died in Kent. Baptism in Unknown. Burial in Kent. Individual number 942.

She married Richard Barnes **Alexander**, **circa 1793**, in Va. Marriage number 239. Born, **1773**, in Va. Died in Kent. Burial in Kent. Individual number 944. Children:

+ 110 i. Elizabeth Henry^5.

59. Matthew Whiting^4 **Brooke** (Ann (1)^3, Thomas (elder)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **24 Sep 1778**, in Fauquier Co., Va. Died, **18 Aug 1816**, in prob., Prince Wm. Co., Va. Burial: **Aug 1816**, in prob., Prince Wm. Co., Va. Prob of Est: **3 Dec 1816**, in Prince Wm., Co., Va. Individual number 896.

He married Cecelia Gustavus **Brown**, **1805**, in prob., Prince Wm. Co., Va. Marriage number 225. Born, **11 Jun 1784**, in Prince Wm. Co., Va. Died, **19 Apr 1833**, in prob., Prince Wm. Co., Va. Baptism in Unknown. Burial: **Apr 1833**, in prob., Prince Wm. Co., Va. Individual number 897. Children:

+ 111 i. Betty Whiting^5. 83-5

✓ 60. Henry Landon^4 **Davies** (Catherine^3, Elizabeth(1)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **1745**, in poss., Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **1 Mar 1801**, in Bedford Co., Va. Burial: **Mar 1801**, in Bedford Co., Va. Prob of Est: **Mar 1812**, in Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1152.

✓He married Ann **Clayton** (62), **15 Jan 1767**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Marriage(2): **15 Aug 1786**, in Amherst Co., Va. Marriage number 323. Children:

+ 112 i. Nicholas C.^{5}.

FOURTH GENERATION

113 ii. Arthur Landon. Born, **16 Oct 1770**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1159.

+ 114 iii. Catherine Elizabeth.

115 iv. Samuel Boyle. Born, **22 Dec 1774**, in Bedford Co., Va. He married Elizabeth **(Unknown)**, **before 1803**, in Bedford Co., Va. Marriage number 325. Individual number 1161.

116 v. Editha. Born, **17 Apr 1777**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. She married Charles **Clay**, **before 1803**, in Bedford Co., Va. Marriage number 324. Individual number 1162.

117 vi. Henrian. Born, **27 Jan 1780**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1163.

118 vii. Tamerlain Whiting. Born, **11 Nov 1782**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1164.

61. Jasper^4 **Hughes** (Lucy^3, Elizabeth(1)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **1757**, in poss., Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1183.

He married Unknown (2), **circa 1777**, in poss., Gloucester Co. Marriage number 334. Born, **1757**, in Unknown. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1184. Children:

119 i. Jasper Clayton^5. Born, **1780**, in poss., Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **1836**, in poss., Augusta Co., Va. Burial: **1836**, in poss., Augusta Co., Va. Individual number 1185.

✓ 62. Ann^4 **Clayton** (John (3)^3, Elizabeth(1)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **1747**, in prob., Charlotte Co., Va. Died, **1785**, in Bedford Co., Va. Burial: **1785**, in Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1157.

She married Henry Landon **Davies** (60).

✓ 64. John (4)^4 **Clayton** (John (3)^3, Elizabeth(1)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **1753**, in Gloucester, or Charlotte Co., Va. Died, **1820**, in Bedford Co., Va. Burial: **1820**, in Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1169.

He married Mary (~~**Unknown**~~ Pettus), **before 1775**, in Hanover, ~~or Bedford~~ Co., Va. Mar License in Unknown. Marriage number 328. Born, **1753**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1170. Children:

120 i. John (5) Willis^5. Born, **1775**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died, **1805**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Burial: **1805**,

FOURTH GENERATION

in prob., Bedford Co., Va. He married Lucinda **Douglas, 21 Mar 1797**, in Bedford Co., Va. Marriage number 329. Individual number 1171.

✓ 68. Thomas Lewis^{4} **Clayton** (John (3)^{3}, Elizabeth(1)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1768**, in ~~Gloucester, or~~ Charlotte Co., Va. Died in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Burial in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1532.

He married Elizabeth **Wright, 18 Feb 1796**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Marriage number 455. Born, **1776**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Burial in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1533. Children:

121 i. John (6)^{5}. Born, **1798**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Died in prob., Va. Burial in prob., Va. Individual number 1534.
122 ii. Elizabeth (2). Born, **1799**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1535.

69. John(1)^{4} **Lewis** (Catherine^{3}, Catherine^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1747**, in prob., Fredericksburg, Va. Died in Logan Co., Kent. Burial in Logan Co., Kent. Individual number 939.

He married, first, Lucy **Thornton, circa 1767**, in Va. Marriage number 238. Born, **1747**, in Va. Died in Va. or Kent. Burial in Va. or Kent. Individual number 940. Children:

+ 123 i. Mildred Gregory^{5}.

He married, second, Elizabeth **Jones, circa 1772**, in Va. Marriage number 422. Born, **1750**, in Va. Died in Va. Burial in Va. Individual number 1447. Children:

+ 124 ii. Gabriel Jones.

71. Mildred^{4} **Washington** (Warner^{3}, Catherine^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1764**, in "Fairfield", Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **1804**, in "Meadow Farm", Loudoun Co., Va. Burial: **1804**, in prob., Loudoun Co., Va. Individual number 823.

She married, first, Albion **Throckmorton, circa 1785**, in prob., Gloucester Co., Va., bride's home. Marriage number 207. Born, **1764**, in Va. Died, **1799**, in prob., "Woodbury", Va. Burial in Va. Individual number 826. Children:

+ 125 i. Hannah Fairfax^{5}.
126 ii. Catherine R. Born, **1796**, in prob., "Woodbury", Va. Died in Nashville, Tenn. Burial in Nashville, Tenn.

FIRST GENERATION

pg 142+3

1. Henry[1] Whiting (1)[1]. Born, 1641, in Gloucester Co., Va.[2]. Died, 1695, in Gloucester Co., Va.[3]. Burial: 1695, in Gloucester Co., Va.[4]. Occupation: Doctor. Individual number 64.

He married[5], first, Apphia Unknown, wid. Bushrod, Rich.[6], before 1670, in Gloucester Co., Va.[7]. Mar License in Unknown[8]. Marriage(2): before 1729, in Gloucester Co., Va.,Elizabeth, wife #2[9]. Marriage number 30. Born, 1641, in Gloucester Co., Va.[10]. Died, 1676, in Gloucester Co., Va.[11]. Burial: 1676, in Gloucester Co., Va.[12]. Individual number 65. Children:

- i. Henry[2] Whiting (2)[13]. Born, 1675, in Gloucester Co., Va.[14]. Died, 1728, in Gloucester Co., Va.[15]. Burial: 1728, in Gloucester Co., Va.[16]. Occupation: Major. He married[17] Ann Beverly[18], circa 1703, in Gloucester Co., Va.[19]. Mar License in Unknown[20]. Marriage number 29. Individual number 62.

He married[21], second, Elizabeth(1)[22], circa 1683, in prob. Va.[23]. Mar License in Unknown[24]. Marriage number 170. Born, 1663, in Unknown[25]. Died, 1729, in Unknown[26]. Baptism in Unknown[27]. Burial: 1729, in Unknown[28]. Individual number 693. Children:

- ii. Francis Whiting (Col.)[29]. Born, 1684, in Gloucester Co., Va.[30]. Died in Gloucester Co., Va.[31]. Burial in Gloucester Co., Va.[31]. Prob of Est in Unknown[32]. He married[33] Mary Perrin[34], circa 1708, in prob., Gloucester Co., Va.[35]. Marriage number 169. Individual number 690.
- iii. Thomas (elder) Whiting[36]. Born, 1687, in Gloucester Co., Va.[37]. Died in Unknown[38]. Baptism in Unknown[39]. Burial in Unknown[40]. He married[41] Ann Kemp[42], 1721, in Gloucester Co., Va.[43]. Marriage number 174. Individual number 703.
- iv. Elizabeth(1) Whiting[44]. Born, 1688, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.[45]. Died in Unknown[46]. Christened in Unknown[47]. Burial in Unknown[48]. She married[49] John (2) Clayton[50], 2 Jan 1722/3, in prob., Gloucester Co., Va.[51]. Mar License in Unknown[52]. Engaged in Unknown[53]. Marriage number 188. Individual number 709.
- v. Catherine Whiting[54]. Born, 22 May 1694, in Gloucester Co., Va.[55]. Died, 7 Feb 1742/3, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va.[56]. Burial: Feb 1742/3, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va.[57]. Prob of Est in Unknown[58]. She married[59] John Washington[60], 9 Jul 1716, in Gloucester Co., Va.[61]. Marriage number 107. Individual number 334.

129, 345
1246. Susan E. (1981-), 66, 128, 345

Chope/Copp
1243. Theodore William (1917-1989), 66, 125

Clarke
1009. Annie (1842-dec.), 65, 92
936. Peyton Neale

Clay
1165. Charles (1777-dec.), 66, 84

Clayton
1157. Ann (1747-1785), 65, 66, 76, 83, 84, 340
1150. Catherine (1724-dec.), 65, 71, 75, 339
1178. Elizabeth (1751-1803), 66, 76, 340
1535. Elizabeth (2) (1799-dec.), 67, 85, 341
1180. Jasper (1758-dec.), 66, 76, 340
754. John (2) (1694-1773), 65, 71, 143
1154. John (3) (1726-1803), 66, 71, 76, 339
1169. John (4) (1753-1820), 66, 76, 84, 340
1171. ~~John (5) Willis (1775-1805)~~, 66, 84, 341
1534. John (6) (1798-dec.), 66, 85, 341
1181. Lucy (1725-dec.), 66, 71, 76, 339
1176. Lucy Whiting (1756-dec.), 66, 76, 340
1174. Mildred (1755-dec.), 66, 76, 340
1532. Thomas Lewis (1768-dec.), 66, 76, 85, 340

Cluverious
766. Gibson (1766-1791), 61, 74

Collins
1477. Loula Clement (1859-dec.), 67, 112

Colonial Families of the United State
728. (unknown name)

Conway
1003. Cecelia Wallace (1836-1856), 65, 92, 342
1008. Edwin Townsend (1842-dec.), 65, 92, 342
1005. Frances Fitzhugh(2) , Dr. (1837-1884), 65, 92, 342
1000. Francis Fitzhugh , M.D. (1807-1848), 65, 92
1007. Mary Jackson (1839-1844), 65, 92, 342
1011. Matthew Brooke (1844-1859), 65, 92, 342
1010. Middleton (1846-dec.), 65, 92, 342

Cooke
702. Mordecai (1708-1751), 61, 71

Courtney
1366. Robert Lee (1868-dec.), 65, 110

Cox
1033. Ada (1859-dec.), 64, 109
1634. Ann Raymond (1869-dec.)
1330. Anna (1863-dec.), 64, 109

Crane
1550. John (1766-1792), 62, 90
1610. Lucy Whiting (1787-1787), 62, 91, 342

Creech
1250. David Andrew (Eve stpgr) (1976-), 55, 134, 221, 334
1251. Elizabeth Jane (Eve Stpgr) (1980-), 55, 134, 221, 334
22. James Erwin ,Sr. (1922-), 55, 129, 214, 217, 219, 221
1247. James Erwin III(Eve, stpm) (1951-), 55, 129, 134, 217, 221, 334
1252. Jamie Erin (Eve stpgr) (1988-), 55, 134, 221, 334
97. Jane Ellen , (Eve,stpm) (1950-), 55, 129, 133, 217, 219, 334
1253. Jonathan James (Eve,stpgr) (1990-), 55, 134, 221, 334
1249. Julie Anne (Eve stpgr) (1972-), 55, 134, 221, 334

```
0123456789012
:...Elizabeth (2) Clayton (1799-dec.)
:Catherine Whiting (1694-1743)
:+John Washington (1692-1746)
:.Elizabeth Washington (1717-1736)
:.Catherine Washington (1724-1750)
:.+Fielding Lewis , Col. (1725-1782)
:..John(1) Lewis (1747-dec.)
:..+Lucy Thornton (1747-dec.)
:...Mildred Gregory Lewis (1770-dec.)
:...+William Minor , Col. (1759-1820)
:....Warner Washington Minor (1792-1830)
:....+Maria Timberlake (1799-dec.)
:....:Mary Mildred Minor (1823-1888)
:....:+John Pitt Lee Woodward (1821-1895)
:....:.Warner Minor Woodward (1844-1912)
:....:.+Mary E. K. Stewart (1847-1911)
:....:..Stewart Minor Woodward (1872-dec.)
:....:..+Zoe Goldsborough Trail (1872-dec.)
:....Lucy Thornton Minor (1794-1870)
:....+James Byars (1784-1863)
:....:James Byars , Jr. (1819-1901)
:....:+Mary J. H. Vincent (1832-1907)
:....:.William Vincent Byars (1857-dec.)
:....:.+Loula Clement Collins (1859-dec.)
:....:Mary Minor Byars (1822-dec.)
:....:+Edward Fontaine Wells (1822-dec.)
:....:.Nora Warner Wells (1843-dec.)
:....:.+George Best (1843-dec.)
:..+Elizabeth Jones (1750-dec.)
:...Gabriel Jones Lewis (1775-1864)
:...+Mary Bibb (1787-dec.)
:....Elizabeth Ann Gabriel Lewis (1813-1862)
:....+Samuel McDowell Starling , Col. (1807-1890)
:....:Thomas Lyne Starling (1835-1884)
:....:+Nannie Killebrew (1839-1870)
:....:.Kate Starling (1863-dec.)
:....:.+Harvie W. Breathitt (1863-dec.)
:....:..Harvie Whitlock Breathitt (1894-dec.)
:....:..+Kate McLeod (1894-dec.)
:....:...Harvie Whitlock Breathitt , Jr. (1925-dec.)
:....:...Douglas Howell Breathitt (1930-dec.)
:....:.Lewis Starling (1866-dec.)
:....:.+Fannie Rogers (1866-dec.)
:....:..Mary Payne Starling (1897-dec.)
:....:..Amelia Starling (1898-dec.)
:.Warner Washington (1729-1791)
:.+Elizabeth Macon (1729-dec.)
:..Warner Washington (2) (1750-dec.)
:..+Mary Whiting (1754-dec.)
:.+Hannah Fairfax (1742-1804)
:..Mildred Washington (1764-1804)
:..+Albion Throckmorton (1764-1799)
:...Hannah Fairfax Throckmorton (1793-1858)
:...+John Cruger Wormley (1793-dec.)
```

THIRD GENERATION

He married, first, Unknown, **circa 1742**, in prob., Gloucester Co., Va. Marriage number 222. Born, 1725, in prob., Va. Died in Unknown. Individual number 889. Children:

+ 54 i. Matthew , Jr.^{4}.

He married, second, Elizabeth **Toy**, **26 Feb 1763**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Marriage number 228. Born, 1743, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **1811**, in Prince Wm. Co., Va. Burial: **1811**, in Prince Wm. Co., Va. Prob of Est: **5 Aug 1811**, in Prince Wm., Co., Va. Individual number 907.

20. Henry^3 **Whiting** (4) (Thomas (elder)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **1730**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **1780**, in Prince, William Co., Va. Burial: **1780**, in Prince, William Co., Va. Prob of Est: **2 May 1797**, in Prince, William Co., Va. Individual number 902.

He married Humphrey Ann Frances **Toy**, **11 Nov 1762**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Marriage number 226. Born, **1741**, in prob., Gloucester Co., Va. Died in prob., Prince William C, Va. Burial in prob., Prince William C, Va. Individual number 904. Children:

+ 55 i. Frances^4.
+ 56 ii. Harriet.
+ 57 iii. Elizabeth Toy.

21. Ann^3 **Whiting** (1) (Thomas (elder)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **1731**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Fauquier Co., Va. Individual number 891.

~~She married~~ Humphrey **Brooke** (3), **circa 1750**, in prob., Gloucester Co., her home. Marriage number 223. Born, **1730**, in Fauquier Co., Va. Died, **1802**, in Fauquier Co., Va. Individual number 892. Children:

58 i. Francis^4. Born, **1776**, in Fauquier Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Baptism in Unknown. He married Ann "Nancy" **Pickett**, **circa 1796**, in Fauquier Co., Va. Mar License in Unknown. Engaged in Unknown. Marriage number 224. Individual number 894.
+ 59 ii. Matthew Whiting.

✓ 22. Catherine^3 **Clayton** (Elizabeth(1)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, **1724**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1150.

She married Nicholas **Davies**, **circa 1744**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Marriage number 321. Born, **1713**, in poss., Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1151. Children:

```
0123456789012
:....:.+William B. Yates (1863-dec.)
:....:.Lucy Dade McAfee (1866-dec.)
:....:.+L. D. Brewer (1841-dec.)
:....:..Junius Alexander Brewer (1894-1894)
:....:..Lawrence Condit Brewer (1895-dec.)
:....:..Robert Darland Brewer (1901-dec.)
:....:.Ellen Fitzhugn McAfee (1868-dec.)
:....:.+Robert Lee Courtney (1868-dec.)
:....:.Mary McAfee (1870-dec.)
:....:Lawrence Dade Alexander (1843-dec.)
:....:+Orline St. John (1843-dec.)
:....:.St. John Alexander (1867-dec.)
:....:.+Eugenie Louise Leonard (1867-dec.)
:....:.Clinton Alexander (1868-1868)
:....:.Orline Alexander (1870-dec.)
:....:.Ernest Alexander (1872-1872)
:....:.Lucy Alexander (1874-dec.)
:....:.+Edward A. Whistler Everett (1874-dec.)
:....:.Lawrence (2) Dade Alexander (1878-dec.)
:....:Ludwell Brooke Alexander (1845-1868)
:....:Welcome T. Alexander , M.D. (1848-dec.)
:....:+Aimee Gabrielle Thayer (1848-dec.)
:....:.Ludwell (2) Brooke Alexander (1880-dec.)
:....:.Aimee Gabrielle Alexander (1882-dec.)
:....:.Lee Francis Alexander (1888-dec.)
:....:Armistead Mason Alexander (1850-1889)
:....:+Virginia E. Norton (1850-dec.)
:....:Ernest Hopkins Alexander (1852-1855)
:....:Francis Dade Alexander (1855-dec.)
:....:Lucy Fitzhugh Alexander (1857-1858)
:....:Elizabeth (2) Henry Alexander (1860-1860)
:.Ann Whiting (1) (1731-dec.)
:.+Humphrey Brooke (3) (1730-1802)
:..Francis Brooke (1776-dec.)
:..+Ann "Nancy" Pickett (1770-dec.)
:..Matthew Whiting Brooke (1778-1816)
:..+Cecelia Gustavus Brown (1784-1833)
:...Betty Whiting Brooke (1812-1883)
:...+Francis Fitzhugh Conway , M.D. (1807-1848)
:....Cecelia Wallace Conway (1836-1856)
:....+Clinton Mc Carty , Maj. (1835-dec.)
:....Frances Fitzhugh(2) Conway , Dr. (1837-1884)
:....+Emma C. Hampton (1837-dec.)
:....Mary Jackson Conway (1839-1844)
:....Edwin Townsend Conway (1842-dec.)
:....+Annie Clarke (1842-dec.)
:....Matthew Brooke Conway (1844-1859)
:....Middleton Conway (1846-dec.)
:Elizabeth(1) Whiting (1688-dec.)
:+John (2) Clayton (1694-1773)
:.Catherine Clayton (1724-dec.)
:.+Nicholas Davies (1713-dec.)
:..Henry Landon Davies (1745-1801)
:..+Ann Clayton (1747-1785)  m Nicholas C Davies
```

Pg 64

```
0123456789012
:...Nicholas C. Davies (1769-dec.)
:...+Elizabeth (Unknown 2) (1769-dec.)
:....Whiting Davies (1806-1885)
:....+Sarah Ann S. Parks (1814-1875)
:....:Samuel Nicholas Davies (1856-1925)
:....:+Margaret Ann Davis (1856-1909)
:....:.George Samuel Davies (1899-1978)
:....:.+Muriel Lentz (1901-1978)
:....:..Mary Elizabeth Davies (1925- )
:....:..+Theodore William Chope/Copp (1917-1989)
:....:...Robert W. Chope (1952- )
:....:...+Elizabeth Hodgkinson (1955- )
:....:....Susan E. Chope (1981- )
:...Arthur Landon Davies (1770-dec.)
:...Catherine Elizabeth Davies (1772-dec.)
:...+Francis Thornton Meriwether (1768-dec.)
:....Henry Landon Meriwether (1794-dec.)
:....Mary Catherine Whiting Meriwether (1795-dec.)
:...Samuel Boyle Davies (1774-dec.)
:...+Elizabeth (Unknown) (1774-dec.)
:...Editha Davies (1777-dec.)
:...+Charles Clay (1777-dec.)
:...Henrian Davies (1780-dec.)
:...Tamerlain Whiting Davies (1782-dec.)
:.Lucy Clayton (1725-dec.)
:.+(Unknown) Hughes (1725-dec.)
:..Jasper Hughes (1757-dec.)
:..+Unknown (2) (1757-dec.)
:...Jasper Clayton Hughes (1780-1836)
:.John (3) Clayton (1726-1803)
:.+Elizabeth Willis (1729-dec.)
:..Ann Clayton (1747-1785)
:..+Henry Landon Davies (1745-1801)
:...*Nicholas C. Davies (1769-dec.)
:...*Arthur Landon Davies (1770-dec.)
:...*Catherine Elizabeth Davies (1772-dec.)
:...*Samuel Boyle Davies (1774-dec.)
:...*Editha Davies (1777-dec.)
:...*Henrian Davies (1780-dec.)
:...*Tamerlain Whiting Davies (1782-dec.)
:..Elizabeth Clayton (1751-1803)
:..+Orlando Jones (1751-1793)
:..John (4) Clayton (1753-1820)
:..+Mary (Unknown) (1753-dec.) (Holeman)
:...John (5) Willis Clayton (1775-1805)
:...+Lucinda Douglas (1775-dec.)
:..Mildred Clayton (1755-dec.)
:..+James Overton (1755-dec.)
:..Lucy Whiting Clayton (1756-dec.)
:..+Nathaniel Manson (1756-dec.)
:..Jasper Clayton (1758-dec.)
:..Thomas Lewis Clayton (1768-dec.)
:..+Elizabeth Wright (1776-dec.)
:...John (6) Clayton (1798-dec.)
```

orig shows add'l child

62. Ann^4 Clayton (John (3)^3, Elizabeth(1)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, 1747, in prob., Charlotte Co., Va. Died, 1785, in Bedford Co., Va. Burial: 1785, in Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1157.

Whiting

She married Henry Landon **Davies** (60).

64. John (4)^4 Clayton (John (3)^3, Elizabeth(1)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, 1753, in Gloucester, or Charlotte Co., Va. Died, 1820, in Bedford Co., Va. Burial: 1820, in Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1169.

He married Mary Holloman **(Unknown)**, before 1775, in Hanover, or Bedford Co., Va. Mar License in Unknown. Marriage number 328. Born, 1753, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1170. Children:

120 i. John (5) Willis^5. Born, 1775, in Bedford Co., Va. Died, 1805, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Burial: 1805,

FOURTH GENERATION

in prob., Bedford Co., Va. He married Lucinda **Douglas**, 21 Mar 1797, in Bedford Co., Va. Marriage number 329. Individual number 1171.

68. Thomas Lewis^4 Clayton (John (3)^3, Elizabeth(1)^2, Henry (1)^1). Born, 1768, in Gloucester, or Charlotte Co., Va. Died in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Burial in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1532.

He married Elizabeth **Wright**, 18 Feb 1796, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Marriage number 455. Born, 1776, in Bedford Co., Va. Died in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Burial in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1533. Children:

121 i. John (6)^5. Born, 1798, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Died in prob., Va. Burial in prob., Va. Individual number 1534.

122 ii. Elizabeth (2). Born, 1799, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1535.

P65

```
0123456789012
:....:.+William B. Yates (1863-dec.)
:....:.Lucy Dade McAfee (1866-dec.)
:....:.+L. D. Brewer (1841-dec.)
:....:..Junius Alexander Brewer (1894-1894)
:....:..Lawrence Condit Brewer (1895-dec.)
:....:..Robert Darland Brewer (1901-dec.)
:....:.Ellen Fitzhugn McAfee (1868-dec.)
:....:.+Robert Lee Courtney (1868-dec.)
:....:.Mary McAfee (1870-dec.)
:....:Lawrence Dade Alexander (1843-dec.)
:....:+Orline St. John (1843-dec.)
:....:.St. John Alexander (1867-dec.)
:....:.+Eugenie Louise Leonard (1867-dec.)
:....:.Clinton Alexander (1868-1868)
:....:.Orline Alexander (1870-dec.)
:....:.Ernest Alexander (1872-1872)
:....:.Lucy Alexander (1874-dec.)
:....:.+Edward A. Whistler Everett (1874-dec.)
:....:.Lawrence (2) Dade Alexander (1878-dec.)
:....:Ludwell Brooke Alexander (1845-1868)
:....:Welcome T. Alexander , M.D. (1848-dec.)
:....:+Aimee Gabrielle Thayer (1848-dec.)
:....:.Ludwell (2) Brooke Alexander (1880-dec.)
:....:.Aimee Gabrielle Alexander (1882-dec.)
:....:.Lee Francis Alexander (1888-dec.)
:....:Armistead Mason Alexander (1850-1889)
:....:+Virginia E. Norton (1850-dec.)
:....:Ernest Hopkins Alexander (1852-1855)
:....:Francis Dade Alexander (1855-dec.)
:....:Lucy Fitzhugh Alexander (1857-1858)
:....:Elizabeth (2) Henry Alexander (1860-1860)
:.Ann Whiting (1) (1731-dec.)
:.+Humphrey Brooke (3) (1730-1802)
:..Francis Brooke (1776-dec.)
:..+Ann "Nancy" Pickett (1770-dec.)
:..Matthew Whiting Brooke (1778-1816)
:..+Cecelia Gustavus Brown (1784-1833)
:...Betty Whiting Brooke (1812-1883)
:...+Francis Fitzhugh Conway , M.D. (1807-1848)
:....Cecelia Wallace Conway (1836-1856)
:....+Clinton Mc Carty , Maj. (1835-dec.)
:....Frances Fitzhugh(2) Conway , Dr. (1837-1884)
:....+Emma C. Hampton (1837-dec.)
:....Mary Jackson Conway (1839-1844)
:....Edwin Townsend Conway (1842-dec.)
:....+Annie Clarke (1842-dec.)
:....Matthew Brooke Conway (1844-1859)
:....Middleton Conway (1846-dec.)
:Elizabeth(1) Whiting (1688-dec.)
:+John (2) Clayton (1694-1773)
:.Catherine Clayton (1724-dec.)
:.+Nicholas Davies (1713-dec.)
:..Henry Landon Davies (1745-1801)
:..+Ann Clayton (1747-1785)
```

```
0123456789012
:...Nicholas C. Davies (1769-dec.)
:...+Elizabeth (Unknown 2) (1769-dec.)
:....Whiting Davies (1806-1885)
:....+Sarah Ann S. Parks (1814-1875)
:....:Samuel Nicholas Davies (1856-1925)
:....:+Margaret Ann Davis (1856-1909)
:....:.George Samuel Davies (1899-1978)
:....:.+Muriel Lentz (1901-1978)
:....:..Mary Elizabeth Davies (1925- )
:....:..+Theodore William Chope/Copp (1917-1989)
:....:...Robert W. Chope (1952- )
:....:...+Elizabeth Hodgkinson (1955- )
:....:....Susan E. Chope (1981- )
:...Arthur Landon Davies (1770-dec.)
:...Catherine Elizabeth Davies (1772-dec.)
:...+Francis Thornton Meriwether (1768-dec.)
:....Henry Landon Meriwether (1794-dec.)
:....Mary Catherine Whiting Meriwether (1795-dec.)
:...Samuel Boyle Davies (1774-dec.)
:...+Elizabeth (Unknown) (1774-dec.)
:...Editha Davies (1777-dec.)
:...+Charles Clay (1777-dec.)
:...Henrian Davies (1780-dec.)
:...Tamerlain Whiting Davies (1782-dec.)
:.Lucy Clayton (1725-dec.)
:.+(Unknown) Hughes (1725-dec.)
:..Jasper Hughes (1757-dec.)
:..+Unknown (2) (1757-dec.)
:...Jasper Clayton Hughes (1780-1836)
:.John (3) Clayton (1726-1803)
:.+Elizabeth Willis (1729-dec.)
:..Ann Clayton (1747-1785)
:..+Henry Landon Davies (1745-1801)
:...*Nicholas C. Davies (1769-dec.)
:...*Arthur Landon Davies (1770-dec.)
:...*Catherine Elizabeth Davies (1772-dec.)
:...*Samuel Boyle Davies (1774-dec.)
:...*Editha Davies (1777-dec.)
:...*Henrian Davies (1780-dec.)
:...*Tamerlain Whiting Davies (1782-dec.)
:..Elizabeth Clayton (1751-1803)
:..+Orlando Jones (1751-1793)
:..John (4) Clayton (1753-1820)
:..+Mary (Unknown) (1753-dec.)
:...John (5) Willis Clayton (1775-1805)
:...+Lucinda Douglas (1775-dec.)
:..Mildred Clayton (1755-dec.)
:..+James Overton (1755-dec.)
:..Lucy Whiting Clayton (1756-dec.)
:..+Nathaniel Manson (1756-dec.)
:..Jasper Clayton (1758-dec.)
:..Thomas Lewis Clayton (1768-dec.)
:..+Elizabeth Wright (1776-dec.)
:...John (6) Clayton (1798-dec.)
```

Unknown. Individual number 700.

14 iii. Elizabeth. Born, 17 Dec 1713, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **8 Dec 1762**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Baptism in Unknown. Burial: **Dec 1762**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Prob of Est in Unknown. Census in Unknown. She married Mordecai **Cooke**, **circa 1733**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Marriage number 173. Individual number 692.

15 iv. Mary(1). Born, **1714**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Individual number 701.

4. Thomas (elder)^{2} **Whiting** (Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1687**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Baptism in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 703.

He married Ann Kemp, **1721**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Marriage number 174. Born, **1700**, in Petsworth Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Individual number 704. Children:

16 i. Francis(3)^{3}. Born, **1722**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in prob., Fauquier Co., Va. Burial in prob., Fauquier Co., Va. Individual number 705.

17 ii. John(1). Born, **1723**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in prob., King & Queen Co., Va. Burial in prob., King & Queen Co., Va. Individual number 706.

18 iii. Kemp. Born, **1724**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Individual number 707.

+ 19 iv. Matthew.

+ 20 v. Henry (4).

+ 21 vi. Ann (1).

5. Elizabeth(1)^{2} **Whiting** (Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1688**, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Christened in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 709.

She married John (2) **Clayton**, **2 Jan 1722/3**, in prob., Gloucester Co., Va. Mar License in Unknown. Engaged in Unknown. Marriage number 188. Born, **1694**, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **1773**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Christened in Unknown. Burial: **1773**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Prob of Est: **6 Jan 1774**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Occupation: Botanist. Individual number 754. Children:

+ 22 i. Catherine^{3}.

+ 23 ii. Lucy.

+ 24 iii. John (3).

6. Catherine^{2} **Whiting** (Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **22 May 1694**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **7 Feb 1742/3**, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Burial: **Feb 1742/3**, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Prob

FOURTH GENERATION

56. Harriet^{4} **Whiting** (Henry (4)^{3}, Thomas (elder)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **7 Apr 1771**, in Gloucester or, Prince Wm. Co., Va. Died in prob., "Stepney", or Georgetown, D.C. Baptism: **18 May 1771**, in Kingston Par., Gloucester Co., VA. Burial in prob., "Stepney", or Georgetown, D.C. Individual number 905.

She married Edmund **Brooke**, **circa 1791**, in Prince Wm. Co., Va. Mar License in Unknown. Marriage number 227. Born, **1761**, in "Stepney", & Georgetown, D.C. Died, **2 Jun 1835**, in prob., "Stepney", or Georgetown, D.C. Burial: **Jun 1835**, in prob., "Stepney", or Georgetown, D.C. Individual number 906. Children:

+ 109 i. Matthew Whiting , Dr.^{5}.

57. Elizabeth Toy^{4} **Whiting** (Henry (4)^{3}, Thomas (elder)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1773**, in Gloucester or, Prince Wm. Co., Va. Died in Kent. Baptism in Unknown. Burial in Kent. Individual number 942.

She married Richard Barnes **Alexander**, **circa 1793**, in Va. Marriage number 239. Born, **1773**, in Va. Died in Kent. Burial in Kent. Individual number 944. Children:

+ 110 i. Elizabeth Henry^{5}.

59. Matthew Whiting^{4} **Brooke** (Ann (1)^{3}, Thomas (elder)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **24 Sep 1778**, in Fauquier Co., Va. Died, **18 Aug 1816**, in prob., Prince Wm. Co., Va. Burial: **Aug 1816**, in prob., Prince Wm. Co., Va. Prob of Est: **3 Dec 1816**, in Prince Wm., Co., Va. Individual number 896.

He married Cecelia Gustavus **Brown**, **1805**, in prob., Prince Wm. Co., Va. Marriage number 225. Born, **11 Jun 1784**, in Prince Wm. Co., Va. Died, **19 Apr 1833**, in prob., Prince Wm. Co., Va. Baptism in Unknown. Burial: **Apr 1833**, in prob., Prince Wm. Co., Va. Individual number 897. Children:

+ 111 i. Betty Whiting^{5}.

60. Henry Landon^{4} **Davies** (Catherine^{3}, Elizabeth(1)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1745**, in poss., Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **1 Mar 1801**, in Bedford Co., Va. Burial: **Mar 1801**, in Bedford Co., Va. Prob of Est: **Mar 1812**, in Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1152.

He married Ann **Clayton** (62), **15 Jan 1767**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Marriage(2): **15 Aug 1786**, in Amherst Co., Va. Marriage number 323. Children:

+ 112 i. Nicholas C.^{5}.

THIRD GENERATION

+ 60 i. Henry Landon^{4}.

23. Lucy^{3} **Clayton** (Elizabeth(1)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1725**, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1181.

She married (Unknown) **Hughes**, **circa 1745**, in poss. Gloucester, Va. Mar License in Unknown. Marriage number 333. Born, **1725**, in poss., Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1182. Children:

+ 61 i. Jasper^{4}.

24. John (3)^{3} **Clayton** (Elizabeth(1)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1726**, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **1803**, in prob., Charlotte Co., Va. Burial: **1803**, in prob., Charlotte Co., Va. Individual number 1154.

He married Elizabeth **Willis**, **circa 1748**, in prob., Fredricksburg, Va. Marriage number 322. Born, **12 Jan 1728/9**, in Fredericksburg, Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1155. Children:

+ 62 i. Ann^{4}.
63 ii. Elizabeth. Born, **1751**, in Charlotte Co., Va. Died, **1803**, in Albemarle Co., Va. Burial: **1803**, in Albemarle Co., Va. She married Orlando **Jones**, **27 Nov 1771**, in Albemarle Co., Va. Marriage(2): **16 Dec 1793**, in Albemarle Co., Va. Marriage number 332. Individual number 1178.

Minutes justify only 1st marriage [illegible] listed here

+ 64 iii. John (4).
65 iv. Mildred. Born, **1755**, in Charlotte Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. She married James **Overton**, **14 Sep 1775**, in Charlotte Co., Va. Marriage number 330. Individual number 1174.
66 v. Lucy Whiting. Born, **1756**, in Charlotte Co., Va. Died in Unknown. She married Nathaniel **Manson**, **18 Aug 1775**, in Charlotte Co., Va. Marriage(2): **15 Aug 1786**, in Amherst Co., Va. Marriage number 331. Individual number 1176.

no

error →
67 vi. Jasper. Born, **23 Aug 1758**, in St. Peter's, Parish, New Kent Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1180.
+ 68 vii. Thomas Lewis.

26. Catherine^{3} **Washington** (Catherine^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **11 Feb 1723/4**, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **19 Feb 1749/0**, in prob., vicininty, Fredericksburg, Va. Burial: 1750, in Unk., but

FOURTH GENERATION

(Davies cont'd)

113 ii. Arthur Landon. Born, **16 Oct 1770**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1159.

+ 114 iii. Catherine Elizabeth.

115 iv. Samuel Boyle. Born, **22 Dec 1774**, in Bedford Co., Va. He married Elizabeth **(Unknown)**, **before 1803**, in Bedford Co., Va. Marriage number 325. Individual number 1161.

116 v. Editha. Born, **17 Apr 1777**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. She married Charles **Clay**, **before 1803**, in Bedford Co., Va. Marriage number 324. Individual number 1162.

117 vi. Henrian. Born, **27 Jan 1780**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1163.

118 vii. Tamerlain Whiting. Born, **11 Nov 1782**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1164.

61. Jasper^{4} **Hughes** (Lucy^{3}, Elizabeth(1)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1757**, in poss., Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1183.

He married Unknown (2), **circa 1777**, in poss., Gloucester Co. Marriage number 334. Born, **1757**, in Unknown. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1184. Children:

119 i. Jasper Clayton^{5}. Born, **1780**, in poss., Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **1836**, in poss., Augusta Co., Va. Burial: **1836**, in poss., Augusta Co., Va. Individual number 1185.

62. Ann^{4} **Clayton** (John (3)^{3}, Elizabeth(1)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1747**, in prob., Charlotte Co., Va. Died, **1785**, in Bedford Co., Va. Burial: **1785**, in Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1157.

She married Henry Landon **Davies** (60).

64. John (4)^{4} **Clayton** (John (3)^{3}, Elizabeth(1)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1753**, in Gloucester, or Charlotte Co., Va. Died, **1820**, in Bedford Co., Va. Burial: **1820**, in Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1169.

He married Mary **(Unknown)**, **before 1775**, in Hanover, or Bedford Co., Va. Mar License in Unknown. Marriage number 328. Born, **1753**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 1170. Children:

120 i. John (5) Willis^{5}. Born, **1775**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died, **1805**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Burial: **1805**,

FOURTH GENERATION

in prob., Bedford Co., Va. He married Lucinda **Douglas**, **21 Mar 1797**, in Bedford Co., Va. Marriage number 329. Individual number 1171.

68. Thomas Lewis^{4} **Clayton** (John (3)^{3}, Elizabeth(1)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1768**, in Gloucester, or Charlotte Co., Va. Died in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Burial in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1532.

He married Elizabeth **Wright**, **18 Feb 1796**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Marriage number 455. Born, **1776**, in Bedford Co., Va. Died in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Burial in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1533. Children:

121 i. John (6)^{5}. Born, **1798**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Died in prob., Va. Burial in prob., Va. Individual number 1534.
122 ii. Elizabeth (2). Born, **1799**, in prob., Bedford Co., Va. Individual number 1535.

69. John(1)^{4} **Lewis** (Catherine^{3}, Catherine^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1747**, in prob., Fredericksburg, Va. Died in Logan Co., Kent. Burial in Logan Co., Kent. Individual number 939.

He married, first, Lucy **Thornton**, **circa 1767**, in Va. Marriage number 238. Born, **1747**, in Va. Died in Va. or Kent. Burial in Va. or Kent. Individual number 940. Children:

+ 123 i. Mildred Gregory^{5}.

He married, second, Elizabeth **Jones**, **circa 1772**, in Va. Marriage number 422. Born, **1750**, in Va. Died in Va. Burial in Va. Individual number 1447. Children:

+ 124 ii. Gabriel Jones.

71. Mildred^{4} **Washington** (Warner^{3}, Catherine^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, **1764**, in "Fairfield", Gloucester Co., Va. Died, **1804**, in "Meadow Farm", Loudoun Co., Va. Burial: **1804**, in prob., Loudoun Co., Va. Individual number 823.

She married, first, Albion **Throckmorton**, **circa 1785**, in prob., Gloucester Co., Va., bride's home. Marriage number 207. Born, 1764, in Va. Died, **1799**, in prob., "Woodbury", Va. Burial in Va. Individual number 826. Children:

+ 125 i. Hannah Fairfax^{5}.
126 ii. Catherine R. Born, **1796**, in prob., "Woodbury", Va. Died in Nashville, Tenn. Burial in Nashville, Tenn.

FIRST GENERATION

iv. Elizabeth(1) **Whiting**[44]. Born, **1688**, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.[45]. Died in Unknown[46]. Christened in Unknown[47]. Burial in Unknown[48]. She married[49] John (2) **Clayton**[50], **2 Jan 1722/3**, in prob., Gloucester Co., Va.[51]. Mar License in Unknown[52]. Engaged in Unknown[53]. Marriage number 188. Individual number 709.

v. Catherine **Whiting**[54]. Born, **22 May 1694**, in Gloucester Co., Va.[55]. Died, **7 Feb 1742/3**, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va.[56]. Burial: **Feb 1742/3**, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va.[57]. Prob of Est in Unknown[58]. She married[59] John **Washington**[60], **9 Jul 1716**, in Gloucester Co., Va.[61]. Marriage number 107. Individual number 334.

786. Hannah Elizabeth Whiting (1835-dec.)
788. John Cary(1) Whiting (1836-dec.)
831. Charles Henry Whiting (1801-1847)
832. George William Carlyle Whiting (1809-1864)
852. Fairfax Herbert Whiting (1813-1890)
859. William Wilmer Whiting (1815-1888)
860. Lucy Elizabeth Whiting (1817-1892)
909. Frances Ann Whiting (1818-dec.)
947. Francis Henry Whiting (1808-1879)
949. Elizabeth Braxton Whiting (1816-dec.)
950. Mary Blair Whiting (1819-dec.)
987. Mary Blair Little (1804-1885)
991. Nathaniel Burwell Whiting (1818-1868)
1444. William Henry Whiting (1823-1898)
1460. George Carlyle Whiting (1820-1867)
1462. Harriet Peyton Whiting (1825-1858)
1464. Henrietta Clay Whiting (1829-1904)
1466. Fenton Berkeley Whiting (1827-dec.)
1468. Mary (2) Blair Whiting (1821-1905)

Second Cousins Seven Times Removed

359. Warner Washington (2) (1750-dec.)
695. Hannah Washington (1765-1827)
823. Mildred Washington (1764-1804)
890. Matthew Whiting , Jr. (1743-1791)
894. Francis Brooke (1776-dec.)
896. Matthew Whiting Brooke (1778-1816)
905. Harriet Whiting (1771-dec.)
939. John(1) Lewis (1747-dec.)
942. Elizabeth Toy Whiting (1773-dec.)
984. Frances Whiting (1769-1807)
1152. Henry Landon Davies (1745-1801)
1157. Ann Clayton (1747-1785)
1169. John (4) Clayton (1753-1820)
1174. Mildred Clayton (1755-dec.)
1176. Lucy Whiting Clayton (1756-dec.)
1178. Elizabeth Clayton (1751-1803)
1180. Jasper Clayton (1758-dec.)
1183. Jasper Hughes (1757-dec.)
1532. Thomas Lewis Clayton (1768-dec.)

First Cousins Nine Times Removed

1792. John Lewis ,Col. (1694-1754)

Fourth Cousins Four Times Removed

727. Otto Holstein (II) (1883-dec.)
790. Joseph Thornton Whiting (1861-1924)
834. Clarence Carlyle Whiting (1841-dec.)
840. Neville Herbert Whiting (1846-1908)
846. Guy Fairfax Whiting (1847-dec.)
854. Charles Henry Whiting (2) (1835-dec.)
855. Fairfax Herbert Whiting (2) (1836-dec.)
856. Francis Beverly Whiting (2) (1837-dec.)
857. Douglas Whiting (1838-dec.)

858. Margaret Carlyle Whiting (1839-dec.)
861. Florence Whiting (1840-1886)
862. Carlyle Fairfax Whiting (2) (1842-1864)
911. Mary Frances Anderson (1841-dec.)
989. Frederick Horner , M.D. (1828-dec.)
1442. Robert Little Horner (1825-dec.)
1469. Elizabeth Blackburn Whiting (1847-1905)
1470. Richard H. Whiting (1850-1906)
1649. William Henry Whiting ,Jr. (1862-1949)
1652. Francis (Frank) Beverly Whiting (1856-1927)
1661. Richard Pleasants Whiting (1859-1939)
1664. Huyett (Hugh) Whiting (1852-1930)
1667. Lucy (Loulie) Whiting (1863-1943)

Third Cousins Six Times Removed

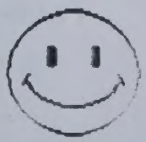
828. Matthew Reade Throckmorton (1802-dec.)
941. Mildred Gregory Lewis (1770-dec.)
945. Elizabeth Henry Alexander (1794-1860)
993. Mary Robinson Whiting (1765-dec.)
996. Matthew(2) Whiting , Jr. (1766-1819)
999. Betty Whiting Brooke (1812-1883)
1012. Alexander(2) Scott (1789-dec.)
1025. Harriet Scott (1797-1880)
1034. Matthew Whiting Brooke , Dr. (1792-dec.)
1158. Nicholas C. Davies (1769-dec.)
1159. Arthur Landon Davies (1770-dec.)
1160. Catherine Elizabeth Davies (1772-dec.)
1161. Samuel Boyle Davies (1774-dec.)
1162. Editha Davies (1777-dec.)
1163. Henrian Davies (1780-dec.)
1164. Tamerlain Whiting Davies (1782-dec.)
1171. John (5) Willis Clayton (1775-1805)
1185. Jasper Clayton Hughes (1780-1836)
1448. Gabriel Jones Lewis (1775-1864)
1491. Hannah Fairfax Throckmorton (1793-1858)
1534. John (6) Clayton (1798-dec.)
1535. Elizabeth (2) Clayton (1799-dec.)
1538. Ann (2) Whiting (1767-dec.)
1539. Francis (2) Whiting (1768-dec.)
1540. John Robinson Whiting (1769-1820)
1541. Judith Whiting (1770-1837)
1543. Thomas (2) Whiting (1771-dec.)
1544. Susanna (2) Whiting (1772-dec.)
1545. Catherine (2) Whiting (1773-1826)
1608. Catherine R. Throckmorton (1796-dec.)

Second Cousins Eight Times Removed

938. Fielding Lewis , Col. (1725-1782)

Fifth Cousins Three Times Removed

836. George Armistead Whiting (1879-dec.)
842. Edgar Mason Whiting (1882-dec.)
843. George William Carlyle Whiting (1885-dec.)
844. Neville Herbert Whiting (2) (1887-dec.)



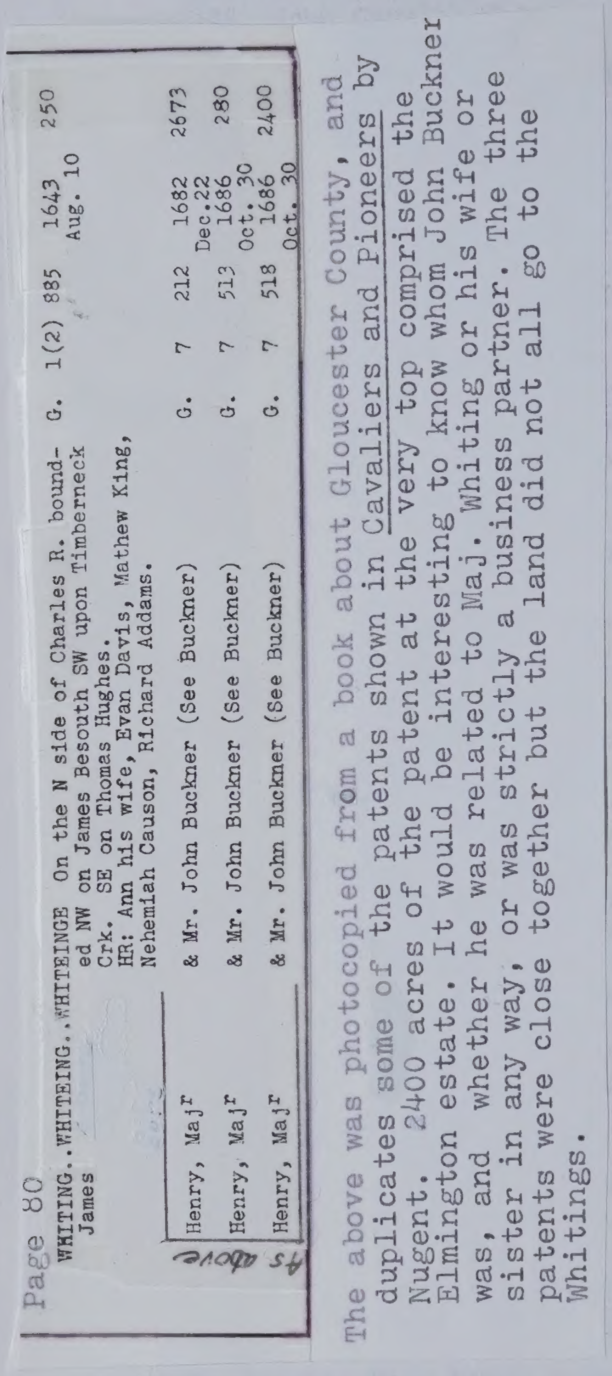
679. Carlyle Fairfax Whiting (1778-1831)
681. Mary Blair Whiting (1) (1784-dec.)
723. Julia Ann Pryor (1802-1898)
731. Thomas Whiting (Dr.) (1797-dec.)
733. Kennon Whiting (1798-dec.)
734. Tomasi(a) Whiting (1799-dec.)
744. George Braxton Whiting (1783-1835)
745. Francis Beverly Whiting (1785-1867)
776. Henry(4) Whiting (1796-dec.)
783. John Cary Whiting (1801-1846)
800. Mary Buckner Thruston (1783-dec.)
802. Elizabeth Taylor Thruston (1785-1838)
804. Thomas Whiting Thruston (1786-dec.)
805. Sarah Thruston (1788-dec.)
806. Catherine Thruston (1790-dec.)
807. Charles Minn Thruston (1793-dec.)
808. Fanny Badello Thruston (1795-dec.)
809. Alfred Thruston (1797-dec.)
810. Lucius Falkland Thruston (1797-dec.)
811. Algernon Sidney Thruston (1801-dec.)

First Cousins Eight Times Removed

357. Warner Washington (1729-1791)
692. Elizabeth Whiting (1713-1762)
697. Francis(2) Whiting (1711-dec.)
700. John Whiting (1712-dec.)
701. Mary(1) Whiting (1714-dec.)
705. Francis(3) Whiting (1722-dec.)
706. John(1) Whiting (1723-dec.)
707. Kemp Whiting (1724-dec.)
708. Matthew Whiting (1725-1810)
891. Ann Whiting (1) (1731-dec.)
902. Henry Whiting (4) (1730-1780)
925. Elizabeth Washington (1717-1736)
935. Catherine Washington (1724-1750)
1150. Catherine Clayton (1724-dec.)
1154. John (3) Clayton (1726-1803)
1181. Lucy Clayton (1725-dec.)

Third Cousins Five Times Removed

725. Otto Holstein (I) Capt. (1843-1883)
736. Thomas B. Whiting (1822-dec.)
737. Anne Boush Whiting (1826-dec.)
738. William Perrin Whiting (1823-dec.)
739. Henry Clay Whiting (1824-dec.)
740. Elizabeth Tomasia Whiting (1833-dec.)
741. Louisa Frances Whiting (1835-dec.)
742. Julian Wythe Whiting (Gen.) (1836-1916)
743. Martha Kennon Whiting (1842-dec.)
778. William S. Whiting (1824-dec.)
779. Algernon T. Whiting (1832-dec.)
780. Mary Eliza Whiting (1835-dec.)
782. Thomas B.(1) Whiting (1838-dec.)
785. Franklin Moss Whiting (1834-dec.)



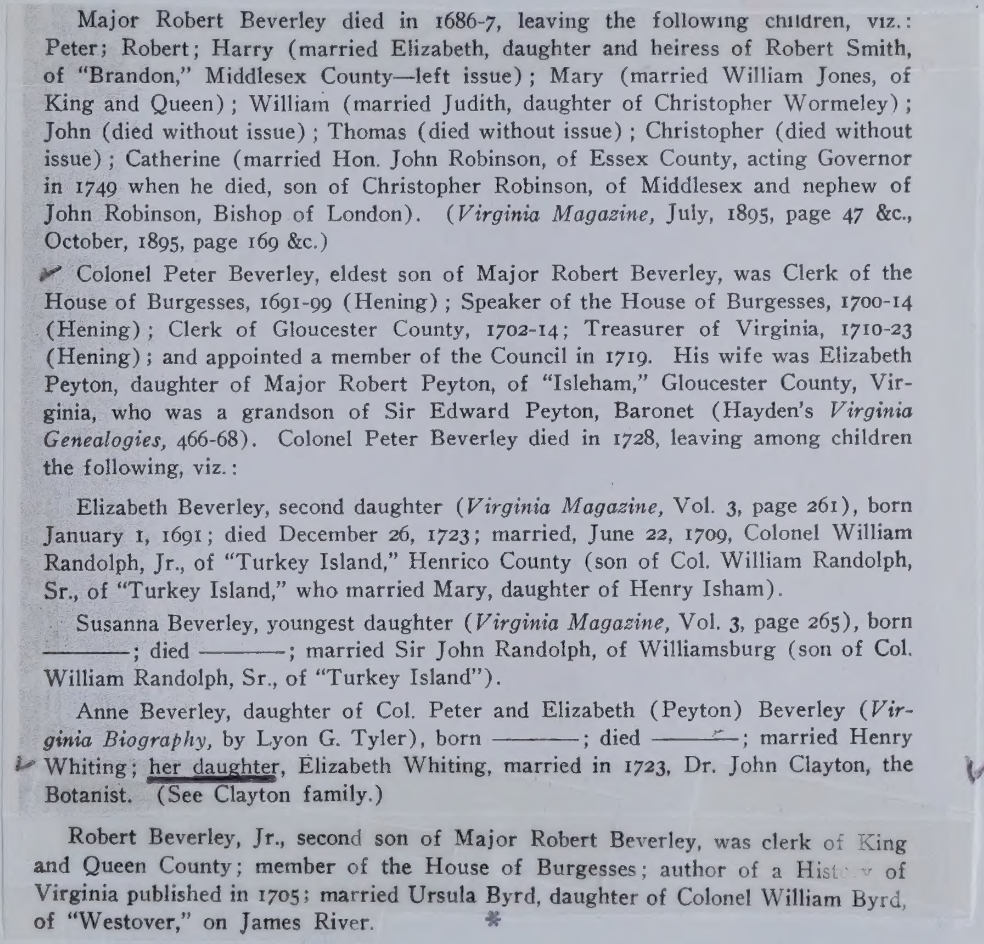
Page 80

WHITING..WHITEING..WHITEINGE James	On the N side of Charles R. bounded NW on James Besouth SW upon Timberneck Crk. SE on Thomas Hughes. HR: Ann his wife, Evan Davis, Mathew King, Nehemiah Causon, Richard Addams.	G.	1(2)	885	1643 Aug. 10	250
Henry, Maj^r	& Mr. John Buckner (See Buckner)	G.	7	212	1682 Dec.22	2673
Henry, Maj^r	& Mr. John Buckner (See Buckner)	G.	7	513	1686 Oct. 30	280
As above Henry, Maj^r	& Mr. John Buckner (See Buckner)	G.	7	518	1686 Oct. 30	2400

The above was photocopied from a book about Gloucester County, and duplicates some of the patents shown in Cavaliers and Pioneers by Nugent. 2400 acres of the patent at the very top comprised the Elmington estate. It would be interesting to know whom John Buckner was, and whether he was related to Maj. Whiting or his wife or sister in any way, or was strictly a business partner. The three patents were close together but the land did not all go to the Whitings.

CLAYTON FAMILY

We have just noticed that Col. Whiting's family and the Beverleys were warm friends. That continued after his death when his eldest son Henry Jr. married Major Beverley's oldest daughter Ann. But somehow early Virginia genealogists got the story so twisted around that they imagined Henry Jr. was his sister Elizabeth's father! All the children will be listed correctly on next page, but please glance at the following first, which many people, myself included, accepted blindly at first, and went so far as to trace supposed ancestors, only getting back to Hull, England with the Beverleys. As to Major Robert Peyton, I traced his Peyton line and his mother's Yelverton each clear back to Charlemagne all by myself. Imagine how long that took, and how resentful I feel. Motto: Question what you read. I try to be careful, but if what I write doesn't make good sense, question it.



Major Robert Beverley died in 1686-7, leaving the following children, viz.: Peter; Robert; Harry (married Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of Robert Smith, of "Brandon," Middlesex County—left issue); Mary (married William Jones, of King and Queen); William (married Judith, daughter of Christopher Wormeley); John (died without issue); Thomas (died without issue); Christopher (died without issue); Catherine (married Hon. John Robinson, of Essex County, acting Governor in 1749 when he died, son of Christopher Robinson, of Middlesex and nephew of John Robinson, Bishop of London). (*Virginia Magazine*, July, 1895, page 47 &c., October, 1895, page 169 &c.)

Colonel Peter Beverley, eldest son of Major Robert Beverley, was Clerk of the House of Burgesses, 1691-99 (Hening); Speaker of the House of Burgesses, 1700-14 (Hening); Clerk of Gloucester County, 1702-14; Treasurer of Virginia, 1710-23 (Hening); and appointed a member of the Council in 1719. His wife was Elizabeth Peyton, daughter of Major Robert Peyton, of "Isleham," Gloucester County, Virginia, who was a grandson of Sir Edward Peyton, Baronet (Hayden's *Virginia Genealogies*, 466-68). Colonel Peter Beverley died in 1728, leaving among children the following, viz.:

Elizabeth Beverley, second daughter (*Virginia Magazine*, Vol. 3, page 261), born January 1, 1691; died December 26, 1723; married, June 22, 1709, Colonel William Randolph, Jr., of "Turkey Island," Henrico County (son of Col. William Randolph, Sr., of "Turkey Island," who married Mary, daughter of Henry Isham).

Susanna Beverley, youngest daughter (*Virginia Magazine*, Vol. 3, page 265), born ———; died ———; married Sir John Randolph, of Williamsburg (son of Col. William Randolph, Sr., of "Turkey Island").

Anne Beverley, daughter of Col. Peter and Elizabeth (Peyton) Beverley (*Virginia Biography*, by Lyon G. Tyler), born ———; died ———; married Henry Whiting; her daughter, Elizabeth Whiting, married in 1723, Dr. John Clayton, the Botanist. (See Clayton family.)

Robert Beverley, Jr., second son of Major Robert Beverley, was clerk of King and Queen County; member of the House of Burgesses; author of a History of Virginia published in 1705; married Ursula Byrd, daughter of Colonel William Byrd, of "Westover," on James River. *

---

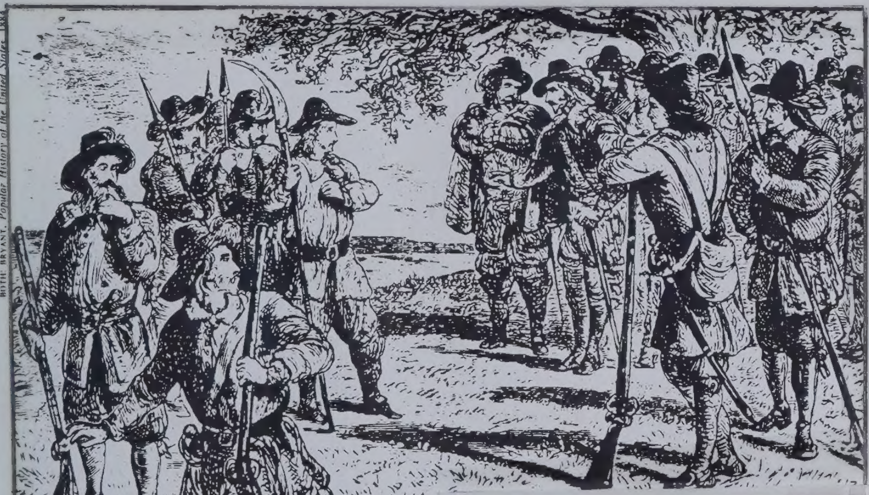
*This excerpt came from an otherwise excellent booklet, "Our Kin" Bedford County Virginia Families by Ackerley et al. Much priceless Clayton Family data from that book will be adapted for this - but that author, like myself, trusted the work of others who came before and copied it.

The Beverley Family of Virginia by John McGill, publ. posthumously, 1956, agrees with the Whiting version given here, and not with the specimen shown above.

CLAYTON FAMILY

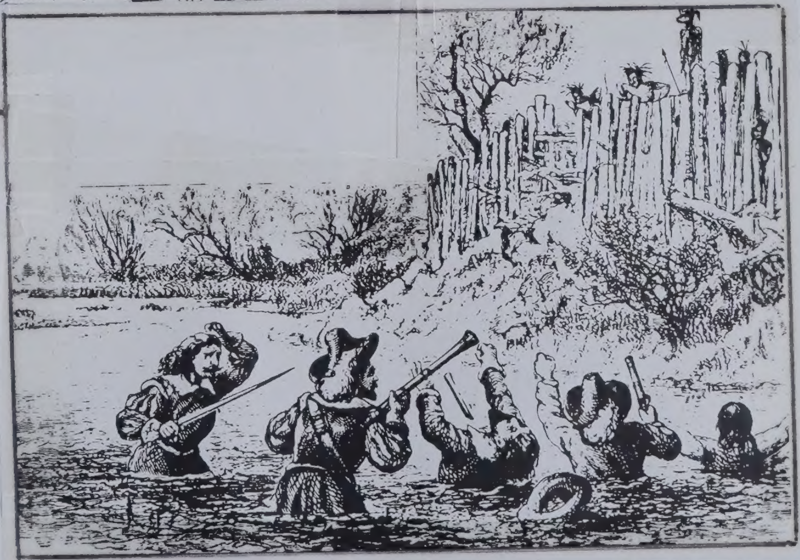
Children of Col. Henry Whiting & Wives Apphia and Elizabeth

1. Major Henry Whiting (1675-1728) married about 1703, Ann Beverley born 1683, dau. of Maj. Robert Beverley. 5 children
2. Col. Francis Whiting (1684-17) mca 1708 Mary Perrin bapt 30 Apr 1686, Abingdon Parish, d 1731. 4 children.
3. Thomas Whiting (1687-17) m. 1721 Ann Kemp b. 1700 in Petsworth Parish. 6 children.
4. + Elizabeth Whiting b. 1688 92? ~~or later~~ m. 02 Jan 1722/3 John Clayton b. 16~~84~~ ~~or probably later~~ in England. See forward.
5. Catherine Whiting born 22 May 1694-died 07 Feb 1742/3 in "Highgate" plantation, Gloucester Co. m. 09 July 1716 John Washington 12 Nov 1692 in Bridge's Creek, Westmoreland Co. VA, died 01 Sep 1763 at "Highgate." 3 children (Washington Family Records- More included in Willis data, next generation)


RUTH BRYANT, Popular History of the United States 1884

Above Gov. Berkeley tries in vain to enlist Gloucester Co. men against Bacon.

Below Bacon's men try early in the conflict to enter an Indian village by fording a stream. Later they succeeded in capturing the marauders.



SUSQUEHANNOCK INDIANS, a warlike tribe of Iroquoian linguistic stock, found early in the 17th century along the Susquehanna River and Chesapeake Bay in Virginia, Maryland, and Pennsylvania. In 1608 John Smith encountered them and wrote about their characteristics. An early observer praised them as "the most Noble and Heroick Nation of Indians that dwell upon the confines of America." Although related to the Five Nations (Iroquois Confederacy) the Susquehannocks carried on a constant warfare with their kinsmen. In Virginia the Susquehannock War of 1673 led to Bacon's Rebellion. The final destruction of the tribe occurred several years later at the hands of the Five Nations; most of the survivors were carried away into captivity while others were scattered among neighboring tribes. In Virginia the survivors joined the Nottoway tribe to form the Meherrin tribe, which disappeared about 1700. Many years later a group returned to their former home in Lancaster County, Pa., being known as Conestoga Indians. In 1763 the survivors were massacred by the Paxton Boys.

The illustrations are from Popular History of the United States by Ruth Bryant (1884).

Whiting

(1930 issue)

NOTES ON MAJOR HENRY WHITING

By W. H. Whiting, Jr.

The name of the family is spelled in various ways in records and state papers,—Whyting, Whityng, Whiteing, Whitinge, Whiting. In this note the modern spelling Whiting will be used.

Many persons of this name were, in the early part of the 17th century, scattered through the Tidewater counties,—Lancaster, Northumberland, Isle of Wight, James City, Charles City, Northampton (See Greer's "Early Immigrants of Virginia," 1623-1666).

The first of the name in Virginia was James Whiting. In Hotten's "Immigrants" occurs the entry, p. 248: "Mr. Cisse, minister, His muster. Mr. George Keth aged 40; James Whitinge aged 16; John Keth aged 11, in the George, 1617." That is, James Whiting came over in the ship George as a member of the family of Mr. Keth. The ages listed are, probably, as of the census of 1626. If this be true, James Whiting was born about 1610 and was a child of seven when brought over by Mr. Keth.

Greer's "Early Immigrants of Virginia" lists Ann Whiting brought over by her husband James Whiting in 1643. Possibly, James Whiting may have returned to England,— as a man of the name is mentioned as having come to James City County in 1638,— and arranged for Ann to follow him later.

While it is true as stated in the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 18, no. 4, pp. 356 etc, that "on account of the destruction of the records of Gloucester Co., no complete account of the Whitings during the Colonial Period can be obtained," much can be definitely stated about the public life of Major Henry Whiting, based on the Journals of the House of Burgesses, on the Legislative Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia, and on the Minutes of the General Court.

Incidentally it may be said that the unvarying family tradition and consistent family records show that Major Henry Whiting was the son of the James and Ann Whiting mentioned above. The descendants of Major Whiting can be definitely traced through his sons and grandsons,—the later links of the line of his grandson, Francis Whiting, being supplied by the records of the counties of Augusta, Frederick, and Berkeley, the last now in West Virginia.

The general outline of Major Whiting's public life has been frequently recorded. He was vestryman and church warden of Ware Parish, Gloucester County, in 1674; Justice of the Peace and Major of Horse, 1680; Burgess from Gloucester, session 1680-82 (mentioned as present at the second session only) and session 1684 (Journal of the House of Burgesses, vol. II, 1659-1693, pp. 157, etc); Member of the Council, 1691-1693 (Journal of the Council of Colonial Virginia, vol. I, pp. 135-205); Treasurer, July 5, 1692 to November 18, 1693 (Journal of the House of Burgesses, Vol. II, 1659-1693, pp. 437-494).

His activities as a member of the House of Burgesses were many and important. As chairman and member of various committees he was busy. He seems to have been especially useful on committees named to confer with the Governor and to draw up addresses to his Excellency and the Council (e. g. April 19, 1682; April 18 and 19 and 23, 1684; May 15 and 16, 1684).

He was on the important Committee for the Examination of Grievances and Consideration of Propositions, and on the Committee

"to inspect the Journal of the last Assembly * * * and to repor
House what they shall find therein of use to this House." Mu
tion arose between the House and the Governors, Sir Henry C
and Lord Culpeper. See, for instance, the case of Major Robert
ley as stated in the Randolph manuscript. Major Whiting, too,
bad repute with the Government. The trials and hardships fo
Bacon's Rebellion had been serious. The price of tobacco had
to such an extent that ruin stared the planters in the face. As
sible means of bringing the price back to normal a cessatio
planting for a year was suggested. Some "night-riders" in Glo
and elsewhere tried to enforce this procedure by cutting the
and destroying the crops of those who planted. These lawle
sationists were called "Plant Cutters."

The Randolph Manuscript under date of April 16, 1683, r
"Mr. Henry Whiting called before the Lord Culpeper and Coun
accused that he had in the Session of Assembly 1682 said if Car
not taken to make a cessation we must all go a Plundering wit
such like, which being Proved by one Witness the Board Orde
he be suspended from executing any office Civil or Military
Majesty's Pleasure be known to whom the accusation should be
mitted and that he enter into Bond with good and sufficient S
for his good Behaviour." On April 23, 1684, Lord Howard of
ham, having been requested to show to the Burgesses his commis
His Majesty's Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, co
and a Committee (Colonel Thomas Ballard, Chairman, Messrs.
Kendall, Washington, and Whiting) was appointed to expre
thanks of the House. To this the Governor's reply was som
caustic and suggests quite clearly that he expects reciprocal com
with his instructions and requests.

The last act of Major Whiting's career as a member of the
was not considered in order and indicates, along with other re
incidents of his life, that he was disposed to be "a law unto hi
The Journal of May 24, 1684, contains the following resol
"Whereas Maj. Henry Whiting of Gloucester; Mr. Abraham
Mr. Richard Parrott of Middlesex; Capt. David Fox of Lancaste
Maj. Charles Scarburgh of Accomac have, to the Great Conte
this House and the neglect of their duty without leave or Licen
tained, departed from the General Assembly, It is the unanimou
solve of the House of Burgesses that the Sherriffe of the said Resp
counties doe collect from each of them, the said Henry Whitin
the some of one thousand pounds of tobacco, etc. etc." I fi
subsequent reference to this matter; but later (p. 288) April 25,
Major Charles Scarburgh is again a member of the House
Accomac and prominent. It may be assumed, therefore, that the
were paid and the records of these gentlemen cleared.

Major Henry Whiting was present as a member of the Co
April 17, 1691. The last date on which he is reported present
Nov. 14, 1693. About the latter date there was some "shake-up"
Assembly. On April 3, 1693, W. Edwards was Clerk of the Ge
Assembly; but on October 12, 1693, James Sherlock held this
(Journal of Council, Vol. I, pp. 189 and 193). Christopher Wo
was a member of the Council Nov. 4, 1693, but he does not a
again as present,— and consequently, possibly, not a member,—
April 18, 1695, at which time James Blair is recorded as a me
(Journal of the Council pp. 200-213).

Major Whiting is reported as performing the routine duties of a Councillor, administering oaths to members of the House and other officers. On April 29, 1691, he was appointed on the Committee of the Council "to consider * * * the most expedient method of erecting a Colledge." On this Committee, besides Major Whiting, were the Wormleys (Ralph and Christopher) William Byrd, William Cole, and Edward Hill.

While Major Whiting was a member of the Council, an interesting, but unexplained, misunderstanding arose as to his appointment to the office of Treasurer. The records in the case are as follows:

The Journal of the House of Burgesses of May 14, 1691, page 360, reports that Colonel Edward Hill was nominated Treasurer of the said Imposition ______ to receive all such sum or sums of money as shall arise out of the Imposition laid upon skins, ffurrs, etc, from the several collectors thereof.

On page 153 of Volume I of the Legislative Council, May 21, 1691, we read: "Also that Edward Hill, Esq., who was appointed Treasurer of their Majesties Revenue of this Country arising by virtue of an Imposition on Liquors, skins and furs had nominated Henry Whiting, Esq., and William Randolph, gent., securities for his due performance of said place or office which the Council approved and desired their approbation that bond might be taken accordingly." This action was approved.

The Journal of the House of Burgesses, March 24, 1693, records that Mr. William Randolph who had been instructed to look into the accounts of Colonel Edward Hill (supposed to be Treasurer) reported that Colonel Hill asserted that since the preceding June (i. e. 1692) Henry Whiting had executed the office by virtue of the Governor's Commission. On investigation, it was found that Major Whiting's commission, signed by Lieutenant Governor Francis Nicholson, bore date July 5, 1692. Apparently in the effort to straighten out the tangle, the House of Burgesses, March 27, 1693, passed a bill appointing Major Whiting Treasurer in accordance with what they considered the Governor's wish; but the minute of the Council (p. 444 of House of Burgesses, March 31, 1693) records "This bill not agreed to." The reasons are not stated. Probably, as both Colonel Hill and Major Whiting were members of the Council, that body thought it best not to appoint either of them.

Then the House of Burgesses, April 1, 1693, took action that "The Committee (Capt. Miles Cary, Chairman) ________ state the accounts of Coll. Edward Hill, Treasurer, and of Coll. (sic) Henry Whiting, Treasurer, proportioning the several sums of money allowed this session to be paid by one of them etc, etc." Mr. Cary reported that the Committee had according to order stated the accounts of Treasurer Hill and Treasurer Whiting which were read and approved. Ordered that the said accounts be carried to the Honorable Council for their assent." On April 3, 1693, the Council replied that Coll. Hill's and Coll. Whiting's accounts "have been read and returned approved."

The case went on. On October 31, 1693, the Burgesses "Ordered that the Committee for Public Claims ____________ take of Col. Henry Whiting on account of the Imposition of 4d. per gallon in his hands, giving him notice to provide the same __________ that it may be laid before the House."

November 2, 1693, Col. Whiting reported that he had not yet completed collections; "but as soon as they should be given to him he would prepare his account to lay before the House." On November

10, 1693, Mr. Randolph reported that he had received of Col. H Whiting his account of the Imposition on Liquor which he deli in at the table.

On November 18, 1693, the reports of Colonel Hill and Co Whiting were sent to the Council and after some changes were ret "agreed to."

It is plain that the accounts of both Colonel Hill and Major ing, for a time at least, ran synchronously and were audited jo Nothing was wrong about the accounts of either. The Governor evidently appointed Major Whiting arbitrarily over the heads o Burgesses. (See Dr. McIlwaine's introduction to Vol. II of the nal of the House of Burgesses LXVIII).

Could it be that Major Whiting had withdrawn his consent t as Colonel Hill's surety, and thus become responsible for the co of the office? Or did Colonel Hill collect the dues on "skins and ff while Major Whiting collected the Imposition on Liquors?

The Colonel Hill involved in this perplexing affair had be friend and supporter of Governor Berkeley in the trying days of and later, and was a member of the Council from April 17, 169 June 8, 1699. The Journal of the Council, Vol. I, page 287, states Colonel Hill, member of the Committee to revise the laws, "is l dead and Hon. Edmund Jennings is appointed ______________ i stead" (December 26, 1700).

It may be that the friction in the Council over this matter o Treasurership and the consequent worry induced or forced Major ing to withdraw from the Council. At any rate, as stated abov soon fades out of the picture and was not present at a meeting o body after November 14, 1693.

living 14 Nov 1693

As showing what manner of man the Major was and as ca a side-light on his disposition and character may be mentioned se suits reported in the Minutes of the Council and General Cou Virginia.

✓ Major Whiting's first wife,— whom he married before 1670,— Mrs. Apphia Bushrod, widow of Richard Bushrod of York Co On October 21, 1670, Major Whiting in right of his wife brought against James Cary. The suit was dismissed and Whiting was or to pay the costs.

In May, 1673, Major Whiting and the Bushrods are again at gerheads. It looks as if the good Major had taken matters into his hands,— as he apparently was prone to do; for the record states he was arrested at the instance of Thomas Bushrod. Pending Augustin Heath went security for Whiting's appearance. Appar defiant, Mr. Whiting failed to appear and Heath was warned tha must produce him in Court or forfeit his bond. It was not neces however, to resort to extreme measures; for on September 25, Mr. Whiting confesses judgment to Thomas Bushrod for payme two hundred and eighteen pounds, two shillings, and fourpence ling. Mrs. Whiting died in 1676, and we hear no more of Whiting Bushrod litigation.

Another case also in the General Court would seem to indicate Major Whiting, at least in his early life, was arbitrary and impet and concerned rather about results than methods. The record is explanatory in the case of "Rev Winn (Gwyn, Gwinn,— the nar variously spelled) vs. Henry Whiting" April 9, 1674.

Mr. Winn, minister of Abingdon Parish __________ complains Henry Whiting, church warden of Ware Parish, did break open

(Winn's) tobacco house and take part of a hogshead of tobacco etc, etc. The case was referred back to the Gloucester Court which was instructed to refer the matter to "this General Court." On September 26, 1674, the Court orders that Mr. Henry Whiting, church warden of Ware Parish, having taken tobacco from the Tobacco Warehouse of John Gwyn, pay the said John Gwyn (Gwinn) 1600 lbs of Tobacco and Caske and that Mr. Gwyn be noe more molested by neither Parish until it be decided in which Parish he lives in."

There was some doubt, evidently, as to how much tobacco was due the reverend gentleman from Abingdon Parish, of which he had recently become minister, and how much from Ware Parish, which he had lately left. Henry Whiting thought Mr. Gwyn had received from Ware Parish tobacco that was not due and took summary action on behalf of his Parish. This case is a sort of foreshadowing of the "Case Against the Parsons" of a century later and is indicative of the relations sometimes existing between the clergy and the laymen of their community.

2nd gen

Major Henry Whiting's (the 1st) second wife was Elizabeth (surname unknown). There was by both marriages a total of at least five children,— Henry (the 2nd), Francis, Thomas (the elder), Elizabeth, and Catherine. Henry Whiting (the 2nd) married Ann Beverley, daughter of Peter Beverley whose other daughters Elizabeth and Susanna married respectively William Randolph of Henrico and Sir John Randolph.

) incorrect neither in that generation married Randolphs

3rd gen

Among the sons of Henry Whiting and Ann Beverley were Beverley Whiting,— Burgess from Gloucester, 1742-1755, god-father of General Washington, a lawyer of ability and repute,— who married Mary Skaife; Thomas Whiting who at his brother Beverley's death was elected to succeed him as Burgess from Gloucester, 1755-76, and was a member of the various Conventions and of the State Naval Board; Francis Whiting who married his cousin Frances Perrin and later migrated to the lower Shenandoah Valley where his descendants flourished. "He may be met in the diaries of George Washington, a-foxhunting at Belvoir and Mount Vernon during the happy days before the Revolution." (Dr. Fairfax Harrison in "The Equine, F. F. V.'s.")

Three of the sons of this Francis Whiting were officers in the Revolutionary War: Henry Whiting, Ensign 4th Virginia, March 25, 1776, and Lieutenant, November 29, 1777; Beverley Whiting, Ensign 7th Virginia, December, 1776; Francis Whiting, 1st Lieutenant, Thruston's Additional Continental Regiment, May 28, 1777; Lieutenant 1st Continental Dragoons, April, 1779; transferred to Baylor's Dragoons, November 9, 1782. (See Heitman's List of Continental Officers) taken matters into his hands,— as he apparently was prone to do; for the record states he was arrested at the instance of Thomas Bushrod. Pending Augustin Heath went security for Whiting's appearance. Appare defiant, Mr. Whiting failed to appear and Heath was warned tha must produce him in Court or forfeit his bond. It was not necess however, to resort to extreme measures; for on September 25, Mr. Whiting confesses judgment to Thomas Bushrod for paymen two hundred and eighteen pounds, two shillings, and fourpence ling. Mrs. Whiting died in 1676, and we hear no more of Whiting Bushrod litigation.

Another case also in the General Court would seem to indicate Major Whiting, at least in his early life, was arbitrary and impet and concerned rather about results than methods. The record is explanatory in the case of "Rev Winn (Gwyn, Gwinn,— the nam variously spelled) vs. Henry Whiting" April 9, 1674.

Mr. Winn, minister of Abingdon Parish .... complains Henry Whiting, church warden of Ware Parish, did break open a

BUSHROD FAMILY

Arms: Argent a fesse gules between three battle-axes sable.

The first of the name of Bushrod in Virginia were two brothers Thomas and Richard, who emigrated at an early but unknown date from England. They were very probably the brothers Thomas and Richard mentioned in his will by Samuel Bushrod of County Dorset, England, who died in 1647.

Thomas Bushrod, after having gone first to Massachusetts, settled in York County, Virginia; and from York County he was a Burgess in the Assemblies of 1658/9 and 1659/60 (*Journals of the House of Burgesses* 1619-1658/9, *P. xxiv; Colonial Virginia Register, Stanard, Pp.* 74-5). Like the Samuel Bushrod mentioned, he was a determined Puritan, on account of which fact he was at various times embroiled in difficulties with the authorities in Virginia. Thomas Bushrod was twice married—one of his wives having been Mary (Piersey) Hill, widow of Capt. Thomas Hill (*See Piersey Family*)—but he died without issue, his will having been probated in York County in 1677 (*Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol.* 23. *Pp.* 48-9).

(not Quaker)

* Not Quaker as some suggest?

Whiting

Richard Bushrod was born in 1626, and settled in Gloucester County upon his arrival in Virginia. His wife had the unusual name of Apphia (her maiden name is unknown), which she transmitted to several of her descendants in the Bushrod, Fauntleroy and Lewis families. Richard Bushrod received grants for 2000 acres in 1660 (*Westmoreland Deed Book No.* 4, *P.* 450), and 2000 acres in 1662 (*Deed Book No.* 5, *P.* 14), both in Westmoreland County. However, he continued to live in Gloucester County, at least until after the birth of his son John in 1663. Only a short time after this latter date Richard Bushrod died; his widow was remarried by 1670, in which year Henry Whiting of York brought a suit in the General Court in right of his wife Apphia, widow of Richard Bushrod of York County (*Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol.* 18, *Pp.* 356-7). This Henry Whiting became a Justice of York and major of horse in the militia (1680), a Councillor in 1691, and Treasurer of Virginia on July 5, 1693.

First wife of Henry Whiting (father of Elizabeth who married John 2 (the Defendant) Clayton)

So far as is known the only child of Richard and Apphia Bushrod was their son John, who resided at "Bushfield", Westmoreland County. The few facts about him which are known, can best be taken from his tombstone at Bushfield (*Meade, Vol.* 2, *P.* 151): "Here lies the body of John Bushrod, Gentleman, son of Richard Bushrod, Gentleman, by Apphia his wife. He was born in Gloucester county, Virginia, the 30th of January 1663. He took for his wife Hannah, the daughter of William Keene of Northumberland and Elizabeth his wife, and by her left two sons and four daughters, and died the 6th of February 1719, in the 56th year of his age". The will of John Bushrod, on file in Westmoreland, is dated Jan. 26, 1719 and was probated March 30, 1720; it names his wife Hannah, married daughters Apphia Fauntleroy and Elizabeth Meriwether, unmarried daughters Hannah and Sarah, and sons John, Richard and Thomas (*Westmoreland County Wills, Fothergill, P.* 70). These were the seven children of John and Hannah (Keene) Bushrod:

1. Apphia Bushrod, married the second Col. William Fauntleroy (*See Fauntleroy Family*).
2. Elizabeth Bushrod, married William Meriwether, son of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Crawford) Meriwether (*See Meriwether Family*).
3. Hannah Bushrod, married a Neale.
4. Sarah Bushrod, married a Berryman.
5. Richard Bushrod.
6. Col. John Bushrod, was the father of Hannah Bushrod who married John Augustine Washington (*See Washington Family*).
7. Thomas Bushrod, apparently died without issue, as he predeceased his mother.

Geo. Washington's younger brother

Much is known about the life and family of Hannah (Keene) Bushrod, who was first married to John Bushrod. Her father William Keene was the son of Thomas Keene (will dated Nov. 22, 1652) of Northumberland and his wife Mary (will dated Jan. 2, 1662, proved Feb. 10, 1662), who married secondly Thomas Broughton. Elizabeth, wife of William Keene, was the daughter of John and Mary (Bird) Rogers of Virginia, and married secondly Thomas Banks of Northumberland (*Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol.* 1, *Pp.* 471-3). After the death of John Bushrod, Hannah (Keene) Bushrod married successively Col. Willoughby Allerton (died 1724) and John Cooper (died 1735). The will of Col. Willoughby Allerton (*Wills of Westmoreland County, Fothergill, P.* 79) mentions his son Isaac and daughter Elizabeth, both of whom were probably children of Hannah Keene; and the will of John Cooper mentions a married daughter, but she could hardly have been the child of Hannah Keene during their short married life. Hannah Keene outlived all three of her husbands; her will was dated December 26, 1738 and probated in Westmoreland on May 29, 1739 (*Ibid., Pp.* 106-7) under the name of Hannah Cooper; it mentions her children, including her son-in-law and daughter William and Apphia Fauntleroy.

The early Bushrods were puritans. Can that have been partly why the settlement of Apphia (Bushrod) Whiting's estate ruffled feathers?

Whiting

906 W 71a (WI 545)

BUSHROD

Contributed by JULIET FAUNTLEROY

As a good deal has already been published about the Bushrods of Virginia, the following abstracts of wills from England, made by Mr. Reginald M. Glencross of London, may prove interesting.

The obvious inference is that John Bushrot of Sherborne, will 1589-90, and Henry Bushrods of Craford, Co. Dorset, will 1612, were brothers. John Bushrot names in his will, among other children, a son Richard.

This Richard Bushrod, in his will, 1628-9, names his children: Thomas, his father's executor; John, Anne, Samuel and Richard. It seems highly probable that Thomas, the eldest son, and Richard, the last and, no doubt, the youngest son named in this will were the Thomas and Richard Bushrod who came to Virginia. It is true that Samuel Bushrod in his will in 1646 does not speak of his brothers Thomas and Richard as being in America, but that does not prove that they were not there.

John Bushrot of Sherborne, Co. Dorset, husbandman. Will dated 17 March 32 Eliz. (1589-90). to my son John 2 acres of wheat, 2 acres of meslame, 2a. of barley, 2 a. of dredge, my old wayne, etc. feather bed which was my father's in 3 years. If my wife & extrix Margery marry within sd 3 years, overseers to keep sons portion meanwhile. to my son Richard £ 5 etc. at marriage or 21. to my son Robert £ 5 etc. in such sort as before is rehearsed. to my daur Margery £ 6.13.4 as afsd. to Charles Whiffin 2 sheep. to my godson John Waye 2 sheep. to Luce Dowle 2 chilver hogs. to John Yetman 3/4. to pish church of Sherborne 2/. If my wife marry within 3 years, portions of Richard, Robert & Margery to be taken by overseers meanwhile. Rest of goods to wife Margery & she to be extrix. John Cupper, John Wynnyffem William Morris & my brother Henry Bushrot to be overseers & to them 4 a piece. Witns. John Yetman, Anthony Dunham, Henry Busherot.

Proved 5 May 1590 by prodor of Margery relict & extrix.

P. C. C. Wills, Drury 27.

Henry Bushrode of Craford Co. Dorset, yeoman. Will dated 10 Sep. 1612. to be buried in church yard of this pish. to sd church 6/8. to poor of sd pish £ 5, of Little Craford 20/, of Keniston 20/. to Henry Brushrode (sic) son of Robert Bushrode of Sherborne late dec. £ 30 at 21. to his other 2 sons £ 20 a piece at 21. to the youngest of my brother John Bushrodes daurs of Taunton late dec £ 20 in 7 years. to my kinswoman Mary Bushrode £ 10 in 2 years. to my cousin William Bushrode £ 10 in 3 years. to the children of Robert Rapsham of Sherborne 40/ a piece to be paid to their father. to Henry Roberts 40/ in 6 months. to George Schovell son of George Schovell £ 6 in 6 m.s. & 2 heiffers now at pasture with William Hughes. to the children of John Bushrode late of Sherborne £ 5 a piece at 21. Rest of goods to Richard Bushrode of Dorchester & he to be exor. Witns, Thomas Frampton, George Batt. to my brother William Bushrode £ 5. to my godchildren 2 sheep of my chilver sheep.

Proved 12 July 1614 by Richard Bushrode, exor.

P. C. C. Wills, Lawe 70.

Richard Bushrod of Sherborne, Co. Dorset, haberdasher. Will undated. to my exors, M^r John White clerk, M^r William Whiteway the elder merchant, M^r William Derby gent of Dorchester & M^r Henry Maniford of Long Puton Tanner & my brother John Watts haberdasher 40/

2 Series 16 (1936)

a year for their lives & then to their successors to be chosen, out of my lands in Glanfield & Wooton als Wooton Glaidfield to be used as a charity deemed most suitable. to my sd exors 40/ rent charge out of my sd lands in Co. Dorset for maintenance of schoolmaster of Free School at Dorchester. to poor of each pish in Dorchester 40/. to my son John Bushrod £ 500, To my daur Anne Bushrod £ 350 & for her children if she have any. To my son Samuel £ 300. To my son Richard £ 250. to my daur Elizabeth £ 250. To my daur Dorothy £ 250. to my sons at marre or 24, to my daurs at marre or 21. To my brother Robert Bushrod's son William Bushrod £ 20 more than the legacy given him by his uncle Henry Bushrod late dec. of Craford: my exors to give security for performance of this will. My lands & goods to my son Thomas Bushrod & he to be exor. No witns.

Codicil dated 28 June 1628. My son Thomas to enter bond to friends whom I have already nominated overseers (sic) in £ 2,000 to perform my will & pay them my other children's portions. To town of Shafton Co. Dorset £ 5 for building a school house there. £ 50 more to my sd overseers (sic) for good uses they think fit. Witns, John White, Simon Whetcombe, John Humfrey, George Way, Will Derbie.

Proved 3 Jan. 1628 (-9) by Thomas Bushrod, son & exor.

P. C. C. Wills, Ridley 5.

Samuel Bushrod in the County of Dorset (sic) clothier. Will dated 13 April 22 Car. (I, 1646). to the following ministers, M^r. John White the elder £ 3, to M^r. William Bon £ 5, to M^r. Hugh Thompson 40/, to M^r Peter Ince 40/, to M^r Gundry Clerke 40/ & to M^r John Barnard 40/, to M^r Frederick Losse £ 3, to M^r. John Forward 40/. to my daur Martha £ 200 for her education & at 21 or marriage. If she dide £ 100 to my wife Martha, £ 20 to the children of my brother John Bushrod, £ 5 to my sister Mary Allambridge, £ 10 to my cousin Mary Whitfeild & the rest to the children of my sister Marshall Equally. to the three children of my cousin John Gilbert now living 20/ a piece. to the 5 children of my cousin Henry Bushrode now living 20/ a piece. to Anne Squib 20/. to the poor of Trinity pish in Corchester 40/, of Peter's pish there 20/ & of All Saints pish there 20/. to my brother John Bushrod to be recovered at his cost the debt owing me by Thomas Whitle merchant & half of judgments recovered by my father M^r John Allambridge dec against sd Thomas Whitle which was given me by will of sd J. Allambridge. to my brother Thomas Bushrod half the debt he owes me & the other half to my brother Richard Bushrod at his own costs. to my sd brother Marshalls children equally debts due to me by Joseph Cole & Nathaniel White merchants, only £ 20 of this to my cousin Mary Whitfeild. to my 3 cousins John, Elizabeth & Joseph Scoville debt owing me by John Stansby mariner who was heretofore Master of the Barque called the George of Weymouth whereof M^r George Churchey was owner or part owner which debt is due to me for proceed of 3 serges which cost £ 2.:5s, being delivered by me upon adventure to sd J. Stansby etc. Rest of Goods to my wife Martha & she to be extrix. My kinsman John Bushrod clothier, my friend M^r. George Cole merchant & my brother Scovile to be overseers & to them a 20/ ring a piece. 1646. Witns Ri. Scovile, Richard Rapson of Dorchester clothier, Mary Coke X of Dorchester Spinster.

Proved 1 June 1647 by Martha Bushrod relict & extrix. P.A.B. says "of Dorchester Co. Dorset."

P. C. C. Wills, Fines 120.

John Allambridge of Dorchester Co. Dorset clothier. Will dated 31 October, 1644. To the poor of the 3 pishes in Dorchester 40/ per pish. £ 20 for good uses at discretion of exors, save that I appoint £ 4 thereof as follows:—40/ to M^r Gundry & 40/ to M^r John Forward, usher of the school in Dorchester. to my 2 brothers John Chaffee & Richard Chaffye £ 10 a piece. to my wife Jane £ 200 & houseroom during widowhood in my dwelling house in Dorchester. to her household stuff which was hers before our marriage. to my son John Allambridge in fee, the messe which I lately dwelt in in Dorchester next to the Inn Tavern called the George & my messe in Dorchester late in occupation of Isaac Dennyng. to my sd son John £ 200, he to help the rest of my children. to the rest of my children unmarried viz. Mary, Sarah, Hannah, Josiah, Elizabeth & Samuel £ 150 a piece at 21 or marriage. to my 3 grandchildren Elizabeth, John & Joseph Scovile £ 10 a piece. to the first child my daur. Martha shall have by her now husband £ 10. My friends Henry Hartwell clerk, John Bushrod clothier, John Whiteway gent & George Cole merchant to be exors & to them 20/ gold ring apiece. to my sons in law Richard Scovile & Samuel Bushrodd debt due to me from Thomas Whittell the younger merchant. Rest of my goods to children John, Mary, Sarah & Hannah equally. Witness Henry Waye, John Chaffie, Rich^d. Scovile.

Proved 13 June 1645 by John Bushrod, John Whiteway & George Cole, three of the exors. Power reserved for Henry Hartwell clerk the other exor.

P. C. C. Wills, Rivers 88.

NOTES ON THE BUSHROD FAMILY

Collected by William B. Marye

Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills.
(Volume at the Md. Historical Society, Will No. 106.)

Edward Vyne of Bloxworth, County Dorset, will dated 21st September, 1616: friends Mr. Robert Wellsted, minister of Bloxworth, and Richard Bushrod of Dorchester, haberdasher of hattes, executors.

Visitation of Dorset, 1623, page 3: Richard Bushrod, burgess of the borough of Dorchester, 9th August, 1623.

Municipal Records of the Borough of Dorchester, Co. Dorset,

Richard Bushrod was Bayliff in 1621.

John Bushrod was admitted to the Company of Freemen of the Borough in 1626. (page 425.)

Thomas Bushrod was appointed a member of the Common Council in 1629/30.

There is mention of Thomas Bushrod, Merchant, in January, 1629/30.

Henry Bushrod was admitted to the Company of Freemen of the Borough in 1632.

John Bushrod was elected a Capital Burgess in 1639. (p. 711.)

In 1642 Henry Bushrod was appointed to keep the key and to see that the two East gates and that on Gallows Hill were closed at night.

John Bushrod was chosen Mayor in 1655. (p. 444.)

John Bushrod was chosen "burgess for the Parliament now at hand" in January, 1658/9.

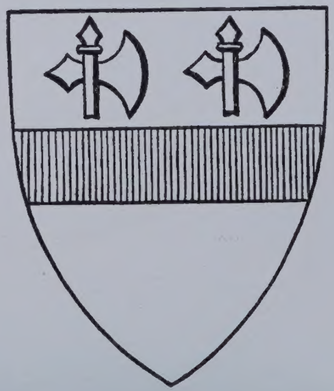
I find the arms of Bushrudd of Dorset in Berry's Manual of Heraldry, but no Bushrod arms in the several books, "Grantees of Arms," published by the Herald's College. "Grantee of Arms" gives the names of all persons whose patents of arms are recordeed with the Herald's College from 1917 back as far as the records extend. Few patents earlier than about 1500 seem to be in existence, so that if the arms are older the original grantee generally remains unknown. This is my reason for supposing the Bushrod arms to be very old; but if the Bushrods were entitled to them, I can't understand why they did not present their claim in the Visitation of Dorset, and why these arms do not appear to have been brought over to Virginia. Doubtless an investigation by the Heralds College would bring to light interesting facts. (Berry's Encyclopedia Heraldica, Volume II.)

Burke in his "General Armory" gives the arms of Bushrudd of Dorset, the same, I suppose, as those given in Berry's Manual of Heraldry; but neither gives any explanation of the origin of the arms.

The Genealogical Dictionary of New England gives the name of Peter Bushrod of Northampton whose name occurs in 1676 and later; also that of Thomas Bushrod who was in Massachusetts in 1639. The latter was probably the Thomas Bushrod who a few years later settled in Virginia with his brother, Richard Bushrod. He was a Quaker and was probably compelled to leave New England.

The extreme rarity of the name leads me to believe it highly probable that Thomas and Richard Bushrod of Virginia were the sons of Richard Bushrod of Dorchester, County Dorset, England. According to depositions, Thomas Bushrod of Virginia was born in 1604, and his brother Richard in 1626.

BUSHROD ARMS



References: Virginia Magazine, Vol. I, page 14; also William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 7, p. 96; Vol. 8, p. 32; and Vol. 13, p. 177.

WMQ 1 - E06 671

Thomas Chisman in Virginia."(1) Her will(2) was proved in England, July 21, 1680, by which she appears to have been related to the Masons and Theleballs, of Lower Norfolk County, Virginia.

Edward Chisman, of 1623, was probably Edmund Chisman. I have found his name undoubtedly written that way several times. Thomas, of 1623, was probably another brother of Col. John, but probably died without issue, as I have seen no reference to his descendants.

Edmund was justice in 1652, and resided in Pocosin (or Poquosin) parish on Chisman's creek. Will proved Feb. 4, 1678, and mentions son Thomas, daughters Mary Curtis(3) and Jane Chisman,(4) and wife, Mary. He omits mention of his son, Edmund, Jr. In 1646, Edmund Chisman was father-in-law of John Lilly.(5) Perhaps Mary was his mother. She died Dec. 11, 1678. Edmund, junior, married Lydia, aged 29, in 1678, "daughter of Mrs. Elizabeth Bushrod," wife of Mr. Thomas Bushrod,(6) who by his deposition was 53 in 1657. Lydia was

---

(1) Ibid. (2) New Eng. "Hist. and Gen. Reg." Vol. 49, p. 250.

(3) Wife of Robert Curtis, who in 1687 held lands, devised to his wife Mary by her father Edmund Chisman, originally taken up by his "brother Col. John Chisman."—York Records.

Reede

(4) Jane was first wife of Francis, son of Col. George Reade. 2d wife, Anne ———.

(5) In January, 1693—4, Robert Reade and Mary, his wife, conveyed lands (for the benefit of their eldest son, John,) descending to said Mary Reade as daughter of Mr. John Lilly, who married the heiress of Edward Mason, a cooper, and in 1660 aged 60, his wife Margaret being 57 then. Y. C. R.

Reade

"John Lilly, the son of John Lilly of Milford Haven [Gloucester Co.] by D * * * his wife, was baptized Aug. 3d, 1669."—Pocosin Parish Reg.

Armiger Wade's will pr. April 24, 1677. Mentions sons, John Hay, John Lilly and Armiger Wade; daughters, Mary Hay deced and Dorothy Lilly, and grandchild Anne Wade. Y. C. R.

(6) His brother, Richard Bushrod, aged 32 in 1658, mar. Aphia ——— and had Thomas, John, Aphia and Dorothy. Widow Aphia

Farlow?

Reades/

Whiting

Bushrod / Farlow

niece of Capt. Farlow, one of Oliver Cromwell's soldiers, an expert mathematician and subsequently one of Bacon's supporters in Virginia, for which Gov. Berkeley hanged him. Bushrod married, 1st, Mary, widow of Capt. Thomas Hill(1) of "Essex Lodge," Washington's headquarters in 1781 at the siege of Yorktown, and originally patented by Capt. William Brocas of the Council.

Edmund Chisman, jr., qualified as justice July 25, 1670, and in Bacon's Rebellion was made a major. After Bacon's death he was captured by Robert Beverley in York River. When he was arraigned before Berkeley, and was asked "why he had engaged in Bacon's designs," his brave young wife took all the blame on herself and besought the Governor "to hang her and pardon him." The Governor retorted with an indecent reproach, but Chisman cheated the gallows by dying in prison "of feare, of griefe or bad usage."(2)

It is possible that religion had something to do with the rebellion of Chisman. In 1659, the Colony had been much excited by the new sect of Quakers. The Court of York, on Sept. 10, 1659, ordered the sheriff and his deputies to prevent all private and other meetings of "the turbulent people called Quakers." But the order was so futile that the Court, on the 29th of October following, complained that the Quakers met in York County oftener than anywhere else. Nay, at that very

---

married Dr. Henry Whiting of Gloucester Co. (Gen. Court Records). John Bushrod's tomb is at "Bushfield," Westmoreland Co. Born Jan. 30, 1663, mar. Hannah, daughter of William Keene, of Northumberland Co., and died Feb. 26, 1719. His son John's will was proved in 1760 (West. Co. Rec.); he was father of Hannah, who was mother of Bushrod Washington.

Bushrod + Whiting

(1) Capt. Thomas Hill patented lands in Potomac, 1657; headrights, Capt. Thomas H., three times; Mary Bushrod, twice; John, George, Thomas, Mary and Francis Hill.—Land Office. Mary, dau. of Abraham Piersey, of the Council, married one Capt. Thomas Hill. "Sainsbury MSS."

(2) Force's "Tracts," Vol. I. Neill's "Va. Carolorum."

court, Rev. Philip Mallory, a highly respected minister; produced a letter which he had received "from Mr. Thomas Bushrod whersby he certifyes a seeming desyre of a conference to be had with him by the Quakers." Mallory declared that he was anxious to meet them, and asked the court's permission to do so, but the court, while expressing their belief that a discussion would be of "good concernment" by being the means of undeceiving "the much seduced, deceived, and misled people," thought the matter, on account of its importance, should be referred to the Governor and Council.

The General Assembly at their session in March, 1659—60, took the matter in hand, and fulminated a decree against the Quakers. This was at the session which found the English empire without a ruler, Richard Cromwell having abdicated the supreme power. The court records are silent as to any prosecutions during the interregum, and, probably, the authorities were too disturbed by the condition of things in England to carry out the law. After the King was duly restored, the Governor, Sir William Berkeley, published the King's pardon for all previous violations of law, but required strict conformity thereafter. But the Quakers were obdurate, and the women were especially zealous in attending "conventicles." This brought out an order of the Governor that "all women who should continue their said unlawfull meetings and broach their schismaticall and hereticall doctrines and opinions should by the adioyning magestrate be tendered the oathes of Supremacy and Allegeance and the refusers to be Imprisoned according to Law." Even this did not suffice. At a meeting of the court for York County on August 26, 1661, complaint was made by two witnesses that "several Quakers mett the 25th instant in the woods amongst which were Mrs. Mary Chisman and two or three negroes belonging to her husband." The court ordered "the said Chisman and his wife to have notice of the Govern^{rs} said Order," and "if shee shall hereafter offend in the like Kind that the said Order be put in Effectuall execution against hir."(1)

On the same day, upon the written representation of Rev. Justinian Aylmer,(2) a warrant was issued for Thomas Bushrod to appear next day at Coll. Reade's house. There we are advised that Rev. Justinian Aylmer, aged about 26 years, deposed that, on the 13th instant coming to take his leave of Capt. Warner on board the *Elizabeth* in York River, he heard Mr. Thomas Bushrod(3) say "your deponent and Mr. Philip Malory, that reverend divine, were a couple of Episcopall Knaves, were anti-Christ, came from the Pope, &c."; that Capt. Warner,(4) speaking of the Quakers and producing a Letter that mentioned the Settlement of Church discipline in England and that the Quakers went to Rack," hereupon Bushrod said that "they should meet and his wife should not come to Church, but would meet on Sunday and bid either Capt. Warner or any one else come and take them if they durst." And Thomas Iken,(5) aged about 28 years, said that Bushrod "challenged and dared the magistrates to apprehend the Quakers at their meetings," and said, "they would meet on Sunday following and that his wife was usually at their meetings if weather would permitt;" and he heard Bushrod say to Capt. Warner "he would not meddle with him as a Councell^{r} but that the said Warner was a Rogue and a dogg."

An order was entered, directing the sheriff of York Co. "to take y^{e} sd Bushrod into his Custody and him with a guard of six

---

(1) Y. C. R., Vol. 2, p. 125.

(2) Minister at Jamestown. Married Frances, sister of John Armistead, of "Hesse;" she mar. 2nd, Lt. Coll. Anthony Elliott, and 3rd, Christopher Wormeley.—Keith's "Ancestry of Benjamin Harrison," p. 13.

Warner

(3) Bushrod had been a Burgess at the March session of 1659—60, which passed the Quaker law.

(4) Capt. Augustine Warner of Gloucester Co: tombstone at "Warner Wall;" died 24 Dec., 1674, aged 63.

(5) In 1670, sheriff of Warwick Co.

Henry must have been sent to England for medical training in his youth, for in 1671 (four years before Bacon's Rebellion) he appeared before the General Court suing the estate of a Thomas Perry, deceased, for the sum of 40 pounds "for the cure of the said Perry's wife of a distemper." (illness) He was awarded "the some of 10 pounds sterling for full satisfaction." Sterling was preferable to tobacco, the usual form of payment.

In 1673 he was in court again, in a battle over the settlement of the Bushrod estate. He had married his first wife Apphia, widow of Richard Bushrod. The wrangling grew so heated that it led to a "warrant directed to the sheriff of Gloucester County for arresting Mr. Henry Whiting." (Bushrods were former Massachusetts Puritans.)

It is said that he was a sufferer at the hands of Bacon's rebels. One wonders, for most "Gloucester Men" favored Bacon. He was treated as a rebel himself and accused before Gov. Culpeper and his Council of having said in the Assembly that if something were not done to bring about a cessation of tobacco planting the Virginians would have to "all go a plundering." Whiting was suspended from all offices, civil or military, "until the king's pleasure were known, and obliged to give bond for his good behavior." (Actually that was popular sentiment though few dared speak out against the governor's ban on the practice of growing less to increase price.) Culpeper, who had accepted his post with the idea of getting rich, was soon out of office and the matter blew over. We enjoy our ancestor's flair for the dramatic in getting his opinion across . If he had been laid-back little would have been written for us to read.

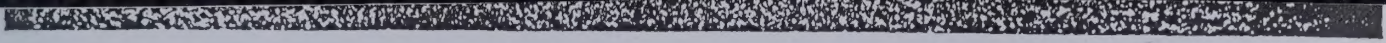
Another example was his appointment as churchwarden of Ware Parish. That meant he was responsibile for collecting the tithes for support of that congregation. By law in those days, everyone was supposed to belong to the Episcopal (Anglican) Church of England. Parishes, besides supplying religious needs, provided aid to the poor and other charitable and vital assistance to their alloted areas. He took the words, "parish bounds" quite literally, and was zealous in seeing that all rightful funds were collected. Too zealous according to some. It appears that glebe land (i.e., land on which the rectory was situated, or at least part of it) of neighboring Abingdon Parish, must have somehow been situated within Ware bounds. Mr. John Gwynn, minister of Abingdon, complained to the court that "Mr. Henry Whiting did illegally break open a Hoggshead of Tobo (tobacco) and take Pt of same away." Mr. Whiting was ordered "to pay Mr. Gwynn 1600 pounds tobacco and Caske (the container) and that Mr. Gwynn be noe more molested by neither Pish (parish) until it is decided in which Pish he lives in." *

insert

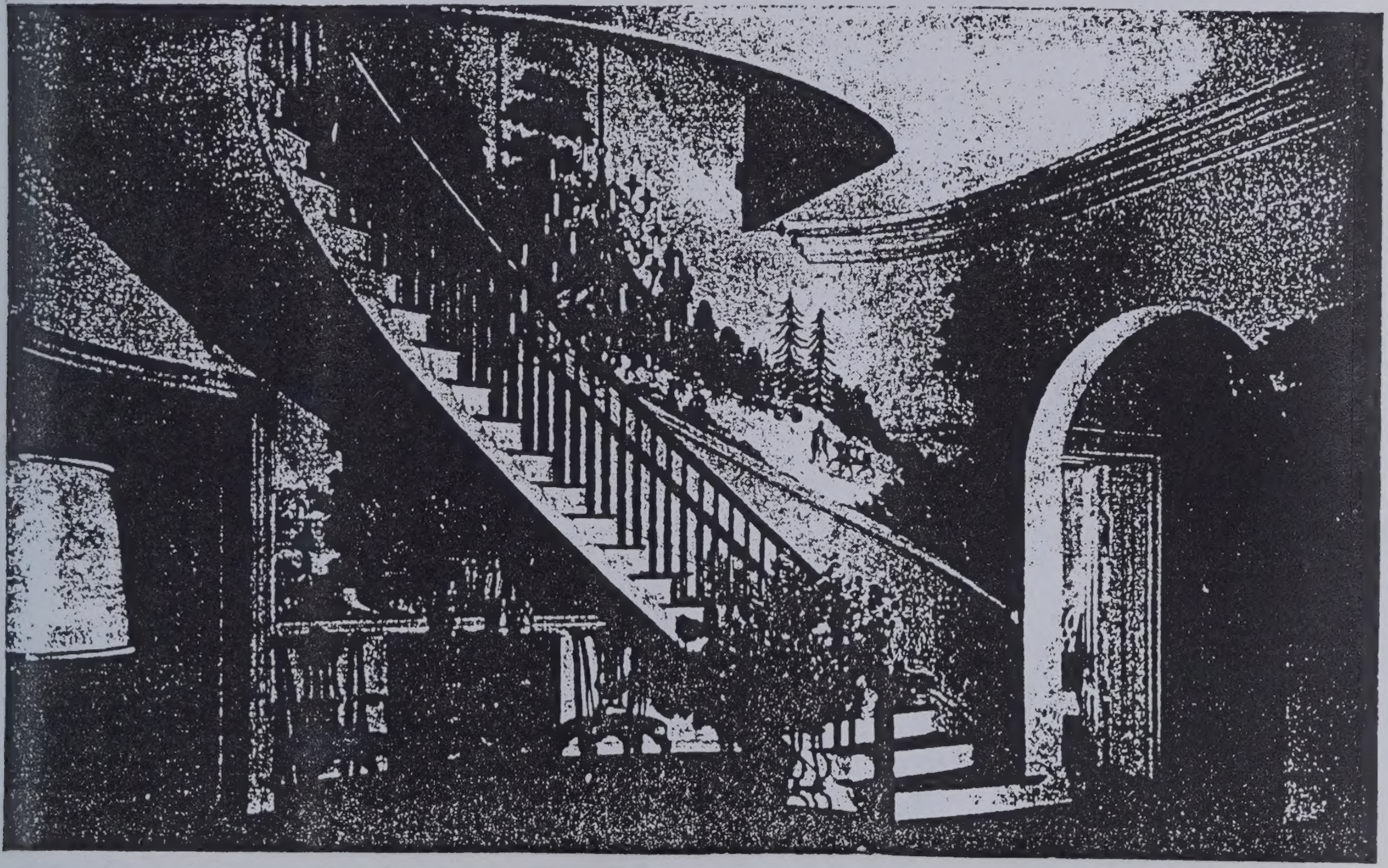
Many years of wrangling in court were necessary for Henry to gain official possession of the beautiful Elmington estate, already called by that name. This is hard to understand, for it was clearly in the same area in which his parents, James and Ann Whiting had lived.

---

*Most of the incidents come from McIlwaine, Minutes of theCouncil & General Court or Journals of the House of Burgesses, by same.



Riverfront entrance to "Elmington" mansion, home of the Whitings.



Elmington entrance hall and graceful circular staircase.

CLAYTON FAMILY

By then Henry was a member of the House of Burgesses, but there were other claimants and the matter drug on. So complex was it that, he was awarded a patent rather than a deed to finalize the matter.

It is known that he had two wives, but details are lacking. My theory is this: knowing that Henry Jr., the oldest son, was born in 1675 and the next child nine years later, Apphia must have died in between, and he must have married our Many-great Grandmother Elizabeth (surname unknown) soon after 1682 when he acquired the patent to Elmington.

Dr./Col. Henry Whiting was not lacking in well-deserved honors and offices. He was a Gloucester Co. Justice (judge) by 1680. In 1682 he represented the county in the Virginia House of Burgesses. (That same year he was a bondsman for Robert Beverly, a member of the Governor's Council who had once supported Gov. Berkeley against Bacon.) By October 1690 he himself was a member of the Council, and was present at meetings in 1692 and 3. In 1692 he was appointed to administer "oathes by law" to Mr. Peter Beverley who was appointed to be Clerk of the House of Burgesses - more about the Beverleys later. That year, as Col. Henry Whiting, sworn in as Treasurer of the whole Virginia Colony. (The exact title was, "Treasurer of the Imposition on Liquors" the most important post in financial affairs, that being a huge portion of the revenue.) ✓

The exact date of his death is unknown--some say 1693 but perhaps it was later for on 09 May 1695 a committee was held for the purpose of filling the post of Virginia Treasurer "left open by the death of Coll: Whiteing." The date of Elizabeth's death is not known but she was still living in 1729. Gloucester Co. Ware Parish Rent Rolls (tax lists) show Henry Whiting (Jr) owning 800 acres and "Madm" Whiting owning 950 acres. Whether the son benefited from the old Virginia primogeniture laws now being phased out or had inherited something in addition from his mother Apphia is hard to say.

The Elmington estate remained in the Whiting family for the next century and a quarter, with acres added from time to time, the last being over 400 acres from the adjoining estate of a Tory neighbor who was deported during the Revolutionary War. In all that time of course costly alterations and adornments were added, so naturally the photographs you see here are not exactly the way it looked when the Whiting children were growing up, but nevertheless the place was georgeous.

Let us pause here and daydream about some activities that took place while our Elizabeth Whiting was a girl there. Among them we may envision happy family picnics on that expansive lawn--or ships from England sailing up North River to the wharf on their plantation to stow aboard great casks of tobacco, leaving in their place pretty dresses and other specialized goods not available in the colonies--or gala receptions in those beautiful halls with dandy beaus in satin suits, tricorn hats, swords at their hips, dancing the minuet with lively belles in full-skirted costume--and more. It all happened, you know, and more. There were three sons and two daughters. One of those dancing the minuet was John Clayton, Jr., who courted our Elizabeth Whiting.

Use as part of beginning,

Re: James Whiting

This is crucial early information and I neglected to copy alternate pages 65, 67, 69, 70, ~~[illegible]~~ 74 etc – probably essential info ~~[illegible]~~ for these pages.

brought to their parents. There is, however, no evidence to support this idea. Therefore, the problem has been: from what background did James Whiting come that enabled him and especially his descendants to reach the "heights" which they avowedly did? Was James Whiting an educated person (his descendants were) and if he was how did he receive said education? The secret apparently lies in his association with the Rev. George (Keth) (Keith). First reports did not state that the title "Rev." preceded his name. If we are to believe the article immediately following and Rev. George "Keth" came from Bermuda, perhaps the parents of James and his (apparent) sister were also in Bermuda, perhaps died in Bermuda. Then, again, they could have died on their way to Bermuda. At any rate we know that they were definitely associated with the Rev. George Keith. Referring to the beginning of this report: from other information gleaned from reading various bits of general information, it was not uncommon for emigrants to first immigrate to Bermuda and perhaps at a later date proceed to the colonies on the main land. (The preparer has so many, many pp. of data to search for the exact item where she observed the preceding item that such a search is unwarranted.)

....

Rev. George Keith, who is described by Smith (note by preparer: Who is he?) as " a Scotchman who professed scholarship," had been a minister in Bermuda, but came to Virginia in 1617 in the *George*. In the Census of 1624 his "Muster" includes himself, aged forty years, James Whiting, aged sixteen, and John Keith, aged eleven, all of whom came in the *George*. Mrs. Susanna Keith was reported among the dead at James City in 1624 (error in bk.: 1824). Keith's, now known as Skiff's Creek, Warwick county, derives its name from Rev. George Keith.[1]

[242] ([prob.] note by preparer: the beginning of this note is on the previous p. of which the preparer does not have a copy. The notes following are 243. etc., etc.) " This was probably a first wife of Rev. George Keith. Keth or Keith's Creek, so often referred to in the grants, is believed to have derived

---

get → [1] The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. XIX, No.4, Oct., 1911, p.384, in custody of the Sons of Revolution Lib., Sons of the Rev. Bldg., 600 S. Central Ave., Glendale, Calif. 91204; Ph. (818) 240-1775

5: [1]

JAMES WHITING (Whiteing), 250 acs.cs. upon N. side of Charles River, Aug. 10, 1643, Page 886. Upon Timber Neck Cr., adj. James Besouth & Thomas Hughes. Trans. of 5 pers: Ann his wife ... Patent Book No. 1-Part II. [2]

No,1 [.190. Deed. 15 Nov. 1652. Joseph Croshaw sells James Turner and John Butler, for a sum of tobo, amt not shown, a neck of land known as Austins Neck, part of a dividend of 1350 acres granted to sd Croshaw by patent, abutting S upon John Jeffery [this name can be read as "John Uffery"], E. upon North River, N. upon James Whitings land and W. into the woods. Signed Joseph Croshaw, Wit: J Langston, Jno Banister. James Turner sells his right in the above to Jno Butler. 30th January 1652/53. Signed James Turner. Wit: J Langston. Recog and rec 24 Sept 1653. [3]

The importance of the following is its reference to George Keith, who transported James Whiting to Va.:

14. *George Walker,* an early resident of Mill Creek, was pilot of James River in 1697. His wife, Elizabeth was a witness in the above suit (note by preparer: of no consequence to this study). They had issue, (1) Jacob, who married Rebecca Servant, daughter of Bertrand Servant, and had son George two and a half years old on 27 May, 1698. Parents and child were all dead before 1698. (2) George Walker, who married *Ann, daughter of the celebrated preacher and scholar, George Keith.* The latter, who had been a leading Quaker, broke with his faith, and returned to the

---

1. Ibid., pp.540, 541, 544, (a Whiting: p.555)(another or same one: p.557 ... The preparer is not certain (although it appears to be true from information on the various pp. of this book), but it seems that land was granted for transporting persons from one place to another in the colonies. Either this was true or the same persons returned to England or other countries in Europe and were re-transported, often more than once, to America.

2. Nugent, op. cit., p.144

3. Beverly Fleet, Virginia Colonial Abstracts *The original 34 Volumes Reprinted in 3,* Volume III, Genealogical Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, Md., 1988. In custody of Monroe Co. Lib., Bloomington, Ind.

Skiminoe Creek which divides the upper end of York County from James City County.

The early York County records, in which the Jacksons appear, are blurred and very difficult to read. To add to the problem the James City County records are missing. However, a Robert Jackson is found in the upper northwest corner of York County. He died in 1646 (York Co., Va., Wills, Deeds &c; Bk. 2, 1645-49, p.205) and his widow , Joane, married James Besouth (just previously mentioned Record Book, p. 352) who owned land south of the York River, as later records will show. Earlier, in 1643, Besouth had 100 acres in York County upon the north side of the York River near the head of Timberneck Creek. This land adjoined the land of Thomas Hughes as shown by a patent to **JAMES WHITING** for 250 acres on north side of Charles [York] River on Timber Neck Creek adjoining James Besouth and Thomas Hughes. (Patent Bk. 1, p. 886.) Presently this land is in GLOUCESTER Co., (insert by preparer: the location of the early [and later] Whitings) created in 1651 from York County. ...[1].

....

We now follow the paths of other family groups and how these paths led to the tangled web of the descescendants of James^{1} Whiting. What follows next is merely a sample of the entanglements found while tracing the Whitings. Other examples will follow the presentation of the individual "Whiting" families; some will appear in another volume or perhaps other volumes. The two marriages of Henry^{2} Whiting, who becomes Henry^{1} in this volume, and the added factor of the two marriages of the preparer's eighth great-grandmother, Apphia (----) Bushrod Whiting, lead to an almost endless entanglement of numerous families. The intermarriages of the Whitings, the Bushrods, the Lewises, and the Washingtons, alone, provide very interesting relationships.

***JAMES^{1} WHITING** came to Virginia at the age of eight years in company with *Mr. George Keith and the latter's son *John, three years old when the party arrived in the *George*, 1617. They were living at Elizabeth City when the muster was taken,

---

1. The Virginia Genealogist, Vol.30, No. 3, July-Sept., 1986, Editor: John Frederick Dorman, in custody of Sons of Revolution Library, Sons of the Revolution Bldg., 600 S. Central Ave., Glendale, Calif. 91204; ph. (818) 240-1775, 1990: att. Anne Coe, and in custody of preparer, (Minnie) Evelyn (Ling) Creech, 14608 Los Fuentes Rd., La Mirada, Calif. 90638; ph. (714)521-7270.

1624/25. (double dating, common: calendar changes were reason)

James ^{1} Whiting and Rebecca Whiting were claimed as headrights by "George Keth, Clarke & Pastor of Kiskiake" in a patent issued him for land in Charles River (York) County, 29 July 1635. [B] In 1638 his name is again registered in a headright in a patent issued to "Thomas Wallis a practitioner of Physicke," [C] indicating that he had departed from the colony and returned.

On 10 August 1643 James ^{1} Whiting was granted 250 acres upon Timberneck Creek on the north side of the Charles (York) River in (continued on p, 355) (note from preparer: this article is being added to this study exactly as it appears on page 354 from which it has been taken)

[A] V XXXII 130-132; T XII 259-262; Hayden, see "Excursus," 479; V. LVII 483, 484

[B] CP 29, 30

[C] Ibid. 94

[354]

(The preparer has copies of the articles which have been used as references above; they have been quoted elsewhere in her data concerning James Whiting in her Whiting volume - Parts I., II., and III..) Now to continue with p.355 as it appears:

the area which later became Gloucester County. [D] Among the names of five headrights was that of his wife Ann. [D] By 1652 he had acquired additional lands in Gloucester County as is shown in a deed recorded 15 November 1652 in which Joseph Croshaw sold land "east upon the North River and north upon James Whiting." [E] This deed was recorded in York County from which Gloucester was cut off about 1651. Probably James ^{1} Whiting took up his abode at this latter location, included in Ware Parish, where Henry ^{2} Whiting, believed to have been his son, resided.

Issue: (presumably), [F] 2. Henry ^{2}.

① 2. **HENRY ^{2}WHITING** (James ^{1}) obtained judgment in the amount of lbs. 40 sterling on 22 September 1671 against the estate of Thomas Perry for having cured "said Perry's wife of a distemper.." [G] Elsewhere in the records he is mentioned as "Dr. Henry Whiting." [H] As church warden of Ware Parish, 1674, Henry ^{2} Whiting had a difference over the payment of tithes with John Winn, minister of Abingdon Parish, Gloucester, who complained to the Court that Henry ^{2} Whiting had broken into his tobacco house and had taken a quantity of tobacco, for which Whiting later was ordered to pay pending a decision as to "which parish the Reverend John Winn served." [J]

Henry ^{2} Whiting was Justice of Gloucester, Major of Horse in the militia, 1680, appointed to the Council, 1690 [K] and served as Treasurer of Virginia, 1692-1693. [L] On 21 October 1670 he brought suit in the General Court in right of his (1) wife Apphia, "the relict of Mr. Richard Bushrod." [M] He married (2) Elizabeth -----, who was living, 1729. [N] (Was also know as Colonel - see source p. 81 - footnote 1.)

Issue: 3. **HENRY** ^{3}; 4. **FRANCIS** ^{3}; 5. **THOMAS** ^{3}; 6. Elizabeth ^{3}, who married, 1723, *John* ^{6}*Clayton* [O] (1693-1773) (See **SALTER-WELD**), the well known botanist and clerk of Gloucester County, 1725-1773; 7. Catherine ^{3} (1694-1734) married John Washington of "Highgate," (continued as appeared on p.)

[D] Ibid. 144

[E] R, York Co. Bk. #1, p.190 ref. in VCA XXVI 48

[F] Since Gloucester Co. Records were twice destroyed-first during Bacon's Rebellion, 1676, and again by an incendiary fire about 1820 documentary proof of lineage is difficult to ascertain. The respective ages of James ^{1} and Henry ^{2} Whiting, the fact that Henry ^{2} was a physician and James ^{1} associated with a physician and perhaps himself one, and the presence of both men in the same locality in Gloucester is reasonable evidence of the father-son relationship

[G] MCGC 267

[H] V XXXII 130

[J] MCGC 373, 380

[K] CVR 42

[L] Ibid. 24

[M] MCGC 236

[N] Register, Abingdon Parish, Gloucester County, Virginia

[O] See **SALTER-WELD** ^{1}

[355]

Gloucester. The inscription on her tomb at the graveyard there recites that she was the "daughter of Major Henry and Elizabeth Whiting."

Major **HENRY** ^{3} **WHITING** (Henry ^{2}, James ^{1}), Sheriff of Gloucester, 1728, during which year he died, married Ann, daughter of Peter Beverly of Gloucester.

Issue: 8. Colonel Henry ^{4} of Middlesex County, married Joyce-----, *d.s.p.*(for those new to genealogy, d.s.p. means died with no children); 9. Major Peter ^{4}, Sheriff of Gloucester, 1727, married 24. *Anne Cary* (See **TAYLOR-CARY**), *d.s.p.;* 10. Colonel Beverly ^{4}, at the age of 15 years, in 1722, matriculated at Christ Church, Oxford, England, as "son of Henry Whiting of

---

1. Compiled and edited by Annie Lash Jester in collaboration with Martha Woodroof Hiden, sponsored by the Order of First Families of Va., 1607-1624, second edition, 1964, Adventurers of Purse and Person, VIRGINIA, 1607-1625, pp.354-356.

Virginia, Gentleman," married, 1733, Mary Scaife, daughter of the Reverend John Scaife and his wife Ann (Lewis) of King and Queen County, died 1755; (note by preparer: preparer's 6th. great grandfather) 11. Francis ^{4} married, 1747, Frances (b. 1728), daughter of John and Elizabeth (Throckmorton) Perrin; 12. Thomas ^{4} (1712-1781), Member of House of Burgesses from Gloucester, 1755-1775, married (1) Elizabeth Beverly (d.1749), (2) Elizabeth Thruston (1740-1766) and (3) Elizabeth Seawell; of his twelve children eight survived. (Important note by preparer from her Whiting volume) A great uncle of the preparer, Joseph Newton Davis, produced a book, *The Whiting Family of Virginia (1617-1922)* chiefly centered on the descendants of Capt. William Davis, who married a Whiting, (the preparer's great great grandparents). Most of his information was correct, but it has been discovered that Uncle Joe misinterpreted some of the information he read which is easily done. He placed 12. Thomas as the first known Whiting after Henry^2. There are two of the Whiting descendants, the preparer of this volume and her cousin Jerry Kaufman, who are currently working on republishing the book (previously mentioned), which was last done in 1966, updating currently living descendants. Neither of us was in the original book as we weren't born before its publication; nor were we in the 1966 update as the family which published that update was just adding the latest information on its own family. At that time nothing was done to correct errors in the book which are comparatively minimal, other than the one given above.)

4. **FRANCIS** ^{3} **WHITING** (Henry ^{2}, James ^{1}) of Ware Parish, Gloucester, Colonel of militia, Sheriff, 1718, married Mary (1684-1731/32), (double dating again; [again for the person new to genealogy] this was used when the reporter was unsure as to whether the date given had been recorded by using the old or new style calendar) daughter of Thomas Perrin.

Issue: 13. Francis ^{4}; 14. John ^{4}; 15. Elizabeth ^{4} (b. 1713), married Mordecai Cooke; 16. Mary ^{4} married Warner Washington. (Note by preparer: this is not the Mary who married Warner Washington, who was Warner Washington (2) in actuality: see p. 122 at the top and the preparer's Whiting Volumes: Part I.: pp. 73 and 77.

5. **THOMAS** ^{3} **WHITING** (Henry ^{2}, James ^{1}) of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester, Justice of the County, 1722, married, probably a daughter of Mathew Kemp. (note from preparer: definitely a daughter of Mathew, Ann[e], proved in other sources in the preparer's Whiting volume - Parts I., II., and III..)

Issue: 17. Francis ^{4}; 18. John ^{4} of King and Queen County; 19. Kemp ^{4}; 20. Mathew ^{4}, Sheriff of Gloucester, 1741.

[356] [1]

(As it becomes necessary, articles which will both support "Uncle" Joe's original Whiting book [with reservations be-insert

---

[1] Ibid pp.354-56

cause of his incorrect following through, but that will, nonetheless, support his information] and will be proofs for what the preparer is adding and changing will be inserted.)
P. 2/4
Back to "Uncle" Joe's book: (If the reader has not already read the inserted articles beginning on p. 65, it would be helpful to do so before reading what follows. For clarity the actual words from "Uncle" Joe's book are underlined.)

JAMES WHITING came to Elizabeth City, Virginia, from Wales, 1617, at the age of 16, [Note by the preparer, (Minnie) Evelyn (Ling) Creech (1922-) born just after this book by Joseph Newton Davis was published: for James's the age 16 in 1617 is erroneous; the correct age was established on p.71. There will also be additions to "Uncle" Joe's information. Some of the errors in "Uncle" Joe's book were actually caused by errors in the generations in which "Uncle" Joe placed persons]; and was the progenitor of the Virginia family bearing his name. His son was also named James Whiting, [Notes in parentheses or brackets will continue to be added where corrections are needed.] (This James never existed.), and his grandson, Thomas, who became a colonel (This Thomas either never existed or, once again, "Uncle" Joe has placed one of James' descendants in the wrong generation.) in the British militia, (The only Thomas who is known to have been in the service was on the side of the revolutionists and, indeed, held a very important post. This subject appears in detail in the preparer's Whiting Volume, Parts I., II., and III. and is being repeated here)

Whiting, Thomas, of "Gloucestertown" and "Elmington," was burgess for Gloucester from 1755 to 1776, inclusive, and member of the conventions of 1775 and 1776. He was chairman of the Virginia naval board during the revolution. In his will, dated October 15, 1780, he names his children, Thomas (who was ancestor of the Whitings of Hampton); Henry; Horatio; Sarah; Catherine; Eliza L., Susanna, who married (first) in 1786, Gibson Cluverins and (second) John Lowry; Jane, who married Charles Grymes, and Anne, who married (first) Major John Pryor and (second) Charles Fremont, father of General John C. Fremont. [1]

---

[1] P.359, Vol. I, *Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography*, under the editorial supervision of Gardiner Tyler, LL. D., Lewis Pub. Co., New York, 1981, Call No. VA, 1A, in custody of Sons of Revolution Bldg., 600 S. Central, Glendale, Calif, 91204, and the preparer of this book.

April 1777. We are informed on very good authority that a fleet of men-of-war and transports, with troops from the Northward; may be expected in the Bay every day. You are therefore desired to order the two Captain Barrons to keep an extraordinary lookout, and should there arrive any such ships-of-war or transports in the Bay, direct them to give immediate notice thereof to this Board." "June 11, 1777. Sir: We have received your letter of the 10th of this inst; and we are of opinion that the Hero and Revenge Galleys should remain at their former station at Hampton, and the Henry and Nealy Galleys be sent to Norfolk bay. We are exceedingly sorry to be informed of any discontents prevail among the officers. A moment's attention to the nature of the service in which they are engaged would convince them that no circumstances can be productive of more real injury. Your own discretion, we trust, will point out to you the most proper method of quieting the dissatisfaction. As soon as you and Captain Maxwell are at leisure, we propose to have every regulation made which may conduce to the good government of the navy." A note from Mr. Whiting. August1; 1777; alludes to difficulties, the like of which troubled the Confederate Government, not quite a century later. It reads: "You are desired to give the Country Lieutenants every assistance in your power in collecting the boats or other vessels which may facilitate the escape of our internal enemies or slaves to the enemy with provisions."

"25 August 1777. You are desired to give orders to the Captains of the different vessels in the Naval service to keep the strictest watch on the enemy, as it is more than probable that they will be attacked by some of their armed vessels, as soon as they have landed their troops. You are desired to station at Hampton the Norfolk, Revenge, Hero and Henry Galleys, and grant as few furloughs as possible during the time of danger." "2nd September 1777. You are desired immediately on receipt here of to order one of the Captain Barrons with his vessel to Gwinn's Island in order to assist in transporting troops from that place to the Eastern Shore. Captain Barron must be directed to follow such orders as he may receive from the commanding officer of the said troops respecting their transportation, and to keep this matter as secret as possible." [1]

---

[1] Pp. 331, 332, Vol.I, *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography,* pub. quarterly by the Virginia Historical Society, for the year ending June, 1894 Richmond, Va., House of the Society, No. 707 East Franklin St., in the custody of the Sons of Revolution Bldg., 600 S. Central, Glendale, Calif. 91204, and the preparer of this book.

Back to "Uncle" Joe's book:
Pp. 2/4 and 3/5
Two children were born to Colonel (This Thomas Whiting is still a non existent member of the Whiting family in the era in which Uncle" Joe placed him.) and Mrs. Thomas Whiting, Thomas and Catherine. [There are such a Thomas and such a Catherine, but they are descended from Henry(1) Whiting (1641-1695).] The daughter married John Washington, 1715, [actually 16 July 1716],[1] eldest son of Lawrence Washington, who was grandfather of General George Washington, first president of the United States.[2] The son, Thomas, married Elizabeth Sewell [This second Thomas in "Uncle" Joe's line of descendancy was actually the youngest brother of "our" Beverly Whiting (1707-1755), the sixth great grandfather of the preparer, and the youngest child of Henry(2) Whiting (1675-1728)] to which union ten children were born, [This Thomas (1712-1781) did marry Elizabeth Sewell, but the two of them did not have ten children together. He was in fact married to two other Elizabeths in addition to this one as "Uncle" Joe mentions farther along in his Whiting book. In another report, he had 15 children in all (not all names were available; there are varied reports on the number of children which he had), but all are fairly similar - see evidences which follow]

(Insertion of material from Whiting volume Parts I., II., and III. follows):

Thomas Whiting was Burgess for Gloucester from 1755 to 1776, inclusive, member of the Conventions of May and December, 1775, of May, 1776, and of the State Naval Board. Thomas Whiting lived at Gloucester Town and at "Elmington." (Note from preparer - this Thomas was the brother of Beverly, sixth-great-grandfather of the preparer; they were the sons of

---

[1] P.481, Vol. 62, *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, 1954, Pub. quarterly by the Virginia Historical Society, 707 E. Franklin St., Richmond, Va., in the custody of the Sons of Revolution Lib., 600 S.Central Ave., Glendale, Calif. 91204; ph. (818)240-1775 and the preparer of this volume, (Minnie) Evelyn (Ling) Creech, 14608 Los Fuentes Rd., La Mirada, Calif. 90638; ph. (714)521-7270.

[2] P.742, Vol.II., *Colonial Families of the U. S. of America,* George Norbury Mckenzie, L.L.B. editor, Genealogical Pub. Co., Baltimore, Md., 1966, in the custody of the Lancaster Co. Lib., 125 N. Duke St., Lancaster, Pa. 17602, also the Whittier City Library, Whittier, Los Angeles Co., Calif., and a number of pp. are in the custody of the preparer of this volume.

SECOND GENERATION

2. Henry^{2} **Whiting** (2) (Henry (1)^{1}). Born, 1675, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died, 1728, in Gloucester Co., Va. Burial: 1728, in Gloucester Co., Va. Occupation: Major. Individual number 62.

He married Ann **Beverly**, circa 1703, in Gloucester Co., Va. Mar License in Unknown. Marriage number 29. Born, 1683, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Gloucester Co., Va. Baptism in Unknown. Burial in Gloucester Co., Va. Individual number 63. Children:

7 i. Henry (Col.)^{3}. Born, 1705, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died, 1765, in prob., Middlesex Co., Va. Burial: 1765, in prob., Middlesex Co., Va. He married Joyce, circa 1725, in prob. Va. Mar License in Unknown. Marriage number 175. Individual number 711.
8 ii. Peter (Major). Born, 1706, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. He married Ann **Cary**, circa 1727, in prob., Warwick Co., her b. place. Marriage number 176. Individual number 713.
+ 9 iii. Beverly.
+ 10 iv. Francis.
+ 11 v. Thomas.

3. Francis^{2} **Whiting** (Col.) (Henry (1)^{1}). Born, 1684, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Gloucester Co., Va. Burial in Gloucester Co., Va. Prob of Est in Unknown. Individual number 690.

He married Mary **Perrin**, circa 1708, in prob., Gloucester Co., Va. Marriage number 169. Born, 1684, in prob., Abingdon Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died, 1731, in prob., Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Baptism: 30 Apr 1686, in Abingdon Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Burial: 1731, in Gloucester Co., Va. Prob of Est in Unknown. Census in None. Individual number 691. Children:

12 i. Francis(2)^{3}. Born, 1711, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Individual number 697.
13 ii. John. Born, 1712, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in

SECOND GENERATION

Unknown. Individual number 700.
14 iii. Elizabeth. Born, 17 Dec 1713, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died, 8 Dec 1762, in Gloucester Co., Va. Baptism in Unknown. Burial: Dec 1762, in Gloucester Co., Va. Prob of Est in Unknown. Census in Unknown. She married Mordecai Cooke, circa 1733, in Gloucester Co., Va. Marriage number 173. Individual number 692.
15 iv. Mary(1). Born, 1714, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Individual number 701.

4. Thomas (elder)^2 Whiting (Henry (1)^1). Born, 1687, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Baptism in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 703.

He married Ann Kemp, 1721, in Gloucester Co., Va. Marriage number 174. Born, 1700, in Petsworth Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Individual number 704. Children:

16 i. Francis(3)^3. Born, 1722, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in prob., Fauquier Co., Va. Burial in prob., Fauquier Co., Va. Individual number 705.
17 ii. John(1). Born, 1723, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in prob., King & Queen Co., Va. Burial in prob., King & Queen Co., Va. Individual number 706.
18 iii. Kemp. Born, 1724, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Individual number 707.
+ 19 iv. Matthew.
+ 20 v. Henry (4).
+ 21 vi. Ann (1).

✓ 5. Elizabeth(1)^2 Whiting (Henry (1)^1). Born, 1688, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died in Unknown. Christened in Unknown. Burial in Unknown. Individual number 709.

She married John (2) Clayton, 2 Jan 1722/3, in prob., Gloucester Co., Va. Mar License in Unknown. Engaged in Unknown. Marriage number 188. Born, 1694, in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va. Died, 1773, in Gloucester Co., Va. Christened in Unknown. Burial: 1773, in Gloucester Co., Va. Prob of Est: 6 Jan 1774, in Gloucester Co., Va. Occupation: Botanist. Individual number 754. Children: ✓

+ 22 i. Catherine^3. m. Nicholas Davies ?(had Henry Clayton Davies?) who [illegible]
+ 23 ii. Lucy. m Hughes Lucy Whiting Davies
+ 24 iii. John (3).

6. Catherine^2 Whiting (Henry (1)^1). Born, 22 May 1694, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died, 7 Feb 1742/3, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Burial: Feb 1742/3, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Prob

SECOND GENERATION

of Est in Unknown. Individual number 334.

She married John Washington, 9 Jul 1716, in Gloucester Co., Va. Marriage number 107. Born, 12 Nov 1692, in Bridge's Creek, Westmoreland Co., Va. Died, 1 Sep 1746, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Burial: Sep 1746, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Prob of Est in Unknown. Individual number 338. Children:

25 i. Elizabeth^{3}. Born, 1717, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Died, 5 Feb 1735/6, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Burial: Feb 1735/6, in "Highgate", Gloucester Co., Va. Individual number 925.
+ 26 ii. Catherine.
+ 27 iii. Warner.

THIRD GENERATION

9. Beverly^{3} Whiting (Henry (2)^{2}, Henry (1)^{1}). Born, 1707, in Gloucester Co., Virginia. Died, 1755, in Gloucester Co., Virginia. Baptism in Unknown. Burial: 1755, in Gloucester Co., Virginia. Graduation in Christ Church, Oxford, Eng. Occupation: Colonel. Individual number 60.

He married Mary Skaife, daughter of John Skaife , Rev. and Ann Lewis, 22 Aug 1733, in King Queen Co., Va., probably, her birthplace. Marriage number 28. Born, 1715, in Stratton Major, Parish, King Queen Co., Va. Died in Gloucester Co., Va. Burial in Gloucester Co., Va. Individual number 61. Children:

+ 28 i. Maxfield^{4}.
29 ii. Mary(2). Born, 22 Dec 1735, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died in prob., Gloucester Co., Va. Baptism: 12 Jan 1738/9, in Gloucester Co., Va. Individual number 746.
+ 30 iii. John (Capt.).
31 iv. Scaife (Col.). Born, 1737, in Gloucester Co., Va. Died, 1821, in Gloucester Co., Va. Baptism in

First Version + errata from second

JAMES WHITING

James Whiting, from all information to be found, is the progenitor of "our" Whiting family in America.

Because of various fires, mentioned elsewhere in more detail, there are only "bits and pieces" of information to be found concerning his beginnings in Virginia. The best way to present them seems to be to simply incorporate them in one report for the reader to pursue as wished. Some of the notes are apparently repetitious but deserving of being incorporated in this article. They all combine to give us a picture of how James Whiting came to be in Virginia. The preparer has used Henry(1) Whiting, said to be son of James Whiting, as the initial person in genealogical reports on the Whiting family prepared by the genealogical computer program which she has utilized. This does not imply that James is not the father of Henry(1) Whiting, but is the reason for giving such details as are available concerning James their place here. The information added does not necessarily appear in order as to the dates involved. There is too much repetition of facts to attempt placing the various items in a time line. As a matter of fact, these gleanings appear in much the same way in whatever publication they have been found.

From contacts with various other present day descendants of Henry (1) Whiting, it seems apparent that they do not possess the information which follows, as none of them knows more of George Keth than that he transported James Whiting, the father of Henry (1) to Virginia. (The preparer will forward copies of the documentation to them.)

We have been concerned about the background of James Whiting as he and his (apparently) sister came to Virginia as children with no parents in Virginia, unless other Whitings which appear in early records preceded them and they were being brought to their parents. There is, however, no evidence to support this idea. Therefore, the problem has been: from what background did James Whiting come that enabled him and especially his descendants to reach the "heights" which they avowedly did? Was James Whiting an educated person (his de-

Cooke m. a Whiting.. [1], names of other transporters with the surnames of families who later m. Whitings, Patent Book No. 5:[2]

(1643) map

JAMES WHITING (Whiteing), 250 acs. upon N. side of Charles River, Aug. 10, 1643, Page 886. Upon Timber Neck Cr., adj. James Besouth & Thomas Hughes. Trans. of 5 pers: Ann his wife ... Patent Book No. 1-Part II. [3]

No,1 [.190. Deed. 15 Nov. 1652. Joseph Croshaw sells James Turner and John Butler, for a sum of tobo, amt not shown, a neck of land known as Austins Neck, part of a dividend of 1350 acres granted to sd Croshaw by patent, abutting S upon John Jeffery [this name can be read as "John Uffery"], E. upon North River, N. upon James Whitings land and W. into the woods. Signed Joseph Croshaw, Wit: J Langston, Jno Banister. James Turner sells his right in the above to Jno Butler. 30th January 1652/53. Signed James Turner. Wit: J Langston. Recog and rec 24 Sept 1653. [4]

The importance of the following is its reference to George Keith, who transported James Whiting to Va.:

14. *George Walker,* an early resident of Mill Creek, was pilot of James River in 1697. His wife, Elizabeth was a witness in the

---

1. Ibid., p.316

2. Ibid., pp.540, 541, 544, (a Whiting: p.555)(another or same one: p.557 ... The preparer is not certain (although it appears to be true from information on the various pp. of this book), but it seems that land was granted for transporting persons from one place to another in the colonies. Either this was true or the same persons returned to England or other countries in Europe and were re-transported, often more than once, to America.

3. Nugent, op. cit., p.144

4. Beverly Fleet, Virginia Colonial Abstracts *The original 34 Volumes Reprinted in 3*, Volume III, Genealogical Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, Md., 1988. In custody of Monroe Co. Lib., Bloomington, Ind.

HENRY WHITING (COL.) (DR.)

Whiting, Henry, of Gloucester Co. was probably a son of the James Whiting, who patented 250 acres of land on York river and Timberneck creek, Gloucester, on Aug. 10, 1643. Henry Whiting was a physician and in 1681 was a justice of Gloucester. He seems to have been a sufferer at the hands of Bacon's rebels, but a few years later was treated as a rebel himself and accused before Gov. Culpeper and the council of having said in the assembly that if something were not done to bring about a cessation of tobacco planting the Virginians would have to "*all go a plundering.*" Whiting was suspended from all offices, civil or military, until the King's pleasure were known, and obliged to give bond for his future good behavior. His political sympathies are borne witness to by the fact that in 1682 he was one of Robert Beverly's bondsmen. Dr. Whiting did not remain long in disfavor, however, for sometime prior to Oct. 9, 1690, he was appointed to the council, and was present at meetings in 1692 and 1693. On July 5 of the same year he was appointed treasurer of Virginia, but did not hold the office more than a few months. His descendants were numerous. [1]

Note by preparer: as Henry Whiting died during or prior to 1695, he could not have carried out this office much longer than 1693. Some sources even give that year as his probable death date.

....

Much more information concerning Henry(1) Whiting (as his name appears in genealogical reports) is available in the governmental records. It, as well other articles, will be presented in an article following the genealogical charts.

---

1. Lyon Gardiner Tyler, LL. D., New York , Lewis Historical Pub. Co., 1915, *Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography*, pp.141, 142.

THE STORY OF ELMINGTON

GLOUCESTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA

By Polly Cary Mason

"The settling in a wilderness of Milk and honey: none can know the sweetness of it but he that tastes it: one ocular insperation, one aromatick smel of our woods: one hearing of the consert of our birds in these woods would affect more than a 1000 stories let the authors be never so credible."[1, 2]

This word picture would also describe that part of the same wilderness which was on North River in Ware Parish, Gloucester County, and which became the famous estate of Elmington, for it was written to Sir Robert Moray in London in a letter by the Reverend Alexander Moray [Murray], the first known minister of Ware, from his glebe house in that parish.

In a county where the Clerk's Office is so completely bare of colonial records, it is rare good fortune indeed to have found authentic information on the Elmington estate revealing its colonial history and "genealogy" back to the year 1640. Perhaps this would not be possible were it not located in a county known as the most populous, prosperous and influential, or as Dr. E. G. Swem has said, "the county most typical of the social and political life of the colonial period."[3]

(Note from preparer: for the person interested in complete details there is a detailed report on court proceedings and claims, which is available pp.246-258;[4] the preparer will include in this report only such information as involves the Whiting family and not even all of that. Photos of Elmington, outside and inside will also be included, as well as a copy of the page showing an insurance policy for Elmington. Although Elmington did not originally belong to the Whitings, it is remembered as "the seat of the Whitings.")

---

[1] Library of Congress, Manuscripts, photostat from *Letter Books of Royal Society, London* No. M 1, 36a.

[2] P.247, *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, for the year ending December 31, 1947, Vol. 55, published quarterly by The Virginia Historical Society, Lee House, Home Of The Society, 707 E. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.

[3] Foreword, *Records of Colonial Gloucester County, Va.* P. C. Mason.

[4] *Ibid.* Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., pp.246-258. X court proced

has not revealed the exact date when the name "Elmington" was bestowed, but it is without doubt the name by which it was known during the Whiting ownership. There is conclusive data to show that Major Henry Whiting's part of the acres described in the patent of 1682, and listed in the names of his widow and son Henry in the Rent Roll 1704/5, continued to remain in the possession of his descendants, and for a period of one hundred and twenty-two years was the home of the Whiting family.

Much has been written of those Whitings who lived their lives and played their parts at Elmington in those golden years of the Colony, yet no story of Elmington could ever be told without relating also some of the history of those who made it famous. Beginning with that colorful character, Major Henry of the patent, it is known that he married Apphia, widow of Richard Bushrod, [1] for the records give evidence that he was involved in a court wrangle over the settlement of the Bushrod estate, which actually led to a "warrant directed to the Sheriff of Gloucester County for arresting Mr. Henry Whiting." [2]

He seems also to have been a doctor of medicine, for just two years before the Bushrod episode, he had sued in 1671 for 40 lbs. from the estate of Thomas Perry, deceased, "for the cure of said Perry's wife of a distemper," and he was awarded "the sume of ten pounds sterling for full satisfaction...[3]

As a Churchwarden of Ware he was rather too zealous in collecting tithes from the glebe of Abingdon Parish, which glebe was always within the boundary of Ware Parish. [4] Mr. John Gwyn [Gwinn], the minister of Abingdon, complained to the court that Mr. Henry Whiting "did illegally break open a Hoggshead of Tobo and take Pt of same away..." Mr. Whiting was ordered to pay Mr. Gwyn "1600 pound tobacco and Caske... and that Mr. Gwyn be noe more molested by neither Pish (parish) until it be decided in which Pish he lives in. [5]

---

1. McIlwaine, *Minutes of the Council and General Court,* 236.

2. *Ibid.,* 336, 379.

3. *Ibid.,* 267.

4. Perry, *Historical Collections of the Church in Virginia,* 308.

5. McIlwaine, *Minutes of the Council and Generatl Court,* 373, 381.

Though many descendants of this first Henry Whiting held high office and merited great honors in the colonial period, none of them had his faculty for getting recorded in so many dramatic, picturesque and unique roles. Nor was he lacking in honors and offices bestowed upon him in his own right. As early as 1680 he was a Justice of the Gloucester Court;[1] and thereafter his descendants at Elmington were represented on the Court in each generation. In 1682, at the time his Elmington patent was issued, he was a member of the House of Burgesses from Gloucester.[2] He had received the Colony's highest honor by 1791 when he was a member of the Governor's Council.[3] There he was appointed to administer "oathes by Law to Mr. Peter Beverly, Clerk of the House of Burgesses." He was known as Coll: Henry Whiting in 1692, and thereafter and until his death was Treasurer of the Imposition upon Liquors, which was a most important post in financial affairs, as this tax was the source of a large part of the Colony's revenue.

On Thursday, May 9th., 1695: "Committee for Public Claims...endeavored to procure a perfect accot. of the imposition [Liquors] but by means of the death of Coll: Whiteing the Treasurer...could not accomplish same."[4] This is the final record of the man who established the home of the Whitings of Elmington, and who attained to the highest honors in his community and in the colony.

Hen. Jr.?

2nd gen

The second Henry Whiting of Elmington served as Justice and Sheriff of the county.[5] He married Ann, daughter of the same Peter Beverly to whom Henry's father had administered the oath of office.[6] That this was considered a brilliant match is witnessed by the recurrence of the name Beverly, proudly borne by their descendants through following generations, for the Beverlys were well established as an outstanding family of influence, wealth and leadership...

---

1. *Virginia Historical Magazine,* XXXII, 131. The preparer has this page and a number of other pp. preceding and following it.)

2. McIlwaine, *Journals of House of Burgesses,*, x.

3. MxIlwaine, *Legislative Journals of the Council,* 135, 136.

4. McIlwaine, *Journals of House of Burgesses,* 437.

5. *Virginia Historical Magazine,* II, 5; XVIII, 357.

6. *Virginia Historical Magazine,* XXXII, 131, 132.

ERRATA

As the preparer was checking various information for other purposes, she saw what she, for some unknown reason, when editing her Whiting Volume, Part I., had not noticed - two discrepancies that she has now corrected in errata pages added to that volume. At the time that that volume was printed she believed that what she had said was correct. The same "errors" were perpetuated in this 1993 "Update." The preparer is going to leave the pages exactly as they were and insert this Errata page because she still thinks that what she thought originally should be seen. It might lead to more exploration by some future family genealogist. Other than changing some wording in this paragraph so that it will "fit" this 1993 "Update" and changing the page numbers in what follows for the same reason, these Errata pages are exactly as they appear in the preparer's Whiting Volume, Part I.

On page 66 it is stated "... perhaps the parents of James and his apparent sister were also in Bermuda ... (this would have been in 1617) . Rebecca [sometimes appears as Rebena]. The preparer has never seen this name in any other searching than that mentioned here. Apparently this was impossible because on page 67 it is stated that George Keth was granted 26 Feb. 1634, 150 acres for the personal advantage of himself, his wife and his son + 700 acres for transporting 14 other persons, which included James and Rebecca. This is the first mention we have of her existence. There might be one possible way that they could have, indeed been together in Bermuda as children, but then why wasn't Rebecca mentioned in the 1617 transporting? The preparer's cousin, Alfred Odell, (address and ph. no. in reference on back of this page) thinks from his reading of various articles, that the persons were transported at a time previous to the land being granted to the transporter - 17 years later, however! (?). The preparer, in fact, now wonders whether Rebecca might have actually been the first wife of James, although she has seen no mention of his having had any wife but one named Ann (maiden name unknown). On the other hand, the preparer has found information concerning a Rebena transported by her husband [Repeat: Rebecca was sometimes named as Rebena], George Holmes, in association with the date Aug. 6, 1635. Said information is on the page following the statement that George Keth, clerk and pastor, was granted a total of 850 acres for the transportation of himself, his wife, Martha, and his son, John + 14 other persons including James and Rebena Whiting. The date associated with this grant is July 29, 1635. There is footnote which states Keith (Spelling change not accidental) was for a time a minister in Bermuda, but came to Virginia

ERRATA

in 1617 in the ship "George." In the Census of 1624/25 James Whiting was included in the muster of George Keith. Mrs. Susan Keith was reported to have been in a list of the dead in James city in
* 1624.[1]
The other discrepancy follows. The preparer saw an article about George Keith, a minister, as was James' transporter, portions of which she included in this volume because, she stated, he had transported James to Virginia. She, until after her Whiting Volume, Part I. was bound, did not notice the dates, as they were in the general period of time involved, and the person was a minister named George Keith; something - her sub-conscious, probably, kept nagging her, however, about "mentions" of Rebecca and James and Rev. George Keith containing, at the time - "undefinable errors". This Rev. George Keith, may be, and probably is, a son of the George who transported James and Rebecca [Rebena]. (The dates would fit this time scheme.): See reference at bottom of p. 70.
Another error has been noticed in reusing an article from Whiting, Vol. I, p. 29 for this 1993 "Update" of the preparer's great uncle, Joseph N. Davis's, "The Whiting Family of Virginia - 1617-1922 - with 1966 supplement": ... Mildred Washington married thirdly a Lewis - should read married thirdly Colonel Henry Willis (1691-1740).[2] See p. 31.

....

When the index is actually made active in readying the portion of a volume which is to be done through Roots III, nothing can be changed in the contents of that portion of Roots III having to do with the volume, or the index will not print. Therefore, some errors cannot be corrected. The ones mentioned here are mentioned elsewhere, but are being called attention to here also. 1. Computer error [The preparer was given a new computer for a gift by her husband; before it was finally put in good working order by

---

got
* [1] Pp. 279. 280, *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol.III, in the custody of the Sons of Revolution Library, 600 S. Central Ave., Glendale, Cal if. 91204; ph. (818) 240-1775 (1991), these pp. in custody of the preparer of this volume, (Minnie) Evelyn (Ling) Creech, 14608 Los Fuentes Rd., La Mirada, Calif. 90638; ph. (714)521-7270, and her cousin, Alfred W. Odell, Rt. 1, Box 82A, Walton, Nebr. 66461; ph.(402)488-8276.

[2] P.218, *Genealogies of Va. Families, Vol. 4 of 5*, 1981, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, Md., indexed by Toby Drew (From *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*).

WHITING [A]

*JAMES^1 WHITING came to Virginia at the age of eight years in company with *Mr. George Keith and the latter's son *John, three years old when the party arrived in the *George*, 1617. They were living at Elizabeth City when the muster was taken, 1624/25. (double dating, common: calendar changes were reason)

James^1 Whiting and Rebecca Whiting were claimed as headrights by "George Keth, Clarke & Pastor of Kiskiake" in a patent issued him for land in Charles River (York) County, 29 July 1635. [B] In 1638 his name is again registered in a headright in a patent issued to "Thomas Wallis a practitioner of Physicke," [C] indicating that he had departed from the colony and returned.

On 10 August 1643 James^1 Whiting was granted 250 acres upon Timberneck Creek on the north side of the Charles (York) River in (continued on p, 355) (note from preparer: this article is being added to this study exactly as it appears on page 354 from which it has been taken)

[A] V XXXII 130-132; T XII 259-262; Hayden, see "Excursus," 479; V. LVII 483, 484

[B] CP 29, 30

[C] Ibid. 94

[354]

(The preparer has copies of the articles which have been used as references; they have been quoted elsewhere in her data concerning James Whiting.) Now to continue with p.355 as it appears:

the area which later became Gloucester County.[D] Among the names of five headrights was that of his wife Ann. [D] By 1652 he had acquired additional lands in Gloucester County as is shown in a deed recorded 15 November 1652 in which Joseph Croshaw sold land "east upon the North River and north upon James Whiting."[E] This deed was recorded in York County from which Gloucester was cut off about 1651. Probably James^1 Whiting took up his abode at this latter location, included in Ware Parish, where Henry^2 Whiting, believed to have been his son, resided.

Issue: (presumably), [F] 2. Henry^2.

2. **HENRY** ^{2}**WHITING** (James ^{1}) obtained judgment in the amount of lbs. 40 sterling on 22 September 1671 against the estate of Thomas Perry for having cured "said Perry's wife of a distemper.." [G] Elsewhere in the records he is mentioned as "Dr. Henry Whiting." [H] As church warden of Ware Parish, 1674, Henry ^{2} Whiting had a difference over the payment of tithes with John Winn, minister of Abingdon Parish, Gloucester, who complained to the Court that Henry ^{2} Whiting had broken into his tobacco house and had taken a quantity of tobacco, for which Whiting later was ordered to pay pending a decision as to "which parish the Reverend John Winn served." [J]

Henry ^{2} Whiting was Justice of Gloucester, Major of Horse in the militia, 1680, appointed to the Council, 1690 [K] and served as Treasurer of Virginia, 1692-1693. [L] On 21 October 1670 he brought suit in the General Court in right of his (1) wife Apphia, "the relict of Mr. Richard Bushrod." [M] He married (2) Elizabeth -----, who was living, 1729. [N]

Issue: 3. **HENRY** ^{3}; 4. **FRANCIS** ^{3}; 5. **THOMAS** ^{3}; 6. Elizabeth ^{3}, who married, 1723, *John* ^{6}*Clayton* [O] (1693-1773) (See **SALTER-WELD**), the well known botanist and clerk of Gloucester County, 1725-1773; 7. Catherine ^{3} (1694-1734) married John Washington of "Highgate,"

(continued as appeared on p.)

[D] Ibid. 144

[E] R, York Co. Bk. #1, p.190 ref. in VCA XXVI 48

[F] Since Gloucester Co. Records were twice destroyed-first during Bacon's Rebellion, 1676, and again by an incendiary fire about 1820 documentary proof of lineage is difficult to ascertain. The respective ages of James ^{1} and Henry ^{2} Whiting, the fact that Henry ^{2} was a physician and James ^{1} associated with a physician and perhaps himself one, and the presence of both men in the same locality in Gloucester is reasonable evidence of the father-son relationship

[G] MCGC 267

[H] V XXXII 130

[J] MCGC 373, 380

[K] CVR 42

[L] Ibid. 24

[M] MCGC 236

[N] Register, Abingdon Parish, Gloucester County, Virginia

[O] See **SALTER-WELD** ^{1}

---

1. Compiled and edited by Annie Lash Jester in collaboration with Martha Woodroof Hiden, sponsored by the Order of First Families of Va., 1607-1624, second edition, 1964, Adventurers of Purse and Person, VIRGINIA, 1607-1625, pp.354-356.

Gloucester. The inscription on her tomb at the graveyard there recites that she was the "daughter of Major Henry and Elizabeth Whiting."

BEWARE →

Some early books claimed our Elizabeth Whiting who married John Clayton (the botanist) was daughter of this man, really her brother!

Major **HENRY** ^{3} **WHITING** (Henry ^{2}, James ^{1}), Sheriff of Gloucester, 1728, during which year he died, married Ann, daughter of Peter Beverly of Gloucester.

Issue: 8.Colonel Henry ^{4} of Middlesex County, married Joyce-----, *d.s.p.*(for those new to genealogy, d.s.p. means died with no children); 9. Major Peter ^{4}, Sheriff of Gloucester, 1727, married 24. *Anne Cary* (See **TAYLOR-CARY**), *d.s.p.*; 10. Colonel Beverly ^{4}, at the age of 15 years, in 1722, matriculated at Christ Church, Oxford, England, as "son of Henry Whiting of Virginia, Gentleman," married, 1733, Mary Scaife, daughter of the Reverend John Scaife and his wife Ann (Lewis) of King and Queen County, died 1755; (note by preparer: preparer's 6th. great grandfather) 11. Francis ^{4} married, 1747, Frances (b. 1728), daughter of John and Elizabeth (Throckmorton) Perrin; 12. Thomas ^{4} (1721-1781), Member of House of Burgesses from Gloucester, 1755-1775, married (1) Elizabeth Beverly (d.1749), (2) Elizabeth Thruston (1740-1766) and (3) Elizabeth Seawell; of his twelve children eight survived. (Very important note by preparer: A great uncle of the preparer, Joseph Newton Davis, produced a book, *The Whiting Family of Virginia (1617-1922)* chiefly centered on the descendants of Capt. William Davis, who married a Whiting, (the preparer's great great grandparents). Most of his information was correct, but it has been discovered that Uncle Joe misinterpreted some of the information he read which is very easy to do. He placed 12. Thomas as the first known Whiting after Henry^{2}. There are two of the Whiting descendants, the preparer of this volume and her cousin Jerry Kaufman, who are currently working on republishing the book, which was last done in 1966, updating currently living descendants. Neither of us was in the original book as we weren't born before its publication; nor were we in the 1966 update as the family which published that update was just adding the latest information on its own family. At that time nothing was done to correct errors in the book which are minimal, other than the one given here.)

4. **FRANCIS** ^{3} **WHITING** (Henry ^{2}, James ^{1}) of Ware Parish, Gloucester, Colonel of militia, Sheriff, 1718, married Mary (1684-1731/32), (double dating again; [again for the person new to genealogy] this was used when the reporter was unsure as to whether the date given had been recorded by using the old or new style calendar) daughter of Thomas Perrin.

Issue: 13. Francis ^{4}; 14. John ^{4}; 15. Elizabeth ^{4} (b. 1713), married Mordecai Cooke; 16. Mary ^{4} married Warner Washington.

5. **THOMAS** ^{3} **WHITING** (Henry ^{2}, James ^{1}) of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester, Justice of the County, 1722, married, probably a daughter of Mathew Kemp. (note from preparer: definitely a daughter of Mathew, Ann[e], proved in other sources)

March 13, 1682.

Lord Culpeper Communicates the King's Order in Favour of Thomas Sands to the Council to which the Council Answer and desire the Governor to represent to his Majesty that the Allegations and Affidavits of Mr. Sands of the usage of Virginia for reallowing the Country duty of two shill p. hh'd upon Tobacco in Case of Losses by Capture or otherwise are wholly mistaken and the Matter of Fact very wrong Represented to his Majesty for that was never promised, but once many Years by one of the Collectors here by mistake, and the constant usage of Virginia was before and hath been ever since quite Contrary besides which there are many of his Majesty's good Subjects both here and in England in the like Condition whose Cases will be full as hard and the Merits as great as that of Mr. Sands who out of Modesty would not disturb his Majesty and Government with unnecessary Clamours, but will at least reasonably expect the same liberty, whereby great sums will be issued and the Revenue totally exhausted for which reasons they hope his Majesty will be fully satisfied and they desire his Excellency to suspend the Execution of the Order.

The Council Unanimously acquaint the Governor that it hath been always the Custom of Virginia for the Sherif of James City County to impanel Grand Juries of the most able and discreet Men in Town and that the Grand Juries were Never returned Summoned out of any Particular County therefore they advise the Governor that the same Method may be observed in the Trial of the Present Criminals.

April 16. 1683.

✓ Mr. Henry Whiting[2] called before the Lord Culpeper

---

[2] On account of the destruction of the records of Gloucester county, no complete account of the Whitings during the Colonial period can be obtained. A James Whiting and others of the name lived in Virginia early in the seventeenth century, and may have belonged to this family, but the first who is known to have lived in Gloucester was "Mr. Henry Whiting," who brought a suit in the General Court in 1670, in right of

Whiting Coat of Arms ?

and Council and accused that he had in the Session of Assembly 1682 said if Care was not taken to make a cessation we must all go a Plundering with other such like which being Proved by One Witness the Board Orders that he be suspended from exercising any office Civil or Military till his Majesty's Pleasure be known to whom the accusation should be transmitted and that he enter into Bond with good and sufficient Security for his good Behaviour.

---

his wife Apphia, widow of Richard Bushrod, of York county. In Feburary, 1671-2, he is mentioned in the records of York county as ✓ "Dr. Henry Whiting" of Gloucester. In 1680 he was a justice of the county and major of horse in the militia; appointed member of Council 1691, and Treasurer of Virginia July 5, 1692-3.

At "Highgate," in Gloucester, is the tomb of Catherine, wife of Major John Washington and daughter of Col. Henry Whiting, and Elizabeth his wife. She was born May 22d, 1694. It is not known whether this was the same as Henry Whiting of the Council. The tomb bears ✓ Arms: *On a Chevron, between three wolves heads erased, three trefoils.* Crest: *A wolf's head* (?) *erased.* These arms must be intended for Whiting; but there is no coat like this ascribed to Whiting in the ordinary books of heraldry.

About the date of the birth of Catherine Whiting must have occurred the marriage between one of the family and one of the co-heiresses of Peter Beverley, Esq., of Gloucester. There is on record in Middlesex county a deed dated October, 1744, from Ann, widow of Henry Whiting of Gloucester, and eldest daughter and co-heiress of Peter Beverley, Esq.; Dame Susanna Randolph, widow of Sir John Randolph, and Peter Randolph, of Henrico, eldest son of Elizabeth, late wife of William Randolph, of Henrico, said Elizabeth being second daughter of said Peter Beverley, of the 1st part; Thomas Whiting the elder, and Bayly Seaton, of Petsworth parish, Gloucester, of the 2d part, and Henry Whiting, of Middlesex, gent, and Joyce his wife, of the 3d part. It is probable that Thomas Whiting, the elder, was eldest son of Henry and Ann Whiting.

Francis Whiting was sheriff of Gloucester, 1718. Francis, son and heir of Francis Whiting, deceased, had a grant of land in Gloucester, 1723. Henry Whiting was sheriff of Gloucester 1723. Peter Whiting, sheriff of Gloucester, 1727. Mathew Whiting, sheriff of Gloucester, 1741.

Beverley Whiting was member of the House of Burgesses from Gloucester County continuously from May, 1740, to October, 1754, inclusive, and died soon after the last date. Thomas Whiting was Burgess for Gloucester from 1755 to 1776, inclusive, member of the Conventions of

April 16. Lord Culpeper's Commission being dated November 27, 1682.

May 22, 1683. Ordered that no Patents be thereafter granted for Lands in the Northern Neck the same being Granted by his Majesty to several Patentees and whereas the Estate of Edward Husband convicted of Murder and executed was granted to his Widow which was irregular (All fines

---

May and December, 1775, of May, 1776, and of the State Naval Board. Thomas Whiting lived at Gloucester Town and at "Elmington." In Biglow's Life of John C. Fremont (Thomas Whiting's grandson) a copy of the will of Thomas Whiting is given with some extracts from a fragment of a register of Abingdon parish, then at Gloucester Courthouse. In his will, dated October 15, 1780, Thomas Whiting gives his son Thomas (who was ancester of the Whitings of Hampton) the land be purchased of Joseph Devenport and Edward Howe, 600 acres in Abingdon parish, also his lots and houses in Glostertown; to sons Henry and Horatio, two plantations in the same parish called Hackney and Rumford, including the land purchased of William Sawyer and Robert Coleman's estate jointly with Col. Warner Lewis; wife Eliza to take her dower in the lands devised to Henry and Horatio and not in those devised to Thomas; to son Thomas 30 slaves, the Coachman Peter and his (Peter's) boy Dunmore; to daughter Sarah Whiting 15 slaves; to daughter Catherine Whiting 15 slaves; to daughter Eliza L. Whiting 15 slaves; rest of slaves and wife's dower (at her death) to be equally divided between five youngest children, Henry, Horatio, Susanna, Jane and Anne; to son Thomas, gun, sword, books and several horses; friend Charles M. Thruston guardian to Thomas and Eliza; to grandson Thomas Hubard, all testator's lands in Petsworth parish, rest of estate equally between children, Thomas, Henry, Horatio, Sarah, Catherine, Eliza T., Susanna, Jane and Ann. Wife, C. M. Thruston, John Page of Rosewell, and Waren Lewis, Jr., executors.

Biglow states that Col. Thomas Whiting married three times and had fifteen children, eight surviving him. His last wife was Elizabeth Seawell.

In 1810 in pursuance of a chancery suit portions of his estate were divided between John Lowry and Susanna, his wife; John C. Pryor, adm'r of Henry Whiting, deceased; John Pryor and Ann, his wife, and Charles Grymes and Jane, his wife. It appears from the papers in a chancery suit, now at Williamsburg, that of Thomas Whiting's children Susanna married first, in 1786, Gibson Cluverius, and secondly, in 1792, John Lowry; Anne Beverley married John Pryor (and afterwards M. Fremont), and Jane, Charles Grymes.

Forfeitures &c being granted to the said Patentees, but at the desire of the Council the Lord Culpeper Confirms that Grant, so as no disposal be thereafter made by that Board of any thing granted to the said Patentees.

May 22. Lord Culpeper issues a Proclamation Publishing his design suddenly to repair to England to his Majesty's Royal presence to render him an Account thereof and declaring that by his Patent and Instructions the Council of Virginia in his Absence are to take upon them the administration of the Government and the Eldest Councellor to preside in the Council with such Power and Preeminences as any former President hath used and enjoyed until his Return or his

---

The extracts from the Abingdon Register are as follows:

1732. Major Peter Whiting was buried Feburary 28.

1735. Mary, daughter of Beverley, born December 22, and baptized January 12, 1739 (?).

1735. Mary, daughter of Francis Whiting, born April 20.

1744. Eliza, daughter of Thomas and Eliza Whiting, born November 29.

1738. Ann, daughter of Thomas Beverley Whiting, born December 22.

1746. Anne, daughter of Thomas and Eliza Whiting, born August 22.

1747. Mr. Francis Whiting married Mrs. Frances Perrin, January 24.

1749. Mrs. Elizabeth Whiting died April 20.

1655. Mr. Beverley Whiting died.

1756. Beverley, son of John and Mary Whiting, baptised October 18.

1758. Beverley, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Whiting, born March 10, and was buried October 24, 1759.

Henry Whiting, said to be son of Francis Whiting and Miss Perrin, his wife, and grandson of Henry Whiting and Ann Beverley, was born December 19, 1748. He married first Ann Fairfax Carlyle, and secondly Elizabeth Braxton, and was ancestor of many of the name in Clarke county, Va., and elsewhere. His will was dated October 27, 1786, and proved in Frederick county June 5, 1787; his legatees were his sons Carlyle Fairfax Whiting, George Braxton Whiting and Francis Beverley Whiting, wife Elizabeth, and daughter Mary Blair Whiting; executors, brother Francis Whiting and Warner Washington, Jr.

For data in regard to the Whitings, see Horner's *Blair, Braxton and Banister Families*, pp. 176–200; Hayden's *Virginia Genealogies*, 178, 193–195, 479.

sence shall be paid and Satisfied out of our Revenue of two shillings per Hogshead upon Tobacco unto such Lieut. Governor or Commander in Chief who shall be resident upon the Place which we do hereby Order and Allot unto him for his better Miantenance and Support of the Dignity of our Government, And we do hereby further direct that this Signification of our Pleasure be ent'red in our Registers of Council and Assembly of our said Colony, And that the Collectors Receivers and Auditors of our said Revenue and all Persons whom it may concern take due Notice thereof and govern themselves accordingly in the Discharge of their respective Trusts Given at our Court at Whitehall this Tenth Day of December 1682 and in the 34 Year of our Reign.

By his Majesty's Command

L. Jenkins.

March 13th 1682-3
Presented to the Council
by his Excellency.

INSTRUCTIONS TO LORD CULPEPER, DEC. 15, 1682.

Council Seal

Charles R

Instructions for our Right Trusty and well beloved Thomas Lord Culpeper our Lieut. and Governor General of our Colony and Dominion of Virginia and in his Absence to the Commander in Chief of our said Colony.

Whereas we have taken Notice that in Several Laws passed in our Colony of Virginia for levying Money and inflicting fines and penalties, the said Levies fines and Penalties have been raised and appropriated to some Uses without any mention made of us in the grant[1] and Applications of the

---

[1] Before 1680 the enacting clause of laws passed by the Virginia legislature was generally "by the governor, Councell and burgesses of the grand Assembly," but, sometimes, "by this grand Assembly" alone. In and after 1680, "King" was added to the enacting clause.

same, which is a Method derogatory of our Right of Sovereignty and not fit to be allowed by us, Our Will and Pleasure therefore is, That no Act or Order be passed within that our Colony in any case whatsoever for the raising Money or the Value of Money, Whereby the same shall not be given or granted to us as by the said Act or Order shall be directed accordingly to the Stile of Enacting Laws within our Kingdom of England and we do Particularly require and Comand that no Money or Value of Money whatsoever be given or granted by any Act or Order of Assembly to any Governor or Commander in Chief which shall not according to the Stile of Acts of Parliament in England be mentioned to be given and granted to us with the humble desires of such Assembly, that the same be applied to the use and behoof of such Governor or Commander in Chief if we shall so think it fit, or if we shall not approve of such Gift or Application that the said Money or value of Money be disposed and appropriated to such uses as in the said Act shall be mentioned And that from the time the same shall be raised it remain in the hands of the Receiver or Treasurer of that our said Colony, Until our Royal Pleasure shall be known therein and you are to cause an Entry hereof to be made in the Registers Office of our Council and Assembly in that our said Colony for the better information of all such whom it may concern. Given at our Court at Whitehall the fifteenth day of December 1682 in the thirty fourth year of our Reign.

By his Majesty's Command

L Jenkins.

EXTRACTS FROM COUNCIL AND GENERAL COURT RECORD, 1682-1684.

Charles 2d by his Letter dated 10 December 1682 declares his Pleasure that in the Absence of the Governor in Chief, one half of the salary and of all perquisites and Emoluments whatsoever should be paid to the Lieut. Governor or Commander in Chief out of the Revenue of 2s. p. Hhd. upon Tobacco.

Majesty's Pleasure known therein. And that the Execution of these powers and the Execution of the Authorities therein contained is in the President and Council and that Secretary Spencer is president therefore requires all due Obedience to them.

May 22 his Lordship issues another proclamation declaring that whereas many evil disposed Persons Inhabitants of this Colony contrary to their duty and Allegiance on the first day of May in the 34th of the King's Reign and since tumultuously and Mutinously assembled and gathered together Combining and presuming to reform this Government by cutting up Tobacco Plants and to Perpetrate the same in a traiterous and rebellious Manner with force and Arms entred many Plantations resolving by open force a General and Total destructions of all Tobacco Plants to the hazarding the Subversion of the whole Government and the Ruin and destruction of his Majesty's good Subjects if they had not timely suppressed for which Treasons and Rebellions against his Majesty and this Government some Notorious Actors had been Indited Convicted and Condemned and Suffered such Pain and Punishment they deserved for their Treason and Rebellion—and for as much as many People had been seduced from their Allegiance by the Specious tho' false pretences of the designers and Contrivers of those Crimes Misdeeds Treasons and Rebellions who had since * * * [illegible] their Sorrow by their Doleful demeanor therefore he declares that every who had engaged with or adhered to these Traiterous and Rebellious Plant Cutters in the Year 1682 first taking the Oath of Allegiance mentioned in the Act of Parliament 3'd Jacob. before 2 Justices of the Peace whereof one to be of the Quorum or in Open Court shall be pardoned and forgiven all the Treasons and freed from all punishments and forfeitures for or by reason of the same except Richard Bayly lately convicted and condemned for the same John Haley Henry Inman and John Wise who are fled not daring

to abide their Legal trials Robert Beverley John Suckler and Thomas Amis.

May 23, 1683. Re Bacon's Rebellion

There being two of the Council dead since the Lord Culpeper's Arrival Viz't: Colo. Kemp and Sir Henry Chicheley And Col'o. Custis being unable to attend by reason of sickness and Major General Smith and Col'o. Ludwell being in England John Lear is sworn one of the Council.

It is proposed that his Majesty be supplicated to allow his Attorney General 20 £ Yearly out of fines and Forfeitures since 1680 he being allowed nothing from the Assembly for his Service since that and so forwards and the Governor and Council allow him 20 £ out of the 2s. p. hhd. for his Extraordinary Service last Year. Auditor Bacon Ordered not to pay any sum exceeding 5 £ besides the Governor's dues, the Councellors' Salary * * * [illegible] money and Mr. Blathwayt.

Thomas Amis Ordered to give Security to appear at the General Court to answer such things as shall be objected against him.

Somerset Davis[3] and Bartholomew Austin being convicted of Treason and executed the Council declare that their Estates ought to satisfie all fees and they order that the Sherif of Gloster pay Edward Chilton 4300 L Tobacco and Cask being fees justly due to him as Clerk of the General Court and the rest to be paid to Auditor Bacon for the use of his Majesty and the defraying other Publick Charges.

Lord Culpeper Communicated to the Board an Instruction from his Majesty which directed and Appointed that no Appeal should be permitted from any Order of the Governor and Council to the Assembly as formerly and usually, nor to his Majesty in Council (a Rule futurely to be observed) un-

---

[3] Davis and Austin were probably executed for plant-cutting.

LEWIS CONNECTION

In the process of undertaking the study of genealogy we often come upon only bits and pieces of information which we should catalog in a notebook, on family group record sheets, in a computer file or by some other chosen method. In spite of all our record keeping there are some facts which just do not "register" at the time we see them, but are tucked away in the computer we call "our mind." Then, when we see a certain name or fact, something tucked away in our own personal computer suddenly registers. We have a "brainstorm!" This is what happened to the preparer (and not for the first time - by any means) while she was working on this volume and checking the birth and death dates of some individuals "just one more time," hoping to locate some more definite dates, and saw on page 28 of *Lewis of Warner Hall*: "As is well known, (insertion by preparer - the author is presuming a greater knowledge of the Lewis family, the preparer fears, than many of us have) this "John Lewis the younger" became the famous "Councillor" John Lewis of Warner Hall: *but historians generally have overlooked the fact that he had a brother Edward. Their history will be taken up in more detail later."* The preparer did not know that her family was descended directly through the Lewis line when she was making copies of pages of *Lewis of Warner Hall* and was searching only for those Lewis individuals whom she knew were married to known related persons. Therefore, the preparer assumes that this relationship may well be "taken up in more detail later," but, if so, for the just related facts, the preparer did not copy those pages. However, looking back at p.27 of the same volume, the preparer saw: "Bacon's Rebellion broke out in 1676, and the final events occurred in the vicinity of New Kent and Gloucester (insertion by preparer - Counties). As will be recalled the estate of Chemokins was originally owned by Col. John West before its purchase by Maj. William Lewis, being half of a tract owned by Col. West; and while Chemokins had by this date passed into the hands of Maj. John Lewis, Col. West was probably still residing on his adjacent lands. After the conclusion of the Rebellion, Commissioners were appointed to report to the colonial government the "Persons who Suffered by Bacon's Rebellion;" and their original report is to be found in the Winder Papers in the Virginia State Library. This report, which bears the date of October 15, 1677, contains the following consecutive entries: "Col. John West a person greatly impaired in his stock and goods by the Rebells, and a most constant Loyall Gentleman during the late Rebellion, and was for some time after Bacon's death Inprisoned by the Rebell Partie." "Major John Lewis a sufferer in the same kind as the former" *(Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. 5, p.67). At Middlesex Court in February 1677 one Matthew Bently was summoned to answer the charge that during the late rebellion, when in command of forty or fifty men-in-arms at Major Lewis' plantation in New Kent county, he killed three hogs and four sheep, used a great deal of corn, and took meal for the whole rebel army at Major Pate's (*Ibid*, Vol. 5, pp.249-250). The Pate residence was just south of Chemokins. Poropotank (this name kindled a "fire") Creek was at this time not only the western boundary of Gloucester County (as, indeed, it still is), but was also the western boundary of Petsworth Parish of Gloucester County. The Vestry Book of Petsworth Parish (p.5) gives the minutes of a Vestry Meeting held at Poplar Spring on September 13, 1677, and includes the statement of various pledges of tobacco toward the support of the Church; and among the pledges is that of "majr. Lewis" for 500 pounds of tobacco. Another reference to John Lewis in the same volume (p.8) occurs under the date of November 3, 1678, when he is called "Coll. John Lewis," and it is shown that the parish is indebted to him in the sum of fifty pounds of tobacco for a lock furnished the church door." [1]

The above mentioned "kindled fire" took the preparer to *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*," Vol. 62, 1954, pp.477-486. From p,477, (Portions of this have been used elsewhere for another purpose.) ..."John Lewis (1594-1657) of Monmouthshire, England, and of Gloucester and New Kent Counties, Virginia... in the present county of King and Queen on the west side of Poropotank Creek." (note from preparer - Poropotank Creek was the spark that set off the "brainstorm.") Next we go to page 479 of *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, mentioned above. It is evident that when the estate of Major John ^{2} Lewis was divided the home plantation on Poropotank Creek went to his elder son Captain Edward ^{3} Lewis (1667-1713), while the younger son Colonel John ^{3} Lewis (1669-1725) received a large tract of land in New Kent County called Chemokins. ^{3} (Insert by preparer - when first married Colonel John Lewis ["Councillor"] and his wife lived at Chemokins, p.844, *Lewis of Warner Hall*. (^{3} William Waller Hening, ed., *Statutes at Large* VII, 377.) Colonel John ^{3} Lewis was born November 30, 1669, and died November 14, 1725, according to his tombstone at "Warner Hall," Gloucester County, Virginia. [4], ([4] *William and Mary Quarterly*., 1st set., II, 227.) ...Aside from receiving the "home plantation" of his father which is every evidence that he was the elder son, Captain Edward ^{3} Lewis and Colonel John ^{3} Lewis are named in this order on April 21, 1690, in a land patent for 350 acres in King and Queen County, which land they jointly sold on March 30, 1691. [5], ([5] Land Patent Book VIII, p.209, Virginia State Library.) These records further prove that these gentlemen were then of age. [1]

---

[1] Compiled by Merrow Egerton Sorley, Genealogical Pub. Co., Inc., 1979, *Lewis of Warner Hall: The History of a Family* pp.27, 28.

---

1. *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol.62, pp.477-486, 1954, pub. Quarterly by the Virginia Historical Society, Richmond, Va..

SKAIFE

CAPTAIN EDWARD LEWIS (1667-1713) OF KING AND QUEEN COUNTY, VIRGINIA AND HIS FAMILY

by Malcolm Hart Harris [1]

In the April 1948 number of the *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* I reported the discovery of the tombstones of John Lewis (1594-1657) of Monmouthshire, England, and of Gloucester and New Kent counties, Virginia, of Mrs. Isabella Yard (1640-1703/4), and of one William Lewis whose stone is fragmentary.[2] These tombstones are located in a cemetery near Plain View in the present county of King and Queen on the west side of Poropotank Creek.

On Palm Sunday in 1949 Mr. George Carrington Mason, Historiographer of the Diocese of Southern Virginia, accompanied the writer to the above mentioned Lewis cemetery and with the assistance of a steel sounding rod three additional tomb-

---

1. Dr. Harris of West Point, Virginia, when not ministering to the sick is often found studying the history of "Old New Kent County." He wishes to express his thanks to ...Massachusetts, for their assistance relative to the coat of arms. (This information is not being used here.) Also to Mr. Prentiss Price, of Rogersville, Tennessee, for helpful notes on the families discussed. The labors of Mr. George H. S. King, of Fredericksburg, Virginia make him in many respects a coauthor.

2. Malcolm H. Harris, "John Lewis (1594-1657), of Monmouthshire, England, and Gloucester and New Kent Counties, Virginia," VMHB, LVI, 195-205.

Whiting Genealogy

(Lewis)

LEWIS-SKAIFE

CAPTAIN EDWARD LEWIS (1667-1713) OF KING AND QUEEN COUNTY, VIRGINIA AND HIS FAMILY

by Malcolm Hart Harris [1]

In the April 1948 number of the *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* I reported the discovery of the tombstones of John Lewis (1594-1657) of Monmouthshire, England, and of Gloucester and New Kent counties, Virginia, of Mrs. Isabella Yard (1640-1703/4), and of one William Lewis whose stone is fragmentary.[2] These tombstones are located in a cemetery near Plain View in the present county of King and Queen on the west side of Poropotank Creek.

On Palm Sunday in 1949 Mr. George Carrington Mason, Historiographer of the Diocese of Southern Virginia, accompanied the writer to the above mentioned Lewis cemetery and with the assistance of a steel sounding rod three additional tombstones were found hidden under three inches or more of earth and debris. The three newly discovered tombstones together with those already reported have contributed factual informa-

---

1. Dr. Harris of West Point, Virginia, when not ministering to the sick is often found studying the history of "Old New Kent County." He wishes to express his thanks to ...Massachusetts, for their assistance relative to the coat of arms. (This information is not being used here.) Also to Mr. Prentiss Price, of Rogersville, Tennessee, for helpful notes on the families discussed. The labors of Mr. George H. S. King, of Fredericksburg, Virginia make him in many respects a coauthor.

2. Malcolm H. Harris, "John Lewis (1594-1657), of Monmouthshire, England, and Gloucester and New Kent Counties, Virginia," VMHB, LVI, 195-205.

tion which has not been available to previous writers of the genealogy of the Lewis family, and, for the first time....

These tombstones lie in their original places or nearly so, and the death dates of the decedents confirm this placing. In all, representatives of five generations of the Lewis family are buried here and probably many others for this is a large family graveyard of nearly half an acre...

(Note: by preparer of this book - following are the inscriptions on four of the tombstones; back to the article from which this information is taken)

...a sufficient part of the legend has been preserved to identify this stone as that of Captain Edward Lewis..The inscription (that portion in brackets being suggested by the writer) is as follows:

Here [lyeth] Inter'd [the] Body of Cap.^{t}
[Edward Le]wis y^{e} Son of Major
[John Lewis and his wife I]sabelah, who
[was grandson of Jo]hn Lewis of
[Monmouth Shire and] was born near
[this place y^{e} 5th of] Sept^{br} 1667 and
[Departed this life] y^{e} 11th of Feb.^{y} 1713
[Aged 45 years] 5 months and 6 days.

Alongside the tombstone of Captain Edward Lewis on the left lies another which bears this inscription:

[JO]HN LEWIS
[son of] Cap.^{t} Edward Lewis
and Susanna, his wife
who departed this life
April 7, 1718.

At the head of the preceding tombstone we found the handsome slab over the grave of his sister, Mrs. Ann (Lewis) Skaife (the seventh great-grandmother of the preparer of this book, Evelyn Ling Creech), bearing the following inscription:

Here Lyeth the Body of
ANN SKAIFE
wife of the Rev. Mr. John Skaife
and Daughter of Cap.^{t} Edw.^{d} Lewis
and Susanna his wife
who departed this Life Feb.^{y} 16th
1716 Aged 27 years.
On whose left lye the Bodys of

SUSANNA & MILDRED
her two Daughters the first aged 3
years died Feb.^{y} 17, 1716
and the other Aged 10 days died
Feb.^{y} 20, 1718.

Thus has been brought to light the family of Captain Edward Lewis (1667-1713) of the County of King and Queen, his wife Susanna, his son John Lewis, his daughter Mrs. Skaife, and her two infant daughters.

At the time of the discovery of the first three Lewis tombstones on Poropotank Creek the writer was obliged to pass up as unidentified the fragmentary tomb of Wi----Lewis.[1] However, with the discovery of the three additional tombstones, there can be but little doubt that this stone read in part:

Here L[yeth] the Body of
WILLIAM LEWIS
son of Capt. Edw.^{d} Lewis and
Susanna his wife who departed

. . . .

The fact that these handsomely carved tombstones were erected to members of the Lewis family between 1657 and 1718 is evidence of their prominence and prosperity in New Kent and King and Queen counties. If we no had the benefit of the county court records of these counties we should unquestionably find considerable mention of ......(List of names)

The preparer of this book has found a book, *Lewis of Warner Hall: History of a Family*, which delves into a number of Lewises mentioned in this article, and gives a lengthy detailed account of their descendants and related families along with a section on the old estates of the time. One of the many persons dealt with is Colonel Byrd Charles Willis, (also related to this preparer) mentioned on p.480 of the article being quoted here. The call number of the book is 929.2 Lew 175.1, originally pub. 1935, this copy pub. 1979, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc. Baltimore, Md.; author: Merrow Egerton Sorley. The book is to be found at the Huntington Beach Lib., 7111 Talbert Ave., Huntington Beach, Cal. 92648 as of 1991 (714)842-4481, Orange County Genealogical Society. The one flaw is that there is no phone which reaches that portion of the library; however, a librarian can give information as to whom to contact in the Orange County

---

[1] VMHB, LVI, picture opposite p.197.

Genealogical Society. Once more back to the article being quoted:

It is evident that when the estate of Major John ^{2} Lewis was divided the home plantation on Poropotank Creek went to his elder son Captain Edward ^{3} Lewis (1667-1713, while the younger son Colonel John ^{3} Lewis (1669-1725) received a large tract of land in New Kent County called Chemokins. [1] Colonel John ^{3} was born November 30, 1669, and died November 14, 1725, according to his tombstone at "Warner Hall," Gloucester County, Virginia. [2] He married Elizabeth Warner, daughter of Colonel Augustine Warner, and their descendants have been the subject of several genealogies.

Aside from receiving the "home plantation" of his father which is every evidence that he was the elder son, Captain Edward ^{3} Lewis and Colonel John ^{3} Lewis are named in this order on April 21, 1690, in a land patent for 350 acres in King and Queen County, which land they jointly sold on March 30, 1691.[3] ...

We have not found any indication whatever as to the maiden name of Susanna, wife of Captain Edward ^{3} Lewis. It is certain that they were married by 1688 for their daughter Ann (Lewis) Skaife was born in 1689. As Captain Edward ^{3} Lewis was born September 5, 1667, it is very likely that Mrs. Skaife was his eldest child...

(Insertion by the preparer of this book: Mildred Washington, President George Washington's aunt, married thirdly a Lewis, and was the grandmother of the aforementioned Colonel Byrd Charles Willis.) * See errata (attached)

Mildred Washington was orphaned by the death of both parents when she was not yet four years old. In 1704 her stepfather, George Gale, left Mildred and her two brothers with their kinsman John Washington in Stafford County, Virginia, and it was here she grew up.

At "Warner Hall" in Gloucester County was residing Mildred's only living maternal aunt, Elizabeth Warner (1672-1720), wife of Colonel John ^{3} Lewis (1669-1725). There is every reason to

---

1. William Waller Hening, ed., *Statutes at Large*, VII, 377.

2. *William and Mary Quarterly*, 1st. set, II, 227.

3. Land Patent Book VIII, p.209. Virginia State Library.

believe Madam Lewis at "Warner Hall" invited her deceased sister's children to her home for long visits, and it was unquestionably here that Mildred Washington met John ^{4} Lewis who was nephew of her uncle Colonel John ^{3} Lewis, and son of Captain Edward ^{3} Lewis. This seems all the more likely when we know the Major John Washington (1692-1746), the brother of Mildred, married July 9, 1716, in Gloucester County, Virginia, Catherine Whiting (1694-1743) and seated himself at "High Gate," Gloucester County. So it was that the Washingtons of Westmoreland County, by their Warner relatives in Gloucester County, became acquainted there and married persons at a distance from the place of their nativity...

On April 5, 1732, Mrs. Mildred (Washington) Gregory, left then a widow, stood as godmother at the christening of George Washington, the eldest child of brother Captain Augustine Washington by his second wife Mary Ball. [1]...

On p.482, Dr. Harris states: We believe this lady (Ann [Lewis] Skaife) to have been the eldest child and only daughter of her parents.

The Reverend Mister John Skaife (circa 1682-1736) was born at Sedbergh in Yorkshire, England, the son of John Skaife (Scaife), husbandman, (eighth great-grandfather of this preparer) and was eighteen when he entered St. John's College on April 4, 1700. [2] He was ordained in England to preach in Virginia on September 9, 1708, and on September 13, 1708, received the King's Bounty. [3] It is believed that he came to Virginia in 1710, and one of the first acts of Governor Alexander Spotswood (1676-1740) was to write a letter dated June 28, 1710, recommending Mr. John Skaife to the Church Wardens of Stratton Major Parish, King and Queen County, to be their minister. [4] On August 16, 1710, Governor Spotswood wrote the

---

1. Washington Family Bible, now at "Mount Vernon."

2. W &M Quart., 1st ser., V, 24on; VI, 68.

3. Edward Lewis Goodwin. *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (Milwaukee, 1927), p.307; George Carrington Mason, *Colonial Churches of Tidewater, Virginia* (Richmond 1945), p.297.

4. *The Official Letters of Alexander Spotswood* ed., B. A. Brock, *Collections of the Virginia Historical Society* new set., Volumes I and II (Richmond, 1882-1885), I.2.

Bishop of London from Williamsburg: "I had the Opportunity immediately upon my arrival to place Mr. Skaife (the gentleman recommended to me by your Lordship) in one of the best parishes in the Country, where I hope he will find himself very easy." [1]

It seems the good parson did find it easy as he married a short time afterwards Ann ^{4} Lewis, daughter of Captain Edward ^{3} Lewis and Susanna, his wife, and remained Rector of Stratton Major Parish until his death November 4, 1736. The tombstone of Mrs. Ann ^{4} (Lewis) Skaife records also the death of her two infant daughters, Susanna ^{5} Skaife (1713-1716) and Mildred ^{5} Skaife February 10, 1716. She herself apparently died in childbed February 16, 1716, aged twenty-seven years...

(Note by preparer of this book: the Reverend John Skaife married a second time and it is not thought that there was any issue of this marriage.)

And, on Thursday Morning also dy'd the Rev. Mr. John Skaife, her Husband, after a tedious Indisposition. He was a Gentleman of an affable and courteous Behaviour, and was well belov'd by his Parishioners, among whom he had exercised his Sacred Functions near 30 Years, with general Approbation. He was educated at St. John College in Cambridge, and was one of the Governours of William and Mary College, in this Colony. (Williamsburg, the *Virginia Gazette*, of November 5, 1736)

...By his first wife Ann ^{4} Lewis (1689-1716) he had issue the two infant daughters mentioned above, and one other, Mary ^{5} Skaife, who we believe to be the sole grandchild to survive infancy of Captain Edward ^{3} Lewis (1667-1713) and Susanna, his wife, of King and Queen County, Virginia.

Mary ^{5} Skaife was born in Stratton Major Parish, King and Queen County, circa 1715 and married on August 22, 1733, [2] Beverly Whiting, Gentleman (1707-1755), son of Major Henry Whiting (1680-1723) and nephew of Catherine Whiting (1694-1744), who married in 1716 Major John Washington (1692-1746) of "High Gate," Gloucester County, brother of Mrs. Mildred (Washington) Lewis Gregory Willis. In other words Mary ^{5} Skaife was the niece of John ^{4} Lewis (169?-1718) the first husband of Mildred Washington, and married Beverly Whiting,

---

1. W. & M. Quart., 1st ser., VI, 62.

2. Horace Edwin Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Washington, D.C.) 1931, p.479.

Gentleman, the nephew of Mrs. John Washington, sister-in-law of the said Mildred Washington.

Beverly Whiting, Gentleman, was godfather to George Washington on April 5, 1732, when he was christened in Westmoreland County, Virginia, and Captain Christopher Brooke, a ship captain was the other godfather. [1] As we have pointed out Mrs. Mildred (Washington) Lewis Gregory Willis was the only godmother. We believe with Doctor Douglas Southall Freeman [2] that Captain Christopher Brooke had probably been in Gloucester waters and that Beverly Whiting, Gentleman, and Mrs. Mildred Gregory, then a widow, took their passage in his ship to the Potomac River and arriving there about the time of the christening of George Washington stood as his gossips. We feel that this is a very plausible explanation of the fact that Washington was christened in Westmoreland County, Virginia, and that his godparents were all from the vicinity of the York River.

(Note by the preparer of this book: while the above opinions have been quoted this preparer does not necessarily think that this is what happened. It seems more plausible to this preparer that these people were there because of being related to members of the Washington family. This Brooke may not have been related; however, these families also intermarried with Brookes (?). There was an almost unbelievable amount of traveling from place to place in these early years, just to visit, let alone for such a purpose as being godparents.)

Beverly Whiting matriculated October 30, 1722, aged fifteen years at Christ Church, Oxford, as "son of Henry Whiting of Virginia, gentleman. [3] He returned to his native county of Gloucester where he was Justice of Peace December 15, 1732; and in May 1, 1735, was residing in King and Queen County and was appointed a justice there. [4] We might pause to call attention that as above cited he had been married August 22, 1733,[5] to Mary Skaife, heiress to the Lewis estate on Poropotank Creek in King and Queen County, and we opine took up his residence there. However, on December 15, 1736, [1] and again in 1739 [2] he reappears as a justice in Gloucester County. In 1742 Beverly Whiting, Gentleman, was elected Burgess for Gloucester County and served until 1749, and in 1752 was again elected and served until his death in 1755. On May 1, 1752, an order was issued calling for an election in Gloucester County for a new burgess in the room of Mr. Beverly Whiting, deceased [3]

---

[1] Washington Family Bible, now at "Mount Vernon."

[2] *George Washington: A Biography* (New York, 1948-1954), I, 47n.

[3] W. & M. Quarterly, snd ser., XVII, 124.

[4] *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, ed. H. R. McIlwaine and Wilmer L. Hall (Richmond, 1925-), IV, 294, 349.

[5] Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies*, p.479.

It is not known exactly when Mary^{5} (Skaife) Whiting died, but at the time of the death of Beverly Whiting in 1755, he was survived by a widow named Elizabeth. [4]

Beverly and Mary^{5} (Skaife) Whiting had issue: (note by preparer: these are not the only issue.)

1. Peter Beverley^{6} Whiting who resided at "Elmington" in Gloucester County and married Elizabeth Burwell (1739-1803), daughter of President Lewis Burwell of "Carter's Creek." They left issue.
2. Captain John^{6} Whiting who married Mary Perrin (1738-1787). They moved to King and Queen County and in 1768 Mr. John Whiting and family were assigned seats in the New Church. [5] They left issue.
3. Ann^{6} Whiting born December 22, 1738.
4. Mary^{6} Whiting born December 22, 1739.

Though the records of King and Queen County which might prove our statement conclusively are destroyed, we believe that there is no question that the holdings of the Lewis family on Poropotank Creek which were originally acquired by John^{1} Lewis (1594-1657) remained in possession of his lineal descendants until the first quarter of the nineteenth century.

---

1. *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, IV, 386.

2. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies*, p.479.

3. *Journals of the House of Burgesses*, ed. H. R. McIlwaine (Richmond, 1905-1915), 1742-1749, pp. vii, ix, 1752-1758, pp.vii, 233.

4. George Wythe, *Decisions of Cases in Virginia, by the High Court of Chancery, with Remarks upon Decrees by the Court of Appeals, Reversing some of those Decisions* (Richmond, 1795), pp.94-100.

5. *The Vestry Book of Stratton Major Parish*, p.166.

There is every indication that these lands descended from him to his son Major John [2] Lewis who was issued a repatent in 1667 for his entire holdings of 2,600 acres on both sides of Poropotank Creek. [1] Major John [2] Lewis died prior to 1690 and these lands descended to his elder son Captain Edward [3] Lewis (1667-1713) who likewise lived and died there as we have shown in detail. If his sons John [4] Lewis (169?-1718) or William [4] Lewis had left issue, either male or female, it is certain that the Poropotank Creek properties would have descended to them . The fact that these lands passed to Ann [4] (Lewis) Skaife is excellent evidence that both of the sons of Captain Edward [3] Lewis died childless and she was the heiress to this valuable property where she lived and is buried. As her husband was rector of Stratton Major Parish it is very probable he lived upon these lands by right of courtesy until his only daughter Mary [5] Skaife married in 1733 Beverly Whiting. In 1735 they doubtless took up residence there as we have shown he was appointed a justice of King and Queen County that year, [2] though they shortly returned to Gloucester County.

In 1782 when the Land Tax Books begin Beverly Whiting was charged with 1,400 acres and Mary Whiting with 1, 100 acres in King and Queen County. In 1819 these same records evince that Beverly Anderson was charged with land on Poropotank Creek which he had bought from John Beverly Whiting who was the son of Captain John [6] Whiting above mentioned. [3] Since that time until recent years this tract has been in the tenure of the Anderson family.

A final footnote has been added for the volume from which this article was copied. [4]

---

1. Land Patent Book VI, p.171, Virginia State Library.

2. *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, IV, 349.

3. Dr. and Mrs. William Carter Stubbs, *Descendants of Mordecai Cooke, of "Mordecai's Mount," Gloucester County, Virginia*, 1650 (New Orleans, 1923), pp.35-36.

4. Pp.477-486, Vol. 62, *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, 1954, Pub. quarterly by the Virginia Historical Society, 707 E. Franklin St., Richmond, Va., in the custody of the Sons of Revolution Lib., 600 S.Central Ave., Glendale, Calif. 91204; ph. (818)240-1775 and the preparer of this volume, (Minnie) Evelyn (Ling) Creech, 14608 Los Fuentes Rd., La Mirada, Calif. 90638; ph. (714)521-7270.

(Continued from the back of p. v)

This preparer finds Moses's conclusions a little "hazy" in the light of the fact that she on p. 4 states: "It is impossible to give too much credit to resolving the Pedigree of the Warner Hall Family to Dr. Harris ... . The findings were written up in two articles of "The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography" - in 1948 and 1954." Moses accepts the fact that John Lewis (apparently from the 1948 mag. which the preparer does not have copies of pages from) is the progenitor mentioned as the grandfather of Edward Lewis (1667-1713) and then proceeds to apparently ignore all of the rest of Dr. Harris's information in the 1954 pp. which this preparer has in its entity and which is set forth in the preceding chart. Moses has used a combination of information from Dr. Harris's works and "Lewis of Warner Hall; The History of a Family", compiled by Merrow Egerton Sorley and pub. by the Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, Md. 1935, last reprinted 1991. The preparer has used a combination of the writings of Moses, Sorley and Dr. Harris in her exploration of the subject. Moses has chosen on pp.4, 5 to use information similar to that of Sorley on his p. 29 - he denies that the persons listed there can be the forebears of the Lewis family of Warner Hall, but lists them as follows: In 1653 a John Lewis patented 250 acres on a branch of Poropotank Creek, apparently near the land of Robert Lewis (note by preparer: whom he has accepted as the progenitor); the patent was for land in Gloucester County, and gives several names of interest. As was then customary, this latter John Lewis received fifty acres for each of the persons whose transportation he financed; and these five persons named are John Lewis (probably himself), Lydia Lewis (probably his wife), and William Lewis, Edward Lewis, and John Lewis, Jr. (probably his sons). Moses uses different spellings for some of these names because of the source from which she took them, but is referring to the same persons on her p. 5. Here is where the preparer finds difficulty in accepting her conclusions. On p. 6 she states that Edward Lewis, giving her reasons for her conclusions. was probably born about 1641 in Wales. She goes on to state: Also, the Will of Humphrey Booth of November, 1665, in Rappahannock County mentions a bequest to "Edward, the son of Edward Lewis, of "two cows"; this was the contemporary manner of honoring family relationships. The deduction is that Edward Lewis married a daughter of Humphrey Booth and had a son, Edward.

(Continued on the back of p. 109)

(Continued from the back of p. 42)

If Moses means that John Lewis had a son, Edward, b. ca 1641 who was the father of "our" Edward Lewis (1667-1713) this makes no sense if she accepts Dr. Harris's tombstone findings as authentic; Major John Lewis b. ca. 1633/34 is given as his father in Dr. Harris's work. As she goes on to give an entirely different descent line and marriage for Edward Lewis, b. ca 1641, this is probably not meant to be "our" Edward. The preparer does not understand how Moses can mean on p. 5 that it seems logical that John Lewis, Jr. (also mentioned among the Headrights of John Lewis the Elder) was the older of the two young men who came with the Emigrant; for he obtained his first Land Grant in 1655. Above Moses says: "The William Lewis mentioned in the Grant of 1653 came out in later records quite early as MAJOR WILLIAM LEWIS. Judging from his title one would expect him to be a man of "middle age," and the title could well have been earned in England or Wales in the Civil War, as he used it immediately upon arrival in Virginia in a grant of land for 50 acres in York County." her use of 1653 and 1655 seems to show Wm. was the elder. ? Moses uses William as Major William Lewis whose "Port Holy" (became Chemokins) went to Major John Lewis and then down to Councillor John Lewis thus cementing the "line" from John Lewis the Emigrant to the Warner Hall family, which seems to the preparer to be a proper connection. This is the Major William Lewis who appears in Sorley's volume on pp. 25 and 26.

Refer to the preparer's articles in the Table of Contents, (first page) - LEWIS-SKAIFE: p. 28 and LEWIS CONNECTION: p. 44.

From Whiting Genealogy —(Check – 2nd edition 1995)

Lewis

someone other than the company from which it was purchased, strange things happened to files; the preparer thought she had found all of the strange things such as a person born in a cemetery, but there were some not detected; the process of straightening out the files was endless. The disrupted file entrances were unbelievable!] (incorrect) precedes address of Kay Marie Worrall - No. 1816 (In place of incorrect should be Kay Worrall). See husband Lawrence Burke Worrall: No. 1814 - p. 339. 2. Gary Andres Moses - Andres should be Andrew: No. 1988, son of Gary Hollingsworth Moses: No.1981 - p. 672.(This was a typographical error made by the preparer.) 3. Koein Conrad George: No. 1874, p. 602 & Index will read Koein - should be Kevin as in the Table of Contents - was given two different ways in data received by the preparer. 4. Domn Elliott Smith: No. 1866, (This was a typographical error made by the preparer.) p. 597 & in index should be Donn as in Table of Contents; (The Table of Contents can be changed.) 5. For Robert Pfannenstiel: No. 1993 (explained elsewhere may not be in index as inadvertently not connected by m. in RootsIII - may make no difference for index) surname was spelled two different ways in data the preparer received - chose to use as is given - but not in the Table of Contents; however, related material with Bill Land: No. 1990 - p. 774; Robert Pfannenstiel has been added to the Illustration pages - inserted between the pages for Bill Land - as is in actual volume pages as follows:

(The page numbers could not be changed to 674a and 675a as the preparer would have liked to do as RootsIII accepts only arabic cardinal numbers - 1, 2, 3, etc.).

We have two sets of pp. 475 and 476 arranged as follows:

P. 674 - Bill Land - Generation Report, a photo page, second p. 674 - Robert Pfannenstiel, (a temporary marriage could be made and not affect the index's being able to be printed. The preparer kept a record of what was in the same and after the pages on the Pfannenstiel family were printed the files were allowed to "disappear." For those familiar with a computer: the records of the marriage and the child born from that marriage were not written to the disk.) a photo page, p. 675: Notes and references for Robert Pfannenstiel, second p. 675: Notes and references for Bill Land. The other spelling o[illegible] Robert's surname was Phannenstiel. Jown Weaver: No. 2157 should read John Weaver as it does in the Table of Contents - p. 485.

(over)

copies of a number of pages from *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* by Bishop Meade, Vol.'s I. and II., pub. by J. B. Lippincott, Co., Philadelphia, Pa. 1910, in the custody of the Sons of Revolution Library, Sons of Revolution Bldg., 600 S. Central Ave., Glendale, California 91204. Among the pages the preparer has copies of is the p.352 mentioned by Louise Perquet du Bellet. There are other pages which have information on them which has been puzzling the preparer - whose "children" are the Mr. Beverly Whiting and his sister, Miss Betsy, from Jefferson Co. , Vol. II., p.305 ? From p.304: Having thus brought the history of the ministers and churches of Norbourne parish to the time when, by God's blessing, a new order of things commenced, I now proceed to make mention of the chief instrument by which the revival was effecter. On Christmas eve, in the year 1814, a little after dark, there entered into my house a gentleman who introduced himself to me as Mr. Allen, from New York, with letters of introduction from Bishop Moore and Dr. Wilmer, certifying that he was a candidate for Orders, and wished employment in the valley as a lay-reader. Although the roads were in their worst condition, much rain having fallen, he had in two short days walked from Alexandria to my house, about sixty miles. Carrying him with me to the Old Chapel (insertion by the preparer: the Old Chapel is now in Clarke Co., near Berryville and Millwood - probably same Old Chapel. Jefferson Co. became a part of West Virginia, lying immediately to the north of Clarke Co.) the next day, we met with Mr. Beverly Whiting and his sister, Miss Betsy, from Jefferson county, who had , as they and others near them afterward did, come about fifteen miles to church through bad roads. Into their hands I consigned Mr. Allen, on a horse which I had lent him. In just two weeks he returned in high spirits. He had itinerated through the whole of Jefferson and Berkeley counties, found out all the principal families who were still attached to the Church, established at least twelve places for service, and received a kind invitation from Mr. Whiting and his sister to bring his little family to their house and make it a home for the present. (note by preparer of this volume: apparently the **Whiting** parents were deceased) To Alexandria he immediately returned, where his wife and infant were, and without delay, in a spell of bitterly cold weather in the month of January, brought them up in a road-wagon of Mr. Whiting's, on its return from Alexandria, to which it had carried a load of flour. Mr. Whiting's was his home for a considerable time, - for years indeed; and even after a parsonage was provided his visits to that abode of hospitality were frequent and long. From this time until 1821 - (we have two dates given: which **Whitings**?)

....

Peter Beverly Whiting (1765-1810) the great-great-great-great-

great granduncle of the preparer and son of **Beverly Whiting**, her sixth great grandfather, married **Elizabeth Burwell** (1742-1803), daughter of President Lewis Burwell of "Carter's Creek," Gloucester Co., Va. His son **Peter Beverly Whiting** of Berryville, Clarke Co. sold "Elmington" in 1803. [1]

....

Colonel Nathaniel Burwell and Lucy (Page) Baylor [widow of Colonel George W. Baylor] Burwell were the parents of Mary Burwell (1798-1880).

Mrs. Peter Beverly Whiting, who was Hannah Fairfax Washington, and a daughter of Warner and Hannah Fairfax Washington, married the son of Peter Beverly Whiting and Elizabeth Burwell (1742-1803), his wife, of "Elmington," Gloucester County, Virginia. The latter was the daughter of Lewis Burwell, acting Governor of Virginia, a brother of Carter Burwell of "Carter's Grove," and uncle of Col. Nathaniel Burwell of "Carter Hall." [2]

Dates above were added by the preparer and are authenticated in Genealogical Reports.

Elizabeth Burwell and Mary Burwell were first cousins one time removed.

---

1. P.131, Vol. XXXII. *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* pub. by The Virginia Historical Soc., 707 E. Franklin St. Richmond, Va., 1924, in the custody of the Sons of Revolution Bldg., 700 S. Central Ave., Glendale, Calif. 91204 and the preparer of this volume. The preparer originally was sent copies of pp.131 and 132 by her cousin, Alfred W. Odell, Rt. 1, Box 82A, Walton, Nebr. 66461; ph. (402) 488-8276. As she was checking all entries in a wonderful Index by Swem, in 2 vols. at above lib., she would have sooner or later found this reference, but the pp. from Alfred speeded up the process. Thank you, Alfred.

2. P.43, Vol.II, Annals of Clarke County, Virginia, *Old Chapel*, by Stuart E. Brown, Jr., Lorraine F. Myers, and Eileen M. Chappel, Pub. by Va. Bk. Co. (Stuart E. Brown, Jr.), Berryville, Va., 1987, book in custody of publisher and the preparer of this volume.

Through such intermarriage and other ties the Whitings became closely affiliated with many leading families of the county and colony, families of wealth and position who dominated the life of Tidewater Virginia in that Golden Era, and Elmington became one of the most famous of the Tidewater mansions where hospitality was dispensed to fashionable society. Sons of the family were sent to England for education, as was the next heir to the estate, Beverly (6th. great grandfather of the preparer), who matriculated at Christ Church Oxford as "son of Henry Whiting of Virginia, Gentleman." The Whitings had wealth, position, education, but also a deep sense of their obligation to society, and a responsibility for their part in the political and social life of their times.

After the death of Beverly Whiting, who was a member of the House of Burgesses for many years, [1] Elmington was inherited by his son Peter Beverly Whiting, whose mother was Mary Skaife. [2] (Much more will be presented concerning this connection with another very prominent Colonial family: Lewis, Mary Skaife's mother's maiden name.) Elizabeth, daughter of Lewis Burwell, "the President," of White Marsh, married this Peter Beverly Whiting, and they had a son also named Peter Beverly Whiting, [3] who in his turn inherited Elmington, and who married Hannah Fairfax Washington, daughter of Warner Washington by his second wife, Hannah Fairfax of "Belvoir." [4]

This second Peter Beverly Whiting, who resided at Elmington at the time of the Revolution, added to the acreage of the estate by acquiring 388 acres of the escheated land of Robert Bristow, a British subject. [5] The Bristow estate had adjoined Elmington since it was first patented by a Robert Bristow in 1665. The patent to Whiting in 1783 was issued to "Peter Beverly Whiting...heir at law of Peter Beverly Whiting, dece'd..." The tract lay next to Elmington on Back Creek and ran to the Glebe land of Ware Parish, and to the Whiting land on Cow Creek.

---

1. McIlwaine, *Journal of House of Burgesses,* 1752-1758m 233.

2. *Virginia Historical Magazine*, XXXII, 131.

3. *Ibid.,* 131.

4. Loudon County Deed Book 2K, p.306. Frederick County Wills.

5. Patent Book H, Commonwealth Grants, p.30.

BRANCHES
OF THE
FAMILY TREE

WHITING - PART I.

DATE MICROFILMED
AUG 8 1996
ITEM # 1
PROJECT and ROLL # X LIB 7-102
G. S. CALL #
~~4005~~
2055129

US/CAN
929.273
W589ce
V. 1

AUTHOR: EVELYN LING CREECH

EVELYN LING CREECH, PUB,

1991

762144

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

PEYTON CONNECTION

THE PEYTON FAMILY

The following has been copied from the article "Francis Whiting (1722 - dec.)" in WHITING - PART II.: (note by preparer: at the end of this extensive footnote is stated: [See PEYTON 6.] This followed much information about Henry and Matthew Whiting and only a mention of their brother, Francis Whiting; At the end of quotes from his will we are referred to p.178, etc. in "Virginia Genalogies," which is the location of the information now being quoted.)

Back to PEYTON 6.:

Actually, for the preparer's purposes, we need to begin on the previous page where Peyton begins.

P.468:

PEYTON

OF GLOUCESTER COUNTY, VA.

1. **MAJOR ROBERT PEYTON**, of "Rougham," Co. Norfolk, Eng., and "Iselham." Co. Gloucester, Virginia, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Yelverton) Peyton, b. cir. 1640; d. cir. 1694; m. cir. 1665. Came to Virginia before 1679. Named his estate "Iselham" from the Peyton estate in Camb., Eng. (EXCURSUS, PEYTON, 121). ... his children were born in Virginia and not reported in England. Would this not show that he m. in Va.? His dau. Elizabeth had a dau. Susanna, b. 1690. She herself was pro. b. 1670, and m. cir. 1688. She may not have been the eldest child.
Children:
2. i. Elizabeth, b. cir. 1670; d.---; m. cir.1688, Col. Peter Beverly (K.P.), Clerk of the House of Burgesses, 1691-6, and Speaker, 1700-14; Surveyor General and Mem. Council, 1719-23.

Children:

i. Susanna b. 1690 (more available) ---
ii. Elizabeth b. Jan. 1, 1691 (more available ---

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
UTAH 84150
0378087

iii. dau.; m. -----Whiting of Gloucester.[1]

....

From p.469:

The preparer feels that we need the background to Peyton 6. before proceeding with it.

3. **THOMAS**^{2} **PEYTON** (Robert^{1}), b. Gloucester county Va., cir. 1675; m. cir. 1700, **FRANCES TABB**, pro. daughter of Mr. John Tabb, Church Warden of North River Parish, Nov. 25, 1717.

"Mr. Thomas Peyton, Gent., son of Major Robert Peyton," patented 110 a. land in Gloucester, 1738. Thomas P. was among the "inhabitants of Glouc'r" in 1705. He was present at a Church meeting at West Chapel, North River, 1704-5. (K. P.) (note repeated by preparer: K. P. stands for Kingston Parish) He was therefore born about 1670. When he died is not known. It was pro. he who was vestryman in P. W. Co., Va., Sep. 35, 1749. (Note by preparer: P.W. = Prince William Co.)

Children (K.P. Reg.):

5. i. (no significance here but b. date [cir.1710-1715] gives us at least an idea of when 6. ii. was born.)

(6. ii. The preparer does not fully understand the reason for the reference to Peyton 6. other than that it shows a family connection and or a friendship great enough to name Peyton children after Whitings. Following ii. of 6. is iii. which is probably the real reason for the reference to Peyton 6. We will come to that shortly.)

6.ii. Frances b. --- ; d. Aug. 5, 1809; m. Feb. 21, 1755, **Humphrey Gwynn**,(There is an extensive footnote on the Gwynn family) b. Dec. 16, 1727; d. Dec.8, 1794, "between the hours of 12 and 1 o'clock in the day." son of John and Mildred

---

1. Pp.178, 193, 194, 195, 468, 469, *Virginia Genealogies* by Horace Edwin Hayden, pub. by Southern Bk. Co., Baltimore, Md., 1959, (pp.193-195 are not being used here but an immediate clue that there was also a suggestion to see these pages following portions of Francis Whiting's will might be helpful to the reader) in custody of the Southern Calif. Gen. Lib., 122 S. Golden Mall, P. O. Box 4377, Burbank, Calif. 91503, (818) 843-7247 and the preparer of this volume.

(Reade) Gwynn. These dates and the names of his child. are from K.P. Reg. and Mr. Gwynn's Prayer Book, 1761, now owned by his descendant, Mr. S. A. Robinson, Washington, D. C. The Par. Reg. gives all the ch. of H. G. except i., v., xi., and xii.

Children: (the following are Gwynn's unless resulting from marriages of theirs; including all as they may have some significance which the preparer does not recognize)

i. John, b. Mar 27, 1756; d. Sep. 11, 1770.
ii. Frances, b. Dec. 5, 1757.
iii. Mildred, b. Nov. 23, 1759.
iv. Thomas Peyton, b. Apr. 19, 1762; d. before 1810; m. --; Ann --; had - i. Frances Ann, b. Dec.14, 1793; m. 1810, Hon. Wm. Branch Giles, U. S. Senate, 1804-1815; b. Aug.12,1762; d. Dec.4, 1830 (App. Cyc. Am. Biog.): had - i. Thomas Peyton Giles, m. 1837, Elizabeth Eppes Osborne Branch (Critic III,8), (The latter refers to a footnote or other note of some sort elsewhere in "Virginia Genealogies.") and had Mrs. Samuel A. Robinson. ii. John, b. June 15, 1794.
v. Edmund, b. Aug. 17, 176-; d. Jan. --.
vi. Martha Peyton, b. Feb. 2, 1766. Did she m. Robert Graham?
(BROWN 23, P.163.)
vii. Humphrey, b. Feb. 9, 1769.
viii. Lucy, b. Jan. 10, 1771; B. Jan. 14, 1771; d. Mar. 6, 1771.
ix. **Elizabeth Toye** b. Apr. 25, 1772. B. May. 24, 1774.
(note by preparer: Toy(e) connected to Whiting marriages on pp. 178, 193.)
x. Mary Tabb, b. Aug. 22, 1774; Pr. Bk. says Aug. 1; B. Sep. 12, 1774.
xi. **Matthew Whiting**, b. Sep. 23, 1776
xii. Lucy, b. May 27, 1779.

The following from the K. P. Reg. were also pro. children of Thomas Peyton; although not given in the Reg.:

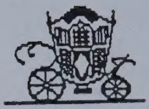
iii. **MARTHA PEYTON, m. 1751, Matthew Whiting.** (Note by preparer (must have been his 1st. wife)(Think this is the real reason for the reference to Peyton 6.)
iv. MARY PEYTON, m. 1756, **Humphrey Toye Tabb.** (note by preparer, Humphrey Toy(e) another Whiting namesake from p.178. [1]

On Oct. 6, 1993 the preparer is adding information concerning the marriage of **Matthew Whiting** and **Martha Peyton.** They were married 22 Nov. 1751.

(Continued on p. 53 a)

---

[1] P.499, Ibid.



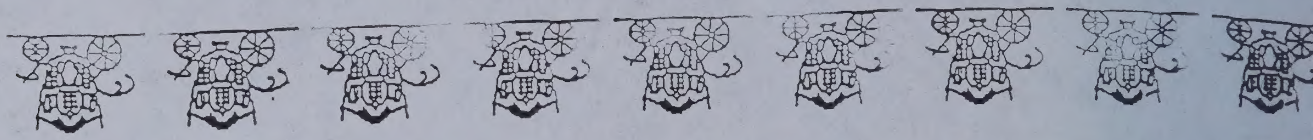
The information added Oct. 6, 1993 on the front of this page is from [1] License for preceding: p. 218 of which the preparer does not have a copy.

On P.22: Whiting, Matthew and Martha Peyton, Nov. 22, 1762, License. p. 218

---

[1] P.22, *Kingston Parish Register, Gloucester and Mathews Counties, Virginia, 1749-1827*, compiled by Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, pub. by Gen. Pub. Co., Inc., Baltimore, Md., 1979, in the custody of the So. Calif. Gen. Society, 122 S. Golden Mall, P. O. Box 4377, Burbank, Calif. 91503; ph. (818) 843-7247, a few pp. in the custody of the preparer of this volume.

Some of these papers show Clayton descents



of four children. [1]

The specific reason for incorporating a land grant to Nicholas Merriweather here is that Whitings m. Meriwethers; the proximity of these land grants may well be one reason for this. In addition, this account leads into a land patent mentioning James Whiting.

....

Nicholas Merriweather on 6 Nov. 1661 was granted 800 acres on James City Island, southerly on Kingsmill Creek, formerly seated by Richard Kingsmill, deceased, who was an ancient planter in this country and by Nathaniel Ba(con?? - quite likely because of other associations; the book did not open flatly enough to copy this part. The preparer was not allowed to copy the materials herself and had so much material copied in a short period of time that there was no time to check the results of what she had done for her.) Esq., and Elizabeth his wife, only daughter and heir of said Kingsmill, assigned to said Merriweather. Patent Bk. 4, p. 292 (397).

The original patent to Kingsmill is not given. However, on 26 Sept. 1638 John Jackson and Elizabeth Kingmill, now wife of William Taylor [Taloe] had 600 acres beginning at a small island up the Chuckahominy River around a mile south, southwest of land of Bridges Freeman, land of J..... Dancey and John Felgate. Patent Bk. 1, p. 600. On 4 April 1642 the Taylors assigned the 600 acres described above to John Jackson.

The land in the above patent was, it seems, on an island in the Chickahominy River not far from the spot where it empties into the James River. The land of Bri.... Freeman was described (Patent Bk. 1, p.740) as being "within the mouth" of the Chickahominy River. It is early to presume that the Jackson descendants in this location could have shown up later in Surry Co., Va., which, until 1652, was part of James City County. Although Ralph, Ambrose, John and Thomas Jackson do not appear in the Surry County records until after 1700, Jacksons who appear to be a part of this same Jackson family were situated some 20 miles away near the upper northwest corner of York County on the York River and on both sides of

---

[1] Lyon G. Tyler, Editor; William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol.IX, No.2, Oct. 1900, pp.127, 128. In custody of Sons of Revolution Library, Sons of the Revolution Bldg., 600 S. Central, Glendale, Calif. 91204; ph. (818) 240-1775, and the preparer of this volume.

dupl.

early?

1624/25. (double dating, common: calendar changes were reason)

James ^{1} Whiting and Rebecca Whiting were claimed as headrights by "George Keth, Clarke & Pastor of Kiskiake" in a patent issued him for land in Charles River (York) County, 29 July 1635. [B] In 1638 his name is again registered in a headright in a patent issued to "Thomas Wallis a practitioner of Physicke," [C] indicating that he had departed from the colony and returned.

On 10 August 1643 James ^{1} Whiting was granted 250 acres upon Timberneck Creek on the north side of the Charles (York) River in (continued on p, 355) (note from preparer: this article is being added to this study exactly as it appears on page 354 from which it has been taken)

[A] V XXXII 130-132; T XII 259-262; Hayden, see "Excursus," 479; V. LVII 483, 484

[B] CP 29, 30

[C] Ibid. 94

[354]

(The preparer has copies of the articles which have been used as references above; they have been quoted elsewhere in her data concerning James Whiting in her Whiting volume - Parts I., II., and III..) Now to continue with p.355 as it appears:

the area which later became Gloucester County. Among the names of five headrights was that of his wife Ann. [D] By 1652 he had acquired additional lands in Gloucester County as is shown in a deed recorded 15 November 1652 in which Joseph Croshaw sold land "east upon the North River and north upon James Whiting."[E] This deed was recorded in York County from which Gloucester was cut off about 1651. Probably James ^{1} Whiting took up his abode at this latter location, included in Ware Parish, where Henry ^{2} Whiting, believed to have been his son, resided.

Issue: (presumably), [F] 2. Henry ^{2}.

2. **HENRY ^{2}WHITING** (James ^{1}) obtained judgment in the amount of lbs. 40 sterling on 22 September 1671 against the estate of Thomas Perry for having cured "said Perry's wife of a distemper.." [G] Elsewhere in the records he is mentioned as "Dr. Henry Whiting." [H] As church warden of Ware Parish, 1674, Henry ^{2} Whiting had a difference over the payment of tithes with John Winn, minister of Abingdon Parish, Gloucester, who complained to the Court that Henry ^{2} Whiting had broken into his tobacco house and had taken a quantity of tobacco, for which Whiting later was ordered to pay pending a decision as to "which parish the Reverend John Winn served." [J]

Virginia, Gentleman," married, 1733, Mary Scaife, daughter of the Reverend John Scaife and his wife Ann (Lewis) of King and Queen County, died 1755; (note by preparer: preparer's 6th. great grandfather) 11. Francis ^{4} married, 1747, Frances (b. 1728), daughter of John and Elizabeth (Throckmorton) Perrin; 12. Thomas ^{4} (1712-1781), Member of House of Burgesses from Gloucester, 1755-1775, married (1) Elizabeth Beverly (d.1749), (2) Elizabeth Thruston (1740-1766) and (3) Elizabeth Seawell; of his twelve children eight survived. (Important note by preparer from her Whiting volume) A great uncle of the preparer, Joseph Newton Davis, produced a book, *The Whiting Family of Virginia (1617-1922)* chiefly centered on the descendants of Capt. William Davis, who married a Whiting, (the preparer's great great grandparents). Most of his information was correct, but it has been discovered that Uncle Joe misinterpreted some of the information he read which is easily done. He placed 12. Thomas as the first known Whiting after Henry^2. There are two of the Whiting descendants, the preparer of this volume and her cousin Jerry Kaufman, who are currently working on republishing the book (previously mentioned), which was last done in 1966, updating currently living descendants. Neither of us was in the original book as we weren't born before its publication; nor were we in the 1966 update as the family which published that update was just adding the latest information on its own family. At that time nothing was done to correct errors in the book which are comparatively minimal, other than the one given above.)

4. **FRANCIS** ^{3} **WHITING** (Henry ^{2}, James ^{1}) of Ware Parish, Gloucester, Colonel of militia, Sheriff, 1718, married Mary (1684-1731/32), (double dating again; [again for the person new to genealogy] this was used when the reporter was unsure as to whether the date given had been recorded by using the old or new style calendar) daughter of Thomas Perrin.

Issue: 13. Francis ^{4}; 14. John ^{4}; 15. Elizabeth ^{4} (b. 1713), married Mordecai Cooke; 16. Mary ^{4} married Warner Washington. (Note by preparer: this is not the Mary who married Warner Washington, who was Warner Washington (2) in actuality: see p. 122 at the top and the preparer's Whiting Volumes: Part I.: pp. 73 and 77.

5. **THOMAS** ^{3} **WHITING** (Henry ^{2}, James ^{1}) of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester, Justice of the County, 1722, married, probably a Kemp daughter of Mathew Kemp. (note from preparer: definitely a daughter of Mathew, Ann[e], proved in other sources in the preparer's Whiting volume - Parts I., II., and III..)

Issue: 17. Francis ^{4}; 18. John ^{4} of King and Queen County; 19. Kemp ^{4}; 20. Mathew ^{4}, Sheriff of Gloucester, 1741.

[356] [1]

(As it becomes necessary, articles which will both support "Uncle" Joe's original Whiting book [with reservations be-

---

[1] Ibid pp.354-56

BURWELL CONNECTION

The Burwell sisters are mentioned in the letter from Mrs. Maria Beverly to Maria Carter concerning the marriage of Warner Washington. There was so much intermarriage among the various families of these early colonial days that the preparer has probably missed a or more than one marriage between a Whiting and a "Carter." A Burwell family marriage to a Whiting (the wife being born at "Carter's Creek, Gloucester Co., Va.) establishes at least one connection to the Carter family through the marriage of a Burwell to a Carter which establishes the Carter bloodline as ancestors of Whiting descendants. This connection of the Carter and Burwells came about thusly:

MAJOR LEWIS BURWELL, THE EMIGRANT

The *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. V., p.172, gives the children of Col Francis Willis and Anne (Rich) Willis, as follows:
I. Francis Willis
II. John Willis
III. Mary Willis. Married Lewis Burwell, President of the Virginia Council in 1736. They had issue:
I. Lewis Burwell, of Gloucester, member of the House of Burgesses, and of the Convention of 1775-'76. Married Judith, daughter of Mann Page.
II. A daughter. Married Peter Whiting.
III. A daughter. Married Armistead Lightfoot.
IV. Rebecca Burwell, b. May 29, 1746. Married (1764) Jaquelin Ambler, the Treasurer. She was the "Belinda" of Thomas Jefferson's college days.

A discovery which probably interested the largest number of Mr. Keith's Virginia readers was that of the ancestry of Major Lewis Burwell, the emigrant, who now has almost innumerable descendants throughout the United States. It was not the intention of Mr. Keith to present a full genealogy of the family, which has been already quite fully and with a few exceptions accurately done in the *Richmond Standard*. A careful examination of the evidences in the case leads us to believe that Mr. Keith is right in is belief that Lewis Burwell, of "King's Mill," was a son of the second marriage of Lewis Burwell (with Martha Lear). one point in which there is some confusion in the various published accounts of the family is as to the descendants of President Lewis Burwell. He was appointed to the council, during the session of 1743-'4 (when a Burgess); became acting governor in 1750, and died in a short time. He certainly married, in 1736, Mary , daughter of Col. Francis Willis (note by preparer: there is a Willis connection), and had says Burke, the historian, three daughters as stated above (II. A daughter. Married Peter Whiting). President Lewis Burwell had certainly one son, Lewis Burwell, who studied law in the Inner Temple, where his name appears matriculated as son of Lewis Burwell Esquire, of Gloucester (Co.) Va., and who was, as Lewis Burwell, Jr. sheriff of Gloucester in 1767; Burgess in 1769-'74 and member of the Conventions of 1775-'76. His name appears frequently in the *Gazette* as having horses in races, and he was probably the Lewis Burwell, of Gloucester, who is announced by that paper in the spring of 1779 to have died. Nathaniel Burwell and Elizabeth Carter were certainly the parents of Lewis Burwell (President), but the latter married, as has been stated, Mary Willis, and certainly had children, as has been stated.

Rebecca Burwell was left an orphan at the age of ten years. President Nelson and his wife, Elizabeth Burwell, took charge of her. They had no daughter.

Major Nathaniel Burwell was eldest son of Major Lewis Burwell, who by well regulated conduct and firm integrity justly established a good reputation. He died in the forty-first year of his age, leaving behind him three sons and one daughter by Elizabeth, eldest daughter of Robert Carter, Esq., in the year of our Lord Christ 1721.

Of these the daughter, Elizabeth Burwell, married President William Nelson and was the mother of General Thomas Nelson.

One son, Lewis Burwell, was the grandfather of the late Lewis Burwell, of Richmond, etc., etc., and father of Mrs. P. B. Whiting. [1]

....

(Insertion by the preparer of this volume: the preparer has

---

[1] Pp.271-74, Vol. II., *Some Prominent Va. Families*, Louise Perquet du Bullet, J. P. Bell Co., Inc., Lynchburg, Va., 1907, in custody of the Sons of Revolution Bldg., 600 S. Central Ave., Glendale, Calif. 91204 and the preparer of this volume.

FRANCIS WHITING

For help with Whiting Vol., Part II.:

FRANCIS WHITING - (1708-1775) AND SON, JOHN(2)

John(2) Whiting, son of Francis was inadvertently not m. to (Unknown) Perrin and his children were put into the records as being the children of Capt. John Whiting and his wife Mary Perrin. The children given for Capt. John Whiting, p. 48 should have been given for John(2) Whiting, p.57; (The correct information appears on p. 131 of Vol. 32 , *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, published by The Virginia Historical Society, 707 E. Franklin, Richmond, Va., April 1924. The preparer accidentally looked at the wrong line and placed the wrong children as those of Captain John Whiting and Mary (Perrin) Whiting. The corrected data follows: For the name of John(2) Whiting's wife look at footnote [23] and for another source of information see footnote [24], p.62.

....

John(2) Whiting: (p. 57) continued:

John(2) Whiting married (Unknown) **Perrin, circa 1773**, prob. in Gloucester Co. Born, 1750, prob. in Gloucester Co., Va.[23]. Died in Unknown[1]. Individual number 760. Children:

For daughters, Harriet and Susan and their respective husbands (listed with wrong parents) see p.48; for applicable footnotes see those listed as follows, starting with [10] on p.50.

....

NOTES AND REFERENCES

P. 50 - For footnotes for Harriet see numbers 10 - 14.

Pp. 50, 51 - For footnotes for Susannah see numbers 15 - 19.

....

The same p. 131 given above states: For issue of John Whiting (P. 48) see "Cooke-Booth" book. The preparer has never been fortunate enough to locate a copy of this book. She did find one son, John Beverly Whiting, listed on p. 486 of *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. 62, 1954; see pub. above.

The change of children above negates the Descendant List in particular places as follows: (continued on back of page)

(back of p. 43)

From Whiting Volume, Part I.:

P. 36:

:..John Whiting (Capt.) (1736-dec.)
:..+Mary(1) Perrin (1738-1787)
:...John Beverly Whiting (ca1758-dec.)
:...+(Unknown)
:..Scaife Whiting (Col.) (1737-1821)

etc.

P. 38:

:..John(2) Whiting (1750-dec.)
:..+Miss Perrin (ca 1750-dec.)
:...Harriet Whiting (2) (1774-dec.)
:...+John Linger (1773-dec.)
:...Susannah Whiting (1775-1803)
:...+John Lowry Thruston (1772-dec.)
:..Mary Whiting (1754-dec.)
:..+Warner Washington (2) (1750-dec.)

etc.

....

On p. 47 we find the Captain John Whiting mentioned above. At the time that the article on p. 47 was written the preparer had not realized, for some unknown reason, that the John Beverly Whiting mentioned above was the son of Captain John Whiting; this is not meant to detract from the statements made on p. 47.

Beverley / Whiting / Willis

GLOUCESTER RENT ROLL

ingston Parish continued:

	Acres		Acres
ead Benj	550	Sinoh Widd	300
ice Thomas	34	Smith Capt	550
ipley Andrew	40	Sterling Capt	1100
ispus Christopher	200	Taylor James	50
oberts Geo	170	Thomas Mark	300
yland Tho	272	Todd Tho., Capt	775
adler Edw	20	Tompkins Humphrey	100
adler Robt	50	Tompkins Wm	100
hipley Ralph	430	Toy Humphrey	1100
ingleton Henry	600	Turner George	50
ingleton Robt	650	Watters Chas	100
ingleton Sam	300	Williams John	50

[Total acres] 46,537

……

A Rent Roll in Ware Parish 1704/5

	Acres		Acres
mbrose Leonard	200	Hurst Wm	200
nniers Elizabeth	250	Iveson Abraham, Senr	1000
rmistead Wm	100	Jeffes Widd	316
acop Tho. [Bacon? Batop?]	200	Jolley Dudley	100
ailey Richard	800	Jones Wm	120
ates Alice	200	Kemp Peter	650
✓ B everley Peter, Maj	800	Kertch Dorothy	220
B oswell Dorothy	1600	Kindrick Jno	100
oswell Joseph	230	Lassells Mary	200
ray Anne	100	Marinex Hugh	50
ristow Robert, Esqr	2050	Marinex Jno	100
B ickner John	900	More Geo	40
illard John	100	More Sarah	67
irton James	100	Morrin Robt	200
irwell Nathan	600	Morris James	250
Ch eesman Tho	650	Morris Wm	350
C lark James [Clack?]	250	Pamplin Nicholas	210
ollis Tho	100	Poole Thomas	600
ook Capt	1500	Powell Thomas	460
ook Giles	140	Price Jno	600
ooper Philip	200	Pryor Robt	300
ouch Robt	100	Purnell Thomas	163
etendon Rich. [Crittenden?]	280	Radford Wm	200
oxson Anne	300	Ransone Peter	220
ivison James	100	Ray John	100
wson John	780	Read Thos	400
wson Samuel	350	Robins John	900
bnam Wm., Capt	1250	Shackelfield James [Shackelford?]	035
rrell Sampson	300	Simons Sam'l	120
dley Rich., junr	**300**	**Smith Philip**	700
ister Grace	200	Snelling Elizabeth	250
ister John	350	Spinks Jno	300
liot Anthony	100	Stubelfield Simon	200
ulcher Wm	100	Throgmorton Capt	500
ancis Robt	400	Tillids Lands [P.Maj. Peter Beverley]	150
eeman Robt	135	Todd Thomas	884
odson Jno	150	Vadrey Samuel	400
ady Philip	200	Valine Isaac	100
eenaway Christopher	270	Waterfield John & Peter	143
egory Anthony	700	Waters Charles	200
eswell Walter	50	✓ Whiting Henry	800
ywood Tho	70	Whiting Madm	950
lland Wm	300	✓ Willis Francis, Capt	3000

[[Total acres] 31,603

Beverley / Whiting (Willis)

In making up the following lists of Gloucester Burgesses, Council and Court members and county officers, the names have been obtained from original sources wherever possible. However, it has been necessary to use secondary sources to some extent.

The following sources have been used in making up the lists: Journals of the House of Burgesses and Minutes of the Council and Court as edited by McIlwaine; Land Office Patent Books; Records of other counties; private papers of Gloucester families; Colonial Virginia Register, Stanard; Virginia Historical Magazine and William and Mary College Quarterly references in the Virginia Historical Index, Swem; Calendar of State Papers.

As far as possible it is indicated whether the men in each list were residents of the section now Mathews County or Gloucester by "M" or "G", just as shown in the land grant records. Several Burgesses are shown as of York in the sources, while these men were of Gloucester when it was cut off from York and made a separate county. This is indicated in the lists.

..............ooXoo.............

MEMBERS OF THE HOUSE OF BURGESSES

County	Name	Served
M.	Armistead John, Col.	1680-1686
M.	Armistead Henry	1727-1734
G.	Baylor John	1692
G.	Beverley Peter	1700-1714
G.	Breman Thomas	1654-1655
G.	Buckner John,[Sr.]	1682-1693
G.	Buckner John [Jr.]	1715
G.	Buckner Thomas	1698-1718
M.	Buckner Samuel	1744
G.	*Burwell Nathaniel	1710
G.	Burwell Lewis	1742-1744
G.	Burwell Lewis	1769-1776
G.	Cant David	1659-1660
G.	Cooke Mordecai	1696-1714
G.	Cooke Giles	1722-1726
M.	Dudley Ambrose	1710-1712
M.	Elliott Anthony,Lt.Col.	1657-1658
M.	Gwynne Hugh (York)	1639-1652
G*M	Iversonn Abraham	1653-1676
G.	Jennings Peter, Capt.	1659-1666
M.	Kemp Matthew, Col.	1680-1686
G.	Knight Peter	1659-1660
G.	*Lee Richard (York)	1647
M.	Page John (North End)	1752-1768
G.	*Page John (Rosewell)	1771-1773
G.	Page Mann (College)	1761-1765
G.	Pate Richard	1653
G.	Pate Thomas	1684
G.	Ramsey Thomas, Capt.	1655-1658
M.	Ransone James, Capt.	1692-1706
G.	Smith John	1685-1692
G.	Smith Lawrence	1688-1734
G.	Walker John, Lt. Col.	1655-1656
G.	Walker Thomas	1660-1676
G.	?Warner Austin (York)	1652
G.	Warner Augustine	1658-1659
G.	Warner Augustine,Speaker	1675-1677
G.	Webb Wingfield	1654
G.	Whiting Henry, Major	1682-1684
G.	Whiting Beverley	1742-1754
G.	Whiting Thomas	1755-1776
G.	Willis Francis	1652-1660
G.	Willis Henry	1718-1734
G.	Willis Francis	1727-1749

....

* Note: Nathaniel Burwell given as of Jamestown. His family residence was in Glo'str.

" Iverson land was in both Gloucester and Mathews.

" Richard Lee is referred to in a York deed as living on the Gloucester side of York River before 1646.

" John Page of Rosewell also represented the College of William and Mary.

....

MEMBERS OF THE COUNCIL AND GENERAL COURT.

County	Name	First Served	Born-Died
M.	Armistead John	1688	1697
G.	Beverley Peter	1719	1668-1728
G.	Burwell Lewis	1702	1650-1710
G.	Burwell Lewis, Pres.	1744	1710-1756
M.	?Elliot Anthony	1658	
M.	Gwyn Hugh (Charles R.)	1639	
G.	Jennings Peter	1670	1671
M.	Kemp Matthew, Col.	1681	1683
G.	Lee Richard	1651	1664
G.	Lewis John I	1704	1669-1725
G.	Lewis John II	1748	1694
G.	Page Matthew	1699	1659-1703
G.	Page Mann	1714	1691-1730
M.	Page John (North End)	1768	1720-1774
G.	Page John (Rosewell)	1773	1744-1808
G.	Pate John	1670	1672
G.	Porteus Robert	1713	
G.	Read George	1657/8	1671
G.	Robins John	1648	
G.	Smith John	1704	1719/20
G.	?Walker John	1657/8	
G.	Warner Augustine I	1660	1610-1674
G.	Warner Augustine II	1677	1642-1681
G.	?Willis Francis (York)	1670	1691
G.	Whiting Henry	1690	1695

.......;...................

Edmund Berkeley, on Council 1713, owned Purtan and lived in Gloucester until circa 1712. He died 1718. Robert Beverley, John Cheesman, Humphrey Higgenson. George Menifie owned land.

enlarge

Whiting

Cavaliers and Pioneers

P 29-30 - Patent Book 1 - part 1

4 Aug 1635 (R. 26 Feb.)

George Keith

breadth, on the W. & N. on a long dry marshe along the backside, on the E. & S. to run over the Cr. & about on the woods over the Cr. Granted by order of Ct. 26 Feb. 1634 & due, viz: 150 acs. for the per. adv. of himselfe, his wife Martha Keth, & sonn John Keth & 700 acs. for trans. of 14 pers: James Whiting, Rebecca Whiting, Tho. Cupperwhaite, Robt. Derry, James Huggesson, Hen. Merrick, Tho. Jackson, Jon. Gerrard, Mary Wilsonn, Mary a Negroe, Isaac Gargrave, Robt. Tempest, Elias Jones, Jon. Singcleare.

pg 60 PB1 #1

FRANCIS POYTHERS, 400 acs. Chas. Citty Co., 13 July 1637, p. 439. N. upon his own land, S. into the maine woods, E. upon land of Capt. Woodliffe & W. of Baylyes Cr. 50 acs. for his own per. adv. & 350 acs. for trans. of 7 pers: Richard Wells, Jone Lucas, Tho. Tompson, Rich. Fermer, Bryan Reycock, Francis Hewes, Richard Whiting.

pg 51 PB1 #1

pg 144 PB1 #2

JAMES WHITING (Whiteing), 250 acs. upon N. side of Charles River, Aug. 10, 1643, Page 885. Upon Timber Neck Cr., adj. James Besouth & Thomas Hughes. Trans. of 5 pers: Ann his wife, Evan Davis, Mathew King, Nehemiah Causon, Richard Addams.

pg 252 Bk 3

NICHOLAS MERIWETHER, 600 acs. Northumberland Co., 16 Nov. 1653, p. 63. At Wicocomico Riv., bounded N. E. by N. upon the head of Dennis Cr. opposite to land of Mr. Fletcher & Mr. Richard Budd, and S. E. by E. upon land of John Howell (or Howett—altered); Trans. of 12 pers: Henry Cockett, Thomas Hurt, William Ross, Joane Wright, Peter White, Edward Whiteing, John How, Edmond Williams, William Clerke, Jeffery Moore, Charles Harward, Richard Perrin, James Bowles, Henry Walke.

pg 254 PB3 Chas. Grymes

26 Dec 1652

SAME. 1,000 acres. Same, county, date & page. Upon N. side of Rappa. Riv., bounded S. W. upon the head of Fleets Cr. on the N. W. side of Rappa. Town &c. Trans. of 20 pers: Edmond Atwood, Thomas Sawyer, John Licermore, George Torringe, Robert Hawkins, Wm. Tinglebuge, Robert Whiteing, Thomas Wilson, James Messer, Wm. Deare, John Watkins, William Mafield, John Armstrong, George Waines, Richard Ashton, Richard Arm-

p537 PB.5

CAPT. THOMAS HAWKINS. 812¼ acs. on S. side of Rappa. Riv., beg. at the lowest fall thereof &c. 2 June 1666, p. 507, (622). Transs. of 17 pers. Martin Jnoson, Jno. Evans, Edwd. Williams, Peter Plummer, Stephen Harwood, Jno. Jones, Wm. Spite, Edw. Davis, Mary Core, Wm. Conton, Edward Harris, Mary Stephens, Eliz. Newhous, Faith Edwards, Eliz. Senior, Jno. Gore, Wm. Whiting.

p449 PB7

MR. JOHN BUCKNER & MAJOR HENRY WHITEING, 2673 acs., Gloster Co., 22 Dec. 1682, p. 212. Beg. on S. side of a cr. parting land of Mr. Abraham Iveson & Henry Rawlins; to Jno. Reade's old feild; through Cow Cr. Sw; to the mouth of Back Cr., &c. 2400 acs. granted Mr. Edward Dawber 28 Nov. 1642; conveyed to Mr. Richard Young, & due the abovenamed as purchasers of Mr. Samll. Young, his heire at law; 273 acs. found within, &c., due for trans. of 6 pers: Robt. Ellyson, Jon. Walton, Wm. Morgan, Danll. Whitby, Jon. Lirgson, Joan Cole.

P299 PB7

MAJOR HENRY WHITEING & MR. JOHN BUCKNER, 280 acs., Gloster Co., in Ware Par., upon WNW side of North Riv., 30 Oct. 1686, p. 513. Beg. at Edward Dauber's patt. of 2400 acs., dated 28 Nov. 1642, on S. side of a cr. in the N'most river in Mobjack Bay, dividing Dauber & George Levitt, &c.

pg 300 PB7

MR. JOHN BUCKNER & MAJ. HENRY WHITEING, 2400 acs., on S. side of a cr. on the northermost river of Mockjeck Bay, dividing this & land of George Levitt; 30 Oct. 1686, p. 518. Granted to Edmund Dawber, 28 Nov.

& W. of Baylyes Cr. 50 acs. for his own per. adv. & 350 acs. for trans. of pers: Richard Wells, Jone Lucas, Tho. Tompson, Rich. Fermer, Bryan Reycock, Francis Hewes, Richard Whiting.

Pg 51 PB1 #1

WILLIAM FOOKES, 450 acs., 24 Nov. 1636, p. 399. At Nanzamund Riv., N. E. joyning to land of Mr. Daniell Gookins, S. W. upon a Cr. runing into the woods, S. E. upon sd. Riv. & N. W. into the woods. Trans. of 9 pers: William Harris, Ann Whitacre, Chri. Whiting, Ann Westly, John Wood, James Abbott, Tho. Deason, Tho. Colly, Robert Stingsby.

p94 PB1 #2

THOMAS WALLIS, a practitioner of Physicke, 700 acs. called Juring point, James City Co., 28 July 1638, p. 585. Sly. upon James Riv., Nly. upon a Cr. parting land of Bridges Freeman, gent. & sd. Juring point, W. to land of Mr. Benjamine Carrill, N. upon land of Mr. Francis Fowler, runing bet. lands of sd. Carryls & Fowler. Due for trans. of 14 pers: John Hollingsworth, Sarah his wife, Thomas Wallis, Richard Foster, James Whiting, Thomas Davis, Samuell Hudson, Robert Allen, Melchesedick Floyd, Richard Weston, Margarett Sanders, William Worminger, Jon. Spencer, Katherine Harrison.

Riv., bounded S. W. upon the head of Fleets Cr. on the N. W. side of Rappa. Town &c. [illegible]ns. of 20 pers: Edmond Atwood, Thomas Sawyer, John Licermore, George Torringe, Robert Hawkins, Wm. Tinglebuge, Robert Whiteing, Thomas Wilson, James Messer, Wm. Deare, John Watkins, William Mafield, John Armstrong, George Waines, Richard Ashton, Richard Armhurst, William Polly, Henry Hudsale, Thomas Bulling, John Catlett.

Pg 316 PB3

NICHOLAS MERYWETHER, 3,000 acs. Westmoreland Co., 1 June 1654, p. 376. Upon W. branch of Petomeck Riv., N. Wly. upon the hills by the falls & S. E. upon land of Col. Burbage. Trans. of 60 pers: Elizabeth Hart, James Hare, Thomas Green, Robert Stone, Alexander Hind, Thomas Webb, Richard Wells, David Jones, James Johnson, Grace Thomas, Henry Cocket, William Rose, Thomas Hart, Joane Wright, Peter White, Edward Whiting, John How, Edmond Williams, William Clerke, Jeffry Moore, Charles Heiward, Richard Perren, James Bowles, Henry Walker, James Cocket, Arthur Cocket, Grace Noble, Ellynor Mathews, Thomas Hyupp, Agnis Melvice, Edward Saunderson, gent., Mountecue his brother.

p541 PB5

DANCIE ATTLO, 150 acs. being marsh called by the name of the Lower Gulf, in Chikahomani Riv., James City Co., 9 Nov. 1665, p. 455, (550). Bounding W. & N. on Gregory Wells land, E. on Nunckles neck & S. on Phillips Island. Trans. of 3 pers: Mathew Phillips, Wm. Whiting, Andrew Stevens.

Bay, [illegible]

&c.

Pg 300 PB7

MR. JOHN BUCKNER & MAJ. HENRY WHITEING, 2400 acs., on S. side of a cr. on the northermost river of Mockjeck Bay, dividing this & land of George Levitt; 30 Oct. 1686, p. 518. Granted to Edmund Dawber, 28 Nov. 1642, deserted, & granted Mr. Henry Wareing, by order, & assigned to the above, 16 Oct. 1686; trans. of 48 pers.*

p 301 Pg 7

CAPT. WILLIAM WHITTINGTON, 1300 acs., Accomack Co., being a neck or island: E. & W. upon Matchapungo River, &c; 16 Oct. 1685, p. 526. Granted Mr. Thomas Harmonson, 12 June 1654, assigned to James Nevell to whom it was granted, 26 Mar. 1662, deserted, & now granted by order &c. Trans. of 26 pers.*

p393 PB 8

RICHARD BOOKER, 180 acs., Glocester Co., 20 Apr. 1694, p. 376. Escheated from Nicholas Baldwin, by inquisition under Henry Whiteing, Esqr., Esch'r., &c.

Oxford® NO. 40519
ESSELTE
10%

Mary (Pettus) Clayton's parents on page 104

Note that the corner pine and the red oak on the Little River bank are both boundary trees in the mutual lines of Overton and Saxon in John Saxon's 1699 patent on the north side of the river.

It can be determined that Sheldrake, with land lying next up the river from Gass, owned the tract that extended northward to or near the ancient road, present Rt. 602, where both his and Gass' northern bounds are named in Harris' 1745 patent. Gass' northern border (as plotted) was identical with Saxon's line there, from whose patent the Gass and Sheldrake land originated (*q.v.*). Although the 1681 Overton-Jones grant line here appears to be where the old Taylorsville Road parallels the railroad, Saxon's grant names Overton's upper point on the river a short distance upstream from Taylorsville, probably indicating that Overton had somehow acquired some acreage before 1699 lying west of his grant. The mutual Gass-Pettus line corresponds more closely to Overton's 1681 line here.

The important corner pine appears to have stood in the vicinity of a small stream which is crossed, a short distance to the south, by both the old Taylorsville Road and the R.F.& P. Railroad. Here the stream is at or near the upper east-west boundary of "The Forest", which is an ancient Harris home (see page 96 *et seg.*). How and when the Harris family acquired the land on which The Forest was built (after 1741) cannot be found, for the Pettus' acreage before 1763 is unknown. but the Gass patent of 1741 names Stephen Pettus' land east of the pine. By 1745 the pine was "Gass' corner pine in the said Harris' line" suggesting that Harris' line extended southward at the time of his 1745 patent, was not at a corner of his land, and that he had just previously acquired the upper part of Stephen Pettus' land. Because The Forest tract (from extant records) lay between two parallel east-west lines that extend to the North Anna and include the ancient Harris cemetery where Temperence Overton Harris was buried in 1716, nothing of record seems to exist to show if Pettus acquired this tract after the deaths of Temperence O. and Wm. Harris, or only had the portion adjoining Gass where the present "Forest" house stands. Did the remainder with the old house and cemetery return to the Harris family in 1811, accounting for the mystery of the source of considerable land added to Harris ownership in that year?[3] (see page 94, note 21).

Permitting a variation of between 2 and 5 1/2 degrees of the magnetic north, the patent lines that met at this "corner pine" may be the segments of lines seen at this place on the track records of the R.F.& P. Railroad (see photos) which were evidently surveyed for the railroad right-of-way before 1834.[4]

The 1681 Overton-Jones patent named their line northward from the Little River (near the old Taylorsville Road) as N 2 degrees 48 minutes E. It is interesting to note that if the line N 8 degrees 50 minutes E named on the old railroad records here was extended southward, it would touch the Little River at about 550 feet east of the railroad trestle. Here a small stream enters the river at the old bridge still in use on the Taylorsville Road. This line is S 10 W along Pettus' line on Gass' grant, almost identical to the railroad survey.

Prior to the formation of St. Martin's Parish from St. Paul's in 1726, processions of some of the landowners who held property in what became St. Martin's were named in the vestry records of St. Paul's, but few if any are recorded after 1719. Between March 1711 and Feb. 1719 it is recorded that Stephen Pettus (Pettis) witnessed John Pettus' land being processioned with Wm. and Robert Harris, and Stephen was also a witness for William Harris.[5] They were not named on desCognet's 1704 tax rolls for St. Peter's and St. Paul's Parishes, New Kent Co. (Blisland Parish not given), nor were any Overtons, but Evan Jones had 500 acres, possibly on the North Anna above Wm. Overton, which fell into a repatent (no record). It seems almost certain that Overton's extensive lands here in 1704 were held in his estate, unsettled and untaxed, but determined within a few years.

---

[3] On the 1763 tax rolls for Hanover, Stephen Pettus owned 500 acres and George Pettus 650, making a total of 1150, acreage fairly close to the amount that Overton Harris had (1380), and William and Samuel Overton each had 1095 (all in 1763). The location of George Pettus' land is unknown, for he was not on the 1782 tax rolls.

[4] Gass' line S 45 E lies parallel and just N. of Rt. 602 where it crosses Rt. 1. Seen on a plat in Hanover Deed Book 5, 231 as N 46 1/2 W and if extended southeastward, it appears to cross the railroad track and road near The Forest upper lie. (See Hanover Tax Sheet 27, in 1976).

One John Pettus was a vestryman of Blisland Parish, New Kent in 1703,[6] as was George Keeling who later owned Bullfield and Fall Point farther up the North Anna (*op. cit.*). Land patents show that an early Stephen Pettus also lived in an area of Blisland Parish where others who subsequently took up land along this river nearby, had land in Blisland Parish on Ware Creek, and were certainly known to each other there.

> 8 Jan. 1667. Stephen Pettus, 350 acres New Kent Co. upon branches of Ware Creek. Begin at John Basbye's standing by Ashwell patch etc. to land whereon he now liveth, and upon land of Wm. Allen etc., 250 acres granted Lazarus Thomas 12 Oct. 1655, since sold to Nicholas Bond who sold to said Pettus; 100 acres newly taken up, due for trans. Stephen Pettus and John Hind (CP II 28; Patent Bk. 6,p 99).
>
> In 1658 Col. Thos. Pettus had named Nicholas Bond among his headrights for 1000 acres in Westmoreland Co. (Col. Pettus owned land in several counties). (CP 389; Patent Bk. 4, 270) The 250 acres that Stephen Pettus acquired, once Lazarus Thomas' in 1655, was described in Thomas' patent as on the n.e. side of Richohock Path adj. Matt. Williamson and Charles Edmonds (CP 317; Patent Bk. 3, 380).
>
> 4 Oct. 1675. Richard Taylor patented 642 acres in New Kent at the head of Ware Creek. The land extended to the land of Col. Thomas Pettus, others named adj. (CP II 166; Patent Bk. 6, 567). On 26 April 1704, Evan Jones patented 442 acres, part of Taylors, deserted by Taylor. Among headrights named by Jones were John Jones, Stephen Jones (CP III 84, Patent Bk. 9, 601)
>
> In 1675 Edward Wade of Hampton Parish, York Co. left to grandson Samuel Bond land at the head of Ware Creek, and named his daughter Dorothy, wife of Thomas Hancock (Noel Currer-Briggs, *Virginia Settlers and English Adventurers*, section 1029).
>
> Note that Charles Edmonds, Thomas Hancock, and Richard Taylor in 1674 patented 3000 acres on both sides of the North Anna near present Doswell (*op. cit.*, page iii, 8)
>
> 24 Feb. 1675. James Wilson patented 700 acres on head of Ware Creek, east side, Mr. Stanways on Mt. Folly Path, down Cowpen Sw. to Rob. Harris along br. of the Reedy Sw. to Gillman's (CP II, 170; Patent Bk. 6, 589). Harris was also named there in Wilson's 1661 grant.
>
> 20 April 1680. A patent to William Whittacar in James City and York Cos. near Wm. Paulett's land adjoined Thos. Buck, Robert Harris, Mrs. Higgenson, and Col. Thos. Pettus (CP II 207; Patent Bk. 7, 25).

Was this Robert Harris the father of William Harris who married Temperence Overton and had a son Robert? There are many records of this later Robert in Hanover and Louisa.

---

[5] *Vestry Book*, pp. 220-221, 245, 256.

[6] C. G. Chamberlayne, *The Vestry Book of Blisland Parish, New Kent and James City Counties Virginia, 1721-1786*, Introduction, lii. Was this John of King and Queen Co. in 1704 or was that another John Pettus? (*q.v.*).

Persons interested in the possible English ancestry of the Virginia Pettus lines should not fail to see abstracts of Pettus wills and family relationships between 1620 and 1679[7] which include those of Thos. Pettus, Ed. Pettus, John Pettus, George Pettus, Sir Thos. Pettus, Sir John Pettus and others, with references to Robert Debney (Dabney?), Sir Nathaniel Bacon, Capt. Thos. Cornwalles.[8]

Much has been written concerning Col. Thos. Pettus, Esq. of "Littleton" on the James River below Williamsburg, where remains of his 17th century home have been excavated within the enormous Kingsmill Plantation. Col. Pettus was a member of the Council of State of Va.

The will of Anne Waters of the Parish of St. Sepulchre's London, widow, 29 Sept.1697 - 4 July 1700, named her daughter Elizabeth Overton now in Virginia, and her son-in-law William Overton, her son John Waters "who for divers yeares past hath been gone to Virginia", sons Samuel and Thomas Waters, son-in-law Mr. Wm. Goodwin.[9] It is of interest that Thomas Pettice on 20 Oct. 1691 took up 93 acres in Rappahannock County on the south side of the Rappahannock River by Hoskins Creek, corner of Mr. Rob. Yard, and Mr. John Waters, by White Oak Swamp.[10] Numerous later grants refer to Capt. Thos. Pettit (Pettus?), apparently in Spotsylvania Co. as a landowner.

Records of the children of William and Elizabeth Waters Overton do not state what became of their eldest child Elizabeth b. 28 June 1673. Were other children not recorded? Did John Pettus marry Eliz. Overton and have issue Stephen and others? It has been stated that John Ragland married Susanna Pettus, daughter of John and ----- Overton Pettus.[11] Was John Pettus of the 1711 procession along the North Anna the son of an earlier Stephen Pettus? The will of Robert Bee of Bruton Parish, York, mentioned six grandchildren: three of Ralph Bee and three of Stephen Pettis (will 26 April 1711 - 21 May 1711).[12] Col Thos. Pettus was a vestryman of Bruton Parish, York Co.

Although no Pettus was a landowner in records of St. Paul's Parish after 1719, an unidentified "Mr. Pettis" had land in lower Hanover between 1715 and 1719 which had belonged to Edward Harris in 1711.[13] This land appears to be in the area between Crump's Creek and Totopotomoy Creek. There is also record in the Vestry Book of St. Paul's Parish in Sept. 1768 of "this Parish's proportion of Stephen Pettis' Account with Interest".[14] This was probably for some public service, and he may have been a county official.

Stephen Pettus evidently lived and died on his Little River-North Anna land researched here. The only documented records regarding him are to be found in Louisa Co., formed from Hanover in 1742; in that county are many early records of other persons of this area of Hanover. On 21 Nov. 1727 Stephen patented 800 acres in present Louisa.[15] It lay across the present C. & O. Railroad tracks and across the early road parallel to the tracks (Rt. 618 including the w. bank of Horsepen Swamp, adjoining Edward or John Garland's land (which lay along the Little River at the swamp's mouth and downward,and on south side of the river; (plats made of Garland's land). The Pettus patent was a mile +/- west of Buckner, present "Palo Alto", except the strip along the river, is part of Pettus' 800 acre patent. (Plat of the patent has been drawn).

---

[7] Noel Currer-Briggs, *Virginia Settlers and English Adventurers*, sections 626-633.

[8] *Ibid.* Capt Thos. Cornwallis is also named in section 1182 with Edward Harris in St. Mary's, Maryland. Cornwallis owned St. Mary's Manor there, which at one time was owned by Capt. Henry Fleet who later came to Lancaster Co. Va. to reside.

[9] Clayton Torrence, *Winston of Virginia*, p. 77. Were the Goodwins of Virginia related?

[10] CP II 370, Patent Bk. 8, p. 197.

[11] Malcolm H. Harris, M.D., *History of Louisa County, Virginia*, p. 408. Their eldest son was named William. A daughter m. John Jones. There were 12 children of record. John Ragland lived at "Rippon Hall" in Hanover, s.e. of Ashland. Abstracts of Hanover Records pp. 16, 64, show that some of his Louisa land adjoined James Overton's. Was this his wife's uncle?

[12] R. A. Stuart, *Abstracts of York Co. Va. Wills*, p. 6. Rebecca Bee and George Keeling witnessed a 1688 deed to land in New Kent on the south side of the Pamunkey that had belonged to Charles Edmonds (50 V 243).

[13] Vestry Book of St. Paul's Parish, 255, 263, 242.

[14] *Ibid*, 451.

[15] CP III, 335; Patent Bk. 13, 194.

On 2 May 1745 Stephen Pettus "in perfect memory" deeded 250 acres of his grant, which lay nearest to the river, behind the Palo Alto house tract, to his son Dabney "of Louisa Co."[16] In the deed Stephen was of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover Co. On 16 Oct. 1749 Dabney Pettus and his wife Elizabeth of Louisa sold the 250 acres to Joseph Bickley,[17] whose wife Elizabeth was the daughter of James Overton of Hanover (son of William Overton I) whose home tract was on the south side of Little River, over from Stephen Pettus' Hanover home (*q.v.*).

Dabney Pettus bought 200 acres on both sides of the South Anna River in Louisa from George Holland on 27 June 1749, and on 11 Sept. 1764 Dabney and wife Elizabeth of Henrico Co. deeded 600 acres on the South Anna to Wm. Harris of Henrico.[18] Dabney Pettus moved to Charlotte Co. where he died in 1788, leaving sons Stephen, John, and Charles. The son John had two sons, Dabney and John, by his (1) wife, unidentified, and 8 daughters by Ann Bugg of Fluvanna, (m. 1785). He died in 1822 in Fluvanna. His son John, b 1783, went to Fluvanna with his father where he lived until 1804 when he went to Davidson Co. Tenn. There he married Alice Taylor Winston in 1807 and moved to Alabama the following year and died in 1822, the year of his father's death.[19] The 1782 Census has Pettus names in Mecklenburg and Prince Edward Cos. also.

John Pettus was of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover Co. on 11 July 1746 when he acquired 970 acres in Louisa Co. on Rocky Creek from the exors. of Thos. Carr, Gent., dec. whose will was recorded in Caroline.[20] Stephen Pettus of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover, deeded to the above John, his son, for natural love and affection and 5 shillings, 275 acres.[21] John was then of Louisa, and deed descriptions on both sides of the main road and the Horsepen Sw., Joseph Bickley, dec,, John Graves' line, and said Stephen Pettus' line, seem to indicate that this was the present "Palo Alto". John sold this on 24 April 1758 to Wm. Lipscombe.

Louisa records show that John Pettus was a Justice of Louisa in 1750 and 1757 and Sheriff in June 1766. His will (26 Feb. 1770 - 12 Nov. 1770) referred to the plantation where he then lived on Little Rocky Creek, and land adjoining each other there to his four sons: Samuel Overton Pettus, John Waters Pettus, Wm. Overton Pettus, Thos. Waters Pettus; named daughters Anne Overton Pettus, Mary Waters Pettus, Barbara Overton Pettus, Lucy Waters Pettus; nephew Richard Eggleston to have care and bringing up of daus. Anne Overton Pettus and Lucy Waters Pettus. Exors: loving friends Stephen Pettus, Wm. Pettus, Edmund Eggleston.[22] His wife, not named in deeds, was certainly then deceased and not mentioned in the will.

---

[16] Rosalie Edith Davis, *Abstracts of Louisa Co. Deeds (A & B.)* p. 21; pp. 182-183 of original deed.

[17] *Ibid*, p. 50; pp. 361-363 of original deeds.

[18] *Ibid*, p. 48; Abstracts of deeds C, C1/2, D, D1/2, p. 53; pp. 163-165 of original deeds.

[19] Information from a letter written by E. W. Pettus of Selma Ala. from the U. S. Senate on Jan. 8, 1906 to Mr. Richard B. Pettus Of Keysville, Charlotte Co. Va., and given to the writer by The Hon. Reginald H. Pettus of Keysville, attorney, former Member of House of Delegates.

[20] Rosalie E. Davis, *Abstracts, Louisa Co. Deed Bks. A-B*, p. 29.

[21] *Ibid*, p 98.

[22] Chappelear & Hatch, *Louisa Co. Wills, Abstracts*, p. 26. W. B. 2, p. 85.

George Pettus was taxed for 650 acres in St. Martin's Parish, Hanover, in 1763. Nothing has here been determined concerning his land (he was not named on the 1782 tax for Hanover) or whether he had a family. He was of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover, when on 7 April 1758 Stephen Pettus of Hanover "for divers good causes and more especially for 5 shillings" conveyed 275 acres to him on both sides of Horsepen Swamp.[23] This appears to have been a part of Stephen's 1727 patent, and George was evidently his son. George apparently had financial difficulties, and was of Louisa when on 4 Aug. 1763 he was indebted to John Austin Finnie of Surry Co. and made indenture on 275 acres to secure debt, and the same 275 acres as security to Robert Baine of Louisa 2 June 1764. George resided on 175 acres adjoining in March 1764. Matthew Anderson was the highest bidder for the 275 acres, ordered sold by the Louisa Court, on 7 June 1766.[24]

It has been written that ----- Dabney married Stephen Pettus; her sister Mary married -----Pettus, and her sister Elizabeth was thought to have married Matthew Anderson. They were daughters of Capt. George Dabney (b. ca 1670, will 24 Oct. 1729-1744) and his wife Elizabeth.[25] A question has been raised about the children of Stephen Pettus, Jr. and Anne, daughter of Thomas Dillard, licensed to marry in Spotsylvania Co. 26 Jan. 1747.[26]

A Hanover Petition of 24 May 1782, being a list of persons willing to give property, real or personal, for inducement for service in the Revolutionary Army has the names of both Stephen and Thomas Pettus.[27]

Ann Pettus was taxed for 500 acres of land on the 1782 tax for St. Martin's Parish, Hanover, being the only Pettus on the tax rolls; this was the same acreage assigned to Stephen in 1763. In Wilkes County, Georgia, was found:

> March Term of Court 1789. John Wingfield asked that Garland Wingfield be appointed guardian of John, Charles, and Stephen Pettice (sic) sons of Stephen Pettus late deceased of Hanover County, Virginia.[28]

It is of interest that these sons of Stephen have the same names as the three sons of Dabney Pettus who died in Charlotte Co. in 1788 (see page 102); the origin of the name Charles is not known. One Ann Pettus was 2nd. wife of Jos. Eggleston. She d. 1738, age 36 (29 T 140-1).

A tax record of St. Martin's Parish named Samuel O. Pettus with 14 acres in 1798. In 1802 the tax recorded:

Stephen Pettus 333 1/4 acres
Ann Pettus 166 3/4 acres

---

[23] Davis, *Abstracts, Louisa Co. Deed Bks. A-B*, p. 133.

[24] *Ibid*, Deed Bks, C, C1/2, D, D1/2, pp. 30-31, 42, 52.

[25] W. P. Anderson, *Anderson Family Records*, Cincinnati, 1936, p. 109. Of possible interest, see what is evidently the ancient Dabney-Anderson-John Pouncy-Charles Edmonds, & Winston relationship in Supplement, this history, pp. 13-17 and ante.

[26] 32 V 401, Thos. and George Dillard were landowners in Kiny & Queen Co. in 1704, probably near "Lanesville" where a very early Geo. Dillard took up land (CP II 240, 341-2). Ann Dabney, dau. of Geo. Dabney II married a later Geo. Dillard of King & Queen and lived at "Dillards", also called Church Hill, because it faced the beautiful Church of Stratton Major Parish (W. P. Anderson, *Anderson Family Records*, p. 112; Malcolm Harris, *Old New Kent County*, pp 316-319). Was Ann Pettus of the 1782 tax the mother of Stephen, dec. ca 1788 leaving minor children (Georgia record) and of Thos. of Hanover (named for Thos. Dillard?

[27] Virginia State Library Accession # A-8115.

[28] Virginia State Library Accession # 22621.

This was a total of 500 acres which had probably been a division of Ann's property for the benefit of Stephen (her grandson?). The 1804 tax named Stephen Pettus' estate 500 acres; he was the last Pettus to own the land under discussion. The funeral of Mrs. Barbary Pettis of Hanover, age 45, took place in St. Martin's on 30 Aug. 1833.[29]

The scattered account of this fascinating family must be concluded here, but many old records do exist that raise questions. Was the name Pettit the same as Pettus? The 1704 tax rolls show 800 acres in Essex Co. owned jointly by Richard Wyatt and John Pettus of King and Queen Co.[30] In 1702 John Wyatt and Thomas Petit were among the Justices of King and Queen[31] where Pettit was also a Justice in 1707, and where Pettitt owned 548 acres in 1704.[32]

Thomas Pettice owned land in Essex before 21 April 1690 near or on Hoskins Creek when Mr. Robert Yard and Mr. John Waters (evidently brother of Mrs. Wm. Overton) patented land adjoining Pettis, and where Pettis took up 93 acres adjoining them there on 20 April 1691.[33]

On 24 April 1703 Thomas Pettis patented 36 acres in King and Queen in St. Stephen's Parish adjoining Capt. Wm. Smith, James Caudle and Thos. Demox, and on the same day Pettis and James Taylor patented 576 acres in the same county and parish on branches of Mattapony Swamp adj, Capt. Wm. Smith, Baylor's line etc.[34] The following year, on 20 Oct. 1704, James Taylor, Thomas Petit, John Baylor, Robert Powell, and John Stone were granted 4500 acres in King and Queen Co. on N. side of the Mattaponi River, adjoining Col. Lawrence Smith on W. side of the Reedy Branch, formerly granted to Maj. Peter Beverley.[35] Other patents in 1720 refer to Capt. Thomas Pettit, land in King William Co. on S. side of the Mattaponi, possibly Spotsylvania today (reference to Edmund Taylor's 4000 acres and a Poison field).[36]

Was John Pettus of King and Queen Co. in 1704 the same person who acquired the Overton land on the North Anna (researched here) who was processioned here in 1711 with Stephen Pettus a witness? Was there any unknown family relationship with the earlier Wyatts?[37]

A record in 1867 called the land that had been the old Pettus tract "Aspen Grove" (*q.v.*) and it is not known whether or not that was the colonial name. Mrs. Annie Doswell Nuckles, who lived to be in her late 80s, told the writer that the place was called "Hackwood" when her father, Robert Owen Doswell, owned it, which it was formed, or which was formed from it, for he and his wife, Lucy, made indenture there to John Owen in 1746.[67]

---

[29] Funerals Recorded in St. Martin's Parish Register, Hanover Co., Misc. Microfiln Collection, V.S.L. Reel #400. She was probably Barbara Winston Price, dau. of Thos. & Barbara O. Winston Price, b 1795, the divorced wife of Samuel Pettus.

[30] Louis desCognets, Jr., *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records*, p. 140.

[31] *Ibid*, p. 14.

[32] *Ibid*, pp. 3, 153.

[33] CP II, 341, 370.

[34] CP III 68-69.

[35] CP III 89.

[36] CP III 225, 226.

[37] In 1704 Richard Wyatt owned 1843 acres in King & Queen Co, Richard and John patented 650 acres in present King & Queen. in 1683, formerly granted Major Wm. Wyatt (CP II 267) and John patented 700 acres in the same county in 1705 (CP III 94). They were said to be sons of Major Wm. Wyatt (Harris, *Old New Kent*, p. 393), a large landowner in King & Queen (then called Gloucester) as early as 1653 (CP 229). Prominent very early in the county, he was evidently kin to the ancient and noble family of Gov. Sir Francis Wyatt. Another John Wyatt, said to be brother of Ed. Wyatt of Gloucester Co., and son of the Rev. Haute Wyatt, minister of Jamestown, was born 1630 in England (Jester & Hiden, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 373) and was probably the John Wyatt used as a headright by Col. Thos. Pettus in 1658, a repatent of 1652 (CP 389). In 1643 Col.Pettus' grant named Thos. Pettus Jr.(CP 225). Capt. Richard Wyatt m.(1)-----; m.(2) Catherine Long, widow of Edmund Tunstall; John Wyatt m. Ann, dau. of Rice Jones. Their son John lived in Caroline Co. on the N. anna above The Meadow (see page 17 of this history).

The source of his name, Anthony, also found in the Winston, Langston, and Arnold families, who were very early landowners in the same area, is a mystery, as are the descendants of John Pouncy. How were Pouncy Bunch (Louisa) and Pouncy Rogers (Amherst) related?

Although the South Anna River became the route of western migration for Pouncy, an apparent descendant of Charles Edmonds continued upward from The Meadow-North Wales, on the upper side of the North Anna, into Spotsylvania County, as did many others from the lower counties, especially from King William. There Charles Edmonds died in 1725, probably at too late a date to be the patentee; Sarah Edmonds was his administratrix with Thomas Burbridge giving security.[68] Charles Edmonds, first of that name, evidently died before the tax rolls of 1704 were made, for his extensive holdings at The Meadow-North Wales in Caroline (then in King William) are not listed. The other large landowners named then can be accounted for fairly well, and Edmonds' land was apparently held in trust for his heirs or heir. In this regard, it is significant that Col. John Carter purchased the property by patent dated 6 July 1726,[69] the year following the death in 172S of the Edmonds in Spotsylvania. In Caroline Co. on 17 Nov. 1814 Wm. Long and Nancy Edmonds had marriage bond (2ZV432). The name Charles Edmonds was found in Petsworth Parish, Gloucester County 177(?)[70] and in 1786 in Abingdon Parish,[71] and about the same time in Brunswick, Amherst, and perhaps in other counties. The 1704 rent rolls unfortunately do not cover Blisland Parish. N. K., but Elizabeth Edmunds then had 175 acres in James City Co., and Thomas Edmonds had 150 in York, counties contiguous to New Kent, and in these counties Charles Edmonds patented land, that in James City apparently being at the New Kent line. Although none of these persons can here be identified with the earliest of that name, these digressions are considered paths of exploration, many of which led into King William from New Kent and its environs. Here on the river, above or adjoining Chericoke, Edmonds' associate, Wm. Pulliam, owned 2000 acres which had been granted to William Lewis in 1658, who assigned to George

---

[67] Landon C. Bell, *The Old Free State*, 2 Vols in one, reprint, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, 1974, V. I, p. 111. One Wm. Owen adj. Crawford, adj. Pouncy, N.K. (CP II 17xxx, 112). Owen Dabney & Eliz. his wife of Hanover owned "Goosepond" on the King Wm.-Caroline line. there are records of Hugh Owen in New Kent and King William counties.

[68] W.A. Crozier, *Spotsylvania County Records 1721-1800*, p. 55 (Will Book "A").

Records of the name Thomas Burbidge (the surname is spelled several ways) are found early in several areas of Virginia, and especially in both parishes of New Kent. George Washington's *Diary* (1773) mentioned "Mr. Burbidge's" in the Rickahock vicinity, and the distinguished archaeologist, Noel Hume, found wine bottles of Frederick Jones and Richard Burbydge at his excavation site of "Tutter's Neck", James City Co. (Paper #53, Contributions from the Museum of History & Technology, Williamsburg). One Thomas Burbidge died in Scott Co. Kentucky (27 Sept. 1794 - Jan. 1795); Chas. P. Edmunds, b. 1811, of Barren Co. Kentucky, son of Capt. Wm. of Amherst, son of James (1743-1826) Revolutionary soldier. (For the Amherst Edmunds, the writer is indebted to the Rev. Bailey F. Davis of Amherst).

Property owners in Spotsylvania in 1783 were Chas. Burrage, Thos. Burbridge, and Mary Burbidge (4 V 104-5), and the 1820 Wood Map of that county locates Burrage's Tavern and Burbage's Church. In Caroline Co. lived the distinguished Mr. Burbage Coleman, founder of Concord Academy, grandfather of Col. Lewis Minor Coleman who established the well-known Hanover Academy before the Civil War, on the Ridge Road, east of Fork Church in St. Martin's.

Probated in Hanover on 3 May 1734, the will of John Burridge gave to Lancelot Cookson"my tobacco, corn, and all my clothes, only a pair of silver shoe buckles which I give to my Godson, John Keeling".(*Hanover Records 1733-35*, p. 56). Lancelot Cookson was of St. Martin's, where Lewis Cookson Davis was later found (Wm. Cookson of Henrico was hanged for his part in Bacon's Rebellion). The testator was evidently young, unmarried, and the son of Rob. and Mary (King) Burbidge, and was born 26 Aug. 1714. Others, as witnesses or appraisors,were: Wm. Oagletree, Johannah Knight, Richard Harris, Stephen Pottis (Pettus), John Pettis, Wm. Harris. Capt. Keeling (*op. cit.*) owned land which lay within the bounds of the Hanover side of the Edmonds, Hancock-Taylor patent of 1674 (*q.v.*) with Pettus lane close by prior to 1719. (*op. cit.*).

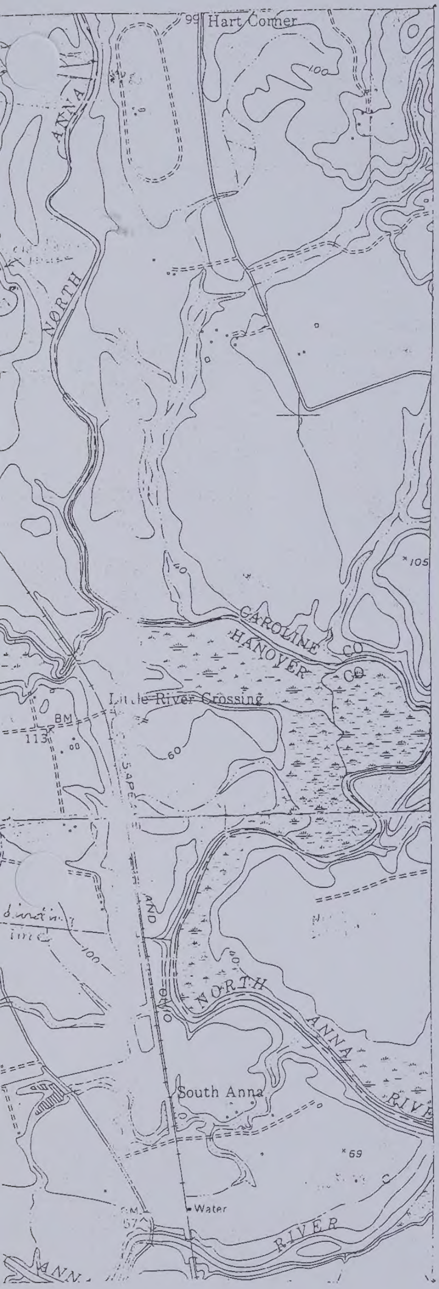
[69] See page 7, footnote 23 above.

[70] Polly Cary Mason, *Records of Colonial Gloucester*, p. 94.

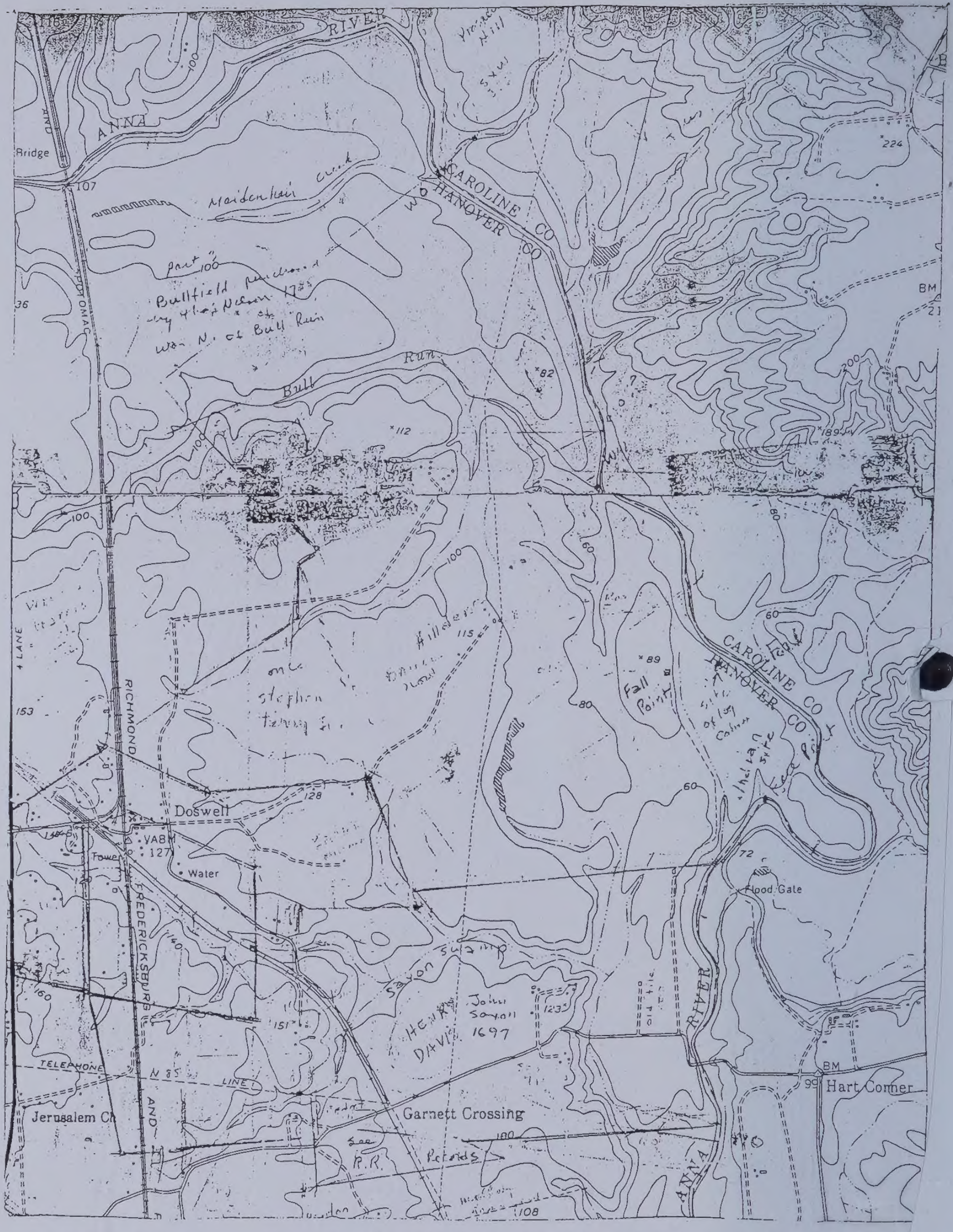
[71] 3 V 324.

  Elizabeth 184, 288
  Frances 107
  George W. 108
  Hickason 222
  James 107, 288
  James J. 108
  Jemima B. 250
  John 17, 107, 108, 220, 282, 283, 288
  John (Jr) 107
  John W. 108
  Martha Garland 288
  Mary 117, 282, 288, 303
  Mary G. 108
  Mary Wingfield 266, 269, 271, 303
  Melvina D. 108
  Molly 107
  Overton Martin 107
  Peter 184
  Robert G. 178
  Sarah 108
  T. B. 139
  Thomas B. 97, 98, 107, 108
  Thomas Baker 107
  Thos. B. 108
  W. H. 108
  William H. 98, 108
  Wingfield 107, 271
  Wm 288
  Wm. H. 108
Cosbye
  Mary 108
Cothran
  Mr. 126
Couch
  Daniel 152
Cowell
  Melvina A. 46
  Myron 46, 58
  Nelson 46
  William 26
  William Welton (Jr) 46
Cox
  Batt 167
  Elizabeth 168
  Frederick 168
  Geo. 115
  George 115, 116, 160, 166-168, 175
  George (Jr) 175
  Henry 168
  Henry (Sr) 167, 168
  James 342
  John 167
  Judith 85
  Martha 168
  Martha Stratton 168
  Richard 167
  Susan 174
  Susan T. 174, 175
  Susanna 175
  William 167
  Wm 167
  Wm. 106
Cradack
  Samuel 38
Crafford
  Elizab. 348
  John 348
  Phill. 348
Crawford
  Capt. 207
  Capt. (David) 130
  Capt. David 124
  David 121, 122, 204, 206, 208, 210, 316, 317, 320, 335, 348
  David (Jr) 121, 206
  Elisha Gilliam 307
  John 121, 206, 317, 348
  Mr. 121, 122
  Peter 136
  Sarah 316
Crayton
  Eliz. 77
Crenshaw
  Agnes 45
  Chas. 68, 163, 165, 282
  David 120
  Eliz. 33
  James 243
  Jno. 259
  John 45
  Thos. 210, 319
Crew
  Jesse 69
  Littlebury 255, 256, 259
  Micajah 255
  Unity 43
Crews
  Judith 44
Crisp
  Henry 207
Croshaw
  Joseph 68
  Rachel 37
  Richard 37, 69
Crow
  James 232, 233
  Margery 234
  Thomas 228
Crowe
  Thos 228
  Thos. 234
Crump
  Alice (Walker) 346
  Charles 346
  Elizabeth 346
  Ellie 346
  G. G. 346
  GrosJean Graves 345
  Hammond 346
  Henry 346
  Issac Walker 346
  Jesse 346
  John 346
  Nelle 345
  Robert 346
  Robert (Sr) 346
  William 6, 330
Crutchfield
  John 314
  Ralph 221
Cunningham
  William 346
Cunninghan
  Margaret Farlie 346
Currin
  Hugh 171
  Mary 171
Curry
  J. L. M. 148
  Mary W. 148
  Mrs. Dr. J. L. 148
Curtis
  Chas. 289
  Randall 228
Custis
  Martha Dandridge 78
Dabney
  B. 250
  Bedeth 336
  Benjamin 211
  Betty 46
  Capt. 212, 233
  Capt. George 104, 261
  Capt. Owen 80
  Charles 46
  Charles William 261
  Col. Chas. 261
  Col. William 337
  Cornelius 173, 210-216, 218, 219, 221, 222, 236, 241, 274, 335, 336
  Cornelius (Jr) 216
  Dorothy 210, 213, 336
  Edmund 241
  Eliz 211
  Elizabeth 104, 336
  Geo. E. 222, 262
  George 210, 211, 236, 336, 337
  George (II) 212
  George (Jr) 337
  George E. 113, 222, 261
  Isaac 236
  James 210-212, 336
  Jane 236
  John 211, 214-216, 336
  Lucy 236
  Mary 69, 218
  Owen 212, 236
  Philadelphia 236
  Richard 236
  Robert 102
  Sarah 210, 211, 213, 214, 219, 221, 241, 336
  Susanna 212, 213, 216, 240, 336
  Wealthan 211
  Welthan 211
  William 162, 216

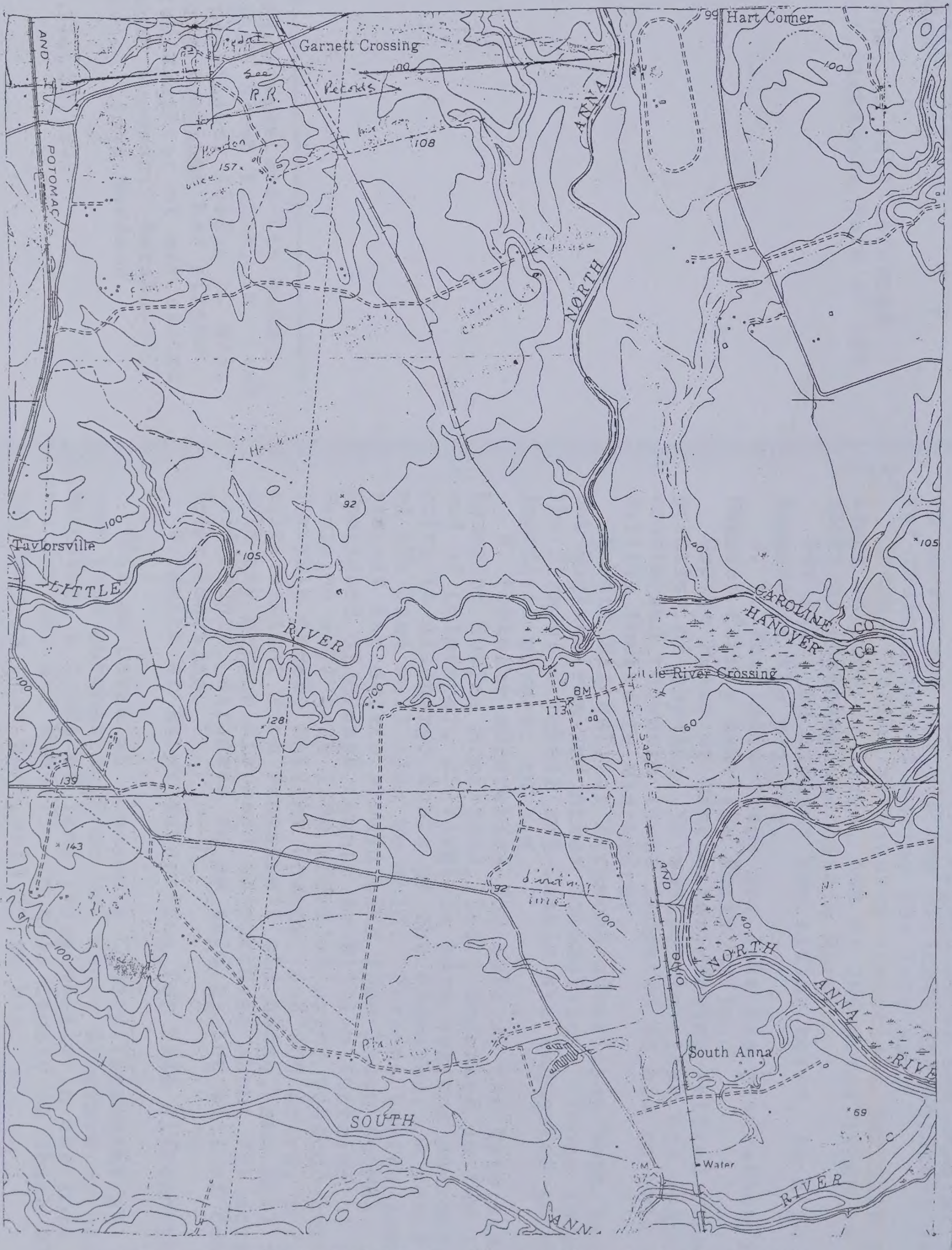
- Pen
  - Gabriel 20
- Pendleton
  - E. B. 238
  - Eliz. Smith 236, 237
  - Eugene Barbour (Jr) 323
  - Henry 137, 240
  - John 222, 236, 276, 283
  - Mary 137, 139, 236
  - Mildred McLean 323
  - Philip 324
  - Polly 236
  - Sarah Madison 153, 240, 272
- Penick
  - Easter 123
  - Edward 123
  - Eliz. 278
  - Ester 317
  - Esther 123
  - John 278
- Penix
  - Ed. 121, 278
  - Edw 121
  - Edw. 207
  - Edward 121, 123, 206, 207, 316
- Perkins
  - Betty G. 58
  - E. P. 290
  - Elizabeth 290
  - Ezekiel 286
  - Garland 56-58, 60, 75
  - Garland A. 56, 58, 286
  - Helen 286
  - John 111, 112, 114, 214, 278, 287
  - John C. 286
  - Martha D. 286
  - Missouri C. 56
  - Rob. 347
  - Rob. C. 286
  - Robert C. 286
  - Susan A. 56, 58
  - Thos. 172, 173
  - William C. 56, 58
- Peter
  - John W., 247
- Petit
  - Thomas 105
- Petross
  - Dora 33
  - Frances Ann 33
  - Wortham 89
- Pettice
  - Thomas 102, 105
- Pettis
  - Barbary 105
  - John 12, 94
  - Stephen 12, 94, 102
  - Thomas 105
- Pettit
  - Capt. Thomas 105
- Pettiver
  - John 234
- Pettus
  - Ann 104
  - Anne 104
  - Anne Overton 103
  - Barbara Overton 103
  - Charles 103, 104, 181
  - Col. 343
  - Col. Thos. 101, 102
  - Dabney 103, 104, 172
  - Ed. 102
  - Elizabeth 103
  - George 102, 104
  - John 97, 100-104, 181
  - John Waters 103
  - Lucy Waters 103
  - Mary Waters 103
  - Samuel O. 104
  - Samuel Overton 103
  - Sarah 180
  - Sir John 102
  - Sir Thos. 102
  - Stephen 12, 97, 99-104, 106, 107, 156, 181, 226
  - Stephen (Jr) 104
  - Susanna 102
  - Thomas 104
  - Thos. 102
  - Thos. Waters 103
  - Wm. 103
  - Wm. Overton 103
- Philips
  - Geo. 207, 240, 243
  - George 112, 207, 320
  - George F. 321
  - J. 321
  - J. F. 321
  - James F. 321
  - John 320
  - John W. C. 320
  - L. 247
  - Nathan 207, 208, 320
  - Sally F. 321
  - Thos. 320
  - Wm. 320, 321
- Phillips
  - Andrew J. 250
  - Andrew W. 250
  - Barbara H. 250
  - Catherine 251
  - Chas. W. 250
  - Eliz. F. 250
  - Ellen C. 250
  - Ellen Chiles 224
  - Ellen M. 250
  - Geo. 207, 263, 264, 279, 316
  - George 113, 122, 204, 206, 207, 219, 221-223, 250, 253, 276, 287, 292, 311
  - James H. 250
  - Jemima B. 250
  - John 222, 223, 251, 281
  - John (Sr) 222, 276
  - John L. 223, 249, 250, 269
  - John T. 222
  - John W. 248, 250
  - Jos. F. 250
  - Joseph 223
  - Joseph N. 224
  - L. 248, 250
  - Lance 248
  - Lancelot 222-225, 233, 246, 249-251, 262
  - Margaret E. 250
  - Maria L. 250
  - Martha O. 250
  - Mary L. 250
  - Minerva 222
  - Mrs Mary 264
  - Mrs. Mary 251
  - Nancy 250
  - Nathan 223, 314
  - Richard 250
  - Richard (Jr) 349
  - Thos. 222
  - William 222, 224, 250
  - Wm 250
  - Wm. 222, 224, 250, 251, 276
- Pickett
  - Geo. 262
  - George 262, 265-267, 279, 281, 307
  - George (Jr) 266
  - George Edward 266
  - Henry Heath 266
  - Josiah 345
  - Margaretta 281
- Pierce
  - Jno. 281
  - Ray 46
- Pigg
  - Paul 135
- Pinchback
  - Elizabeth 134
- Pinix
  - Edward 206
- Pirant
  - Mary 136
- Pitt
  - Capt. George 146
- Plant
  - John 18
- Pleasants
  - Benj. Bates 56, 98
  - Benjamin Bates 51
  - John G. 128
  - Sam 133
  - Sylvester 127
  - Tarleton 40, 43, 127-129, 134, 258, 307
- Poindexter
  - Ann 120
  - Geo. Benskin 316
  - John 66, 113, 114, 171, 207, 316
  - Lucinda 123
  - Lucy 66


99 Hart Corner
100
ANNA
NORTH
*105
40
CAROLINE CO
HANOVER CO
Little River Crossing
BM
113
60
AND
100
NORTH ANNA RIVER
South Anna
*69
Water
57
RIVER
ANN

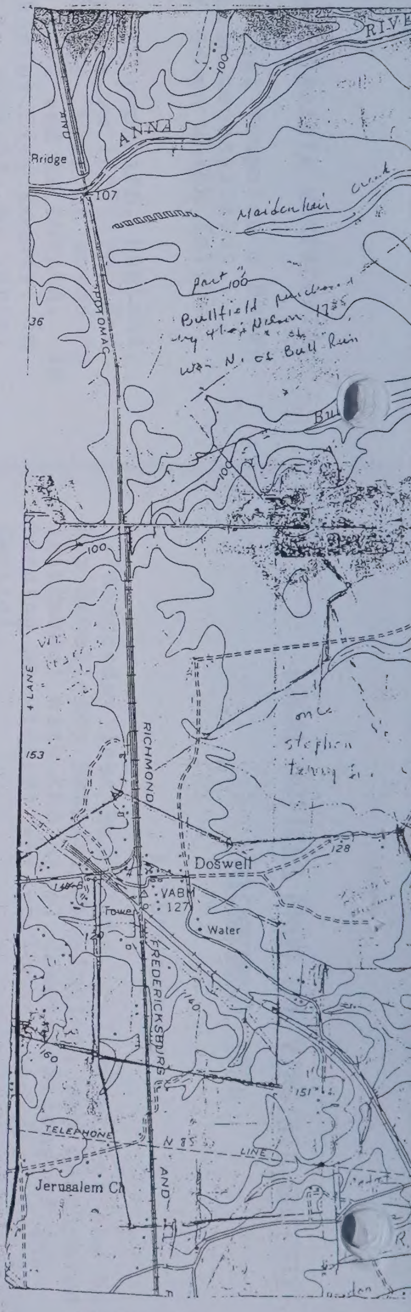
rea of early land own-ship


116
RIVER
ANNA
100
Bridge
107
AND
POTOMAC
36
Maidenhair creek
part 100
Bullfield purchased by Thos Nelson 1785
was N. of Bull Run
Bull Run
*82
*112
224
BM
21
200
189
CAROLINE CO
HANOVER CO
100
60
80
115
once Stephen Terry
Fall Point
*89
site of log cabins
Indian site
CAROLINE CO
HANOVER CO
4 LANE
153
RICHMOND
128
Doswell
VABM 127
Tower
Water
FREDERICKSBURG
140
160
151
Sayon swamp
Henry Davis
John Sayall 1697
123
RIVER
72
Flood Gate
TELEPHONE N 85 LINE
AND
Jerusalem Ch
Garnett Crossing
See R.R. Records
100
108
ANNA
BM
99 Hart Corner

1951 Topo Map   An area of early land ownership # N3745 -W7722.5/7.5


Hart Corner
Garnett Crossing
See R.R. Records
Rordon
157
108
100
99
AND
POTOMAC
ANNA
NORTH
Taylorsville
LITTLE
RIVER
105
92
CAROLINE CO
HANOVER CO
Little River Crossing
BM
113
128
139
143
60
SAPE
AND
OHIO
dividing line
92
NORTH ANNA RIVER
South Anna
SOUTH
69
Water
57
RIVER
ANNA

1951 Topo Map #N3745-W7722.5/7.5 An area of early land ownership


RIVER
ANNA
Bridge
AND
107
Maidenhair creek
part 100
Bullfield purchased 1735
by Thos Nelson etc
was N. of Bull Run
36
POTOMAC
Bu
100
4 LANE
153
RICHMOND
once Stephen Terry L.
Doswell
128
VABM 127
Tower
Water
FREDERICKSBURG
140
160
151
TELEPHONE
N 85
LINE
Jerusalem Ch
AND
R

1951 Topo Map An area of

Vol 30

The preponderance of evidence that Temperance Baley was indeed the widow of John Browne necessitates revisions about Richard Cocke of Bremo which follow.

RICHARD COCKE (1602-1665)
Born in the Parish of Stottesden, Shropshire, England; immigrated to the Colony of Virginia *ca.*1627; resided in Charles City County until *ca.*1638, when he moved to Bremo, Henrico County, where he died and is buried. In 1632 he represented Weyanoke, Charles City County, in the Grand Assembly; in 1644 and in 1654-55, he represented Henrico County.
Married, first, *ca.*1632, Temperance Baley (Bailey, Bayley) (1617-possibly *ca.*1652), daughter of ____ and Sisley (____?) Baley-Jordan-Farrar.
Their first child was
THOMAS COCKE (1638/9-1697), who, in 1672 referred to himself as "Thomas Cocke of Pickthorn Farm in the County of Henrico."

---

p. 286, will of Samuel Knibb which mentions his wife Sarah; *ibid.*, p. 384, inventory of Sarah Knibb, in which her brother Jeremiah Brown is mentioned; *ibid.*, p. 671, will of Sarah Knibb, in which she mentions her sister Temperance Farrar, Martha Batte, daughter of her sister Temperance, and her mother, Sarah Woodson. Sarah, Temperance, and her mother, Sarah Woodson. Sarah, widow of John Brown, married second John Woodson (*ca.*1632-1684).

[15] Leonard, *op. cit.*, pp. 11, 22, 32.

Pettus

LOCAL NOTICES FROM THE VIRGINIA GAZETTE

RICHMOND, 1784

14 February 1784

Wednesday last being the anniversary of the birth of his Excellency General Washington, was celebrated here [Richmond] with the usual demonstrations of joy.--In the evening an elegant entertainment was provided at the Capitol.

Thursday last Col. Richard C. Anderson and Major William Croghan set off from this City on their way to the back country, being appointed by the General Assembly to survey and lay off the Officers and Soldiers lands for their services during the late war.

Stephen Pettus at Hanover advertises for sale the tract whereon he lives, 600 or 700 acres lying in the forks of Pamonkey and Little River.

For sale, an elegant bay riding horse, in high order. Enquire of the printer.

J. K. Read advertises for sale his plantation in Hanover County near the Rocky Mills.

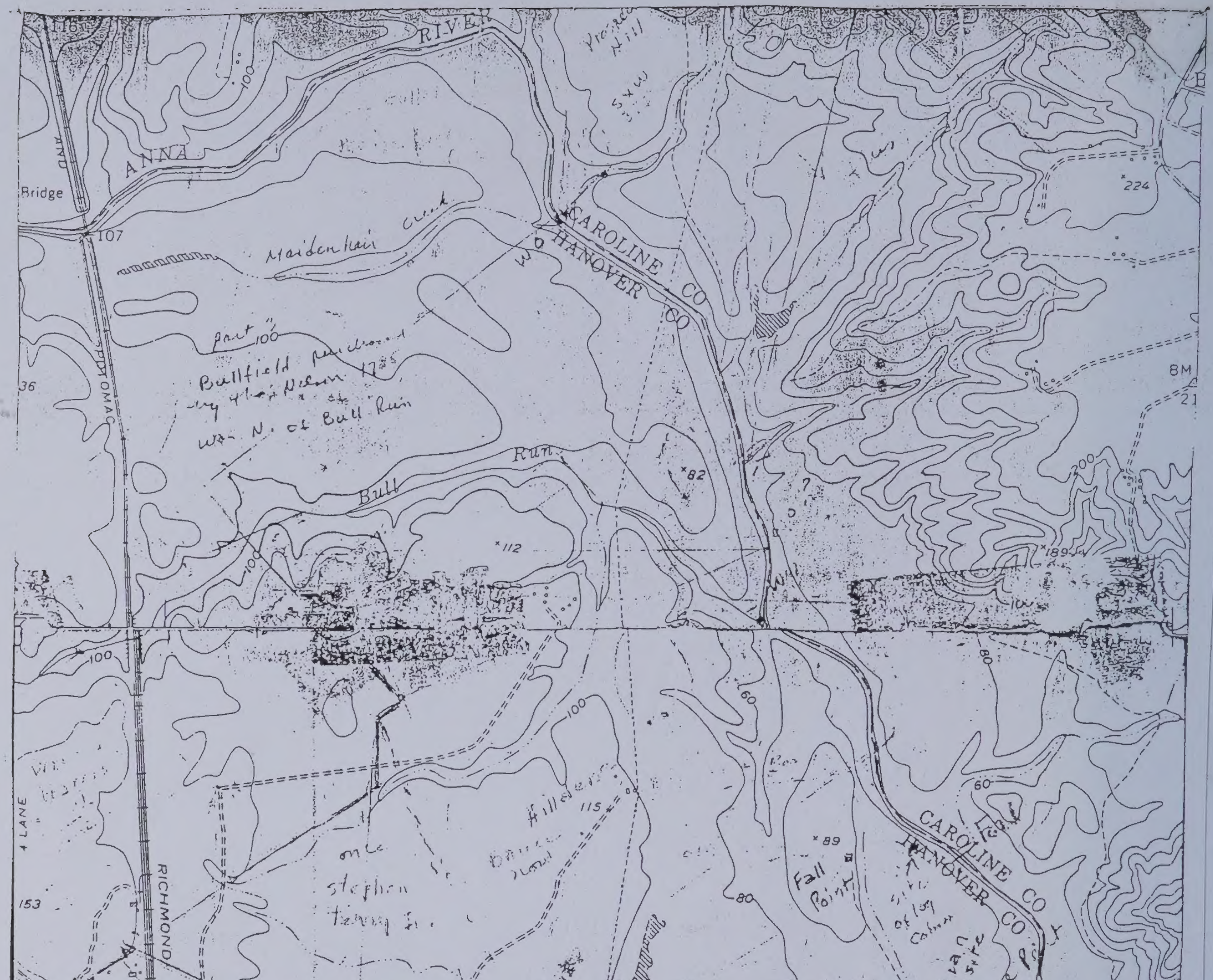
George Evans at Manchester, having retired from the practice of physick, is anxious to close his medical accounts and requests those indebted to him to call on Mr. William Fowler in Manchester.

Robert Mitchell at Richmond advertises West-Indian and New-England rum and other commodities. Those indebted to the firm of Mitchell and Gamble are requested to make immediate payment to him.

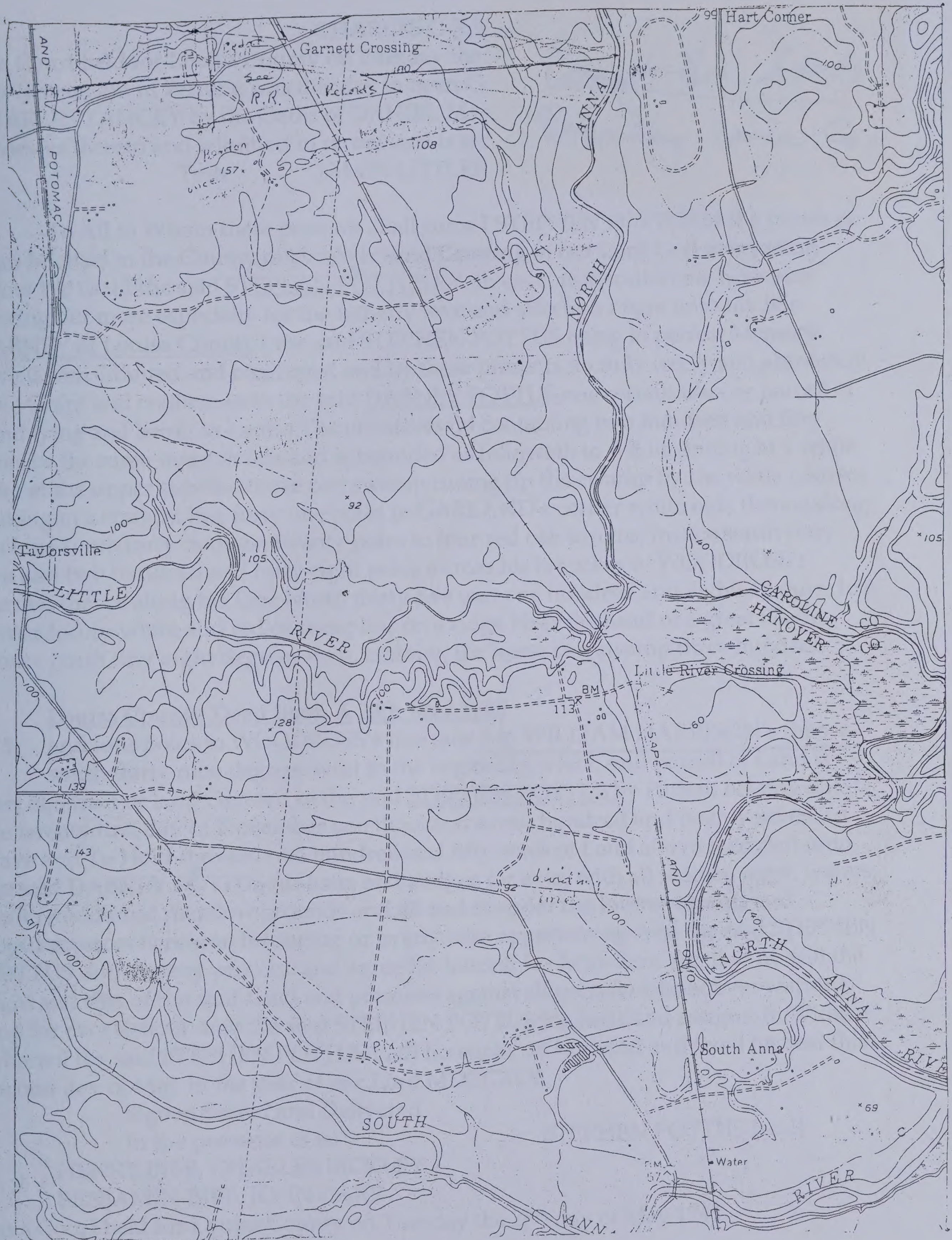
W. Fontaine advertises for sale at the late mansion house of Bowles Armistead, Esq., deceased, in the lower end of Culpepper, 25 Virginia born Negroes and mares and colts to discharge debts of the deceased. A small part of the land will also be sold. Persons having demands against the estate should make them known to Maj. John Spotswood of Orange County or William Fontaine of Hanover. Fontaine will sell 1200 acres of prime tobacco land on Terrible Creek, Halifax County, and 800 acres, a few miles distant from Fontaine's old house, and will treat with any person disposed to purchase about 700 acres in said county, directed to be sold by the will of Col. Peter Fontaine.

W. Smith at Essex advertises for sale fifteen young Negroes.

William Cowan at Lunenburg County forewarns all persons from purchasing from Mr. Henry Blagrave or Aaron Hutchings a tract of land lying mostly in the fork of the Juniper and Maherrin in this county on which Blagrave resides, as they have sold it to him.


ANNA RIVER
Bridge
107
100
Maidenhair Creek
part 100
Bullfield purchased by Thos Nelson 1785 was N. of Bull Run
Bull Run
CAROLINE CO
HANOVER CO
224
BM
200
189
82
112
100
80
60
89
Fall Point
site of log Cabins
Indian site
115
stephen
128
Doswell
VABM 127
Tower
Water
RICHMOND FREDERICKSBURG AND POTOMAC
4 LANE
153
120
160
151
123
Sayon swamp
John Sayon 1697
HENRY DAVIS
old tile
RIVER
72
Flood Gate
BM
99
Hart Corner
TELEPHONE N 85 LINE
Jerusalem Ch
Garnett Crossing
See R.R. Records
108

1951 Topo Map   An area of early land ownership # N3745 -W7722.5/7.5


Garnett Crossing
Hart Corner
See R.R. Records
Borden
157
108
100
99
NORTH ANNA
POTOMAC AND
Taylorsville
LITTLE RIVER
105
92
CAROLINE CO
HANOVER CO
Little River Crossing
BM 113
60
40
128
139
143
92
dividing line
NORTH ANNA RIVER
South Anna
69
Water
BM 57
SOUTH ANNA RIVER

1953 Topo Map #N3745-W7722.5/7.5 An area of early land ownership

I think this Stephen Petters is Mary's grandfather.

CHARLES C [his mark] YANCEY [seal]

At a Court held for Louisa County on Tuesday the 28th day of May 1745.
This Instrument of Writing was this day in open Court proved to be the act and deed of CHARLES YANCEY by the Oaths of DANIEL MAUPIN, ARCHELUS YANCEY witnesses thereto and admitted to record and is recorded.

Teste JAMES LITTLEPAGE, Cl. Curt.

28 May 1745

✓ -To All to Whom these presents shall come I STEPHEN POTTUS of the parish of Saint Michael in the County of Hanover send Greeting in our Lord God everlasting Know We that I the said STEPHEN POTTUS for divers consideration me hereunto moving but more especially for the fatherly love and affection I bare unto my Son DABNEY of Louisa County I the said STEPHEN POTTUS being in perfect Memory have Given Granted and confirmed and by these presents do fully freely and absolutely Give Grant and confirm unto the said DABNEY POTTUS one certain tract or parcell of Land lying and being in Louisa County aforesaid containing two hundred and fifty acres be the same more or less and is bounded as followeth to wit Beginning at a white oake at the upper side the horse pen swamp runing up the swamp by the water courses making in a straight line forty one poles to GARLAND's corner white oak, thence along his Line south forty two east twenty poles to four red oak saplins, thence south sixty five east two hundred and forty eight poles a cross his branches to WOODROSS's Corner, thence along his Line North thirty five east one hundred and eighteen poles to a corner hicory white and red oake saplins on a ridge Near the head of a great Glade, thence north fifty eight degrees west, crossing the horse pen swamp three hundred

p. **Louisa County Deed Book A 28th May 1745**

183 and four poles to WOODROSS's line now Mr. WILLIAM HARRISON's thence south thirty nine degrees west to the beginning which said parcell of Land is part of a tract or land Granted to the said STEPHEN POTTUS by Pattent bearing date the twenty first day of November one thousand seven hundred and twenty seven To Have and To Hold the said two hundred and fifty acres of Land above bounded unto the said DABNEY POTTUS his heirs and assigns for ever, with all woods, ways, waters, underwoods and meadow grounds and all and singular the Improvements and appurtenances hereunto belonging or in any wise appertaining And the said STEPHEN POTTUS doth hereby promise and agree for himself his heirs Exrs. &c. that he will the right and title of the said Land and premises against all persons whatsoever warrant and for ever defend unto the said STEPHEN POTTUS his heirs and assigns. In Witness whereof the said STEPHEN POTTUS hath hereunto set his hand and fixed his seal this second day of May in the year of our Lord MDCCXLV.

Signed Sealed and Delivered
In the presence of us STEPHEN POTTUS [seal]
HENRY BIBB, CHARLES BICKLEY
BENJAMIN BIBB, JOHN CARR

At a Court held for Louisa County on Tuesday the 28th day of May 1745.

Compact this later
Petters Dabney Louisa Co.

JAMES MACKBRIDE for ten pounds, nineteen shillings current money is ordered to be continued

- Ordered that the Court be adjourned till the second Monday in next month
- The Minutes of these Proceedings were signed

RICHARD JOHNSON

p. 10 - At a Court held for Louisa County the xiv day of February in the xvi year of year of the Reign of Our Sovereign Lord King George the Second by the grace of God of Great Britain France and Ireland, King, Defender of the faith, &c., Annoq Dom: 1742 before his Majesties Judgices of the Peace for this County to wit AMBROSE JOSHUA SMITH ROBERT HARRIS
ABRAHAM VENABLES JOHN CARR Gent.
CHARLES BARRET JOHN STARKE

- JOHN RHODES and DAVID COSBY at the motion of CHARLES BARRET Gent., are appointed to view the way from STEPHEN PETTUS's Plantation to JOHN ESTES's RACE GROUND and report to the next Court where the most convenient way may be made

- WILLIAM WALLER Gent. produced a Commission from the Honourable the Lieutenant Governour appointing him Attorney for Our Sovereign Lord the King in this County, whereupon he took the usual Oaths to his Majesty's person and government and subscribed the Abjuration Oath and Test

- An Indenture of Feoffment between LAWRENCE REDMOND of the one part and JOHN FOSTER of the other part with a Memorandum of Livery of Seisin and Receipt for the consideration money thereon indorsed was proved by the Oaths of THOMAS BALLARD SMITH, JAMES GOODALL and JOHN ADAMS, three of the witnesses thereto [also MARY the Wife of the said LAWRENCE being first privily examined relinquished all her right and title of Dower of in and unto the lands and appurtenances in the said Indenture mentioned] and ordered to be recorded

- Indentures of Lease and Release between JOHN KIMBROW and ELIZABETH his Wife of the one part and WILLIAM SPILLER of the other part were acknowledged by the said JOHN and ordered to be recorded

- An Indenture Tripartite between PATRICK BARCLAY of the first part, Colo. JOHN MARTIN of the second part, and ELIZABETH MARTIN, Spinster, of the

p. 11 Louisa County Court 14th of February 1742/3

third part was acknowledged by the said PATRICK and as to the execution thereof by the said JOHN and ELIZABETH, the same was proved by the Oaths of ANDREW BARCLAY, MORDECAI THROCKMORTON and FRANCIS JERDONE the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded

- JOHN PRYOR, Gent., took the Oath appointed to be taken by Attorneys mentioned in the Act of Assembly intituled, "An Act to Prevent Lawyers exacting or receiving exorhibtant fees,"

- An Indenture of Feoffment between BENJAMIN BROWN of the one part and CLEAVERS DUKE of the other part with a Memorandum of Livery of Seisin thereon indorsed was acknowledged by the said BENJAMIN and ordered to be

US CAN 975.5465 P25 v1-2

was further proved by the Oath of ROBERT LEWIS, Gent., and SAMUEL DALTON, two of the witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded

- On the Petition of
SAMUEL WELLS
JOHN ENES
JOHN HACKET
JAMES FRANCIS
ANDREW REY
HENRY BUNCH
JOSEPH KESTER
ALEXANDER MACKEY
WILLIAM DAVIS
BOAFELL MAXWELL
JOHN COOK
JOHN SNOW
JAMES HEATON
MARTIN HACKET
THOMAS VERNON
JAMES CARNEY
JOHN THOMPSON

it is ordered that a Road be laid off and cleared from COURSEY's ROAD up to ROCKY CREEK and HENRY BUNCH is appointed Overseer of that part above

p. Louisa County Court 14th of March 1742/43

18 BUCK MOUNTAIN CREEK and JOHN SNOW of that part below the same and all the Petitioners and their labouring male Tithables that live above BUCK MOUNTAIN CREEK are allotted to HENRY BUNCH and those below to JOHN SNOW to assist in clearing the said Road and keeping the same in repair

= Present CHARLES BARRET,
AMBROSE JOSHUA SMITH,
JOHN STARKE,
JOSEPH SHELTON, Gent.

1743

- JOHN RHODES and DAVID COSBY being appointed last Court to view the way from STEPHEN PETTUS's to JOHN ESTES's RACE GROUND and to report where the most convenient Road might be made and now reporting that they find that the said Road might be carryed along WILLIAM HARRIS's Cartway over the HORSEPEN SWAMP and then to follow some blazed trees to the left hand till it comes to the Mill Path, and then to follow the same across the Run just above the Old Dam and from then to keep in or near a Path that leads up the said Race Ground. It is therefore ordered that a Road be laid off and cleared accordingly, and JAMES NUCKOLS is appointed Overseer threof and the labouring male Tithables belonging to CHARLES BARRET, Gent., JOHN ESTES, NICHOLAS GENTRY, JOHN COSBY's Quarter, WILLIAM HARRIS, RICHARD YANCEY JAMES NUCKOLS and JOHN HENSON are allotted to the said Overseer to assist in clearing the said Road and keeping the same in repair

- BENJAMIN HENSLEY being appointed CONSTABLE took the usual Oaths to his Majesty's person and government and subscribed the Abjuration Oath and Test and then had the Oath of a Constable and the Oaths directed to be taken by the Acts of Assembly concerning Deer and Tobacco administered to him

- On the motion of AMBROSE JOSHUA SMITH, Gent. it is ordered that WILLIAM COURSEY's Company on the Road be divided as follows, he the said WILLIAM COURSEY to keep all the hands on the North side of the Nork Fork of the JAMES RIVER and to keep that part of the said Road in repair which leads from GOOCHLAND County Line to the Branch next below the said SMITH's Plantation, and that the hands between the North side of the Branch called TURKEY RUN and ORANGE County Line to keep

p. Louisa County Court 14th of March 1742/3

19 the Road in repair from the aforesaid Branch next below the said SMITH's Plantation to the extent of the County Road of which WILLIAM OGILVIE

Deft. go hence without day and that the Deft. recover against the Plt. his costs in this behalf expended and the Plt. for his false clamour be in mercy, and so forth

- On the motion of JOHN WATKINS, an Evidence for MANSFIELD BLAGRAVE against SAMUEL WINSTON, it is ordered that the said MANSFIELD pay the said JOHN for two days attendance fifty pounds of tobacco

- On the motion of RICHARD BENNET, an Evidence for MANSFIELD BLAGRAVE against SAMUEL WINSTON, it is ordered that the said MANSFIELD pay the said RICHARD for two days attendance fifty pounds of tobacco

- On the motion of JOHN FOSTER, an Evidence for SAMUEL WINSTON against MANSFIELD BLAGRAVE it is ordered that the said SAMUEL pay the said JOHN for two days attendance fifty pounds of tobacco

- On the motion of JOHN HOOPER, an Evidence for SAMUEL WINSTON against MANSFIELD BLAGRAVE, it is ordered that the said SAMUEL pay the said JOHN for three days attendance and for coming and returning forty five miles three times four hundred and eighty pounds of tobacco

- JAMES LITTLEPAGE agt CHRISTOPHER BERRYMAN In Chancery

This day came the parties by their Attornies and by their consent it is referred to WILLIAM DABNEY, Gent., to examine state and settle the Accounts between the parties and his award is to be esteemed and taken as the Judgment of this Court

- On the motion of JOHN PETTUS, Gent., an Evidence for WILLIAM and JOHN HALL against THOMAS GRAVES, it is ordered that the said WILLIAM and JOHN pay the said JOHN PETTUS for one days attendance twenty five pounds of tobacco

- On the motion of DAVID DAVENPORT, a Witness from SPOTSYLVANIA County for WILLIAM and JOHN HALL against THOMAS GRAVES, it is ordered that the said WILLIAM and JOHN pay the said DAVID for one days attendance and for coming and returning twenty four miles ninety seven pounds of tobacco

- On the motion of WILLIAM CARTER, an Evidence for WILLIAM and JOHN HALL against THOMAS GRAVES, it is ordered that the said WILLIAM and JOHN pay WILLIAM CARTER for one days attendance twenty five pounds of tobacco

- Ordered that the Court be adjourned till the Court in Course

- The Minutes of these Proceedings were signed

JOHN CARR

p. Louisa County Court 22d of June 1748

270 - MEMORANDUM: That on this day, to wit, the twenty second day of June one thousand seven hundred and forty eight, a Commission of Oyer and Terminer dated the XIVth day of this instant, directed to

ROBERT LEWIS
JOHN CARR
JOSEPH SHELTON
JOSEPH MARTIN,
THOMAS PAULET
JAMES WINSTON
CHARLES BARRET
JOSEPH BICKLEY
JOHN POINDEXTER
NICHOLAS MERIWETHER
RICHARD PHILLIPS
DAVID COSBY
ROBERT HARRIS
JOHN STARKE
ROGER THOMPSON
ROBERT ANDERSON
JOHN PETTUS
and MOSIAS JONES Gent.

being read as also a Dedimus Potestatum thereunto relating of the same date, CHARLES BARRET and ROBERT HARRIS by vertue of the said Dedimus administered unto ROBERT LEWIS the Oaths appointed by the Act of Parliament to be taken instead of the Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy, the Oaths appointed to be

- On the motion of CHARLES ALLEN for a Licence to keep an ORDINARY at his House in this County, and he offering JOHN HILL and JOHN CLARKSON for his Securities, whom the Court doth approve, Order is granted him for the said Licence to continue and be of force for one

p. Louisa County Court 28th of May 1745
151 year only from the date of this Order

- An Indenture made between DANIEL MAUPIN of the one part and JAMES YANCEY of the other part concerning six acres of land lying in this County with a Memorandum of Livery of Seisin thereon endorsed was this day in open Court acknowledged by the said DANIEL [also MARGARET the Wife of the said DANIEL, being first privily examined as the Law directs did in open Court relinquish unto JAMES YANCEY the right of Dower which she hath in the land conveyed by this Indenture] and by the Court admitted to Record

- Cose, a Negro boy belonging to ARCHELAUS YANCEY, is adjudged by the Court to be ten years of age

- An Indenture made between JAMES GRAVES of the one part and THOMAS CHAMBERS of the other part concerning one hundred and thirty three acres of land lying in this County with a Memorandum of Livery of Seisen and Receipt thereon endorsed, was this day in open Court acknowledged by the said JAMES and SARAH to be their act and deed [the said SARAH being first privily examined as the Law directs] and by the Court admitted to Record

- CHARLES SMITH, JAMES YANCEY and ARCHELAUS YANCEY at the motion of THOMAS PRESTWOOD are appointed to view the way from the Road that crosses at DICKERSON's MILL to the New Church and report their proceedings to the next Court where the most convenient Road may be had

- An Indenture made between STEPHEN PETTUS of the one part and DABNEY PETTUS of the other part concerning two hundred and fifty acres of land lying in this Couty was this day in open Court proved by the Oaths of JOSEPH BICKLEY, CHARLES BICKLEY and BENJAMIN BIBB, witnesses thereto, and by the Court admitted to Record

- An Instrument of Writing between TIMOTHY ODENNEAL of the one part and SARAH ODENNEAL of the other part concerning two Cows and two Calfs was this day in open Court acknowledged by the said TIMOTHY and admitted to Record

- An Indenture made between WILLIAM STAPLES of the one part and JOHN HAYTON of the other part concerning one hundred and seventy one acres of land lying in this County with a Memorandum of Livery of Seisin and Receipt for the consideration money thereon endorsed was this day in open Court acknowledged by the said WILLIAM and admitted to Record

- An Indenture made between BENJAMIN BROWN of the one part and CHARLES SMITH of the other part concerning two hundred and ten acres with a Memorandum of Livery of Seisin thereon endorwed was this day in open Court acknowledged by the said BENJAMIN and admitted to Record

- An Indenture made between BENJAMIN BROWN of the one part and BARTOLET BROWN of the other part was this day in open Court acknowledged by the said BENJAMIN and admitted to Record

- An Indenture between BENJAMIN BROWN, the Elder, of one part and

Inhabitants of that Parish but the Court was of opinion they were legal Evidences and were sworn accordingly and thereupon came also a Jury to wit ROBERT ANDERSON and eleven others who being elected tryed and sworn the truth to speak upon the issue joyned, brought in a Special Verdict and the matters of Law arising upon the same are referred for argument till the next Court

- SAMUEL BUNCH and THOMAS COLLINS being summoned as Evidences for Our Sovereign Lord the King against WILLIAM HALL and GEORGE GIBSON and failing to appear, it is considered by he Court that they and each of them be fined to Our Sovereign Lord the King for the said Offence three hundred and fifty pounds of tobacco, unless they appear at the next Court and then and there shew Cause sufficient to have the same remitted
- Ordered that the Court be adjourned till the Court in Course
- The Minutes of these Proceedings were signed

ROBERT LEWIS

- At a Court held for Louisa County on Tuesday the xxivth day of June MDCCXLVI Present

ROBERT LEWIS
CHARLES BARRET JOHN CARR and
RICHARD JOHNSON JOSEPH MARTIN Gent., Justices

- An Indenture &c. between RICHARD BRIGGS of the one part and STEPHEN HUGHES of the other part was this day in open court acknowledged by the said RICHARD [also CATHARINE the Wife of the said RICHARD, being first privily examined as the Law directs did in open Court relinquish the right of Dower which she hath in the land conveyed

p. 194 Louisa County Court 24th of June 1746

by this Indenture] and admitted to Record

- Ordered that the Clerk add the Accounts this day exhibited in Court by ABRAHAM VENABLE and THOMAS PAULETT to the Account of the Estate of WILLIAM HENDERSON, deced.
- Absent RICHARD JOHNSON, Gent.
- On the motion of JOSEPH BICKLEY, Gent., it is ordered that HENRY DICKENSON, WILLIAM DICKENSON's Quarter, BARCLAY's Quarter, JOHN ✓ RHODES, DABNEY PETTUS and the labouring male Tithables belonging to each of them do clear the CHURCH ROAD from the NORTH RIVER ROAD to the LITTLE RIVER and JOHN RHODES is appointed Overseer of the same
- Ordered that BENJAMIN DUMAS, TEMPERANCE YANCEY, Widow, BENJAMIN HARRIS, GOODMAN's Quarter, and WILLIAM CRENSHAW and the male labouring Tithables belonging to each of them do clear the Road from the LITTLE RIVER to the Church and WILLIAM CRENSHAW is appointed Overseer of the same
- Ordered that ROBERT GARLAND, JOSEPH BICKLEY, ARCHELAUS YANCEY, DANIEL MAUPINE, JAMES YANCEY, CHARLES SMITH, HENRY MORRIS, RICHARD BROCK, JOHN MORRIS, JOHN TISDALL, WILLIAM CLIFT and CHARLES MITCHEL and the labouring male Tithables belonging to

each of them do clear the Road from CLEVERIUS DUKE's Upper Path to the Fork of the Road by DABNEY PETTUS's and JAMES YANCEY is appointed Overseer of the same

- Ordered that SAMUEL DALTON, THOMAS WALKER and JOHN MERIWETHER do view from the ORANGE County Line to the ALBEMARLE County Line below the LITTLE MOUNTAINS and make report to the next Court where the most convenient Road may be had

- Ordered that the Fine laid on SAMUEL BUNCH and THOMAS COLLINS at the last Court for their not appearing as witnesses against WILLIAM HALL and divers others be remitted [they not being summoned since the dismisment of the Old Jury

- An Indenture between BENJAMN HENSON of the one part and JOHN MOORE of the other part was this day in open Court acknowledged by the said BENJAMIN [also ANN, the Wife of the said BENJAMIN, being first privily examined relinquished her right of Dower], and admitted to Record

- An Indenture between JAMES WATSON of the one part and JOHN MOORE of the other part was this day in open Court acknowledged by the said JAMES [also BARBARY the Wife of the said JAMES, being first privily examined relinquished her right of Dower] and admitted to Record

p. Louisa County Court 24th of June 1746

195 - WILLIAM HUDSON is appointed Overseer of the Road from GIBSON's FOARD up to SAMUEL DALTON's Path

- THOMAS WALKER, Gent. is appointed Overseer of the Road from SAMUEL DALTON's Path to the top of the TURKEY SAGG MOUNTAINS and it is ordered that he have all the hands that was formerly under SAMUEL DALTON and FRANCIS MERIWETHER

- Present ROBERT HARRIS [
JOSEPH FOX] Gent.
- Absent JOHN CARR, Gent.

- Ordered that JOHN CARR, JOHN POINDEXTER, JOSEPH TERRILL, DAVID COSBY, GRIFFITH DICKENSON, JAMES OVERTON and JOHN SAXON and the labouring male Tithables belonging to each of them do clear the Road from ELK CREEK ROAD to the upper end of CHRISTOPHER SMITH's Orphan's now Plantation and GRIFFITH DICKENSON is appointed Overseer of the same

- Ordered that WILLIAM ARMISTEAD SMITH's Orphans, JAMES JOHNSON, THOMAS VOWEL, WILLIAM WHITE, WILLIAM HENDRICK and JOHN KENDRICK and the labouring male Tithables belonging to each of them do clear the upper end of the Road from SMITH's Orphan's now Plantation to the ROUND SLASH between the Branches of CONTRARY and NORTH EAST CREEK and JAMES JOHNSON is appointed Overseer of the same

- Ordered that ROBERT ELLIS, MOSES ELLIS, BENJAMIN WRIGHT, JOHN SNELSON, JAMES POWERS, ALEXANDER FREEMAN, EDWARD STRINGER, JOHN LAY, HENRY MILLS, JAMES ROACH and DAVID ROACH and the labouring male Tithables belonging to each of them do clear the Road from the ROUND SLASH into the COURTHOUSE ROAD and ROBERT ELLIS is appointed Overseer of the same

Stay of Execution for one month

- HENRY DUKE, Plt. v ZACHARY COSBY, Deft. Petition

Continued

- JAMES JOHNSON, Plt. v WILLIAM THOMSON, Deft. Case

Conditional Order against Deft. and Bail

- JUDY BELSCHER Plt. v JOHN GARDNER & JOSEPH ALLEN Defs. In Debt.

Conditional Judgment against GARDNER, abates against ALLEN

- JOHNSON, CANRICK & COMPA. Plts. v. WILLIAM THOMSON, Deft. Petition

Judgment for four pounds, fifteen shillings and three pence to be discharged by the payment of two pounds, seven shillings and seven pence half penny and Interest from May 1, 1764 till paid with costs and a Lawyer's fee

- HENRY GARRETT Plt. v JOHN WYLD Deft. Petition

Judgment according to Account for two pounds, thirteen shillings and three pence farthing with costs and a Lawyer's fee

- HENRY GARRETT Plt. v DAVID SANDIDGE, Deft. Petition

Judgment according to Account for three pounds, one shilling and three pence three farthings with costs and a Lawyer's fee

- HENRY GARRETT Plt. v WILLIAM COSBY, Deft. Petition

Judgment according to Account for three pounds, twelve shillings and two pence farthing with costs and a Lawyer's fee

- JAMES LITTLEPAGE, Plt. v THOMAS THOMPSON, Deft. Deft Case

Judgment for Defendant with costs

- THOMAS MOUNTAGUE,Plt. agt CHARLES DANIEL, Deft. Case

Referred to WILLIAM UNDERWOOD

✓ - JOHN LEWIS, PATRICK HENRY and JOHN POINDEXTER or any three of them to settle and their award to be the Judgment of the Court

p. 9 Louisa County Court 15th of July 1766

- JOHNSON & BOSWELL,Plts v MOSES CLACK, Deft. In Debt

Attachment to issue

✓ - GEORGE DABNEY, Plt. v GEORGE POTTIE, Deft. Attachment

Continued

- GEORGE POTTIE Plt. v WILLIAM COLE HAYNES, Deft. Attachment

- GEORGE LUMSDEN enters himself Special Bail for JOHN DAVENPORT in two suits of CUNNINGHAM, STEWART & COMPA. v said DAVENPORT

- Ordered that the Court be adjourned till the Court in Course

- At a Court held for Louisa County on the 11th day of August 1766

Present

CHARLES SMITH SAMUEL RAGLAND
✓ JAMES OVERTON RICHARD ANDERSON Gent.

- THOMAS BALLARD SMITH, GEORGE THOMSON, RICHARD ANDERSON, SAMUEL RAGLAND, CHARLES SMITH, THOMAS MERIWETHER and THOMAS JOHNSON, Gent. returned Lists of Tithables and ordered to be certified discharged of his undertaking. Defendt. pleaded payment in custody

- ARCHIBALD MACCALL v JOHN WYLD Debt

JOHN MOSS his Special Ball came into Court and rendered him the said JOHN WYLD discharged of his undertaking and he the said WYLD in custody pleads payment

- SYME & PEARSON v EDWARD WADE, Case

Attachment to issue

- CARRICK & COMPA. v WILLIAM GARRETT In Chancery

Bill and time

- ELIZABETH PRICE v DAVID BROOKES Debt

Conditionall Order

✓ - GEORGE DABNEY, JUNR. v JAMES LITTLEPAGE and WILLIAM CLARK Debt

Abates as to CLARK, Imparlance for JAMES LITTLEPAGE

- ALEXANDER BAIN v TARLTON BROWN and CHARLES SMITH Debt

Abates as to TARLTON BROWN, Conditionall Order v CHARLES SMITH

[The next three entries are only partly readable because of a hole in the middle of these entries.]

- ANDREW COCKRAN & COMPA. v ADAM CHISHOLM Debt

Conditional Order

- JAMES GEORGE v NATHANIEL GILBERT Petition

Abates

- STEPHEN BOURN v JOHN BRADLEY, Trespass Assault and Battery

Imparlance

- ARTHUR NASH v CHARLES BURTON Debt

Judgment for costs

- PETER HOW, Esqr. v WILLIAM ROBINSON Case

Conditionall Judgment

- FRANCIS BECKLEY v PATRICK MICHIE & JAMES DANIEL

Abates

- It is ordered that ISAAC CLARK and the gang appointed to work under him assist LOVE STATHAM to clear a Road from the County Line to the South side of th SOUTHANNA RIVER and that JOHN DEGGE, JOSEPH WOOD, THOMAS CLARK, JOHN GILLUM and JOHN KORN be added to LOVE STATHAM's former gang

- The Court having appointed persons to view the most convenient way from NORTH EAST CREEK BRIDGE up as far as Major JOHNSON's, upon their Report it is ordered that the said Way be established

- RICHARD PHILLIPS, SENR. is appointed Overseer of the said Road and to clear it with the gangs of CHRISTOPHER WOOD and RANDOLPH WATSON

- An Intrument of Writing from JOHN WYLD to JOHN MOSS was proved by the witnesses and admitted to Record

p. Louisa County Court 8th of September 1766
19 - Upon the motion of FRANCIS BICKLEY it is ordered that GEORGE

March 1765

- WILLIAM PETTUS, Surviving Executor of JOHN PETTUS, deced., Plt. against JOHN JOUITT, Deft. In Debt

This day came the parties by their attorneys and the Deft. relinquishing his former Plea acknowledgeth the Plt.'s action; therefore itis considered by the Court that the Plt recover of the Deft. ten pounds, nine shillings and one penny half penny[a] current money and also his costs in this suit expended [leave is given the Deft. to make any just discount between this and the next Court before JAMES OVERTON and WADDY THOMPSON, Gent.]

[a] See papers

- PETER F. TRENT, Plt. against JOHN LEA, Deft. On a Writ of scire facias upon a Recogizance of Special Bail

This day came as well the Plt. and the Deft. who relinquishing his former Plea acknowledgeth the Plt.'s action for six pounds with Interest from the first day of March 1765 till paid, fifteen shillings or one hundred and fifty poundsof tobacco and one hundred sixty seven pounts of nett tobacco the debt and the costs in the Writ specified; therefore it is considered by the Court that the Plt. recover the same and his costs in this behalf expended

p. Louisa County Court 14th of April 1772

17 - GEORGE THOMASON, NATHANIEL GARLAND and ELIZABETH McCALLESTER, Plts. against THOMAS JOHNSON, Gent., Deft. In Case

This day came the parties by their Attornies and the matters of Law reserved at August Court last to be argued being now fully debated by the Councill on both sides the Court are of opinion that the Law is for the Plts. for twenty six pounds, eleven shillings; therefore it is consdiered by the Court that the Plts. recover against the Deft. the twenty six pounds, eleven shillings and also their costs in this behalf expended, and the Deft. in mercy,&c.,

From which Judgment the Deft.prayed an Appeal to the 9th day of the next General Court which is granted him on giving Bond and Security. Whereupon THOMAS JOHNSON, Gent. together with WILLIAM GARRETT, Gent. his Security, entered into and acknowledged a Bond for the same

- THOMAS FREEMAN, Complinant against JAMES GEORGE, Deft. On an Injunction

The Complainant having failed to comply with the Law in giving Bond &c., On the motion of the Deft. by his Attorney, it is ordered that the Injunction be dissolved

- JOHN MURDOCK & CO. Plts. against ZACHARIAH STANLEY, Deft.

On the motion of the Plts. this suit is continued at their costs and to be tried next Court or be dismissed

- JOHN MURDOCK & CO. Plts. against JOHN BRADLEY, Deft.

On the motion of the Plts. this suit is continued at their costs and to be tried next Court or be dismissed

- Messrs. ADAMS & CO. against STEPHEN HUNTER.

On the motion of thePlts. this suit is continued at their costs and to be tried next Court or be dismissed

- Messrs. ADAMS & CO. against EDMUND MASSIE

On the motion of the Plts. this suit is continued at their costs and to be tried next Court or be dismissed are appointed to examine the books of WILLIAM PETTIT, County Surveyor

- THOMAS JOHNSON, ROBERT ANDERSON and THOMAS JACKSON, JUNR. Gent. are appointed to examine the Clerk's Office

- On the Petition of JAMES ARNETT for leave to erect a Water Grist Mill it appearing to the Court that he is possessor of land on both sides of FOX BRANCH, it is ordered that the said Petitioner have leave to erect the said Mill according to Law

- On the Petition of JOHN BAYLEY to turn the ROUNDABOUT ROAD, it is ordered that WILLIAM LIPSCOMB, RICHARD THOMASON, SAMUEL THOMASON and JAMES WATSON or any three of them view the way proposed by the Petitioner from the Main Road below the Court House to the Old Field known by the name of KIVILL's, and make report thereof to the Court

- Ordered that the same persons view the most convenient way to turn out the Main Road below the Court House and turn into the same again below STEEL's Plantation and report to Court &c.

- Ordered that the Court be adjourned till the Court in Course

- The Minutes of these Proceedings were signed

ROBERT ANDERSON

p. 85 - At a Court held for Louisa County on Monday the Eighth day of March 1773

Present his Majesty's Justices, to wit

ROBERT ANDERSON

JAMES OVERTON THOMAS JOHNSON, JUNR.

SAMUEL RAGLAND JOHN DANIEL Gent.

- GEORGE BARCLAY, Assignee &c. of WILLIAM ARNOLD, Plt. against WILLIAM ROWE, Deft. In Debt

Judgment for twelve pounds current money of Virginia, therefore it is considered by the Court that the Plt recover against the Deft. the same and also his cost in this behalf expended, But this Judgment [the cost excepted] is to be dischrged by th payment of two pounds of lie money with Interest thereon from the 8th day of March 1773 till paid. Execution to stay till June next

- MINION MINZIAS, Administrator of ROBERT PATTERSON, deced., Plt. against WILLIAM TRIMMEAR, Deft. In Debt

Judgment is confessed by the Deft. for thirteen pounds, one shilling and eight pence current money of Virginia and cost of this suit. Execution to stay till July next

- Ordered that SAMUEL RAGLAND and JAMES OVERTON Gent., GEORGE POTTIE and WILLIAM PETTUS or any three of them do state and settle the Estate of WILLIAM KIMBROW, deced., and make report &c.

- JOHN BOSWELL & CO. Plts. against WILLIAM HUGHES, Deft. In Debt

Judgment confessed by the Deft. for eighteen pounds, nineteen shillings and four penc current money with Interest thereon from the 1st day of January 1773 until paid and cost. Execution to stay till the 1st of May next

- JOHN BOSWELL & CO. Plts. against JOHN BUNCH Deft. In Debt

Judgment convessed for fourteen pounds, eighteen shillings three pence half penny current money with Interest thereon from the 3d day of March 1773 untill paid and cost Execution to stay till the first of May next

p. Louisa County Court 10th of November 1772
66 - GEORGE THOMPSON, Gent. Sheriff objects against the sufficiency of the Prison

- On the motion of NATHANIEL POPE, Gent., late the Sheriff of this County, Judgment is granted him against JOHN WATSON his Sub Sheriff and THOMAS THOMPSON, WILLIAM PHILLIPS, RICHARD ANDERSON Gent. and JAMES MICHIE his Securitys for the amount of their Bond to be discharged by the payment of the Quitrents and Taxes for the years 1770 and 1771 with the cost of this motion it appearing to this Court that the Obligers had legal notice hereof

- Messrs. HART & MARSHALL, Plts. against SAMUEL SHELTON, Deft. In Debt

Judgment is confessed by the Deft. for eleven pounds, four shillings and eight pence half penny current money and cost of this suit with Interest thereon from the 1st day of April next till paid, the Plt. agrees that Execution of this Judgment may stay till June next

Nov 1772

- RICHARD ANDERSON, Esqr. Colonel JAMES MERIWETHER Esqr., Lieutenant Colonel SAMUEL RAGLAND Esqr., Major JOHN NELSON, JAMES BARNETT and WILLIAM PETTUS, Gent., Captains and WILLIAM ANDERSON, Gent., Ensign produced their respective Commissions which being read, the Commissioners took the usual Oath to his Majesty's person and government, repeated and subscribed the Test

- LANCELOT ARMSTRONG, Plt. against THOMAS SPENCER and DAVID CHISHOLM Defts. In Debt

The Defendt. DAVID CHISHOLM comes into Court and cofesseth

p. Louisa County Court 10th of November 1772
67 that he is indebted to the Plaintiff for the sum of one hundred and forty pounds current money; therefore it is considered by the Court that the Plaintiff recover against the said Deft. DAVID CHISHOLM, the same and also his cost by him in this behalf expended, But this Judgment [the costs excepted] is to be discharged by the payment of seventy pounds of like money with Interest thereon from the eighth day of November 1771 untill the time of payment

- Ordered that the Court be adjourned till the Court in Course
- The Minutes were signed

THOMAS JOHNSON

- At a Court held for Louisa County at the Court House on Monday the 14th day of December in the year of Our Lord Christ one thousand seven hundred and seventy two; Present his Majesty's Justices to wit

THOMAS JOHNSON — WILLIAM PHILLIPS
ROBERT ANDERSON — and — Gent.
JAMES MERIWETHER — WILLIAM GARRETT

- GEORGE MERIWETHER, Gent. Captain, produced his Commission which being read he [the said GEORGE] took the several Oaths to his Majesty's person and government, repeated and subscribed the Test

- Then the Court proceeded to lay the County Levy

- WILLIAM RICE, CORNELIOUS McCOY, ZACHARY COSBY and ABSOLEM CLARKSON or any three of them are appointed to appraise the Estate of HENRY TYLER, deced., and return their proceedings therein

- On the motion of THOMAS JOHNSON, Gent., his ORDINARY Licence is renewed he having first entered into Bond &c.

p. Louisa County Court 12th of July 1773

132 - The Report on the settlement of the Estate of WILLIAM KIMBROW, deced., was this day returned in these words; "In Obedience to an order of the Worshipfull Court of Louisa, we the subscribers have this day settled the Estate of WILLIAM KIMBROW, deced., and we find that his Widow's part on the first division [according to Appraisment] which was November 12th 1767, is sixty four pounds fifteen shillings and ten pence, the second dvision which was December 31st 1771, we find according to Appraisment a Child's part to be one hundred pounds, fourteen shillings and eight pence current money. SAMUEL RAGLAND, JAMES OVERTON, WILLIAM PETTUS" which settlement is admitted to Record

- ROBERT MOSBY, Gentleman, produced a Commission from the Honble. the Governour appointing him Lieutenant of Militia in this County, which being read he [the said ROBERT] took the several Oaths to his Majesty's person and government, repeated and subscribed the Test

- ROBERT ANDERSON, WILLIAM PHILLIPS, NATHANIEL ANDERSON and JOHN DANIEL, Gent. or any three of them are appointed to settle the administration of the Estate of Sir WILLIAM BICKLEY, deced. in the hands of JOHN BICKLEY, Administrator, and return their proceedings to the Court

- JOSEPH HAWKINS, Assignee &c. Plt. against RICHARD ANDERSON Gent., Deft. In Debt

The Sheriff having made return on the Attachment granted at the last Court that he had executed the same on one piece of Silver of the Estate of the Defendt. who failing to appear and replevy the same altho solemnly called, thereforeit is [with the consent of the Plt,] considered by the Court that the Plt. recover against the Deft. sixty three pounds, ten shillings current money and also his costs in this behalf expended, But this Judgment [the costs excepted] is to be discharged by the payment of twenty six pounds, nineteen shillings with Interest thereon from the 1st of June 1772 till paid &c., Attached Effects released &c.

p. Louisa County Court 12th of July 1773

133 - JOSEPH WOOLFOLK, Complainant against WILLIAM HUGHES, Defendant In Chancery

This suit is dismissed being agreed

- JOHN BICKLEY, Plt. against SHIRLY TISDALE, Deft. In Case

This suit is dismissed at the Defendt.'s costs

- Messrs. BOSWELL & JOHNSON, Plts. against MORDICAI HOWARD, Deft. In Debt

The Sheriff having made return on the Attachment granted at last May Court that he executed the same on one Tickler Bottle of the Estate of the said Deft. and the Deft. not appearing to replevy the same altho solemnly called it is therefore considered that the Plt. recover against the Deft. nine pounds, one shilling and two pence

PEDIGREE CHART

Name of Compiler ____________
Address ____________
City, State ____________
Date ____________

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as No.____ on chart No.____.

Chart No. ____

b. Date of Birth
p.b. Place of Birth
m. Date of Marriage
d. Date of Death
p.d. Place of Death

MILWAUKEE COUNTY GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY Rev. 1985

CHART No. 1

Per [illegible] Pettus

1 Cecily Pettus
b.
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

2 Thomas Pettas (Father of No. 1) Mayor of Norwich 1590
b. c 1520
p.b.
m. 29 Oct 1548 St Simon & Jude NFK
p.m.
d. bur. 12 Jan 1597/8 (at ditto)
p.d.
Constable 1550
Councillor 1554?
Alderman

3 Christian Dethicke (Mother of No. 1) (Crowe)
b.
p.b.
d. buried 25 June 1578 St Simon & Jude, Norwich
p.d.

4 John Pettas (Father of No. 2)
b.
p.b.
m. ①
p.m. bur 28 Aug.
d. will 1558 - prov
p.d. St Simon & Jude Norwich
Constable, councillor etc.

5 ( ) (Mother of No. 2)
[illegible]
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

6 Simon Dethyke (Father of No. 3)
b. c 1495
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d. 01 March 1542 (buried) No Elmham
p.d.
bailiff of No. Elmham — officer of Cromwell

7 Rose Crowe (Mother of No. 3)
b.
p.b.
d. 1566
p.d.

8 (Father of No. 4)
b.
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

9 (Mother of No. 4)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

10 (Father of No. 5)
b.
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

11 (Mother of No. 5)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

12 [illegible] Dethick (Father of No. 6)
b.
p.b. of Worthing NFK
m.
p.m. Fa. from Derbyshire?
d. Sir Robert Dethick Kt
p.d. of Eng. KT of Bro 12 Nov 1254.

13 (Mother of No. 6)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

14 Christopher Crowe (Father of No. 7)
b. c 1470/80
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d. Mileham
p.d. St John Baptist
of Longham?
Crowes prominent in NFK hundreds of years by then
c John Crowe of Creake Abbey 1266-82
Merchant of Barnham?

15 (Mother of No. 7)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

16 (Father of No. 8, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
m.
d.

17 (Mother of No. 8, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
d.

18 (Father of No. 9 Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
m.
d.

19 (Mother of No. 9 Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
d.

20 (Father of No. 10, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
m.
d.

21 (Mother of No. 10, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
d.

22 (Father of No. 11, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
m.
d.

23 (Mother of No. 11, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
d.

24 (Father of No. 12, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
m. Early lists Robert Dethike.
d. E III roll - Arg. a fess Vaire or & gu between 3 water bougets AZ (see on back)
(E III = 1327-77)

25 (Mother of No. 12, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
d.

26 (Father of No. 13, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
m.
d.

27 (Mother of No. 13, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
d.

28 ? Richard Crowe of Longham NFK (Father of No. 14, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
m. will pr. Nov 1502
d.

29 (Mother of No. 14, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
d.

30 (Father of No. 15, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
m.
d.

31 (Mother of No. 15, Cont. on chart No. ____)
b.
d.

⑤

Humphrey Camden (Spouse of No. 1)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

Fraternal
Maternal

From: Burke's Extinct & Dormant Peerages

PETTUS, OF RACKHEATH.

CREATED 23rd Sept. 1641.

EXTINCT 31st July, 1772.

Lineage.

THOMAS PETTUS, an opulent citizen of Norwich, who lies buried in St. Edmund's Church, Lombard Street, London, was father of

JOHN PETTUS, of the city of Norwich, gent. who *m.* Mrs. Dethick, widow of Simon Dethick, esq. and left a son and heir,

THOMAS PETTUS, esq. mayor of Norwich in 1591, who *m.* Christian, daughter of Simon Dethick, esq. of Norfolk, and had issue,

- JOHN (Sir), his heir.
- Thomas, mayor of Norwich in 1614, died in 1620, leaving by Cecily, his wife, daughter of William King, of Hempstead, in Norfolk,
  - William, of London, who *m.* Mary, daughter of Sir Peter Gleane, knt. of Norwich, and had a numerous progeny.
- Alexander, who left issue.
- William, *d. s. p.*
- Elizabeth, *m.* to Augustine Whale, gent. of Norwich.
- Cicely, *m.* to Humphrey Camden, of London.
- Anne, *m.* to Mr. Alderman, Robert Debny, of Norwich.

The eldest son,

SIR JOHN PETTUS, knt. *m.* Bridget, daughter and co-heir of Augustine Curtis, esq. of Honnington, in Suffolk, and had one son and four daughters, viz.

- AUGUSTINE, his heir.
- Anne, *m.* to Robert Knightly, esq. of Offchurch, in the county of Warwick.
- Christian, *m.* to Sir Peter Saltingstall, knt. of Barkway, in the county of Hertford.
- Bridget, *m.* to Martin Sidley, esq. of Morley, in Norfolk.
- Elizabeth, *d. s. p.*

Sir John, who left a benefaction to the preachers of the Cathedral Church at Norwich, which is commemorated by an annual sermon, *d.* 9th April, 1613, and was *s.* by his son,

SIR AUGUSTINE PETTUS, who, like his father, received the honour of knighthood. He *m.* first, Mary, daughter of Henry Vylett, esq. of Lynn, and had a son,

- THOMAS, his heir.

Sir Augustine *m.* secondly, Abigail, daughter of Sir Arthur Heveningham, knt. of Heveningham, in Suffolk, and by that lady had two other sons, viz.

- Thomas, (bearing the same name as his half-brother,) *m.* Anne, daughter of Calibut Walpole, esq. of Houghton, which lady surviving him, *m.* secondly, Sir Henry Hungate, knt. of Bradenham, in Norfolk.
- John.

The eldest son,

I. **THOMAS PETTUS**, esq. of Rackheath, in the county of Norfolk, for his zeal and fidelity to the royal cause, was created a BARONET by *King* CHARLES I. 23rd September, 1641. Sir Thomas *m.* first, Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Thomas Knyvet, knt. of Ashwellthorpe, in Norfolk, and had issue,

- THOMAS, his heir.
- Augustine, *d. s. p.*
- JOHN, successor to his elder brother.

His first wife dying in 1653, Sir Thomas *m.* secondly, Anne, daughter of Arthur Everard, esq. of Stow Park, Suffolk, who surviving him, *m.* secondly, Edward Warner, esq. of Parham, in the same county. Sir Thomas *d.* 21st November, 1654, and was *s.* by his eldest son,

II. **SIR THOMAS PETTUS**, who *m.* Elizabeth, daughter of Walter Overbury, esq. of Barton, in Warwickshire, and had one son, who died in minority, and a daughter,

- Elizabeth, his sole heir, who *m.* Rowland Okeover, esq. of Okeover, in Derbyshire.

Sir Thomas was sheriff of Norfolk in 1664. He *d.* in 1671, and was *s.* by his brother,

III. **SIR JOHN PETTUS**, F.R.S. who *m.* Mary, daughter and co-heir of Nicholas Burwell, esq. of Gray's Inn, and niece of Sir John Burwell, knt. of Rougham, in Suffolk, by whom he had issue,

- HORATIO, his heir.
- John.
- Robert.
- Charles.
- Frances, *m.* to the Rev. Mr. Faucett, rector of Castor, near Norwich.

Sir John, who was cupbearer to *King* CHARLES II. *King* JAMES II. and *King* WILLIAM, and one of the commissioners of appeals, died 25th October, 1698, aged fifty-eight, and was *s.* by his eldest son,

IV. **SIR HORATIO PETTUS.** This gentleman *m.* Elizabeth, youngest daughter of Sir Thomas Meers, knt. of Kirton, in the county of Lincoln, and had issue,

- Thomas, who died in the twenty-first year of his age, in 1723, unm.
- JOHN, his successor.
- HORATIO, sixth baronet.
- Mary, *m.* to Leonard Batchelor, esq. of Norwich.
- Anna-Maria.

He *d.* 9th March, 1731, and was *s.* by his eldest surviving son,

V. **SIR JOHN PETTUS**, who *m.* Rebecca, daughter of Edmund Prideaux, esq. of Prideaux Place, in Cornwall, and grandaughter of Dr. Humphrey Prideaux, dean of Norwich, but died without male issue in May, 1743, and was *s.* by his brother,

VI. **SIR HORATIO PETTUS**, who *d. s. p.* 31st July, 1772, when the BARONETCY EXPIRED.

Arms—Gules, a fesse argent between three annulets or.

PENDLETON FAMILY

The Pendleton family descended from Henry Pendleton, of Norwich England, where two sons were born, Nathaniel and Philip. The former was a minister, and died without issue. Philip emigrated to New Kent, now Caroline county, Va., in 1674. He visited England in 1682, a second time, and married Isabella Hunt. He died in 1721. Issue: Elizabeth Rachel, Henry, Isobelle, John, Philip, and Edmund.

Pendleton SECOND GENERATION

Elizabeth married Samuel Clayton, of Caroline. Issue: Philip.

Rachael married John Vass, and Caroline married John Taylor: No issue from either union.

Henry Pendleton married Mary Taylor, in 1711, and they were the parents of Edmund Pendleton, the Revolutionary patriot and eminent jurist.

Isabella Pendleton married Richard Thomas from these descended Gov. James Barbour, and Judge Philip P. Barbour, of Orange county, Va.

John Pendleton was born in 1691, married Miss Tinsley of Madison Co., and died in 1775. Issue: Benjamin, Isaac, and John who went to Ky.; Edmund unmarried;

From History of Henry Co VA, page 235

Vol 30

The preponderance of evidence that Temperance Baley was indeed the widow of John Browne necessitates revisions about Richard Cocke of Bremo which follow.

RICHARD COCKE (1602-1665)
Born in the Parish of Stottesden, Shropshire, England; immigrated to the Colony of Virginia *ca.*1627; resided in Charles City County until *ca.*1638, when he moved to Bremo, Henrico County, where he died and is buried. In 1632 he represented Weyanoke, Charles City County, in the Grand Assembly; in 1644 and in 1654-55, he represented Henrico County.
Married, first, *ca.*1632, Temperance Baley (Bailey, Bayley) (1617-possibly *ca.*1652), daughter of ____ and Sisley (____?) Baley-Jordan-Farrar.
Their first child was
THOMAS COCKE (1638/9-1697), who, in 1672 referred to himself as "Thomas Cocke of Pickthorn Farm in the County of Henrico."

---

p. 286, will of Samuel Knibb which mentions his wife Sarah; *ibid.*, p. 384, inventory of Sarah Knibb, in which her brother Jeremiah Brown is mentioned; *ibid.*, p. 671, will of Sarah Knibb, in which she mentions her sister Temperance Farrar, Martha Batte, daughter of her sister Temperance, and her mother, Sarah Woodson. Sarah, widow of John Brown, married second John Woodson (*ca.*1632-1684).

15 Leonard, *op. cit.*, pp. 11, 22, 32.

VA Gen. Vol 30

Pettus

LOCAL NOTICES FROM THE VIRGINIA GAZETTE

RICHMOND, 1784

14 February 1784

Wednesday last being the anniversary of the birth of his Excellency General Washington, was celebrated here [Richmond] with the usual demonstrations of joy.--In the evening an elegant entertainment was provided at the Capitol.

Thursday last Col. Richard C. Anderson and Major William Croghan set off from this City on their way to the back country, being appointed by the General Assembly to survey and lay off the Officers and Soldiers lands for their services during the late war.

✓ Stephen Pettus at Hanover advertises for sale the tract whereon he lives, 600 or 700 acres lying in the forks of Pamonkey and Little River.

For sale, an elegant bay riding horse, in high order. Enquire of the printer.

J. K. Read advertises for sale his plantation in Hanover County near the Rocky Mills.

George Evans at Manchester, having retired from the practice of physick, is anxious to close his medical accounts and requests those indebted to him to call on Mr. William Fowler in Manchester.

Robert Mitchell at Richmond advertises West-Indian and New-England rum and other commodities. Those indebted to the firm of Mitchell and Gamble are requested to make immediate payment to him.

W. Fontaine advertises for sale at the late mansion house of Bowles Armistead, Esq., deceased, in the lower end of Culpepper, 25 Virginia born Negroes and mares and colts to discharge debts of the deceased. A small part of the land will also be sold. Persons having demands against the estate should make them known to Maj. John Spotswood of Orange County or William Fontaine of Hanover. Fontaine will sell 1200 acres of prime tobacco land on Terrible Creek, Halifax County, and 800 acres, a few miles distant from Fontaine's old house, and will treat with any person disposed to purchase about 700 acres in said county, directed to be sold by the will of Col. Peter Fontaine.

W. Smith at Essex advertises for sale fifteen young Negroes.

William Cowan at Lunenburg County forewarns all persons from purchasing from Mr. Henry Blagrave or Aaron Hutchings a tract of land lying mostly in the fork of the Juniper and Maherrin in this county on which Blagrave resides, as they have sold it to him.

(Louisa Co.)
Will Book

Pettus / Dabney

W. B. 2, p. 85
Bond of Wm. & Thos. Lipscomb, Exors. of est. of THOS. LIPSCOMB. Sec: Saml. Ragland, John Smith. Amount: Ł 2000. Dated & rcd. 12 Nov. 1770. Signed: Wm. Lipscomb, Thos. Lipscomb, Saml. Ragland, John Smith, D. S. (Deputy Shff.)

1770

W. B. 2, p. 86
Will of JOHN PETTUS. 4 sons: Saml. Overton, John Waters, Wm. Overton, & Thos. Waters Pettus. 4 daus: Anne Overton Pettus, Mary Waters Pettus, Barbara Overton Pettus, Lucy Waters Pettus. Newphew Richd. Eggleston to have care and bringing up of my 2 daus.: Anne Overton Pettus and Lucy Waters Pettus. To Saml. Overton Pettus 250 acres, including plantation whereon I now live, Begin at corner of Chas. Kennedy's & Richard Wright's on north fork of Little Rocky Creek, then to North Anna River... to Chas. Kennedy's line, to Davenport Kennedy's line on said Creek etc. To John Waters Pettus 225 acres adj. Chas. Kennedy below mouth of Little Rocky Creek, on Kennedy's line back to where my son Saml. strikes said line. To Wm. Overton Pettus 225 acres, begin. on North Anna River at son John's corner, up river to corner of Jos. Graves' line & to Wm. Pettus if necessary and to son John's line - 225 acres. To Thos. Waters Pettus remaining part of land not given. To 4 daus. (named above.). Exors: loving friends: Stephen Pettus, Wm. Pettus, & Edmund Eggleston. Signed: John Pettus. Wit: Richard Wright, Bartelot Wright, Richard Luck. Dated 26 Feb. 1770. Rcd, 12 Nov. 1770.

W. B. 2, p. 90
Bond of Stephen & Wm. Pettus, Exors. of JOHN PETTUS. Sec: Jas. Overton, Wm. Anderson, John Marshall. Dated & rcd. 12 Nov. 1770. Amt.: Ł 2000. Signed: Stephen Pettus, Wm. Pettus, Jas. Overton, Wm. Anderson, John Marshall.

DABNEY, ---- 16;Ann 123;Anne Anderson 58;Anne (Barret) 3-4;Capt. 100;Charity 58, 123;Cornelius 80, 83-4, 115, 134;Eliz. 83;Eliz. (Christmas) 129;Geo. 2;Isaac 41;Jas. i, 32, 34, 49, 55, 58, 65, 74-5, 78, 87, 90, 101-2, 105, 108, 115, 123-4, 128, 87;Jane 64;John i;Judith (Anderson) 8, 123;Lucy 64;Mary 4, 64;Owen 58;Peter 64;Polly 123; Rbt. 55, 77, 91, 110;Saml. 58, 64, 66, 69; 75, 78, 119-20, 128, 134, 139;Wm. 58, 120

PETTUS, Anne Overton 26, 28, 36, 110; Barbara Overton 26, 28, 36, 110; Dabney 6, 15;John 6, 10, 26, 36;John Waters 26, 28, 36, 110;Lucy Waters 26, 36, 110;Mary Waters 26, 28, 36, 110;Richd. Eggleston 110;Saml. Overtpn 26, 28, 36, 110, 129, 138, 143, 147;Sarah (Lipscomb) 25;Stephen 26, 28, 71;Thos. Waters 26, 28, 36, 110, 112;Wm. 25-6, 28, 31, 33, 36, 40, 44, 49-50, 53-6, 58-9, 66-7, 84, 92, 100-1, 139;Wm. Overton 21, 74, 110

ACCESSION NO.
CLASS NO.

WILLS ABSTRACTS of LOUISA Co., VA
& Estates

Copywright 1964

by

Nancy Chappelear

and

Kate Binford Hatch

DATE MICROFILM
MARCH 1, 1966
ITEM ON ROLL
CAMERA NO.
CATALOGUE NO.
~~75711~~

3130 Wisconsin Ave. N. W.
Washington, D. C., 20016
January 1964

~~975.5465 S2c~~
US/CAN
975.5465
P2c
~~P.B. #1081~~

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

1783-45 Hanover Co. Deeds 1783 - 1792 HANOVER

p.43 I JNO. CLAYTON SENR. of Charlotte Co., State of Va., do appoint my son JOHN CLAYTON my true & Lawful Attorney for me in my name to sell, demand or receive within this state. 25 Feb. 1783 John Whiting Clayton

Jno. Clayton Sr.

Wit: Lewis Clayton, Drewry Holland, Thos. Pettus, George Pettus.
4 Aug. 1783 Power of Attorney proved by oaths of Thomas Pettus & George Pettus.

Who are these Pettus as? John Wm Jr. he had name Pettus

Back pg ''

By Virtue of a power of Attorney invested in me by my father I do hereby Constitute my friend THOMAS PRICE of Hanover Co. to act and do in all things as is contained therein as I my self could do were I personally present. 10 July 1784.

Jno. Clayton Jr. John Willis Clayton

Back pg 43/4

~~p.206 I NATHANIEL HOLMAN JUNR. of Hanover Co.; £20 pd. by PETER WINN of same Co.; 2 horses, 1 large rone horse had of George Killey & 1 bay horse of Francis Payne. 11 July 1786.~~

~~Nathl. Holman~~ ✓

~~Wit: James Cawthon, Nathl. Holman Senr., Benja. Bowles~~
~~1 Feb. 1787 Mortgage Poll proved by oath of James Cawthon.~~

Back pg 107

~~p.517-518 23 March 1791 ADAM TOLER & MARY his wife of Hanover Co. to NATHANIEL WEST DANDERIDGE of same; £187; 150 a. by survey of John Street; part of tract on which sd. Toler now lives known by the name of Boswells Oald Tract...the main road, down sd. road.~~

~~Adam Toler Mary Toler~~

Wit: William Johnson, Tandy Holman, Edward N. Clough
1 Sept. 1791 proved by oath of William Johnson, Tandy Holman & Edward H. Clough.

[illegible] Holmans and two Claytons in Hanover Co. at the same time 1780's

[illegible] for [illegible].

(Claytons moved to Charlotte Co. about ~~1783~~ 1774 from Hanover - & to Bedford 1793. Noticed that Pettus was witness - one of John Jr's daughters' middle name was Pettus.)

Vol2 – p305-8

SNEAD FAMILY SUIT

HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Contributed by Robert Y. Clay
Richmond, Virginia

The loss of the records of Hanover County presents many problems in establishing family relationships. The notice of the following suit was published in the *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, Va., 31 Aug. 1812:

IN CHANCERY - In Hanover County Court, July 24th 1812 - Richard Snead, John Snead, Richard Glazebrook and Kittura his wife, late Kittura Snead, Charles Anderson and Elizabeth his wife, late Elizabeth Snead, William Harris and Keziah his wife, late Keziah Snead, and ✓ Nathaniel Holman and Alice his wife, late Alice Snead, which Richard and John Snead, and the said female complainants, are children and distributees of the estate of the late John Snead, deceased, *Plaintiffs*

AGAINST

Robert Snead, adm'r. of John Snead, dec'd., Billey Snead, Patrick Snead, Jane Harris, late Jane Snead, admi'x. of her late husband David Harris, Thomas Priddy and Mary his wife, late Mary Snead, William E. Harris and Anne his wife, late Anne Snead, John, Jane and Catharine Snead, which last three are infant children and heirs of Augustine Snead, dec'd son of the said John Snead, dec'd, Elizabeth Harris and Nancy Harris, infant children of Martha Harris, dec'd late Martha Snead, daughter of the said John Snead, dec'd. *Defendants.*

THIS day came the Plaintiffs by Richard Morris, jun. their Counsel, and the Defendants Billey Snead and Patrick Snead not having entered their appearance and given security according to the Act of Assembly and the rules of this Court, and it appearing to the satisfaction of the Court, that they are not inhabitants of this country--on the motion of the Plaintiffs, *It is ordered*, that the said Defendants, Billey Snead and Patrick Snead, do appear here on the fourth Wednesday in October next, and answer the bill of the Plaintiffs; and that a copy of this order be forthwith inserted in some public news-paper printed in the City of Richmond, for two months successively, and that another copy be posted at the front door of the court-house of this county.

A Copy. -- Teste,
THO's. POLLARD, D.C.H.C.

HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA
DEEDS 1783 - 1792

Vol 6

1962 contains the first of a two part listing of federal population census schedules available on microfilm in libraries throughout the nation. Virginia censuses include 1830 in Birmingham, Ala., 1860 in Los Angeles, Calif., 1850 in San Francisco, Calif., 1850 in Denver, Colo., 1830 in Miami and Tallahassee, Fla., 1850 in Tampa, Fla., 1830 and 1850 in Chicago, Ill., 1830, 1840 and 1850 in Fort Wayne, Ind., 1850 in Topeka, Kans., and 1850 in Ruston, La.

The Lancashire Parish Register Society (Hon. Secretary, Dr. F. Taylor, The John Rylands Library, Deansgate, Manchester 3, England) will publish its 100th volume this year. Membership is $5.00 per year and support is needed to insure the publication of more than 100 other registers, of which more than twenty begin before 1700.

Genealogical Newsletter (editor, Inez Waldenmaier, 854 Warner Building, Washington 4, D.C.; $5.00 per year) continues its up-to-date listings of books, magazine articles and typescript compilations of genealogical data arranged by state and county.

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY:

JUBILEE

The National Genealogical Society Quarterly marked the beginning of its fiftieth year with a special Jubilee Number in March 1962. This distinguished periodical has grown with the Society through the years and now stands as one of the leaders in its field. The tenure of the first four editors covered only five years, but thereafter Dr. Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh, Dr. Jean Stephenson, Miss Roberta P. Wakefield and Milton Rubincam each brought special talents to the magazine.

The March issue marks as well the end of Mr. Rubincam's tenure as editor. We look forward, however, to another fifty years of progress for the Quarterly as it moves ahead under its new editor, John Insley Coddington.

SAINT MARTIN'S PARISH, HANOVER COUNTY

TAX LIST, 1770

"A List of Tithes, Land & Wheel Carriages in St. Martins Parish for 1770" is among the Overton Paper (Box 1, folder 25) at the College of William and Ma Library. It is printed with the permission of the Librarian.

The first figure following the name indicates th number of tithables, the second is the number of ac owned, and the third, when shown, indicates the numb of carriages owned by the person listed.

Matthew Anderson	5-275
Matthew Anderson Junr	1-
George Barclay	13-1314-1
Dudley Brown	2-
Judith Belsches decd.	0-763[?]
William Bickley	3-
Samuel Carr	5-
William Cranshaw	8-700
Thos. Coleman	1-
William Clift	2-600
John Carr	13-1000-2
Cleavears Duke	40-2417
Griffith Dickison	4-
Richard Davis	1-47½
Nathl. Dickison	4-217
Robert Dickison	4-
John Field	4-120
Joseph Graves	2-93
Robert Garland	8-998
Barbara Hester	5-431
John Harriss	3-200
William Harriss	4-150
John Hall	3-100
Thomas Hicks	1-
Joseph Harper	2-
Francis Jerdone	30-1188-2
George Johnson	6-151
William Johnson [no entry]	
Thomas Lipscombe	12-180
Georg Lumsden	3-50
William McGhee	8-306
John McGhee	8-400
Samuel McGhee	11-400
William Pettus	6-400
John Pettus	9-960
John Marshall	3-130
John Moss	8-210
Samuel Parris	1-200
John Ragland	6-600
Saml. Ragland	12-1510
John Ragland dec.	0-10
David Richardson Junr.	4-466
David Richardson	6-
James Smith Senr.	4-20
James Smith Junr.	2-
James Rawley	1-
Nathl. Snelson	1-100
John Smith	2-150
William Snelson	2-,
Hannah Sims	2-133
David Smith	9-348
John Snelson	13-
William Smith	4-
Samuel Temple	10-
Thomas Wash	6-393
Richard Wright	3-205
William Wash	6-323
John Whitton	3-100
Mary Yancy	8-275

List taken by Samuel Ragland

includes Norfolk Potters

ANCESTRY OF

PHILIP PENDLETON OF VIRGINIA

By D. C. Beahm
Madison, Virginia

The family and ancestry of Philip Pendleton of Old Rappahannock and King and Queen counties in Virginia has been discussed in numerous books and articles, including the following:

- Clayton Torrence, *Winston of Virginia and Allied Families* (Richmond, 1927).
- David John Mays, *Edmund Pendleton, 1721-1803, A Biography, Volume One* (Cambridge, Mass. 1952).
- Thelma Pendleton St. John and Marie Pendleton Jones, *The Pendleton Family* (Richmond, 1966).
- William Armstrong Crozier, *Virginia Heraldica, Being a Registry of Virginia Gentry Entitled to Coat Armor with Genealogical Notes of the Families* (New York, 1908; reprint, Baltimore, 1978).
- Raleigh Travers Green, *Genealogical and Historical Notes on Culpeper County, Virginia* (Culpeper, 1900; reprint Orange, Va., 1989).
- Mary Selden Kennedy, *Seldens of Virginia and Allied Families*, v. 2 (New York, 1911).
- George and Margaret Rose, *The Kay-Pendleton-Neel Families* (Provo, Utah, ca.1969).
- Katherine Cox Gottschalk and John Bailey Calvert Nicklin, "The Pendleton Family," *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, v. 39-42.
- E. R. Pendleton, "One Pendleton Family," *Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, v. 27, pp. 91-107.
- Calvin E. Sutherd, *Supplement to A Compilation of Gaines Family Data With Special Emphasis on the Lineage of William and Isabella (Pendleton) Gaines* (Fort Lauderdale, Fla., 1973).
- Arthur Meredyth Burke, *The Prominent Families of the United States of America* (reprint, Baltimore, 1991).

Most of these references have focused on only one branch of the family and few of them provide sources. This article will explore all known branches of the ancestry of Philip Pendleton and either primary sources or credible secondary sources will be cited for the information provided.

FIRST GENERATION

Philip and Nathaniel Pendleton first appear on a Virginia patent to Capt. John Battaile and Mr. Francis Meriwether on 26 Oct. 1694.[1] Also included as headrights on this patent were Edmund, Martha, John, and Ellen Craske. However, other court records establish that this patent was not issued until many years after the importation of these people.

Philip Pendleton first appears in Virginia records in Old Rappahannock Co., Va., as a witness to a deed of gift from William Serjeant on 5 April 1675.[2] Family tradition indicates that Philip Pendleton was apprenticed to Edmund Craske, the clerk of Old Rappahannock Co., Va., and this is confirmed by his numerous appearances in the court records of this county, many times where Philip Pendleton and Edmund Craske were the witnesses of record. Philip Pendleton was specifically listed as the deputy clerk of court on a record in Feb. 1678/9.[3]

Family tradition indicates that Philip Pendleton completed his indenture of five years and returned to England *circa* 1680, where he married and within two years had lost both his wife and his father, so he returned to Virginia *circa* 1682. Court records in Old Rappahannock Co., Va., do show a gap of about two years when Philip was not listed in any records. Philip witnessed a deed of gift from John Mills on 16 Jan. 1679/80[4] and then he did not reappear in the court records until 2 Dec. 1681, when he witnessed a deed from John and Anne Bonner.[5]

The family of Philip Pendleton is listed in the Bible of his grandson, Edmund Pendleton.[6] Philip's children were listed in this record as Henry (eldest son), John, Philip, Elizabeth (eldest daughter), a daughter [Rachel] married to John Vass, Catherine, and Isabella. The birth date of Henry Pendleton, eldest son, was listed as about 1683.[7] Philip's wife was listed as Isabella Hurt or Hart. Clearly, Philip Pendleton and wife Isabella were married by about 1682 and based on court records and the Edmund Pendleton Bible, it is evident that they were married in Virginia. Given the marriage customs of the time in Virginia, it is possible that Isabella might have been as young as fourteen when she married, but more likely she was probably closer to eighteen, giving her an approximate birth date of *circa* 1664.[8]

---

[1] Virginia Patent Bk. 8, p. 393.

[2] Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of Old Rappahannock County, Virginia (Part II of 1672-1676 Transcript)* (McLean, Va., 1989), p. 57.

[3] Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Deed & Will Abstracts of Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, 1677-1682, Part II* (McLean, Va., pp. 1-2.

[4] *Ibid.*, p. 45.

[5] *Ibid.*, p. 89.

[6] Pendleton Bible records, 1674-1883, Virginia Historical Society, Mss6:4 P3745:4. First entries made by Judge Edmund Pendleton in 1792.

Philip's wife, Isabella Hurt, first appears in the records of Old Rappahannock Co., Va., as a witness, along with her husband, to a deed from Ralph Nell on 30 Sept. 1684.[9] In the few court records in which Isabella was a witness, the clerk's copies indicate no mark by her name, suggesting that she was at least semi-literate. There are no patents in Virginia where Isabella was listed as a headright, so it has been assumed that she was born in Virginia. Torrence suggested that Isabella may have been related to the William Hurt, Sen., who was listed in the 1704 quit rents of King William Co., Va.[10] This William Hurt, Sen., may have been the man of that name listed on a patent to Mr. Stephen Hamelin on 26 Oct. 1650.[11] This same William Hurt apparently acquired land by patent in the 1670s in New Kent Co., Va.,[12] and he also acquired land by patent in Pamunkey Neck, King William Co., Va., in 1701,[13] on which patent William Hurt, Senr., and Margaret Hurt were listed as two of the headrights. While it is possible that William Hurt, Senr., was the father of Isabella Hurt, based on both chronology and proximity, the fact that none of the three sons of Philip and Isabella Pendleton was named William, makes such parentage problematic, given that at that time it was common to name one of the sons after the maternal grandfather.

Philip Pendleton died in Nov. 1721 and his ancestry is given in the Edmund Pendleton Bible as follows:

> About the year 1674, Nathaniel Pendleton a Minister & Philip Pendleton a schoolmaster, sons of Henry Pendleton of the city of Norwich, County of Norfolk in England, came from thence to Virginia in America
> Nathaniel died leaving no Issue, Ph. went to England about 1680, retd. to Virg.

Confirmation of parts of this story is contained in a series of court depositions in Essex Co., Va., in 1708.[14] Some of these depositions have been abstracted and one of the records is included below:

> George Ward, aged 57 or thereabouts, of South Farnham Parish in Essex County, planter, being examined at the request of Phillip Pendleton saith that about 1674 there came consigned to Capt. Edmund Crask then liveing in the said parish two reputed brothers Nathaniell Pendleton and Phillip Pendleton sent by their mother in a ship whereof was master Capt. John Plover. Nathaniell was reputed a minister and preached a sermon in the abovesaid parish church soon after his arrivall and imediately thereupon sickned and dyed. This deponent was a servant at the house where Nathaniell Pendleton dyed and did see Nathaniell interred in the earth and never heard that Nathaniell Pendleton had either wife or child. Phillip Pendleton went for England at the end of five years' servitude and came to Virginia again the same year and since marryed and has severall children all now resident in King and Queen County.
> George Ward
> 10 Aug. 1708, George Ward made oath to the deposition.[15]

Nathaniel Pendleton, brother of Philip Pendleton, attended Cambridge prior to immigrating to Virginia and his school records provide further evidence of their parentage:

> Pendleton, Nathaniel. Adm. Sizer at CORPUS CHRISTI, 1669. Of Norwich. S. of Henry, merchant. B. in St. Peter Mancroft, Norwich. School, Merchant Taylor's. Matric. Easter, 1671; B.A. 1672-3. Ord. Deacon (Norwich) Sept. 1673.[16]

There are birth/christening records for both Nathaniel (born 31 March 1650; christened 7 April 1650) and Philip Pendleton (born 26 March 1654; christened

---

[7] Henry Pendleton's birth date is sometimes given as 15 May 1683, but I have found no primary record that corroborates this date.

[8] Isabella Hurt's birth date is sometimes given as 26 April 1654, but I have found no primary record that corroborates this date. Isabella's death date is sometimes given as 6 Nov. 1724, but I have found no primary record that corroborates this date either.

[9] Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, 1682-1686* (McLean, Va., 1990), p. 67.

[10] Clayton Torrence, *Winston of Virginia and Allied Families* (Richmond, 1927), p. 195.

[11] Virginia Patent Bk. 2, p. 266.

[12] Virginia Patent Bk. 6, p. 502.

[13] Virginia Patent Bk. 9, p. 384.

[14] Essex Co., Va., Deeds &c 13, 1707-1713, pp. 118-19; Essex Co., Va., Order Bk. 4 (1708-1714), pt. 1, p. 46.

[15] John Frederick Dorman, *Essex County, Virginia, Deeds and Wills No. 13, 1707-1711* (Washington, D.C., 1963), p. 30.

[16] John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, pt. 1, v. 3 (Cambridge, 1924), p. 340.

Vol 27 – includes Pettus (as [illegible] [illegible] vol)
does have this son – no Clayton.

2 April 1654) at St. Peter Mancroft in Norwich, Norfolk, England.[17]

SECOND GENERATION

✓ Henry Pendleton, father of the Virginia immigrant, Philip Pendleton, was clearly of the Pendleton family of Norwich, Norfolk, England. The ancestry of this Henry Pendleton is shown in a visitation pedigree of the Pendleton family of Norfolk.[18] The arms of this family were given as: Gules, an inescutcheon argent between four escallops in saltire or.

Henry was christened on 26 Dec. 1614 at St. Stephen's Church, Norwich.[19] It is said that Henry had the Freedom of Norwich as a grocer on 8 Sept. 1637.[20] Henry Pendleton was listed as a collector in St. Peter Mancroft in 1646[21] and he was clearly a merchant by 1669, when his son, Nathaniel, was accepted at Cambridge. A Henry Pendleton was apparently involved in several equity pleadings in the south of England from 1663 to 1667 (archived at the Public Record Office); the case in Norwich in 1663 was clearly for this Henry Pendleton.[22] Henry Pendleton was buried in St. Peter's Church, Mancroft, Norwich, on 15 Dec. 1682.[23] Henry Pendleton's widow, Elizabeth, was granted administration of his estate in Norwich on 20 Dec. 1682.[24] Therefore, Philip Pendleton's return trip to England did occur prior to his father's death, but it would also appear that he returned to Virginia prior to his father's death.

Henry Pendleton was apparently married at least twice. His first known wife, Hannah, was buried at St. Peter's Mancroft, Norwich, on 15 April 1648.[25] They had four children. His second wife, Elizabeth, was the mother of Nathaniel and Philip Pendleton. Henry and Elizabeth clearly married in either 1648 or 1649. Her maiden name is traditionally given as Douglas or Douglass, but I have found no primary record to confirm this. There is no mention of anyone with the surname Douglas/Douglass in the Norfolk visitations of 1563, 1589, 1613, or 1664. There was a John Douglas, Senr., a linen weaver, who left a will, proved in 1616, in the Consistory Court of Norwich, but his connection, if any, to Elizabeth, is unproven. Elizabeth is said to have died *circa* 1708 and this may explain the timing of the depositions in Essex Co., Va., on behalf of Philip Pendleton.

THIRD GENERATION

Henry Pendleton, father of Henry Pendleton (1614-*ca.*1682), was christened at St. Gregory, Norwich, on 12 Aug. 1580.[26] He reputedly had the Freedom of Norwich as a scriptor on 6 Sept. 1605.[27] He held a number of public offices in Norwich:

> Pendleton Henry, undersheriff 1610, [16]28, [16]32; councillor M[ancroft] 1610/1-35.[28]

Henry Pendleton was a witness to and a supervisor of the will of Sir John Pettus (will dated 10 Jan. 1613/4; proved at the Prerogative Court of Canterbury [PCC] on 13 May 1614.)[29] Henry Pendleton and wife Susan were also legatees of the will of Thomas Pettus of Caistor St. Edmund, Norfolk (will dated 14 Oct. 1618; proved at the PCC on 3 Nov. 1618).[30]

---

[17] Parish Registers of St. Peter Mancroft, Norwich, FHL #0993676. "[1654] Aprill 2 Phillip Sonne of henry Pendleton & Eliz. his wife was borne the 26 of March 1654"

[18] Walter Rye, *The Visitation of Norfolk, Made and Taken by William Hervey Clarencieux King of Arms, Anno 1563, Enlarged with Another Visitacion Made by Clarenceux Cooke, with Many Other Descents; and also the Vissitation Made by John Raven, Richmond, Anno 1613* (London, 1891), p. 219. Henry Pendleton; son of Henry Pendleton of Norwich and Susan Camden (daughter of Humfrey Camden of London); son of George Pendleton of Norwich and Elizabeth Pettingall (daughter of John Pettingall of Swardeston in Norwich); son of George Pendleton of Manchester in co. Lanc.

[19] Parish Registers of St. Stephen, Norwich, Norfolk, FHL #1471578, Item 7, Baptisms 1538-1653. "[December 1614] 26 Henry the Sonne of Henry Pendleton"

[20] George Rose and Margaret Rose, *The Kay-Pendleton-Neel Families* (Provo, Ut., ca.1969), p. 106.

[21] Timothy Hawes, *An Index to Norwich City Officers 1453-1835* (Norfolk Record Society, v. 52; Norwich, 1986), p. 119.

[22] http://www.records.pro.gov.uk/equity/default.htm; C 6/23/15 William Bulkley v. Henry Pendleton 1663-1663.

[23] Parish Registers of St. Peter Mancroft, Norwich, Norfolk, FHL #1565790, Item 20, Burials, 1554-1736. "[December 1682] 15 Henry Pendelton Buried"

[24] Consistory Court of Norwich, Administrations, Years 1680-1682, FHL #0166999. "That if the above bound Elizabeth Pendleton ... Admstratrix of all Singular the goods and Chatles Rights & Creditts of Henry Pendleton deceased her late husband ..." Elizabeth Pendleton signed by mark [El P].

[25] Parish Registers of St. Peter Mancroft, Norwich, Norfolk, FHL #1565790, Item 20, Burials, 1554-1736. "[April 1648] 15 Hanna ye wife of Henry Pendleton"

[26] Norwich St. Gregory Parish Registers, FHL #1517747. "Henry Pendleton the Sonne of George Pendleton was Christned the twelth day of August 1580"

[27] Rose and Rose, *op. cit.*, p. 105.

[28] Hawes, *op. cit.*, p. 119.

Henry Pendleton married Susan Camden on 30 Sept. 1605 at St. Simon & St. Jude Church, Norwich.[31] Susan was the daughter of Humphrey Camden and she was christened on 8 Nov. 1584 at St. Antholin, Budge Row, London.[32] Henry and Susan had thirteen children. Susan died sometime after the birth of their youngest son, George, who was born in Dec. 1626. Henry Pendleton was buried in St. Stephen's Church, Norwich, on 15 July 1635.[33]

FOURTH GENERATION

George Pendleton was the father of Henry Pendleton (1580-1635). George was born sometime prior to 1560, probably *circa* 1550. He reputedly became a scrivener's apprentice in Norwich on 21 Sept. 1578.[34] George Pendleton held at least two public offices in Norwich:

Pendleton George, constable WW [West Wymer] 1581; under sheriff 1600.[35]

George Pendleton married Elizabeth Pettingale on 29 July 1579 at St. Peter Mancroft, Norwich.[36] George and Elizabeth had five children based on the Pendleton pedigree: Henry, George (s.p.), Francis, George, and Anne. There are christening records for Henry, Francis (6 Oct. 1581), and Anne (28 Aug. 1583) at St. Gregory, Norwich. George Pendleton was buried 27 Oct. 1603 at St. Stephen's Church, Norwich,[37] and his wife, Elizabeth, was buried at the same church on 27 Jan. 1625/6.[38]

Humphrey Camden was the father of Susan Camden (1584-aft.1626) and he was listed on the Pendleton visitation pedigree. The Camden arms were listed on this pedigree as "The coat of Camden Clarenceux with a crescent in chief." There were several 16th and/or 17th century armigerous families with the surname Camden. The Camden family most likely to have been related to Humphrey was:

[London] CAMDEN, fr. Co. Dorset, 1476 fo. 40b [London 1634].[39]

However, although Humphrey Camden was a resident of London by Jan. 1575/6, when he completed his apprenticeship to Rauf Sprote/Spratt (merchant tailor), there was no person with the surname Camden listed in the visitation of London in 1568.[40]

Humphrey Camden married Cecily Pettus in 1581 in Honington, Suffolk, England.[41] They were both listed in the visitation pedigree of the Pettous family of Norfolk.[42] The arms of the Pettous family were listed in this pedigree as:

Arm: Antiqua.–Gules, a fesse between three annulets or.
Arms: Nova.–Quarterly: 1 and 4, Gules, a fesse between three annulets or; 2 and 3, Paly of six or and azure, a fesse checky of the first and sable

Humphrey and Cecily had at least three children included in the parish records of St. Antholin, Budge Row, London: John, Susan, and Cecily (buried 15 July 1590).

---

[29] http://www.documentsonline.pro.gov.uk/wills.asp; PCC, prob 11/123. "my Cosin Henry Pendleton my Supravisor ..." Sir John Pettus was the uncle of Henry Pendleton's wife, Susan Camden.

[30] PCC, PROB 11/132. "I doe give and bequeath unto my Cosins Henry Pendleton and Susan his wife and there assignes for and during the tearme of there naturall lives and the longer liver of them an Annuitie ... the Somme of twentie pounds of good and lawfull money of England to be giving out and payable unto them and the longer liver of them out of all and Singular my mesuages houses grounds tenements and ... Situate and leying within the Citie of Norwich ..." This Thomas Pettus was the first cousin of Susan Camden.

[31] St. Simon and St. Jude Parish Registers, FHL #1526325. "Heinrich Pendleton et Susanna Camyn Nupti. xxx Septembrie 1605"

[32] St. Antholin Budgerow Parish Register M.S. 9016, FHL #0374419. "Susan the Daughter of umphery camden was christened [November 8, 1584]"

[33] Parish Registers of St. Stephen, Norwich, Norfolk, FHL #1471578, Item 7, Marriages and burials 1538-1652. "[July 1635] 15 Henry Pendleton gent. ?maritns"

[34] Rose and Rose, *op. cit.*, p. 104.

[35] Hawes, *op. cit.*, p. 119.

[36] St. Peter Mancroft, Norwich, FHL #0993675. Marriages 1579: "Jul. 29 George Pendleton & Elisabethe Petingale"

[37] Parish Registers of St. Stephen, Norwich, Norfolk, FHL #1471578, Item 7, Marriages and burials 1538-1652. "[1603] October 27 Mr. George Pendleton was buried"

[38] *Ibid.* "[January 1625/6] 27 Mrs. Elizabeth Pendleton widdowe was buried"

[39] Cecil R. Humphery-Smith, *Armigerous Ancestors, A Catalogue of Sources for the Study of the Visitations of the Heralds in the 16th and 17th Centuries with References Lists of Names* (Canterbury, England, 1997), p. 180.

[40] Joseph Jackson Howard and George John Armytage, *The Visitation of London in the Year 1568. Taken by Robert Cooke, Clarenceux King of Arms, and Since Augmented both with Descents and Arms* (Harleian Society, *Publications*, v. 1; London, 1869).

[41] Honington, Suffolk, Parish Transcripts, Marriages, FHL #0991941. "[1581] Camden, Humf. + Pettus, Cicely." Some family histories list a date of 13 Sept. 1581 for this marriage, but I have not found a primary record that lists anything more precise than 1581.

[42] Rye, *op. cit.*, p. 221. Cicely (ux. Humfrey Camden); daughter of John [N.B. this should be Thomas] Pettous and Christian Dethick (daughter of Symond Dethick of North Elm[yng]ham in Norfolk); son of John Pettous of Norwich; son of Thomas Pettous.

Humphrey Camden was apparently married at least twice. His wife, Cecily, was deceased by the time her father, Thomas Pettus, wrote his will on 8 March 1590/1. Humphrey was married to a woman named Joane, who died in May 1592.[43] Elizabeth Babham, daughter-in-law to Umphery Camdin, and William Babham, son-in-law to Uphrery Camdin, were buried in August and September 1593.[44] It is likely that these were Humphrey's step-children from his second wife. Humphrey Camden was buried at St. Antholin, Budge Row, London, on 29 Aug. 1593.[45] His burial record stated that Humphrey was a merchant tailor at the time of his death, so he was clearly a member of one of the prominent guilds of London of his day. He apparently died intestate as there is no record of a will at the PCC.

FIFTH GENERATION

George Pendleton, the patriarch of the Norfolk Pendleton family, was from Manchester, Lancashire, England, according to the Pendleton pedigree. I have not located any primary records that verify the connection between the Norfolk and Lancashire Pendleton families. Since there are no records in Norfolk prior to the 1500s for the Pendleton family, it is possible that the family did originate in Lancashire. One undocumented account of this George Pendleton is given as follows:

> A continuous line of descent can be traced from George Pendleton, Esq., Sr., of the community of Pendleton, Lancashire, who flourished during the reign of Henry VIII (1509-1547). It was either this George Pendleton or his son George Pendleton who moved from Pendleton and settled in Norwich.[46]

There is no record of the name of the wife of this George Pendleton or his death date, although he was probably still living *circa* 1550.

John Pettingall of Swardeston in Norwich was listed as the father of Elizabeth Pettingale in the Pendleton pedigree. Some internet databases show Elizabeth as the daughter of the John Pettingale who married Margaret Yongham in Attleborough, Norfolk, on 25 Jan. 1566/7.[47] However, since Elizabeth married in 1579 and had her first child in 1580, this seems chronologically implausible. It is almost certain that this John Pettingale was Elizabeth's brother.

Elizabeth Pettingale was almost certainly the daughter of Johanne ✓ Petyngale/John Petingale of Swardeston, yeoman, who died testate in Norfolk, England (will dated Aug. 1556).[48] Mentioned in this will were the following family members: children John Petingale (less than 21), Elizabeth Petingale (less than 20; i.e. born between 1536 and 1556), Anne Petingale (less than 20); brothers Richard Petingale and Thomas Petingale; and Harry Petingale (unmarried nephew, son of brother Richard), Thomas Petingale (nephew), Richard Petingale (unmarried nephew), ?Johan ?Gronesmythe (niece), Elizabeth ?Hagges (niece), Thomas Garrade (father-in-law), Thomas Garrade (brother-in-law), John Garrade (brother-in-law), Elizabeth Garrade (sister-in-law), Anne Garrade (sister-in-law), Margarrett Garrade (sister-in-law), Catheryn Garrade (sister-in-law), Isbell Garrade (sister-in-law).

John Pettingale's wife was not specifically named in his will, but based on the named legatees it is evident that she was a daughter of Thomas Garrade. At least one internet database lists John's wife as Anne; however, since John Pettingale specifically mentioned his sister-in-law, Anne Garrade, in his will, it is improbable that his wife was also named Anne.

✓ Thomas Pettus was the father of Cecily Pettus. He was probably born about 1520 as he first held public office in 1550. During his career, Thomas held many public offices in Norwich, including the office of mayor:

> Pettus, Petwys, Petwis, Petwes, Pettwys, Pettowes, Pethouse Thomas, constable EW [East Wymer] 1550; councillor W[ymer] 1554, [15]59-66, [15]68. [15]70-75, [15]77-78; surveyor 1556-7, [15]81-84; speaker 1563-64; auditor 1564, [15]77-90; sheriff 1566; chamberlain's council 1567-68, [15]73-74; supervisor Great Hospital 1568-69; alderman MW [Middle

---

[43] Joseph Lemuel Chester and George J. Armytage, *The Parish Registers of St. Antholin, Budge Row, London, Containing the Marriages, Baptisms, and Burials from 1538 to 1754; and of St. John Baptist on Walbrook, London, Containing the Baptisms and Burials from 1682 to 1754* (Harleian Society, *Publications*, v. 8; London, 1883), p. 35. "[1592] May 22 Joane wife of Henry Camdin bur."

[44] *Ibid.*, p. 36.

[45] St. Antholin Budgerow Parish Register M.S. 9016, FHL #0374419. "Umphery Camdin merchan tailor was buried [August 29, 1593]"

[46] D[illegible] and Ross, *op. cit.*, p. 104.

[47] Attleborough Parish Registers, FHL #6026308.

[48] Consistory Court Wills Registers Norwich, Vol. 62 (Jagges), Years Covered 1556-1557, FHL #0094894.

> Wymer] 12569, SG [St. Giles] 1576, FB [Fyebridge] 1578-97; coroner 1570-71; treasurer of the grain stock 1574-77; candidate for mayor 1580; mayor 1590[49]

Thomas Pettus married Christian Dethick on 29 Oct. 1548 in St. Simon & St. Jude Church, Norwich.[50] Per the Pettous pedigree, they had seven children: John, Thomas, William, Alexander, Elizabeth, Cicely, and Agnes. Another daughter, Isabel, is recorded in some family histories. Christian Dethick Pettus was buried 25 June 1578 at St. Simon & St. Jude Church, Norwich.[51] Thomas Pettus was buried 12 Jan. 1597/8 at St. Simon & St. Jude Church.[52]

Thomas Pettus, Alderman of Norwich, died testate in Norfolk (will dated 8 March 1590/1; proved at the PCC on 7 Feb. 1597/8).[53] Many family members were named in this will, including: children Thomas, John, William, Elizabeth, and daughter Camden (deceased); grandchildren Mary Whall (daughter of Austen Whall), John Camden, Susan Camden, and Thomas Whall (son of Austen Whall); and Ffrancys Swyfte, Austen Swyfte, Thomas Dethycke, and son-in-law Robert Debney. The legatees from the Swift/Swyfte family were related to Thomas through his wife's sister, Elizabeth Dethick, who married William Swift.

SIXTH GENERATION

Thomas Garrade, the father-in-law of John Pettingale, was still living in 1556 when the will was written and he was named as one of the executors of the will. Thomas apparently died intestate, as I have found no record of a will for him in either Norwich or the PCC. There were many people of this name or one of the variant forms (including Gerrard) living in both Norfolk and Suffolk prior to 1550, the earliest of whom appears to have been Robert Garrard:

> Garrard, Garrerd, Garard, Gararde, Garade, Garrad Robert, constable N[orthern] 1498, 1509; councillor N[orthern] 1510-11, 14, 19, 21-26, 30[54]

The earliest will for a person of this surname in Suffolk was for John Garrad of Glemham in 1509.[55]

John Pettus was the father of Thomas Pettus (-1598). He was reputedly admitted to the Freedom of Norwich on 9 June 1520.[56] Like his son, Thomas, he held many public offices in Norwich:

> Pettus, Pettous, Pettouse, Pettowse, Petus, Pethous, Pethouse, Pethowse, Pettowes, Pethows, Pettwys John, constable EW [East Wymer] 1523, [15]32; councillor W[ymer] 1531, [15]33-35, [15]46-47, [15]49, [15]51, [15]56; auditor 1542; clavor 1546; coroner 1549, [15]52; chamberlain's council 1556[57]

Walter Rye provided a good account of his life:

> John Pethouse, tailor, was implicated in a tavern brawl at dice in 1519, was probably s. of (1), and in fact is so called in Norris' Pedigrees, p. 917. He bought a house in St. Simon's in 1536. He married, first a wife unknown, and by her had Thomas (see post); secondly Cecily, widow of Richard Corpesty of Norwich, who d. 1542, and was buried in the churchyard of St. Simon and St. Jude, and d.s.p., having left legacies to her husband's children by his first wife; and is said to have also married thirdly Rose, widow of Simon Dethick of Wormegay and North Elmham, about 1543, but, as she describes herself as widow of Dethick in her will, dated 1566, this seems doubtful. John Pettus' will is dated 1558, and he directed his body to be buried in the churchyard of St. Simon and St. Jude.[58]

John Pettus and his first wife had several children, including Thomas, Jone, and Agnes. There are burial records for daughters Jone (28 March 1542) and Agnes (1 Oct. 1554) in the St. Simon & St. Jude Church parish registers. John Pettus may also have had two other sons, namely Augustine and John.[59] Some family histories give the name Jone or Jane to the first wife of John Pettus. While this is possible, there are no primary records that give her name.

---

[49] Hawes, *op. cit.*, p. 120.

[50] St. Simon and St.Jude Parish Registers, FHL #1526325. "Thomas Pettus Singleman did take to wife Christian Dethick Singlewoman the xxixth daye of October in Ano. Dom. 1548"

[51] *Ibid.* "Buryalls. "Christian the wife of Thomas Pettus ald. was Buryed the xxv daye of June 1578"

[52] *Ibid.* "Thomas Pettus Alderman was Buryed the xii daye of January Ano. Dom. 1597"

[53] Prerogative Court of Canterbury, PROB 11/91.

[54] Hawes, *op. cit.*, p. 65.

[55] M. E. Grimwade, *Index of the Probate Records of the Court of the Archdeacon of Suffolk 1444-1700 Volume I A-K* (British Record Society, v. 90; Oxford, 1979), p. 219.

[56] Walter Lee Hopkins, *Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families* (Richmond, 1931), p. 6.

[57] Hawes, *op. cit.*, p. 120.

[58] Walter Rye, *Norfolk Families*, pt. 4 (Norwich, ca.1913), pp. 666-67.

[59] Consistory Court Wills Registers Norwich, Vol. 73 (Marten), Years Covered 1564-1565, FHL #0094902. The will of Augustyn Pettyze (proved in 1565) mentions the children of brothers John Petyt and Thomas Petyt. John ?Arnnger and Thomas Petteys (possibly his brother or nephew, but not stipulated in the will) were named as the executors of the will. This short will does not mention a wife or specifically name any children, however, either two unnamed children or godsons were mentioned. It seems likely that this Augustyn Pettyze was from the Pettus family of Norwich and that he was a younger brother of Thomas Pettus (-1598).

John Pettus' second wife was Cecily and she was buried at St. Simon & St. Jude Church, Norwich, on 28 March 1542.[60] Although many family histories show the third wife of John Pettus as Rose, the widow of Simon Dethick, this is clearly incorrect. John Pettus married third, Beatrice Duckett, widow, on 1 Feb. 1542/3 at St. Simon & St. Jude Church, Norwich.[61] John Pettus was buried on 28 Aug. 1558 at Simon & St. Jude Church, Norwich.[62] Per Walter Rye's account of John Pettus, he apparently died testate and his will was dated 1558.[63]

Simon Dethick/Dethyke was the father of Christian Dethick (-1578). The date of his birth is unknown, but he was probably born between 1490 and 1500. Simon was both a baly in North Elmham and an officer of Lord Cromwell per the following reference:

> 1542 Burials
>
> Symon Dethyke, gent., late baly of Northelmhm, was buryed ye fyrste day of mche, wyche was Thursday.
>
> Symon Dethyke, Gent., was an officer of Lord Cromwell, and "baly" or bailiff of the manor. In his will, dated 10th June, 1542, he directed: –"As touching my body, which is but erth and wormes meat, I bequethe it to be buryed within the chapell dedicated unto GOD and in the memoryall of Saynt James, standinge uppun the south side of the quere of Northelmham."–Carthew's "Hundred of Lauuditch."
>
> In the old Churchwardens' Account Book there are these two consecutive entries in 1540: – Itm to Wyllm lussher for mendyng and enlargyng of ye Causye [raised path], fro' hys own house to ye balyes, vjd." "Itm to Mr. Dethyke for ye rent of ye town londs, vjs jd ob."[64]

There is a monument in St. Simon & St. Jude Church, Norwich, for Sir John Pettus (buried 9 April 1614), grandson of Simon Dethick, which includes the Dethick arms reputedly used by this branch of the family:

> St. Simon and St. Jude
>
> XI. Monument on the South Side of the Nave, with kneeling Figures and four coloured Shields.
>
> 1. Pettus. Crest: Pettus. It is now gone, leaving only the torce on the helmet.
>
> 2. Pettus.
>
> 3. Pettus; impaling, Quarterly:–1 and 4, Argent, a fesse vair or and gules, between three water-bougets sable, Dethick; 2 and 3, Gules, a chevron between three escallops or (Chamberlayne. See Vis. of Norf: i. 237-239.)
>
> 4. (In lozenge.) Quarterly:– 1 and 4, Dethick; 2 and 3, Chamberlayne.[65]

arms

If Farrar is correct in his description of the arms of Sir John Pettus, then the quartering of arms for his Dethick family ancestors resembles the arms of the family of John Dethicke, also of Norfolk. These arms were described in the Norfolk visitations as:

> ARMS - Quarterly: 1 and 4, Argent, a fesse vaire or and gules between three water-bougets sable; 2 and 3, Gules, a chevron betwen three escallops or, a file of three points azure.[66]

arms

The extended ancestry of John Dethicke of Norfolk is given in the Dethyke family pedigree.[67] John Dethicke and Simon Dethick were apparently contemporaries and since there is no mention of anyone of that surname in Norfolk prior to the 16th century, it is possible that both men relocated to Norfolk at about the same time. John Dethicke died testate in Fyncham, Norfolk (will dated 31 Aug. 1556; proved at the PCC on 27 Jan. 1558/9)[68] and his will confirms the names of the children assigned to him in the visitation pedigree.

The earliest mention of anyone with the surname, Dethicke, or any of the variant forms, that I have located is given by the Rev. Charles Moor:

> DETHEK, Sr Robert, Kt. (Deuek, Detheyk). Mention of Rob. De Deuek and w. Ellen 8 Ap. 1284 (C.R). Assessor, etc., of subsidy, Derb., 12 Nov. 1294 (P.R.) Kt. of Shire, Derb., 6 Nov. 1297 and 1306. Having £20 lands in

---

[60] St. Simon and St. Jude Parish Registers, FHL #1526325. "Cycely the wife of John Pettous was Buryed the xxviii daye of March 1542"

[61] *Ibid.* "John Pettus widower did take to wife Beatrice Duckett widow the first day of ffebruary 1542 [1542/3]"

[62] *Ibid.* "John Pettus the elder was buryed the xxviii daye of Auguste Ano. Doi. 1558"

[63] I have not been able to locate this will in the records of the Consistory Court of Norwich or in the PCC under the surname Pettus or any of the known variants. There is a will for a John Howse of Norwich, Norfolk, proved at the PCC on 15 Nov. 1558 (PCC PROB 11/41), but this will is clearly for a different man.

[64] Augustus George Legge, *The Ancient Register of North Elmham, Norfolk, From A.D. 1538 to A.D. 1631* (Norwich, 1888), p. 10.

[65] Rev. Edmund Farrer, *The Church Heraldry of Norfolk*, v. 3 (Norwich, 1893), p. 117.

[66] Rye, *The Visitation of Norfolk*, p. 106.

[67] *Ibid.* John Dethyke of Wormgey in co. Norfolk, esq.; son of John Dethyke and a daughter of Thomas Whatton in co. Derby; son of Philip Dethyke and Jone (daughter of Audebin [Audeley?]); son of Roger Dethyke; son of Thomas Dethyke; son of Sir William Dethyke, Kt. (fl. 1384-1403) and a daughter of Frankville; Sir William Dethyke, Kt., son of Sir Geffrey Dethyke, Kt. of Dethyke hall in co. Derby.

[68] Prerogative Court of Canterbury PROB 11/42A.

> Notts., and Derb., sumd to serve agst. Scots 7 Jy. 1297 (P.W.). Holds lands at Maresey, Notts., late of Thos. Mareseye, 10 Aug. 1298. Overlord of 1/3 Snyterton, Derb., 22 Jan. 1305 (Inq.). Comr and Conservator of Peace, Derb., 1307-8 and 1314 (P.R.). Sr Rob. de D. is overlord at Le Lyndeweye, Derb., 5 Ap. 1308. Aged c. 60, a witness at proof of age in Debr. May 1309 (Inq.). Geoffry de Dethek had enfeoffed Jordan de Sutton of lands at Snitterton 8 Jy. 1288 (C.R.), with another held 1 Kt. Fee at Dethick, Derb., 25 Jan. 1326, and was overlord at Harlethorp, Derb., 9 Dec. 1324 (Inq.). Richard Dethek was a Comr in Derb. 1 Ap. 1310, and held lands at Dethick 5 Mar. 1326 (C.R.).[69]

While Simon Dethick was not mentioned in the Norfolk visitation for the Dethyke family, given the apparent similarity of arms, it is likely that he was from a cadet branch of the Derbyshire family, perhaps even a brother of John Dethicke of Fyncham, Norfolk.

Simon Dethick was buried in North Elmham, Norfolk, on 1 March 1542/3.[70] He died testate (will dated 1543).[71] Mentioned in his will were wife, Rose; children Christian, Rose, Elizabeth, Thomas (less than 21), Henry (youngest son) Richarde (less than 21), Christofer, and John; and brothers-in-law Thomas Crowe and Richard Crowe. Simon's estate was substantial and in addition to the legacies left to family members, there were numerous gifts to the church and the community.

The Christian name of the wife of Simon Dethick is given in his will as Rose.[72] Since Simon Dethick mentioned his brothers-in-law, Thomas and Richard Crowe, it is probable that the maiden name of his wife was Crowe. Rose Crowe Dethick died testate in Norfolk (will proved in 1566).[73] Her will established that she never married John Pettus (-1558) as alleged in some family histories. Rose named the following family members in her will: children Xtofer (Christopher) Dethicke, Richard Dethicke, Thomas, Xtian (Christian), Elizabeth, and Henrye; and John Pettus ("God Sonne" [grandson], Robert Smithe (Godchilde), Rose Dethicke (Goddaughter).

---

[69] Rev. Charles Moor, *Knights of Edward I*, v. 1 (Harleian Society, *Publications*, v. 80; London, 1929), p. 280. The Geoffry de Dethek named in 1288 in this reference was likely the patriarch shown in the visitation pedigree for the Dethyke family of Norfolk.

[70] Legge, *op. cit.*, p. 10. "Symon Dethyke, gent., late baly of Northelmhm, was buryed ye fyrste day of mche, wyche was Thurseday."

[71] Consistory Court Wills Registers Norwich, Vol. 47 (Cooke), Years Covered 1539-1543, FHL #0094884. Will of Symen/Symonde Dethicke of Northelmham, Gent.

[72] Some family histories list the marriage date of Simon Dethick and Rose as 1526, but I have not found any primary records that confirm this date and none of the extant parish records in this area extend back much before 1538.

[73] Consistory Court Wills Registers Norwich, Vol. 74 (Folklin), Years Covered 1566-1567, FHL #0094903. Will of Rose Dethicke of Northelmham "Late wyfe of Simond Dethicke Gent. deceased."

SEVENTH GENERATION

Thomas Pettus is traditionally given as the father of John Pettus (-1558). There are almost no primary records for this man; however, Rye gives a good account of the few known facts:

> This name is probably from Pethouse or Pithouse. It was first spelt Pethawe (see Calendar of Norwich Deeds, pp. 10, 52), which varies into Petows, Pettows, Petwys, and Petts. It is probably the same as Pettowe, q.v., Pettowes being the same as Pettow-son. I first find it in Norwich when
> (1) Thomas Petyous, tailor, was admitted freeman in 1491. Burke's Extinct Baronetage describes him as "an opulent citizen who was buried in St. Edmund's Church, London."[74]

Since this Thomas Pettus was admitted a freeman in Norwich in 1491, he was likely born prior to 1470. I cannot verify the statement that he was buried in St. Edmund's Church, Lombard St., London, as this church and all of the early parish records were destroyed in the great fire of London in 1666.

There are a wide variety of death dates shown on the internet for this man, but he was clearly living in 1510 per the following:

> Pettewys Thomas, constable W[ymer] 1510[75]

Some family histories claim that this man came from London in the 15th century, and while this is possible, clearly members of the Pettus family were residents of Norfolk prior to 1450 per the following reference:

> 1442 Rent due to Holt Manor. Mr. Pettus 6s. 10d. For Seviles manor 3 capons and 5s. 8d. Rent.[76]

The father of Rose Crowe (-1566) was probably Christopher Crowe, although I have not found any primary records that confirm this. Given that the two eldest children of Simon Dethick and Rose Crowe were apparently named Christian and Christopher, some internet databases name Christopher Crowe's wife as Christian; however, I have found no records to confirm this. Clearly, the Crowe family was seated in Norfolk for hundreds of years and there are numerous wills proved at the Consistory Court of Norwich from 1379 to 1528, the oldest being the will of John Crowe of Worsted, proved in 1379.[77] There is an even earlier reference to the Crowe family in Norfolk *circa* 1250:

---

[74] Rye, *Norfolk Families*, p. 666.

[75] Hawes, *op. cit.*, p. 120.

[76] *Calendar of Frere Mss.: Hundred of Holt Muster Roll Hundred of North Greenhoe, Circa 1523 Norwich Subscriptions to the Voluntary Gift of 1662* (Norfolk Record Society, v. 1; Norfolk, 1931), p. 25.

> No. 222. Grant of jurisdiction by John Crowe to Creake Abbey. [1246-1262.] Let present and future know that I, John Crowe, have remised and quitclaimed to the lord Abbot and the Canons of Crek, for me and my heirs, the making of all kinds of distress in the lands which they have of my fee by the death of Thomas le Marchant of Burnham. To have and to hold the aforesaid lands to them and their successors in frank almoign. In witness of which, etc.[78]

Christopher Crowe apparently died intestate, as I have not found a will for him in either the Consistory Court of Norwich or the PCC. The plaque described in the following reference is reputedly for this Christopher Crowe:

> Mileham
> St. John the Baptist
> ... There is a brass to the Crow family dated 1526, ...[79]

There were two Crowe families pedigrees listed in the 1664 visitation of Norfolk. The Crowe of Mileham pedigree[80] was headed by Christopher Crowe the Elder of East Bilney, gent. (will proved at the PCC 14 Nov. 1612). This man, who was probably born *circa* 1550, was probably a grandson of Christopher Crowe,

---

[77] M. A. Farrow, *Index of Wills Proved in the Consistory Court of Norwich and Now Preserved in the District Probate Registry at Norwich 1370-1550 and Wills Among the Norwich Enrolled Deeds 1298-1508 Part I A-HI* (Norfolk Record Society, v. 16, pt. 1; Norfolk, 1943), p. 109.

[78] A. L. Bedingfeld, *A Cartulary of Creake Abbey* (Norfolk Record Society, v. 35; Norfolk, 1966), p. 124.

[79] Claude J. W. Messent, *The Parish Churches of Norfolk and Norwich* (Norwich, 1936), p. 146.

[80] A. W. Hughes-Clarke and Arthur Campling, *The Visitation of Norfolk Anno Domini 1664 Made by Sir Edward Bysshe, Knt. Clarenceux King of Arms* (Harleian Society, *Publications*, v. 85-86; London, 1933-34), pp. 61-62. Christopher Crowe the Elder married Susan Townshend, daughter of Thomas Townshend of Testerton, and he was reputedly the ancestor of Admiral Horatio Nelson (1758-1805).

father of Rose. The second pedigree for the Crowe family of East Bilney,[81] was headed by Christopher Crowe, the son of Christopher Crowe the Elder of East Bilney.

EIGHTH GENERATION

Christopher Crowe apparently had at least the following children based on the bequests in the will of Simon Dethick (-1543): Thomas, Richard, and Rose. There is a will for a Richard Crowe of Longham, Norfolk (will dated 6 Oct. 1502; proved Nov. 1502),[82] who could be the father of Christopher Crowe. Richard Crowe named several children in his will, including: John, Edmond, Jane, Xtofer (Christopher), Elisabeth, Agnes, ?Bryett (daughter), etc. Given that Rose Crowe and Simon Dethick had eight children born by 1542, she was likely born between 1500 and 1510. Her probable father, Christopher Crowe, would then probably have been born *circa* 1470 to 1480. Since the son of Richard Crowe of Longham named Xtofer (Christopher) was not stipulated to have been a minor in 1502, he may well have been the Christopher Crowe who is presumed to have been the father of Rose Crowe.

---

[81] *Ibid.*, pp. 62-63. The younger Christopher Crowe married Elizabeth Bozoun, daughter of Roger Bozun, *circa* 1594.

[82] Consistory Court Wills Registers Norwich, v. 25 (Popy), Years Covered 1501-1504, FHL #0094871.

PEDIGREE CHART

Name of Compiler ____________
Address ____________
City, State ____________
Date ____________

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as No.____ on chart No.____.

Chart No. 5

Gules an inescutcheon argent betw. 4 escallops in saltire or

b. Date of Birth
p.b. Place of Birth
m. Date of Marriage
d. Date of Death
p.d. Place of Death

St Simon & ~~Jude~~
St

4 Henry Pendleton (Father of No. 2)
b. bp 12 Aug 1580
p.b. St Gregory Norwich
m. 30 Jan 1605 under sheriff, councillor
p.m. St Simon & Jude
d. will pr. ~~13 May 1644~~ 16 July 1635
p.d.

2 John Pendleton (Father of No. 1)
b. 26 Dec 1614 St. Stephens Norwich
p.b.
m. @ 1648/9 grocer
p.m.
d. bur. 15 Dec 1682 St. Peter Mancroft
p.d. Norwich

5 Susan Camden (Mother of No. 2)
b. 08 Nov. 1584 13 chr.
p.b. St Antholin Bridge London
d. after 1626
p.d. Norwich

Fraternal

1 Philip Pendleton
b. 26 Nov. 1654 Schoolmaster?
p.b. Norwich, Norfolk Eng. (St Peter Mancroft)
m. cc 1680/1
p.m. VA
d. Nov. 1721
p.d. ~~St [illegible]~~

Maternal

6 ? John Douglas (Father of No. 3)
b.
p.b. linen weaver
m.
p.m. will pr 1616
d. Norwich
p.d.

3 Elizabeth Douglas? (Mother of No. 1)
b.
p.b.
d. 1708
p.d.

7 (Mother of No. 3)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

Isabella Hurt dau William (Spouse of No. 1) of Pamunky Neck King Wm or New Kent
b. cc 1664
p.b.
d.
p.d.

8 George Pendleton (Father of No. 4)
b. cc 1555 constable, undersheriff
p.b.
m. 29 July 1579 St Peter Mancroft
p.m.
d. bur 27 Oct 1603
p.d. St Stephens

9 Elizabeth Pettingale (Mother of No. 4)
b. bc 5 ch. (sis of John)
p.b.
d. bur. 27 Jan 1625/6
p.d. St Stephens Norwich

10 Humphrey Camden (Father of No. 5)
b. of London
p.b.
m. 1581 Haughley Suffolk
p.m. London?
d.
p.d. 25 Aug 1583 St Antholin London

11 Cecily Pettus (Mother of No. 5)
b.
p.b.
d. before father
p.d. St Antholin Budge Row London?

12 (Father of No. 6)
b.
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

13 (Mother of No. 6)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

14 (Father of No. 7)
b.
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

15 (Mother of No. 7)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

16 George Pendleton of Manchester (Father of No. 8, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d. cc 1550 +

17 (Mother of No. 8, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

18 John Pettingale (Father of No. 9 Cont. on chart No.____)
b. (yeoman)
m. of Sandrids Ken, Norfolk
d. will Aug 1556 Nfk

19 (Elizabeth?) Gerrarde (Mother of No. 9 Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d. (See over) (dau Thomas Gerrarde)

20 Camden of Co Dorset? (Father of No. 10, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

21 (Mother of No. 10, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

22 Thomas Pettus (Father of No. 11, Cont. on chart No.____)
b. cc 1520
m. (Mayor of Norwich)
d.

23 Christian Dethick (Mother of No. 11, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

24 (Father of No. 12, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

25 (Mother of No. 12, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

26 (Father of No. 13, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

27 (Mother of No. 13, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

28 (Father of No. 14, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

29 (Mother of No. 14, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

30 (Father of No. 15, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
m.
d.

31 (Mother of No. 15, Cont. on chart No.____)
b.
d.

(Garrard?)

(Glenham of Suffolk?? 1509)

Thomas Garrard
b 14____
Constable of
Norfolk
living 1556 - [illegible] (at will)

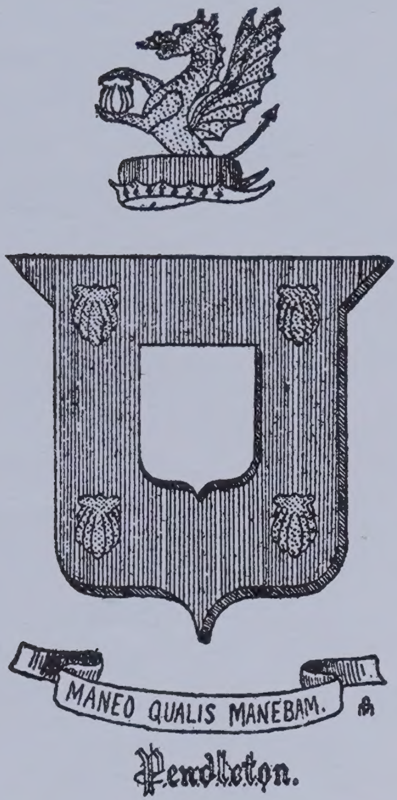
(Elizabeth?) Garrard
Dec 1500?

Norfolk Anne (   )

John Pettingell

CHAPTER X

THE PENDLETON FAMILY.



COAT-OF-ARMS

The arms of Pendleton are taken from English records and are described as follows:

Arms—Gules, an inescutcheon argent, between four escallops (or shells) or.

Crest—On a chapeau gules, turned up ermine, a demi-dragon, wings expanded, or, holding an escallop (or shell) argent.

Motto—*Maneo Qualis Manebam.*

Three miles from Manchester, in Lancashire County, England, is the town of Pendleton, known as a portion of Salfordborough. Over the door of one of the inns swings the arms of the Pendleton family, exactly like those brought to America by the emigrant, Philip Pendleton. Some little distance off is the manor house, occupied still by a family of Pendletons, and around the old church are the tombs of departed Pendletons. Here we pause, feeling ourselves aliens in our father's house. Under that roof tree are the records that would carry us back along the line of English history until we found the ancestor whose bravery in the Crusades, won him the right to place upon his shield the silver pilgrim's shells, which form a distinctive feature of the coat-of-arms. The family evidently belonged to the English gentry, a purer and prouder distinction oftentimes than many of the titles which have changed hands and family names many times as they come down the avenue of ages.

The first name upon the Virginia record is that of George Pendleton, Esquire, of the town of Pendleton, Lancashire, England. His son was George Pendleton, who married, sometime in the fifteenth century, Elizabeth Pettingall, daughter of John Pettingall, Gentleman, of Norwich, Norfolk County. George Pendleton moved to Norwich, and was buried at St. Stephen's, Norwich, in 1613. His eldest son was Henry Pendleton, who married in 1605 Susan Carmyer, at St. Simeon and St. Jude's. He was buried on July 15, 1635, at St. Stephen's, Norwich. His third son was Henry Pendleton who married Elizabeth ———. This gives four generations on English soil, carrying us from Pendleton near Manchester, to Norwich.

In 1613, Sir John Pettus and his brother Thomas Pettus both made wills, remembering their cousins, Henry and Susan Pendleton, of Norwich, leaving them property in that city. These gentlemen lived at Cristree, St. Edmund's, near Norwich. Thomas Pettus, the son of one of these men, was one of the early councilors of the Colony, and probably influenced his cousins to come to Virginia. The two sons of Henry and Elizabeth Pendleton came to Virginia in 1674, Philip, a young teacher, and Nathaniel, a minister of the Church of England. Nathaniel died very soon, leaving no children.

late

V. Lucy Pendleton^6.

V. Thomas M. Pendleton^5 (Henry^4, John^3, Henry^2, Philip^1). Married Miss Jackson. Issue:

I. William J. Pendleton^7.
II. Elisha Pendleton^7.

V. Dr. William James Pendleton^5 (Henry^4, John^3, Henry^2, Philip^1), b. 1809; d. 1872. Married (1831) Catherine M. Harris. Issue:

I. Dr. David H. Pendleton^6, b. 1832; d. 1859. Married (1855) Juliana Hunter. Issue:
I. Hunter Pendleton^7, A. M., Ph. D. (Göttingen). Married Louise White. Issue:
I. Nancy Lewis Hillah Pendleton^8.
II. Fred H. Pendleton^6.
III. Juliana Pendleton^6. Married Wm. Meredith. Issue:
I. Kate Meredith^7.
II. William Meredith^7.

Juliana married, second, William B. Pendleton.

IV. Alice Pendleton^6, b. 1843; d. 1877. Married (1860) Waller Overton. Issue:
I. Kate Overton^7, b. 1871.
II. Susan Overton^7, b. 1871.
III. William Overton^7, b. 1876.

ar ✓

V. Matilda W. Pendleton^5 (Henry^4, John^3, Henry^2, Philip^1), b. 1792; d. 1840. Married (1810) P. Strachan Barret. Issue:

I. Alexander B. Barret^6, b. 1811; d. 1861. Married (1836) Juliana Harris. Issue:
I. Alexander Barret^7. Married Emma E. Chinnock. Issue:
I. Lily Barret^8.
II. Cecil Barret^8.
III. Virginia Barret^8. Married Theodore K. Gibbs.
II. John Henry Barret^6.
III. Mary Barret^6. Married Samuel Mallory. Issue:
I. John B. Mallory^7.
II. Sarah Elizabeth Mallory^7. Married Wilson.
IV. Sarah Barret^6. Married (1841) Waller Holladay.
V. William Thomas Barret^6.
VI. Caroline Barret^6.
VII. Lucy Barret^6.

V. Sarah Madison Pendleton^5 (Henry^4, John^3, Henry^2, Philip^1), b. 1793. Married Philip B. Winston. Issue:

✓ I. William Overton Winston^6.
II. Bickerton L. Winston^6.
III. John R. Winston^6.
IV. Philip Winston^6.
V. Barbara Winston^6.
VI. Edmund Thomas Winston^6.
VII. Joseph Pendleton Winston^6.
VIII. O. M. Winston^6.

✓ V. Barbara Overton Pendleton^5 (Henry^4, John^3, Henry^2, Philip^1), b. 1795. Married William H. Phillips, and had issue:

I. Sarah Elizabeth Phillips^6. Married, first, B. F. Trice; second, C. C. Branford.
II. Dr. William H. Phillips^6, b. 1819; d. 1884.
III. Catherine J. Phillips^6, b. 1826. Married —— Kyle.
IV. Joseph Pendleton Phillips^6, b. 1828; d. 1882.
V. Richard S. Phillips^6, b. 1830; d. 1856. Married M. E. Christian, two children.
VI. Patty P. Phillips^6, b. 1833. Married Dr. John G. Boatwright.

V. Frances Samuella Pendleton^5 (Henry^4, John^3, Henry^2, Philip^1), married W. M. Tompkin. Issue:

I. Pendleton Tompkin^6.
II. Alexander Tompkin^6.
III. John Tompkin^6.
IV. Joseph Bickerton Tompkin^6.

SIXTH GENERATION.

VI. James Pendleton^6 (Thomas^5, James^4, James^3, Henry^2, Philip^1). Married Miss Conner. Issue:

I. French Pendleton^7, now (1868) living with one son in Culpeper.
II. Edmund Pendleton^7, d. in Confederate Army, 1863.
III. Henry Clay Pendleton^7, living, 1868.
IV. Daniel Pendleton^7, went to Missouri.
V. John Pendleton^7, went to Missouri. They both went west about 1833, and have left large families.
VI. Alexander Pendleton^7. No issue.

Re Petter – in Norfolk
in 1400's

Needs charting

④ Henry P.
chr. St Gregory
12 Aug 1580
(Scrivener 26 Sep 1603
Lectureship 1616–1635)
m. 30 Sep 1603
St Simon & Jude
d 15 Aug 1635
St Stephens

Coat of Arms → ② Henry Pendleton bp 24 Dec 1614
Minister Nor St Stephens
Norwich 1648/9
b. 26 Mar. 1654
of Norwich
St Peter Mancroft
Nfk
green
m 2 ca 1708
bur. St Peters M.
14 Dec 1682

① Philip Pendleton
Schoolmaster?
(not true?
m. ca 1682 1680)
VA
d 1791
King & Q?

Camden
b 1470
Dorset → to London

arms
Heralding Camden
584

Jason Camden
chr. 8 Nov 1584
St Antholin, Budge Row d post
London m. 1581 1626
Horrington, Suffolk
13 ch.
d post Dec 1626

③ Elizabeth (Douglass?)

Grandfa?
Wm Pagett Sr?
linen weaver?
will 1616

arms
Cicely Petter

dau 1708

Isabella Hart
bca 1664
Claimed as dau of
Wm Hart Sr.
living 1704
King Wm Co.
(Now bet 1678)

conjoined of the first. *Crest*—A horse's head ar. crusily az. holding in the mouth a cinquefoil slipped vert. *Motto*—Fidelitas et veritas.

Peters (Kilburn, and Westbourne Terrace, Bayswater). Quarterly, 1st and 4th, or, a lion ramp. sa., on a chief of the second three mascles of the first; 2nd and 3rd, ar. a buglehorn stringed betw. three double attires all sa., for WINPENNY. *Crests*—PETERS: A swan reguard. ppr. resting the dexter foot on a mascle or; WINPENNY: A griffin's head couped ppr. holding by the string a buglehorn az.

Peters (arms entered and crest granted in Ulster's Office, 1704, to NICHOLAS PETERS, Usher of the Exchequer, son of JOHN PETERS, of Cologne, Germany, by ELEANOR, his wife, dau. and heiress of ALEXANDER PLUNKETT, Esq., of Castle Kerron, co. Meath). Quarterly, 1st and 4th, az. an eagle displ. with two heads or, for PETERS; 2nd and 3rd, sa. a bend ar. in sinister chief a tower triple-towered of the last, for PLUNKETT. *Crest*—An eagle's head erased sa. holding in the mouth a key, wards downwards, ppr.

Petersfield, Town of (co. Hants). Ar. on a rose gu. barbed vert an escutcheon of the first, charged with an annulet sa. betw. four pellets.

Peterson. Sa. on a cross betw. four lions ramp. ar. five eagles displ. of the field. *Crest*—A dexter hand brandishing a sabre ppr.

Peterson. Sa. on a cross betw. four talbots' heads erased ar. five eagles of the field.

Peterson (London). Gu. on a fesse ar. three greyhounds' heads couped sa. collared or, a bordure of the last.

Peterson (London). Sa. on a cross betw. four lions' heads erased ar. five eagles displ. of the field.

Peterson (Scotland). Same *Arms*. *Crest*—A pelican ppr. *Motto*—Nihil sine Deo.

Petersone (Scotland). Az. a fesse betw. three bears' heads of the last muzzled gu.

Peterster. Ar. a cross sa. betw. four Cornish choughs ppr.

Peterstrey. Ar. a cross betw. four mullets sa.

Petfyn. Az. a bend betw. three swans ar. crowned or (another adds, collared and chained of the last).

Petham. Az. six annulets or, three, two, and one.

Pether. Ar. on a cross flory az. a fleur-de-lis or. *Crest*—A rose gu. barbed vert, seeded or.

Petit (co. Cornwall; Sir JOHN PETIT, cousin and heir to Sir OTES PETIT and Dame ELIZABETH LE BLANCHE, his wife, *temp.* Henry III., *m.* ALICE, dau. of Sir MICHAEL BEAUCHAMP. Visit. Cornwall: his descendant, THOMAS PETIT, of Trelowyth and Goviley, co. Cornwall, had an only dau. and heiress, ALICE, wife of JAMES TRESAHER, of Budock, *temp.* Queen Elizabeth). Ar. a lion ramp. gu.

Petit (Ardevora, in Filleigh, co. Cornwall; traceable for seven descents before 1362; the co-heirs *m.* ARUNDEL of Trerice, SAYER, and KILLIGREW). Ar. a lion pass. gu.

Petit, or Pettyt (Dente de Lion, co. Kent). Ar. on a chev. gu. betw. three lions' heads erased sa. crowned or, as many bezants. *Crest*—A lion's gamb erased and erect or, holding a pellet.

Petit (Hexstall, co. Stafford; granted 1583). Ar. a chev. gu. betw. three buglehorns sa. stringed of the second. *Crest*—A demi wolf salient ppr.

Petit. Ar. a chev. engr. gu. betw. three hunting-horns sa. stringed or. *Crest*—A hand holding a hunting-horn or.

Petit. Gu. a fesse betw. three annulets or.

Petite. Ar. a fesse sa.

Petiver. Gu. a fesse betw. three dexter (another, sinister) hands or.

Petley (Riverhead and Filson, co. Kent). Ar. two bends engr. sa. a canton of the last. *Crest*—A cubit arm in armour erect ppr. garnished or, grasping a scymitar by the blade also ppr. hilted gold.

Petmore. Or, semée of crosses crosslet az.

Petmyn, or Petoryn. Erm. three chev. gu.

Petnall. Erm. on a chief gu. three bezants.

Peto (Somerleyton Hall, co. Suffolk, bart.). Per pale indented or and gu. barry of six two annulets in fesse all counterchanged. *Crest*—On a rock ppr. a sinister wing or, thereon three annulets gu. *Motto*—Ad finem fidelis.

Petoe (co. Suffolk). Ar. a chev. gu., in chief three mascles of the second.

Petoe, or Peyto (Chesterton, co. Warwick; allowed by the Deputies of Camden, Clarenceux). Per pale indented ar. and gu. barry of six counterchanged. *Crest*—A sinister wing or. *Another Crest*—Two wings addorsed or.

Petre (*Baron Petre*). Gu. a bend or, betw. two escallops ar. *Original Arms* -Az. on a bend betw. two escallops or, a Cornish chough sa. enclosed by as many cinquefoils gu. *Crest*—Two lions' heads erased and addorsed, the dexter or, the sinister az., collared, counterchanged. *Supporters*—Dexter, a lion reguard. or, collared az.; sinister, a lion reguard. az. collared or. *Motto*—Sans Dieu rien.

Petre (Knt., *d.* 1572). Same *Arms*, on a chief of the second a rose betw. two dimidiated fleurs-de-lis of the fourth.

Petre (Fidlers, co. Essex; JOHN PETRE, Esq., of Fidlers, great-grandson of the Hon. JOHN PETRE, of the same place, son of the second *Lord Petre*, left an only dau. and eventually heiress, MARY PETRE, who *m.* FRANCIS CANNING, of Foxcote, co. Warwick). Same *Arms*, &c., as *Lord Petre*.

Petre. Az. a bird's leg couped at the thigh or, conjoined to a savage's head ar. hair sa.

Petree. Az. a bend betw. a deer's head erased in chief and three crosses crosslet fitchée in base ar. *Crest*—An anchor in pale sa. *Motto*—Spem fortuna alit.

Petree. Same *Arms*. *Crest*—A cross crosslet sa. *Motto*—Fides.

Petrie (Lewisham, co. Kent). Az. a bend betw. a buck's head couped in chief, and a cross crosslet in base ar., on a chief of the second three escallops gu.

Petrie (Portlethen, co. Kincardine, 1672). Az. a bend betw. a stag's head couped in chief, and three crosses crosslet fitchée in base ar., on a chief of the last as many escallops gu. *Crest*—An eagle soaring aloft ppr. looking up to the sun in his glory or. *Motto*—Fide sed vide.

Pett (Chatham, co. Kent). Or, on a fesse gu. betw. three pellets a lion pass. of the field. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a demi pelican, wings expanded ar.

Pett (London, and Walworth, co. Surrey). Ar. (another, or) a fesse chequy or and az. betw. three pellets, on each a martlet of the first, a bordure gu. charged with escallops and martlets alternately gold. *Crest*—A demi greyhound sa. collared and charged on the body with two bendlets or, betw. as many fern branches vert.

Pettegrew (Scotland). Gu. an increscent betw. three mullets or. *Crest*—An increscent gu. *Motto*—Sine sole nihil.

Pettet (Shalmisford, co. Kent). Gu. a chev. betw. three leopards' faces ar. *Crest*—A leopard pass. ppr.

Pettet. Gu. a dexter arm in fesse issuing from clouds on the sinister side of the shield holding a battle axe all ar. in chief two mullets of the last.

Pettet. Az. on a chev. or, betw. three leopards' faces ar. as many cinquefoils vert.

Pettigrew (Scotland). Gu. a crescent betw. three stars ar.

Pettit (co. Cornwall). Ar. a lion saliant gu.

Pettit (co. Kent). Az. on a chev. or, betw. three leopards' faces ar. as many cinquefoils pierced gu.

Pettit (co. Kent). Gu. a chev. betw. three wolves' heads erased ar.

Pettit (confirmed 1722, Ulster's Office, to JAMES PETTIT, of the house of Baltrasny, in Meath, a cavalry officer in the service of Spain). Ar. a lion ramp. gu. and in the dexter chief point a spear head sa. *Crest*—A raven ppr.

Pettiward (Finborough Hall, co. Suffolk). Ar. on a cross ragulée sa. five estoiles of the first. *Crest*—A cross, as in the arms.

Pettus (Rackheath, co. Norfolk, bart., extinct 1772). Gu. a fesse ar. betw. three annulets or. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a demi lion erm. vulned and holding erect a piece of a broken tilting spear ppr.

Pettus, or Pettous (Norwich). Same *Arms*. *Crest*—A hammer erect ar. handle or. *Another Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a demi lion ar. holding a spear gu. headed of the first.

Petty (granted by Carney, Ulster, 20 March, 1656, to WILLIAM PETTY, M.D., son of ANTHONY PETTY, of Rumsey, co. Hants. This WILLIAM PETTY became Physician-General to the army in Ireland, and was Surveyor-General of that kingdom; he was knighted in 1661, and founded the noble house of PETTY, *Barons and Earls of Shelburne*). Erm. on a bend az. a magnetic needle ppr. pointing at the pole star or. *Crest*—A beehive and bees ppr. *Motto*—Ut apes geometriam.

Sir W. PETTY's explanation of his coat of arms:

Cœruleus candore color mea scuta decoret,
Non atrum aut fulvum, nec cruor horrificet.
Stellam ut spectat avis, positoque timore quiescit,
Sic mens quæ spectat sola quieta Deum.
Mella ut apes condunt sic scire Geometra quærit;
Utile quærere apum est, scire geometriæ.
Sedulus ergo ut apes feci geometriam ut inde
Utile cum dulci scire et habere queam.
At si perdam ut apes quæ per geometriam habebam
Heu! "Vos non vobis mellificatis apes."

Petty (*Earls of Shelburne*). *Arms, Cre*
preceding. *Supporters*—Two pegasuse
tailed, winged, and hoofed or, each ch
with a fleur-de-lis az.

Petty-Fitzmaurice (*Marquess of L*
MAURICE.

Petty (Ilmington, co. Warwick, *Har*
or and az. on a bend vert three
Crest—Out of a ducal coronet or, an
tusked and eared gu.

Petty (Stoke-Talmach, co. Oxford;
PETTY, Esq., of that place, *m.* Sir JAM
of the King's Bench in Ireland, *temp.* J
Office). Quarterly, or and az., on a be
of the first.

Pettyward (London; granted 16 July
ragulée sa. five billets of the field.

Pettyward. Ar. on a cross ragulée
field. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coron
wings expanded ar.

Petwarden (co. Lincoln). Gu. two

Petye, Pettie, or Petty (Tetsw
Oxford, and Ilmington, co. Warwick).
on a bend vert three martlets of th
a ducal coronet or, an elephant's hea
gu.

Petyt (Ackworth Park; confirmed in
Esq., of co. York). Erm. a lion
langued az. on a canton of the last
A crane erm. holding in the dexter cl
—Qui s'estime Petyt deviendra grand

Petyt (co. Cornwall; Middle Tem
York). Ar. a lion ramp. gu. in th
pheon sa.

Petyt, or Petit (co. Cornwall).
Crest—A bishop's mitre gu.

Petyt (London; granted 1688). Ar.
canton az. a pheon or. *Crest*—A c
dexter foot a pebble stone ppr.

Petyt. Or, a fesse sa.; another, Sa
fesse betw. two bars dancettée ar.

Petytt (Shep Meadow, co. Suffolk).
three cock pheasants' heads couped
displ. ar. beaked gu. betw. two battl

Peusay (descended from Preston, co
estoiles or. *Crest*—A pelican's head

Pevelesdon. Az. an eagle displ.
the second. *Crest*—A stag's head er

Pevensey (co. Lincoln). Ar. a che
martlets sa. *Crest*—A demi Moor
hand a broken tilting spear or.

Pevensey. Barruly of fourteen
martlets sa. *Crest*—Out of a castle

Pevensey. Az. a chev. or, fretty
patonce ar.

Pevensey. Or, an eagle displ.
Gu. an eagle displ. or, armed sa.

Pever (co. Bedford). Ar. on a che
or.

Pever (co. Norfolk). Or, two bars

Pever, or Piner (co. Norfolk).
uppermost a mullet pierced ar.

Pever. Ar. two bars sa. on the up
or.

Pever. Or, on a chev. az. three sw

Peverell (co. Cornwall). Ar. a ch
vert.

Peverell (Sir HUGH PEVERELL and
co. Cornwall, *temp.* Edward II.; q
Buscave, co. Cornwall. Visit. Co
garbs ar., a chief or.

Peverell (Sampford-Peverell, co.
COTTLE, WROKESHALL, and RIVERS)

Peverell (Bradford-Peverell, co.
Gyronny of eight ar. and gu.

Peverell (co. Hants). Gyronny
a bordure sa. bezantée. *Crest*—A
point downwards ppr. *Motto*—Hi

Peverell (co. Leicester). Gu. a fe
nine) crosses pattée (another, cross

Peverell (founder of Linton Abbe

Peverell (co. Norfolk). Ar. on
or.

Peverell, or Peverel (co. No
I.). Quarterly gu. and vairé or an

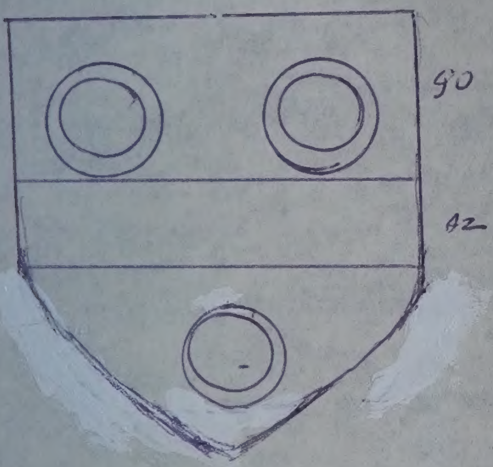
Peverell (co. Somerset). Ar. o
bezants (another, five plates).

Pettus

Crozier's *Virginia Heraldica*

gives these same arms

for Pettus



Gules, a fess azure between
three annulets Or.

PEMBERTON. Massachusetts.
Ebenezer Pemberton, Boston.
Argent, a chevron between three buckets sable.

PENHALLOW. New Hampshire.
Samuel Penhallow, Portsmouth.
(Penhallow, Cornwall.)
Vert, a coney argent.

PENN. Pennsylvania.
William Penn, Proprietor of Pennsylvania.
(Bucks.)
Argent, on a fesse sable three plates.
CREST—A demi-lion rampant argent gorged with a collar sable charged with three plates.
MOTTO—Dum clarum rectum teneam.

PENNINGTON. Connecticut.
Ephraim Pennington, New Haven, 1643.
(Cumberland.)
Or, five fusils conjoined fessewise, azure.
CREST—A mountain cat passant, guardant, ppr.
MOTTOES—(1) Over the Crest—Firm, vigilant, active. (2) Under the shield—Vincit amor patriae.

PEPPER. Missouri.
Mrs. Ellis Samuel Pepper, St. Louis.
For Arms see Thomas Armstrong, Northumberland Co., Pa.

PEPPERELL. Massachusetts.
William Pepperell.
(Co. Devon.)
Argent, a chevron gules between three pineapples vert on a canton of the second a fleur-de-lis of the first.
CREST—Out of a mural coronet or an armed arm embowed between two laurel branches issuing from the coronet ppr. grasping a staff, thereon a flag argent.
MOTTO—Over the crest, "Peperi"; under the arms, Fortiter et fideliter.

PEROT. Pennsylvania.
Jacques Perot, Philadelphia, 1730.
(France.)
Quarterly, per fesse dancettée, 1st and 4th or a mascle azure; 2d and 3d azure, a mascle or.
CREST—A hen on a nest of eggs ppr.
MOTTO—Fama proclamat honorem.

PETERS. Massachusetts.
Andrew Peters, Andover, 1657.
(London.)
Gules, on a bend or, between two escallops argent a Cornish chough ppr. between two cinquefoils azure.
CREST—Two lions' heads erased and endorsed the first or, the second azure, gorged with a plain collar counterchanged.
MOTTO—Sans Dieu rien.

PETERS. New York.
Rev. John Punnett Peters, New York.
Same Arms as Andrew Peters, Andover, Mass.

PETERS. New York.
William Richmond Peters, Esq., New York.
Same Arms as Andrew Peters, Andover, Mass.

PETTIBONE. Connecticut.
John Pettibone, Windsor, 1664.
(Rochelle, France.)
Or, a lion rampant gules, on a canton azure, a pheon argent.
CREST—A bird argent, beaked or and langued gules.
MOTTO—Que s'estime petit deviendre bon.

PETTIBONE. California.
Henry Pettibone, Esq., Riverside.
Same Arms as John Pettibone, Windsor, Conn.

PETTUS. Virginia.
Col. Thomas Pettus, James City Co., 1640.
(Norfolk.)
Gules, a fesse argent between three annulets or.
CREST—A demi-lion rampant ppr. langued, rising out of a ducal coronet, and holding a broken spear of the first.

PETTUS. Alabama.
Senator Edmund Winston Pettus, Selma.
Same Arms as Col. Thomas Pettus, of Virginia.

PETTUS. Washington, D. C.
Dr. William Jerdone Pettus, U.S.N.
Same Arms as Col. Thomas Pettus, of Virginia.

✓ PETTUS. Virginia.
Capt. Thomas Pettus, Member of the Virginia Council, 1640. (Grandson of Sir John Pettus, Norwich, Norfolk.)
Gules, a fesse argent between three annulets or.
CRESTS—(1) A hammer erect argent, handle or. (2) Out of a ducal coronet or, a demi-lion argent, holding a spear gules, headed of the first.

PEYSTER (de). New York.
Johannes de Peyster, New York, 1652.
(Haarlem, Netherlands.)
Azure, on a terrace a tree vert.
CREST—An arm vambraced and embowed. The hand ppr. holding a sword fessewise.
MOTTO—Dum spiro spero.

PEYTON. Virginia.
Major Robert Peyton, Isleham, 1679.
(Norfolk.)
Sable, a cross engrailed or.
CREST—A griffin sejant or.
MOTTO—Patior, potior.

PEYTON. Virginia.
Col. Valentine Peyton, Westmoreland and Stafford Cos., 1654.
(Cadet of the Peytons of Isleham.)
Sable, a cross engrailed or, in the second quarter a mullet argent, all within a bordure ermine.
CREST—A griffin sejant or.
MOTTO—Patior, potior.

PHELPS. Massachusetts.
William Phelps, Dorchester, 1630.
(Somerset.)
Argent, a lion rampant sable between six cross-crosslets fitchée, gules.
CREST—A wolf's head erased azure.
MOTTO—Veritas sine timore.

PHELPS. New York.
Mrs. Luis James Phelps, New York.
For Arms see Sergt. Francis Nichols, Stratford, Conn.

PHILBRICK. Maryland.
Freeman C. Philbrick, Esq., Baltimore. (Descended from John Philbrick, Boston, Mass., 1629.)
Argent, three palmers' staves sable, the heads, ends and rests or.
CREST—A cubit arm erect, habited azure, cuffed argent, grasping in the hand ppr. a palmer's staff.

PHILIPSE. New York.
Vrederijck Felypsen, Philipsboro, 1693.
(Netherlands.)
Azure, a demi-lion rampant, rising out of a ducal coronet argent surmounted by a ducal coronet or.
CREST—A demi-lion rampant issuing from a French Viscount's coronet argent, ducally crowned or.
MOTTO—Quod tibi vis fieri facias.

PHILLIPS. Massac[illegible]
Rev. George Phillips, Watertown, 1630.
(Boxford.)
Azure, a lion rampant sable, ducally gorged and chained or.
CREST—A lion as in the Arms.
MOTTO—Ducit amor patriae.

PHILLIPS. Maryland.
Mrs. William E. Phillips, Baltimore.
For Arms see Richard Gundry, M.D., of Maryland.

PHIPPEN. Massachusetts. (Originally Fitzpen.)
David Fitzpen, Hingham, 1635.
(Devonshire.)
Argent, two bars sable in chief three escallops of the second.
CREST—A bee volant, in pale or, winged vert.

PIATT. New Jersey.
John Piatt, Trenton, 1740.
(Dauphine, France.)
Azure, on a fesse argent a lion passant, in chief three spheres argent.

PIERREPONT. Massachusetts.
James Pierrepont, Ipswich, 1652.
Argent semée of cinque-foils gules a lion rampant sable.
CREST—A lion rampant sable between two wings erect.
MOTTO—Pie repone te.

PRINCE EDWARD CO (17[illegible])

Vol 46

Orton, G[illegible]T 326, ohio 1826 [illegible] [illegible] 201 [illegible] 1800 [illegible]

property of John Finley.[94] Although the relationship of either James to John Finley has not been proven, there is a DAR application which states James, Jr. (a captain in the militia) was the son of James, Sr. In addition, the application states James, Sr., was the son of James and Elizabeth (Patterons) Finley (Stout's 2-02).[95] Stout claims James and Elizabeth were the parents of the John who married Thankful Doak. While not an objective of the present study, this certainly has implications for further research on this line.

Through articles of agreement, on 13 March 1779, John Finley and "Meary" his wife gave their property to sons David and Samuel in exchange for life care.[96] John died sometime prior to Aug. 1782, for on that date William Davies, William Doak and William Ward or any two of them were ordered to take a deposition of Mary Finley. This was done on 23 Sept. 1782 when she acknowledged the agreement as the act of John Finley.

1785 There is unmistakable evidence that the William Finley who lived in Prince Edward County also came to Montgomery County at a later date (about 1785).

1. William Finley and Mary, his wife, of Montgomery County sold property in Prince Edward in 1787.[97] In addition, Dabney Pettus in his will in 1788 in Charlotte County referred to a son, "Stephen Pettus of Prince Edward," and a daughter Mary Finley.[98] Prince Edward and Charlotte are adjacent counties. Recall that John Finley sold his Prince Edward property to Stephen Pettus.

2. In 1800, Dabney Finley of Lee Co., Va., brought suit in Wythe County against his father, William Finley, to recover slaves owned by his mother, Mary Pettus, at the time of her marriage to William Finley.[99]

3. In 1801, William Finley, Sr., of Wythe County, wrote his will and named son John Pettis [*sic*] Finley. He also provided for his second wife, Judith, and children Mary Ann, Esau, William, Rhoda, Margaret, and an unborn child.[100]

Prince Edward is NE of Charlotte adjoining Appomattox

Hypothesis 3: John Finley who lived on Vaughan's Creek in Prince Edward County is the John Finley who moved to Montgomery County in 1772/1773. Consider the following: 1. John and George Finley, both of whom lived on Vaughan's Creek in Prince Edward, sold their total holdings in 1772 and 173. John and George Finley both appeared on the New River list of tithables in 1773, John for the first time, George having first appeared in 1772.

2. The William Finley who also lived on Vaughan's Creek, beyond any doubt, is the same who moved to Montgomery County about 1785.

3. The southernmost Presbyterian congregation with whom Rev. John Craig (former pastor of Tinkling Spring on South River) had influence was Boiling Spring, which served the people on lower Reed Creek where John Finley bought property in 1775.

4. Kin of the Rev. John Thomson were present in this area and interacted with the Finleys. William Sayers, who married Thomson's daughter Esther, was one of the prepesentatives at Boiling Spring when Rev. John Craig made his mission there, William Sayers together with John and Elizabeth Crockeet in 1773 deeded to James Finley, Jr., 100 acres "on Reed Creek below the fork and branch of New River."[101]

5. After the death of John Finley, his sons David and Samuel gave power-of-attorney to "trusty and beloved friend William Finley" to transfer 327 acres on Sally Run delivered to them "by out beloved father John Finley."[102] A witness to this document was George Shelladay. As mentioned earlier, Jane Shilladay, daughter of George and Jane (Mitchell) Shilladay, married a grandson of Rev. John Thomson.

These are cousins of same Stephen Pettus

THE WIVES OF JOHN FINLEY OF SOUTH RIVER, PRINCE EDWARD AND MONTGOMERY COUNTIES. An unnamed daughter of Rev. John Thomson was married to John Finley of South River; she was the mother of Elizabeth who was baptized in 1741. The name of South River John's wife in 1750, when he divided the Robinson property, was Mary. However, this cannot be Mary Thomson, as Rev. John Thomson had another daughter Mary,

---

[94] F. B. Kegley and Mary B. Kegley, "A Settlement Map of Wythe County, Virginia" (Wytheville?, 1974).

[95] DAR application of Loura Lester Finley Suiter, #323352, 9 July 1940. Interestingly, James and Elizabeth (Patterson) Finley are claimed, by South, to be the parents of the John Finley (of Middle River) who married Thankful Doak. Since Stout confused John Finley of Middle River with John Finley of South River, could James and Elizabeth (Patterson) Finley really be the parents of John Finley of South River who migrated to Montgomery/Wythe County?

[96] Montgomery Co., Va., Deed Bk. A, p. 283. See also Finley, "David Finley ...," *loc. cit.*

[97] Prince Edward Co., Va., Deed Bk. 7, p. 297.

[98] Charlotte Co., Va., Will Bk. 1, p. 407a.

[99] Wythe Co., Va., Deed Bk. 2, p. 477.

[100] Wythe Co., Va., Will Bk. 1, p. 202.

[101] Montgomery Co., Va., Deed Bk. A, pp. 8-9.

[102] Lincoln Co., Va. [Ky.], Deed Bk. A, p. 338.

(Pettos)

MARRIAGES
OF
LUNENBURG COUNTY
VIRGINIA

1746-1853

* * *

Compiled and Published
by
obertson
Emma R. Matheny
and
Helen K. Yates

PETTUS, Allen G. and Tabitha W. Marable, 1 April 1841. Sur. John J. Wood. p. 55.

PETTUS, David, Sr. and Elenor Willson. Married 25 September 1802 by James Shelburne. WB 6/146-A.

PETTUS, David, Jr. and Eliz^{a} Boswell. Married 24 December 1802 by James Shelburne. WB 6/146-A.

PETTUS, George W. and Elizabeth S. Eubank, 8 January 1841. Sur. Wyatt Pettus. p. 55.

PETTUS, James H. and Martha A. Smithson, 21 November 1849. Sur. Wyatt H. Pettus. Married 28 November 1849 by Samuel G. Mason. p. 67 and W3 13/349.

PETTUS, John of Lunenburg, and Sarah Pettus, 14 July 1785. Sur. John Pettus. p. 7. 1785

PETTUS, John and Martha Ragsdale, 26 February 1805. Sur. Nathaniel Ragsdale. p. 21.

PETTUS, John R. and Mary E. Smith, 3 June 1841. Sur. William A. Stone. p.55.

PETTUS, Matthew of Lunenburg and Hannah Willson, 12 February 1795. Sur. Valentine Brown. p. 13.

PETTUS, Thomas and Susanna Gregory. Married 24 December 1816 by James Shelburne. WB 7/313.

PETTUS, Walker and Nancy Jordan, 10 June 1822. Sur. Labon Jordan. Married 27 June 1822 by Silas Shelburne. p. 33 and WB 8/270.

PETTUS, William G. of Lunenburg and Jane C. Lamkin, 1 December 1814. Sur. William H. Taylor. p. 27.

PETTUS, William W. and Martha A. Davis, 10 December 1849. Sur. Joseph E. Davis and Thomas F. Pettus. Married 19 December 1849 by Samuel G. Mason. p. 67 and WB 13/349.

PETTUS, Wyatt H. and Harriet F. Eubank, 11 January 1836. Sur. Philip G. Eubank. p. 49.

Pettus, Allen Stephen	102
Clarisa A.	118
Clarissa Harlow	134
Elizabeth	104
Elizabeth H.	59
Elizabeth W.	39
Hannah	57
John	93
Maria S.	102
Musgrove L.	72
Nancy	113
Pamelia W.	107
Polly Lipscomb	72
Samuel	3,9,12
Sarah	29,93
Sophia A.	72
Susanna	102
Thomas F.	94
Walker	21
William G.	21,34,86,104,117
Wyatt	93
Wyatt H.	93

PETTUS

witness → Stephen Pettus Nov 1773
Prince Edward Will witness
Constant Woodson Will

Negro girls named Jude, Moll (Moll being in possession of Daniel Fulks); Negro boys Bobb, Abraham; 37 hogs[2] in possession of Alexander Brown Jr, 4 feather beds and furniture, carpenter's tools, 1 sword, 5 books, 1 looking glass, 1 tin coffee pot, 1 pine table, 19 cattle, 1 Prayer Book, 1 pocket book. Total value: 798 £ 6 shillings. Signed - Thos Flournoy, Mathew Jackson, Abrose Nelson, Wm Brown. Dec 18, 1775. Recorded Jan Court 1776.

Page 229. Inventory & appraisement. An additional inventory of the estate of Benjamin Wimbish, taken Aug 2, 1775. Items mentioned include: 1 dictionary, 4 books. Total value: 8 £ 13 shillings 0 pence. Signed - James Carter, Wm Price, James Martin. Recorded Jan Court, 1776.

Page 230. Inventory & appraisement of the estate of Samuel Johnston dec'd. Nov 21, 1776. Items mentioned include: 1 bed and furniture, 7 plates, 2 chairs, 2 cattle. Total value: 53 £ 4 shillings. Signed - Robert Jonston, Isaac Johnston. Recorded Dec Court 1776.

Page 231. Inventory & appraisement. An account of the particulars of the estate of John Peck deceased. Appraised Oct 22, 1776. Items mentioned include: 18 cattle, books, 1 brass kettle, 1 Camp oven, 2 feather beds and furniture, 6 chairs. Total value: 1108 £ 14 shillings 0 pence. Signed - Thos Bell, Nat Lancaster, Robert Martin. Recorded Dec. Court 1776.

Page 241. Inventory and appraisement. Dec 21, 1776. Agreeable to an order of P Court, we appraised the estate of John Rowlett dec'd. Items mentioned include: 18 cattle, 1 still, 6 books, part of a set of shoe tools, 1 looking glass, 1 tin coffee pot, 1 Negro woman and her 2 Negro children, 1 Negro man Tom. Total value: 646 £ 4 shillings. Signed - Wm Wootten, Wm Gooch, Henry Dickerson. Recorded Dec Court 1776.

✓ Page 244. Inventory and appraisement. Agreeable to an order of P Court made Nov, 1773, we appraised the personal estate of Constant Woodson dec'd. Items mentioned include: Negroes named Jack, Phillis, Jinney, Molley, Sam, Little Isaac, Dilcey, Aggey, Lucey, Chloe, Milley, Isaac, Matt; cows, coffee mill, 1 looking glass, books, 4 beds and furniture, 1 large Bible, money scales. Total value: 772 £ 13 shillings 10 pence. Signed Dec 3, 1773 - Jacob Garrett, Henry Walker, Stephen Pettus. Signed Jacob Woodson, Adm'r. Recorded Nov Court 1774.

---

[2] Actually, as written, it is unclear what Alexander Brown Jr is in possession of; the hogs are the next item mentioned.

Fraizer, witnesses, & OR. At P Court of May, 1776, George Walker, one of the executors, was granted a certificate for obtaining probate, & leave is given the other executor to take execution at another day.

Page 199. Will. I, Obediah Woodson of St Patrick's Parish and P, being sound in body and mind, but calling to mind that it is appointed for all men once to die
To my brother Daniel Woodson - my house and land whereon I now live, on the south side of Appomattox River in P, bounded by a spring that runs out of an Ivey hill opposite a field called the new Barn field, my back line that divides betwixt Peter Legrand and me.
To my brother Charles Woodson - the rest of my lands in P and Buckingham Counties. If he dies before he arrived to age 21 or without an heir lawfully begotten of his body, I give the lands to Jacob Woodson.
To my brother Jacob Woodson - 1 Negro man named Joseph, and my riding mare called Bet.
To my nephew Obediah Woodson, son of Jacob Woodson and Elizabeth Woodson - 1 Negro woman named Gill.
My land in Bedford County on the Stony fork of Goose Cr, and 1 Negro man named Cesar, and all my horses, cattle, & hogs, and all my household furniture to be sold to discharge my just debts, and the rest of the sale money to be equally divided between my brother David Woodson and Judah Fuqua.
Executors: Jacob Woodson, Moses Fuqua, Daniel Woodson, Stephen Pettuss, Henry Walker.
Signed Feb 28, 1776 - Obediah Woodson. Wit - Thomas Tuggle, Henry Walker, Alexander (+ his mark) Vaughn, Benjamin Tuggle, David Walker, John Martain, Margaret (+ her mark) Martin, Margaret (+ her mark) Daviss.

At P Court of Nov, 1776, this will of Obediah Woodson deceased was presented in court and proved by 3 witnesses and OR. Moses Fuqua, Daniel Woodson, & Jacob Woodson were granted a certificate for obtaining a probate. Leave is given the other executors to take execution at another day.

Page 210. Will. I, John Rowlet of P and Parish of St Patrick's, weak in body but in perfect mind and memory
To my son John Rowlett - 1 Negro man named Jimmey.
To my son Mackness Rowlet - half the land I now live on, as I shall hereafter mark off. Also Negro man Sam.
To my son William Rowlet - the other half of the land I now live on, not yet before given away. Also I Negro boy named Rafe.
To my daughter Mary Rowlett - a Negro woman named Kate and 1 feather bed & furniture that she now is on possession of.
To my daughter Prudence Dickerson - 1 shilling.
The rest of my estate to be equally divided between all my children except Prudence Dickerson. My executors to pay my just debts and funeral expenses.
Executors: my 2 sons John and Mackness Rowlet.

Page 248. Inventory and appraisement. Pursuant to P Court, we have appraised the moveable estate of Joel Watkins dec'd. Items mentioned include: 44 cattle, Negro men Dick, Will, Oliver; Negro boys Tom, Sam, Bobb; Negro girls Tamer, Nancey, Agg, Sall, Millie, Cloe, Alley; Negro boys Peter, Frank, Charles; 1 wench and child named Cate and Mille; 1 wench and child named Beck and Flurry; cooper's and carpenter's and turning and shoemaker's tools, 18 spoons, 4 Queens China bowls, scale and weights, 1 desk, 2 swords, 1 looking glass, spectacles, 1 bed stead & furniture, 1 small bed and furniture, 2 beds and furniture. Total value: 1082 £ 18 shillings 0 pence. Signed - Rhoda Watkins, David Walker, Silas Watkins, Joel Watkins, ex'rs. Signed - Jacob Woodson, Stephen Pettus, John Martin. Recorded [blank date]. [will is dated 1776]

Page 254. Account Current of Obadiah Woodson dec'd, in account with Constant Woodson, executrix. 1767 debits include mention of: Thomas Wild, Davis Hill, Wm Dabbs judgment against the estate, Obadiah Woodson for his assumpsit to Colo a Carry, John Chiles, Wm Scoot, John Martin, Robert C Nicholas, John Fisher, James Pleasant. 1768 debits include mention of: Thompson Mason, the sheriff of Bedford [County], John Lee, Thos Haskins, James Mitchel, George Murdock, Thos Scott, Edward Ralls, Stephen Pankey, Isack Read, Stephen Wood, John Jenning, James Walker. 1769 debits include mention of: messenger to Bedford County, McEarly's to take deposition, Osborne, Henrico [County] Court, Carolina for depositions - 150 mile distance, John Chiles Bedford. [1771] debits include mention of Bedford [County], James French, O. Woodson his assumpsit to Capt Ward, Abraham Venable. Total debits: 321 £ 7 shillings 0.5 pence. Credits include: cash received of Shield Vaughn. Balance due the executors: 285 £ 1 shilling 6.5 pence. [No recording date].

Page 262. Inventory and appraisement. Agreeable to an order of P made May, 1774, we have appraised the personal estate of Wm Hill dec'd. Items mentioned include: 14 cattle, 1 sword, books, 3 beds and furniture, 1 bee hive. Signed May 21, 1776 - Henry Walker, Manasses McFeley, Francis Hay. Signed - Marthew (X her mark) Hill [executrix]. [No recording date]

Page 306. Memorandum of debts due to the estate of Constant Woodson: Lew'n Williamson for 6 sheep, Robt Sanders for 1 barrel of corn, Benjamin McDucle for 2.5 bushels of oats, Judith Lee. Signed - Jacob Woodson, Adm'r [No date].

Page 361. Bond.
Parties to bond
  Principal: John Nash Jr, Gent
  Obligee: King George II
  Securities: Saml Cobbs, Mathis Flournoy
Amount of bond: 1000 £

F
232
P85
P75
1991

THIS BOOK DOES N
CIRCULATE

PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA WILLS, 1754-1776

Copyright (c) 1991
by
T.L.C. Genealogy
P.O. Box 403369
Miami Beach, FL 33140-1369

THE STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN
shs
1846

THE PETTUS FAMILY
IN ENGLAND

What follows is from Burke's "Extinct Baronage"; Walter Rye's "Norfolk Families" ii 656; Edmund Farrer's "Church Heraldry of Norfolk" 116; Norris's "Pedigrees" 917; "Alumni Cantabrigienes" iii 353, published, 1924, at Cambridge and edited by John Venn; Percy Milligan's "Freemen of Norfolk 1548-1713", published in 1934; and Talloch's "Sketch of the Pettus Family".

Prior to the 15th century the name was Pethawe, Pethowe, Pettowe, Pettowes, Pethous, and Petyous. Talloch says the family was not in Norfolk before the 15th century. Norwich is famous for its old churches. Saints Simon & Jude's is very old and was mentioned in Doomsday Book. There are Doomsday books, dated 1088 and 1522. I do not know to which reference is made. It stands at the foot of Elm Hill. When Miss Pettus was there in 1937, she found it in a very dilapidated condition. The next year we learned through one of Miss Pettus's friends in England that it was to be demolished because it was unsafe. There were no funds for upkeep. Pettuses all dead. Norwich has too many old buildings and has to do away with some of them. Placing works of art in other buildings not so dilapidated. We rushed the sad news to Dr. Pettus of Charleston and it happened that he was leaving for one of his frequent visits to Europe. Dr. Pettus contacted the Bishop and others. Arrangements were made for American Pettuses to contribute to a fund for repairs and upkeep. Dr. Pettus's niece, Mrs. Claxton Allen of St. Louis persuaded the Pettuses she knew to save the old church. Mr. James T. Pettus of St. Louis contributed handsomely and is in charge of business arrangements with authorities in Norwich. War interrupted the work, but the money is there and it will be finished. I recently saw some photographs of the interior made by Rev. James Kincannon of Van Buren, Ark., who went to England with the Dough Boys as Chaplain, World War II. He sent pictures to his mother. We all, all Pettuses, feel deeply grateful to Mrs. Allen for her work in saving the old church. Mrs. Allen died in 1943.

(D) In 1491, 1Thomas Petyous was "admitted to the freedom of the city" in Norwich. He may have lived in the house described on page 1, but he was buried in St. Edmund's churchyard in Lombard Street, London, S.E.

(C) 2John Pethous, Gent, will dated 1558, was in a disturbance at an inn and said he was son of the tailor Thomas Petyous. John Pettus is on record as buying in St. Simon's parish in 1536. Was a tailor in Norwich in 1550. He and Jone three wives and three children were buried in what is now Saints Simon and Jude's churchyard. The wives were (1)Jone, mother of his children; (2)Cecily Capon, d. 1542 no children, widow of Richard Corpesty (Cecily left legacies to her husband's children by his first wife); (3)married about 1545 Rose Beatrice, widow no (Rackston [illegible] of Simon Dethick, Esq. of Wormegay, Suffolk. Talloch says Jone was widow of Simon Dethick. Ch: Thomas; Jone and Anne did not marry.

(B) 3Thomas Pettus, Gent., 1519-97, was sheriff of Norwich in 1566 and mayor in 1590, and alderman in 1591 and 1592. In 1591 he bought "Rackheath Hall", about 8 miles from Norwich. He married in S. S. Simon & Jude's Oct. 29, 1548 Christian, daughter of Simon Dethick, Esq. of Wormegay, Suffolk. Marriage in Norwich ✓ shows she was Thomas's stepmother's daughter. Otherwise the marriage would have been in Suffolk. Christian died in 1578. She and husband buried in S. S. Simon & Jude's churchyard. Ch: John, Thomas, William, Alexander, Elizabeth, Cecily, Anne, Isabel, d. y. Taking them in reverse order, since the line of the oldest will be carried on and the others dropped, after two or three generations.

4Anne, b. April 1564, d. bef. 1597, m. 1586 Robert Dabney, Alderman of Norwich. Possibly Elizabeth Dabney who married Capt. Thomas Pettus in Virginia abt. 1675 was her granddaughter.

4Cecily m. 9-13-1581, at Hourington, Humphrey Camden of London. From this marriage descend the Pendletons of Va.

4Elizabeth, b. 6-28-1554, m. in S. S. Simon & Jude's 8-29-1573 Augustine Whall. Ch: 5Thomas, 5Augustine Hall. This was when the English began dropping the initial W from names derived from the Welsh.

4Alexander Pettus did not marry.

4William Pettus, d. 1608, m. Elizabeth Rolfe and lived in London. Ch: 5William, 5Rolfe, 5John, 5Elizabeth, 5Susan. This may be the John who came to Massachusetts, called John Pettis there. His 1st cousin Christian married Sir Peter Saltonstall. Saltonstalls came to Massachusetts.

(A) 4

17 children not all lived

4Thomas Pettus, Esq., b. 9-17-1552, d. 1620, m. Cecily, d. 1641, dau. of Wm. King, Esq. of Hempstead, Norfolk. He was mayor of Norwich in 1614. Both buried in S. S. Simon & Jude's. Ch: (all baptized in S. S. Simon & Jude's) 5Anne, 1582-83; 5William, 1583-1648; 5John, 1584-1620; 5Edward b. 1585; 5Henry, 1586-88; 5Susan, b. 1588; 5Elizabeth, b. 1590; 5George, 1591-1631; 5Frances, b. 1592; 5Mary, 1594-1615; 5Thomas, 1596-97; 5Thomas, 1598-1662/3; 5Theodore, b. 1600; 5Christian, b. 1601; 5Robert, 1602-04; 5Anne, 1604-06; 5Henry, b. 1606.

5William Pettus married in St. Peter's at Mancroft, Norfolk in 1607 Mary, dau. of Sir Peter Gleame. Ch: 6Thomas, 6John, 6Edward, 6William, 6Anne, 6Martha, 6Elizabeth.

6Thomas Pettus, b. 1608, disappeared from Norfolk records in 1631. Talloch says he was indicted for manslaughter in 1629; was saved by William Pettus and Sir William Denny (?father and father-in-law); was indicted in 1631 for felony; and after that was kept "at a great distance" by his family. However, Talloch was not sure whether the Thomas who did these things was son or brother of William Pettus, 1583-1648.

5Susan, m. 1603, Goeffrey Might, Esq.; 5Elizabeth m. Nicholas Sadler; 5Thomas Pettus, b. 1598, came to Va. in 1637. Was known as Col. Thomas Pettus of "Littletown", James City Co., Va.; 5Theodore Pettus, b. 1600, came to Va. in 1623 and staid at least 3 years but died in England. (Ref: Va. His. Mag. xix 133; McIlwaine' "Minutes of General Court".; 5Henry Pettus, b. 1606, was living in 1641. Ch:

6Henry Pettus of Rappahannock Co., Va.; 6John Pettus; 6Augustine Pettus d. 1668 at Stephney or Shiffkey. Child.; 6Thomas Pettus m. Bridget, widow of Thomas Peake and lived in London; 6Cecily m. Pye; 6daughter was lame.

4Sir John Pettus, 1550, 1614, knighted by Elizabeth, a Member of Parliament in 1601; Mayor of Norwich in 1608. There is a handsome portrait of him in official

Uncle of our Col. Thomas [illegible]

robes in the Guild Hall. He was a member of the "Virginia Company". His will (Genealogical Gleanings in England by Henry Waters, p. 940) says he must be buried in the church of S. S. Simon & Jude, "nigh to my father's grave". Left money for building a porch at the door of the church, over his grandfather's grave. His grave is marked by "the sumptuous tomb" erected by his younger son to him and his oldest son who died before he did. Will dated Jan. 10, 1613. Inscription on the tomb reads: "Sacrae et septernae Moeriae clarissimi Patris et dilectissimi Fratris, Johannis et Augustini Petti, miletum, maestissimus Filius et Frater Thomasus Pettus armiger pietatis et amoris ergo posuit." Sir John was a public-spirited citizen and devoted churchman. For many years his memory was honored by a special annual service in the church. He m. 1-25-1580 at Hourington, Bridget, dau. of Augustine Curtis, Esq. She died in 1622 and was buried in the church. Ch: 5Augustine, 5Thomas, 5Anne, 5Christian, 5Elizabeth, 1585-98; 5Bridget. (Ref: Brown's Genesis - see Will "Genealogical Gleanings in England").

5Bridget, 1588-1652 m. Martine Sedley, Esq.; 5Christian, b. 1585, m. Sir Peter Saltonstall; 5Anne, b. 1583, m. Robert Knightley of Offchurch, Warwickshire; 5Thomas Pettus, Gent., 1591-1618, erected the "Sumptuous tomb". He married Anne, dau. of Callybut Walpole. Son 6John died before he did, both buried in S. S. Simon & Jude.

5Sir Augustine Pettus, 1582-1613, was knighted at Royston in 1611. He had two wives and two sons, both knighted; he m. (1) Mary, dau. of Henry Wylette Esq. of King's Lynn, son 6Thomas. He m. (2) 1608, Abigail, dau. of Sir Arthur Haveningham, son 6John.

6Sir Thomas Pettus, 1606-64, was sheriff of Norwich in 1632. Was created a Baronet in 1641. Buried in Rackheath church. Married, 1627, at Ashwelthorpe, Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Thomas Knyvett, whose wife was a dau. of Sir Nathaniel Bacon of Shiffkey, Norfolk. Elizabeth died in 1653. In 1654 Sir Thomas married, at St. Gregory's Stowe Park, Suffolk, Anne, dau. of Arthur Everard, Esq. Ch: (1st wife) 7Thomas, 7John, 7three who d. y.

7Sir Thomas Pettus, 2nd Baronet, was High Sheriff of Norfolk in 1664. The Victoria "History of Norfolk" (ii p.515) states that in 1667 Sir Thomas had a very unusual experience. He was pardoned by the King for killing a man, in view of the fact that his record of loyalty to the Crown was outstanding, and because he evidently did not intend to kill the man, - only to beat him for poaching. He died in 1671; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Walter Overbury, Esq. of Barton, Warwickshire. His son died a minor and he was succeeded in the Baronetcy by his brother John. His daughter Elizabeth married Richard Oskover.

7Sir John Pettus, 3rd Baronet, 1640-98, was a Fellow of the Royal Society of the Inner Temple, Cupbearer to Charles II, James II and William III. Was Commissioner of Appeals. Married at Chiselden, Suffolk May 27, 1670 Mary, dau. of Nicholas Burwell, Esq. of Middlesex. She d. Feb. 22, 1720. Buried at Rackheath. Ch: 8Horatio, 8Mary, 8Robert, 8Charles, 8Anne, 8John, 8Elizabeth, 8Charlotte, 8Frances.

8Sir Horatio Pettus, 4th Baronet, 1673-1730, m. in St. Giles, London in May 1700 Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Thomas Meeres of Kerston (or Kriston), Lincolnshire. She was baptized in Westminster Abbey in 1672. Buried in Rackheath churchyard,

1746. Ch: 9Thomas, 9John, 9Horatio, 9Elizabeth, 9Mary m. Leonard Batcheler; 9Anne Maria m. Jarrett Dashwood.

9Thomas Pettus, 1702-23, d. before his father. Two brothers were 5th and 6th Baronets.

9Sir John Pettus, 5th Baronet, 1705-43, was buried at Rackheath. Did not marry.

9Sir Horatio Pettus, 6th Baronet, 1707-71, m. Rebecca, dau. of Edmund Prideaux, Esq. of Padston, Cornwall. Both buried in Rackheath. No sons. Daughters: 10Elizabeth and 10Charlotte, both, m. their cousin John Richard Dashwood.

6Sir John Pettus of Chediston Hall, younger son of Sir Augustine Pettus, was a Member of Parliament in 1650 and author of various works. Died at the age of 77 in Fleet Station Prison, after many years of persecution, for which his wife was largely to blame. She was Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Richard Gurney, Lord Mayor of London. Their daughter, Elizabeth, married Samuel Sandys in 1661. This lineage of Pettuses of Norwich shows how Virginia Pettuses were related to their neighbors, - the Sandyses, Burwells, Dabneys, Bacons, Rolfes, and Wyatts. Sir Francis Wyatt, Governor of Virginia, 1621-25 and 1639-41, m. Margaret, dau. of Sir Samuel Sandys, son of Edwin Sandys, Archbishop of York. Another son of the Archbishop was Geo. Sandys, Secretary of the "Virginia Company" in London and later Member of the Council in Virginia.

The brothers Sir James Bacon of Friston Hall and Sir Nathaniel Bacon of Shiffkey, Norfolk were 1st cousins of Sir Francis Bacon, the great scientist, thought by some to have written Shakespeare's plays.

Sir Nathaniel's granddaughter m. 6Sir Thomas Pettus.

Sir James's son, James was rector of Burgate, Suffolk. Rev. James's son was Col. Nathaniel Bacon, Sr. of Virginia, neighbor of Col. Pettus of "Littletown". Col. Bacon came to Virginia a widower (2 daughters left in England), m. the widow Tayloe, dau. of Mr. Richard Kingsmill. She, Elizabeth Kingsmill Tayloe, inherited "Kingsmill" next door to "Littletown". Col. Bacon was one of the wealthiest and most influential men of the colony, was a member of the Council in 1657, acting governor 1688, President of Council 1690. Died 1692, buried at "Kingsmill". Long years afterward the stone that covered his grave was taken to Williamsburg and placed in the tower of Bruton Church.

Pettus Arms: (As given by Burke's General Armory p. 796).

Crest: A demilion grasping a spear gules in dexter paw.
Gules, a fesse between 3 annulets or.

Matthews' American Armory and Blue Book, 1908; also Harlein Society Pub.xxxii.

Crest: Out of a ducal coronet or, a demilion grasping a spear gules, headed of the first.
Gules, a fesse between 3 annulets or.

Suffolk Pettuses used a differnet crest (a hammer) and a motto, "Honestie et Pie." Norfolk Pettuses used no motto.

THE PETTUS FAMILY
OF VIRGINIA

Miss Lucile Pettus of Washington, while on a visit to England in 1937, sent the writer a picture postcard from Norwich, showing a very old house on Elm Hill street. Large lettering across the second story is easily read through a magnifying glass. The first line reads: "Thomas Pettus, Gent. of Norwich, 1506." The next line: "Thomas Pettus, Sheriff of Norwich 1566, Mayor 1590." Last line: Sir John Pettus, First Knight of the Family, Mayor 1608."

In little Saints Simon & Jude's, hear this old Pettus town house, many Pettus tombs and memorial tablets are to be seen, and Miss Pettus made a photograph of what Norwich guide books call "the sumptuous tomb" of the "first knight of the family."

Dr. William Jerdone Pettus of Charleston, South Carolina spent some time in England about fifty years ago, and with the aid of genealogists satisfied himself as to the identity of the Pettus emigrant from Norwich to Virginia in 1637. In 1890 Dr. Pettus wrote:

"The name is extinct in England since the death of the 6th Baronet, Sir Horatio Pettus, July 31, 1772. I saw his tomb in Rackheath church. The last female Pettus in England was his daughter, Charlotte, who married John Richard Dashwood and died in 1804. I met some of their descendants.

Rackheath Hall and Caistor Hall were the most important seats of the family and both are in Norfolk.

The family was prominent in the times of Elizabeth, James I, Charles I and Charles II. They fought under Prince Rupert, as is told in the preface of a book by Sir John Pettus which I have. It is a 'History of Mines', dated 1670, he being then one of the Royal Commissioners of Mines. He was a Member of Parliament for 12 years and wrote 'Pettus on Parliament' in 1660.

I saw several very old Pettus portraits. Those of the 4th Baronet and his wife Sir Godfrey Kneller are magnificent. They are owned by Mrs. Magney of London. Mrs. Green, a descendant of the Dashwoods, has a very fine Pettus portrait. She lives at Caistor. Lord Sandys has several Pettus portraits. A very wonderful portrair of the first knight, Sir John, Mayor of Norwich, hangs in the Guild Hall and I have an excellent copy of it.

The church at Rackheath Hall is filled with Pettus tombs, as is also Sts. Simon & Jude's in Norwich."

Another letter from Dr. Pettus dated May 17, 1938 states: "I now have the original portraits of the last Pettuses in England. I got them from Carbold Warren the present owner of Caistor. He promised me 40 years ago that if ever he should be forced to part with them, he would sell to me as a lineal descendant of a family extinct in England and bearing the name Pettus. The portraits are of Sir Horatio Pettus, 6th baronet and his wife the Lady Rebecca. I have also a snuff box of Sir Horatio's, 4th Bart. with his miniature on it and the date 1720." Just after writing this letter Dr. Pettus went to England.

In 1490 (Talloch says 1492) Thomas Petyous was "admitted to the freedom of city" in Norwich. This meant not only sufferage but the right to hold civic office and to use the term Gentleman after one's name. And these privileges were hereditary. The first Thomas Petyous, Gent. was a tailor and Burke calls him "an opulent citizen." His son John bought in St. Simon's parish in 1536, before St. Simon's and St. Jude's were combined. John's son Thomas Pettus was the Mayor of 1590. Mayor Thomas' two sons were mayors in 1608 and 1614. Early Virginia genealogists seem to have known of only one Pettus Mayor of Norwich, Sir John. They thought Virginia Pettuses descended from Sir John because Virginia Pettuses, all, claimed descent from a mayor of Norwich. Sir John's brother Thomas, mayor in 1614, was father of Col. Thomas Pettus of "Littleton", James City Co., Va. His mother was Cecily, daughter of William King, Esq. of Hempstead, Norfolk. They had 17 children, all baptized in Sts. Simon & Jude's.

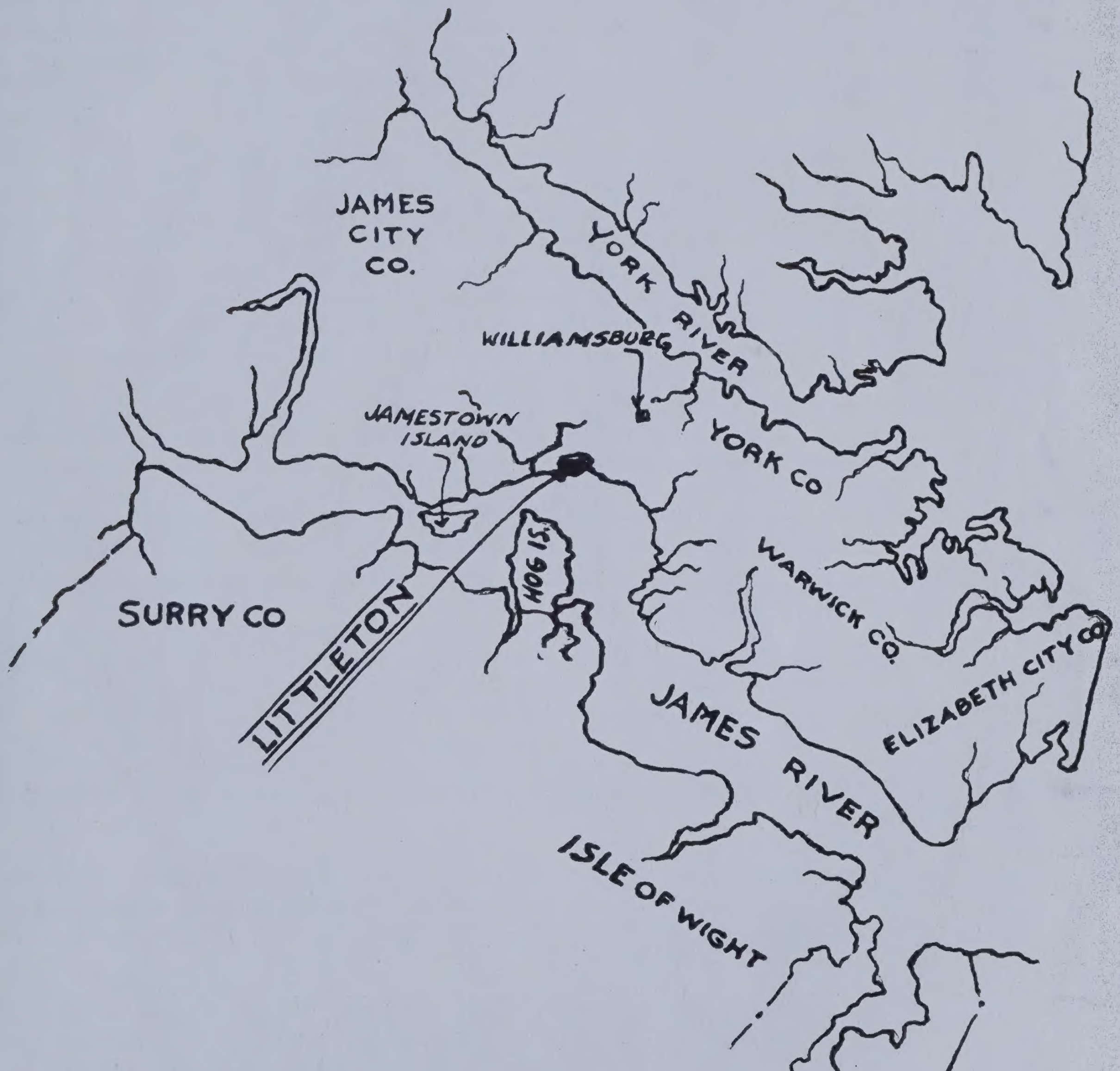
Col. Thomas Pettus of Virginia was the 12th of the 17 children, and the oldest was William whose son Thomas was born in 1608. Just 10 years between the two Thomas, uncle and nephew. Norfolk records, so clear and full usually, are vague as to when they left England. There was reason for this vagueness. One of them had been indicted for manslaughter in 1629. His father and a Sir William Denny, (father-in-law?) accomplished his release. They in 1631 he was again indicted for a felony. So his family sent him to "distant places." The genealogists told Dr. Pettus they had no way of knowing which Thomas Pettus it was, uncle or nephew. The uncle had been out of England for awhile, serving on the Continent in the 30 years war. It is very clear to the writer that it was the nephew who was sent to distant places. He was the oldest son of an oldest son, and oldest sons did not leave England except for urgent reasons. The Thomas Pettus who came to Virginia by 1637 was a Member of the Governor's Council in 1641 and was always prominent in the affairs of the Colony. The nephew was probably the "Thomas Pettus jr." who came in 1643, passage used as a headright by Col. Pettus.

Pettuses and their relatives and friends were all interested in the Virginia Colony. Sir John was a member of the Virginia Company in London. Also Samuel Sandys, Sir Nathaniel Bacon, Henry Rolfe, Robert Dabney and one of the Dethicks. All Norfolk kin. Col. Pettus' aunt had married Robert Dabney, Alderman of Norwich. His cousin, William, married Elizabeth Rolfe. It was in an old Pettus home that the Matoaka portrait of Pocahontas was found. She married John Rolfe. Another cousin of Col. Pettus married a granddaughter of Sir Nathaniel Bacon of Shiffkey, Norfolk.

Two of Col. Pettus' brothers came to Virginia before he did. "Theodore Pettus, Gent. of Norwich, England" came in 1623 and staid at least 3 years (McIlwaine "Minutes of General Court" p. 127). George Pettus died in Virginia. His will was proved, 1631, in London by relict Frances (Matthew's "Lists of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury" ii 183).

Another brother, Henry, had a son Henry, probably the Henry Petus (Crozier)or Peters (Torrance) whose will was proved, 1673, in Rappahannock Co., Va., names wife Jane and daughters Mary and Elizabeth Walker; stepson James Allen, friend Lawrence Washington and Daniel Gaines guardian of daughters. Henry Pettus had a land grant in Rappahannock in 1656 (Crozier vi 270). Was there in 1666 ("Cavaliers & Pioneers" p. 554 and "Va. His. Mag." xlix 60).

Francis Goare sells to Thomas Pettit of Rappahannock Co. 280a of land adjoining Hoskins Creek on 9-3-1656 (DBk II p. 127). This was probably the nephew.


JAMES CITY CO.
YORK RIVER
WILLIAMSBURG
JAMESTOWN ISLAND
YORK CO
WARWICK CO.
SURRY CO
HOG IS.
LITTLETON
JAMES RIVER
ELIZABETH CITY CO
ISLE OF WIGHT

FROM "THE CRADLE OF THE REPUBLIC"
BY MR. LYON G. TYLER

Mr. Walter Lee Hopkins has a sketch of the Pettus family in his "Hopkins and Allied Families", in which he says Col. Pettus came to Virginia as Capt. Pettus in charge of 40 soldiers when the colonists asked the Virginia Company for military assistance against the Indians. Capt. Pettus had fought on the Continent in the Thirty Years War. This service on the Continent is alluded to, also, by Walter Rye, genealogist of London, who worked with Dr. William Jerdone Pettus. Col. Pettus was a member of the Governor's Council 1641-60 (Stannard). Was vestryman of Bruton parish, called Harrup before 1674. His name is on "the old list." This list ends with 1669. It was burned in 1855, but Bishop Meade mad made a copy. His name is on a pew in Bruton Church, with a wrong date.

Col. Pettus died after 1662 (DBk v 285, 303; Cav. & Pio. 492). He left a will, but James City Co. records were burned in Richmond in 1865. A York Co. record, 3-24-1698, alludes to "a difference between Mr. Edmund Berkeley and Maj. Lewis Burwell, one of the surviving executors of the will of Col. Thomas Pettus." Col. Pettus' grandson Edmund Berkeley married Lucy, daughter of Maj. Burwell, whose wife was Abigail Smith, niece and heiress of Col. Nathaniel Bacon of "Kingsmill", adjoining "Littleton". Pettuses and Bacons and Burwells were kin in Norwich, England. These Berkeleys were not of the governor's immediate family. John Berkeley owned an iron factory at Falling Creek, now in Chesterfield Co. Va., and was killed by Indians. Son Maurice married Barbara, daughter of Sir Walter Longe (Wm. & Mary Quar. vi 135; Va. His. Mag. ii 71). Their son Edmund married Mary, daughter of Col. Pettus. After the death of Edmund Berkeley, his widow married John Mann (1631-94). Mary Pettus Berkeley Mann's will, 1703, is given in Wm & Mary Quar. vi 138. Names children and grandchildren. Daughter Sarah Berkeley m. (1) Joseph Ring; (2)Joseph Walker. Dau. Mary Mann m. Matthew Page, son Mann Page. Mary Mann's will also names her sister Ann Hunley and brother-in-law Philip Hunley. Their son, Caleb Hunley's dau. Mary m. Capt. William Davenport, 1748-87.

In 1671 Col. Nathaniel Bacon was appointed "ffeoffee" for Thomas Pettus, "orphant", by his mother to collect money due him from his stepfather, Capt. John Grove. Grove died before the suit was settled and his estate was ordered to pay. (McIlwaine 253, 289). In 1669 a Londoner commissioned an agent in Virginia to collect money owed him by Capt. Grove "and his wife Elizabeth, late the widow of Capt. Thomas Pettus" (Tyler's Mag. iii 180). Seems that our Col. Pettus was still known in England as Capt. Pettus.

Col. Pettus' children of record, were Thomas, Mary, and Ann. (Probably also, though not proved, a son John). A daughter who married Freeman would explain Jane and Elizabeth Freeman of the "lease-release" deed. A "Mr. Freeman" was associated with Col. Bacon in the 1671 suit.

The "orphant" of 1671 was known later as Capt. Thomas Pettus of Littleton. Early Virginia genealogists say he m. (1) Elizabeth Dabney; (2) Mourning Glenn. After his death, 1690, Mourning m. James Bray jr. James Bray jr. was not the man his father James Bray, Councilor, was. Col. Bacon says in an inventory of "the property of the orphans of Mr. Thomas Pettus" that, though the time for the inventory was known to Mr. and Mrs. Bray, when he arrived Mr. Bray said, "You come too late." All household furnishings had been removed. This looks like they did not live at Littleton. This inventory, dated Oct. 1691, is included in Henrico Misc. Papers i 73 in the State Library in Richmond. It speaks of hogs sold by Mrs. Bray "during the year of her widowhood." That places Capt. Pettus' death in 1690. Mourning Glenn Pettus Bray is called "a tartar" ~~in Va. His. Mag. iii 154~~ quoting from the Winder Papers in

①

1Col. Thomas Pettus of Littleton, James City Co.
married Mrs. Elizabeth Durant

?
2John Pettus of New Kent

3Thomas Pettus(?)
of Blissland

3John Pettus
of King & Queen
m. Anne Overton

Mary
m. Berkeley & Mann

② 2Capt. Thomas Pettus
of Littleton
m.(?)Elizabeth Dabney

Anne m. Hunley

daughter(?)
m. Freeman

Elizabeth
m. Dantze

Jane m. Walker

③ 3Stephen Pettus
of Hanover
m. Mary Dabney

?
3Dabney Pettus

Elizabeth

3Dabney Pettus of New Kent
or James City Co.

4Thomas Pettus m. Martha Phillips
(?)

(?)
5John Pettus...m..Sarah

5Thomas Pettus
m. (?) Gregory

5Martin Pettus
m. Jane Coleman

5Phillips Pettus
m. Martha Coleman

4John Pettus sr.
of Lunenburg

Ann m. Martin Phillips

Mary m. Chilton Palmer

Susanna m. Karm Bayne

Elizabeth m. John Ragland

5John Pettus m. Elizabeth W.Pettus

6John Pettus
m. Martha Ragsdale

Martha m.(?)Haskins

4Dabney Pettus of Louisa & Charlotte
married Elizabeth Rodes

5Charles Pettus
of Halifax
wife Martha

:2 ds

6Dabney Pettus
m. Snead

7Charles D. Pettus
of Halifax

5Stephen Pettus
of Pr. Edward

6John Pettus :4 ds

6Stephen Pettus m. Warson

:3 ds

7Col. Thomas Franklin Pettus
m. Coward
:4sons & 4 ds

5John Pettus of Fluvanna :3 ds
m. ? & Anne Bugg
:7 ds

:4 ds

6Sen. Edmund Pettus

6William B. Pettus

6Gob. J. J. Pettus

6Anthony W. Pettus
m. Jones & Davis

the State Library. In Calendar of State Papers i 99 there is very unladylike behavior and language when a court messenger delivered a summons on a charge of cruel treatment of an indented servant. She sent for the servant and had the overseer give him "31 lashes on his bare back", which was one more than the law allowed. Then she said to him, "Now go and complain again." And to the court messenger what she would do to Justice Marable if she were a man. Language unprintable. Parts deleted.

Capt. Thomas Pettus died young, leaving three children, Stephen, Elizabeth, and Dabney. Stephen is proved by a "lease-release" deed to James Bray, Dabney by a will, Elizabeth is called his daughter in Col. Bacon's will, proved in 1692 (Valentine Papers 94; Va. His. Mag. ii 129), but evidently written before Capt. Pettus' death. He left "to Miss Elizabeth Pettus, daughter of Mr. Thomas Pettus, if she lives to be 21 years of age or should marry, a negro girl named Moll, now living upon the plantation called Little Town, belonging to the said Pettus". After her father's death Miss Elizabeth probably lived with her aunt Mary Mann in Gloucester. On May 2, 1701 "Mary Mann of Abingdon Parish, Gloucester Co., executrix by will of Elizabeth Pettus, daughter of Thomas Pettus, Gent., deceased" gave power-of-attorney to James Bray (Valentine 806). The will was dated May 2, 1700.

Descendants of Dr. Arthur Hopkins think he married Capt. Thomas Pettus' dau. Elizabeth. This is not possible because Mrs. Arthur Hopkins' last child was born in 1648. Capt. Thomas Pettus' daughter, a minor in 1689, would have been 65 years old in 1848. Dr. Hopkins probably married Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Thomas Pettus. Mr. Charles J. Colcock of Charleston, South Carolina descended from this marriage. He collected Pettus data, and gave the writer much valuable assistance. His papers, typed, are in the Virginia Historical Society. Mr. Colcock, a zealous genealogist, pioneered in Pettus research, but he worked 40 years ago and did not have access to data available today. He quotes as authority in many instances Mrs. Eastham of Louisa Co. All she knew of early Pettuses she had learned as a child from her grandfather's widow, who was not a Pettus. It is wonderful that she got so much right. So many Johns and Thomases and Annes. She thought that Capt. Thomas Pettus and wife Elizabeth Dabney had sons Stephen, John, and Dabney and she descended from Dabney who married Anne Overton.

In 1909 Mrs. Arlona (Aloona) Broocks of Chase City sent Mr. Colcock data from the record of her grandfather's bible. Her grandfather was son of Thomas Pettus the Burgess. It began "Thomas Pettus, son of John and Anne Pettus, was born Dec. 12, 1712 and married Amey Walker, etc. etc." Mrs. Eastman knew of the Burgess as her greatgrandfather's 1st cousin, and she had always thought it strange that Anne and her children did not name a son Dabney. Anne and Dabney Pettus were married June 1775. (Va. Mag. xviii 385).

No Overton-Pettuses ever used the name Dabney. They descend from John Pettus. Dabney-Pettuses, descended from Capt. Thomas, never used the name Overton. John Pettus was probably older than his brother Capt. Thomas. As he has not been proved a son, descendants of Capt. Thomas will be traced first.

DABNEY - PETTUSES

"I claimed descent from Dabney Pettus because my greataunt told me her brother Dabney Hewell was maned by their grandmother for grandmother's father Dabney Pettus

Grandmother had a brother Dabney Pettus and Dabney was a Pettus family name. Research, after my greataunt's death, developed the fact that her grandmother's father was John Pettus of Lunenburg. We have his will. Then what more logical than that greataunt had lost a generation and that Dabney Pettus was greataunt's grandmother's grandfather. Greataunt loved the name Dabney and forgot commonplace name John.

I found other Pettus lines pointing back to a Dabney Pettus, and other families with Dabney used as baptismal name. Quite recently a will proves what I had already guessed, - that my Dabney Pettus had a daughter who married a Phillips and that Thomas Pettus of Lunenburg who named a son Phillips must have married a Phillips. This Thomas Pettus was brother of my ancestor John Pettus of Lunenburg. The will is that of Martin Phillips of Mecklenburg Co. Va., formerly of Caroline Co. Va., left 1765 for Mecklenburg Co. (DBk 1, p. 198, Oct. 1, 1765; purchased 200 acres) part of Lunenburg Co. until 1764. His will dated 6-26-1781, proved 12-10-1781, names his wife Ann and children: Martin, Ann, Dabney, Elizabeth, William, Pettus, Mary m.__Jeter, 5 children; Sarah, d. 1804 Rowan Co.N.C. m. Hardy Jones, b. 1746 Mecklenburg Co. Va.; d. 1819 Surry Co. N.C. Ch: Hardy b. 1788; d. 1858 m. Elizabeth Talliaferro; Sarah m. Robert Harris, Res. Tenn.; Martin; Willie (Wiley) d. aft 1850; Elizabeth d. bef 1840 m. Rev. James Parks; Dabney b. 1791; d. 1866 m. Polly Penn; Ann (Nancy) b. 1779; d. 1830 m. Col. Daniel Hunt; Alexander b. 1800; d. 1863 m. Ann Jones; William Spencer Jones m. a Florida Indian. Res: Arkansas.

Unquestionably Ann, Martin Phillips' wife was daughter of Dabney Pettus, who was son of Capt. Thomas Pettus and wife Elizabeth Dabney. 3Dabney Pettus. Ch: John, Thomas and Ann.

4Thomas Pettus (Db, Th, Th) known as "Thomas Pettus sr. of Lunenburg"came to Lunenburg from New Kent by way of Amelia. In 1745 he bought in Amelia as "of New Kent". Sold in 1753. In 1754 he bought in Lunenburg as "of Amelia" (Bk iii 389) 665 acres north of the junction of South Fork and Middle Fork (also called Robertson Fork or Robertson River) of the Meherrin. Must also have bought south of the South Fork, as in 1756 he sold to "John Pettus of Amelia" 404 acres on Blackstone Creek, south of South Meherrin, in that part of Lunenburg which became Mecklenburg in 1764. In 1761 another Thomas Pettus and sons John and Thomas came to Lunenburg Co. These land transactions help to distinguish them. The father who came in 1761 was later Burgess from Lunenburg Co. The Burgess bought the 404 acres from John Pettus of Amelia Co. The Burgess' son, John bought 333 acres of the 665 acres from Thomas Pettus who came from Amelia Co. This Thomas Pettus who came in 1754 processioned land between the Forks of Meherrin in 1755 (Landon Bell's "Cumberland Parish" p. 340); was chosen a vestryman in 1758 (p. 361) and served until 1779. Died after 1781, as his son "Thomas Pettus, jr." witnessed then his uncle John Pettus' will. There was no other possible Thomas Pettus jr. The Burgess' son Thomas, by then, was called "Thomas Pettus of Mecklenburg". He had bought the 404 acres on Blackstone from his father in 1766. 4Thomas Pettus sr. of Lunenburg (son of Dabney) m. a Phillips. This is evident from the names of his children: Thomas, Phillips, Martha and Martin. Martha m. 1798 John Iveson Coleman.

5Thomas Pettus (Th, Db, Th, Th) "jr." in 1781 probably had sons Thomas and John. In 1816 Thomas Pettus married Susan Gregory. In Prince Edward Co., where Stephen Pettus had no son Thomas, a Thomas Pettus married 1811 Phoebe Holloway and in 1822 Elizabeth Holloway....In 1804 John R. Pettus went with Miles Jordan when he married Harriet Pettus.

5Phillips Pettus was in Mecklenburg census 1783, unmarried. Married 1788, in Lunenburg Co. Martha Coleman. In 1798 Phillips Pettus of Mecklenburg Co.and Martha sold to Matthew Pettus, brother of Harriet, above.

5Martin Pettus was in Orange Co. census 1783, with 3 in family. In 1799 Martin Pettus married in Lunenburg Co. Jane Coleman.

4John Pettus sr. of Lunenburg Co. (Db, Th, Th) signed his will 10-11-1781. Came to Lunenburg from Amelia in 1756. In 1761 he sold to the Burgess Thomas Pettus the 404 acres on Blackstone Creek and went to Charlotte Co. and bought there extensively. In 1772 he bought as "John Pettus of Charlotte" the land in Lunenburg he left in his will. (Lunenburg Co. Va. DBk 1779, xii 153). In May 1781 he deeded to daughter Mary land he had bought in Charlotte in 1771. 3-6-1780 he sold to Dabney Pettus, his 1st cousin, land on Little Roanoke in Charlotte. His will, dated June 1781 and proved in October, names wife Sarah. Ch: John, Elizabeth Ragland, Mary Palmer, Sarah, Susanna. Sarah's will, 1798,names son John; dau. Elizabeth Ragland, Mary Palmer, Sarah Pettus; granddaughter Fanny Bayne; sons-in-law John Ragland, Chilton Palmer, Karm (Karom) Bayne, and "John Pettus, now the husband of my daughter Sarah." Bonds say Fanny Bayne m. 1804, John Smithson. And bonds say Sarah Pettus m. 1785 John Pettus, John Pettus surety. Of course the surety was Sarah's brother. And who was John Pettus whom she married? Possibly a son of her uncle, 4Thomas Pettus sr. of Lunenburg, or possibly a widower John Pettus who lived in Charlotte Co. and owned land in Lunenburg.

5John Pettus (Jn, Db, Th, Th) the "son John" of the two wills above,served in the Revolution and Eckenrode says he was living in 1835. Was on the 1783-7 tax list. Was justice of the peace 1789-1808. Was vestryman of Cumberland in 1793. On page 482 of his "Cumberland Parish" Mr. Bell says that in 1794 Capt. John Pettus "refused to serve as vestryman". In 8-12-1782 he m. Elizabeth Walker Pettus, daughter of Thomas Pettus of Mechlenburg. Surety was "Thomas Pettus jr.", her brother. Or surety may have been the groom's 1st cousin "Thomas Pettus jr. of Lunenburg". Son, seemingly. Ch:

6John Pettus (Jn, Jn, Db, Th, Th) m. in Lunenburg in 1808 Martha Ragsdale, Matthew Rowlett surety (Cumberland Parish 315). Page 320 gives baptism of Martha, daughter of John and Martha Pettus, 1815. Sometimes children were several years old before they were baptized. This may be the Martha Pettus who m. Edward Haskins, though Mr. Colcock says Edward Haskins m. Martha, daughter of William Pettus of Mecklenburg Co. Va. Haskins is a Lunenburg name.

5Elizabeth Pettus, d. 1834 m. in 1780 John Ragland, Will prob. 1831, of Halifax. Raglands called her "the brave Elizabeth Pettus". In the spring of 1781 British stragglers overran Halifax. Her husband was away at the front. High water prevented her going to her father-in-law's home. She had food and necessities hidden in a dense wood. When told the troops were coming nearer, burning as they came, she had just gotten into bed, expecting her first baby. She had slaves carry her "on four feather beds" to the woods. There, while her home burned, Baby 6Susanna was born March 4, 1781. Susanna was the writer's greatgrandmother, Pocahontas Hewell Richardson Stacy. After the war was over

Pg 8 (in Halifax 1820's +) SLC (Check for missing pg 8 or 9)

Plyer; 11Douglas Adair Plyer (girl); 11Alfred Hutchinson Plyer (Pete) of Dallas, Texas m. Stella Williams.

The writer's name, Pocahontas Hewell Hutchinson Stacy suggests descent from the Indian princess. Not so. She was named for a daughter of Dabney Hewell. He was versed in Indian lore, and called his youngest daughter, baptized Maria Bressie, Pocahontas or "Little Tomboy". When my mother wished to name me for her cousin, cousin said, "Name her Pocahontas", - to my lifetime chagrin and sorrow.

(3) Gen.

3Stephen Pettus of Hanover

Descendants of 3Stephen Pettus (Th, Th) were doubly Dabney-Pettuses. His mother, seemingly, was Elizabeth Dabney and he married Mary, daughter of Capt. George Dabney. Capt. Dabney's will, 1729, in King William Co. names daughter Mary Pettus and "my grandson Dabney Pettus, son of Stephen Pettus".

In 1700 3Stephen Pettus was "of Blissland Parish, New Kent", when he signed the "lease-release" deed for "Littleton" and "Utopia" to his stepmother's 2nd husband, James Bray. In 1720 Hanover was set off from New Kent. In 1727, Stephen Pettus patented extensively in what is now southwest Hanover and southeast Louisa. Louisa was set off from Hanover in 1742. In 1745 he deeded Louisa land to "son Dabney Pettus" and says he patented it in 1727. Then in 1754 "I, Stephen Pettus of Saint Martain's Parish, Hanover Co." deeded Louisa land to "my son John Pettus of Saint Martain's Parish, Louisa Co.". St. Martin's was in both counties. In 1758 he deeded to George Pettus without calling him son, but for 15 shillings. Undoubtedly George Pettus was another grandson of Capt. George Dabney, born after 1729. Hanover records were burned, but "Stephen Pettus jr." and his son Stephen were in Hanover Co. Besides the 4 sons Stephen Pettus of Hanover Co. probably had a daughter who married Terry in Hanover. In 1769 John Pettus of St. Martin's having settled in Charlotte Co., deeded "for love" some Charlotte land to George Terry of Hanover. When George Terry died in Charlotte in 1802, bondsman for his son Dabney Terry as executor was Dabney Pettus, son of Stephen Pettus, jr., who had also gone to Charlotte. All three of these Dabney-Pettuses left Louisa. And, oddly, as they moved out Overton-Pettuses moved in. They came from King & Queen. "Louisa Pettuses" were Overton-Pettuses. Though Stephen Pettus jr. was oldest of the brothers, two others will be dealt with first, because very little is known of George and not a great deal of John. Ch:

4George Pettus (St, Th, Th) possibly went to Jefferson Co. now Ky. In 1766 the Sheriff of Louisa (John Pettus, an Overton-Pettus) sold land of George Pettus which had been used as security for a debt. Out in Jefferson Co. Ky. in 1792 Stephen Pettus married Elizabeth, daughter of Francis Adams.

4John Pettus of St. Martin's (St, Th, Th) witnessed as "John Pettus, jr." in 1749 a deed by which his brother Dabney sold to Bickley the land their father had given Dabney in 1745. In those days the terms Senior and Junior did not necessarily imply the relationship of father and son. They distinguished two men of the same name in the same county. The John Pettus, sr. in Louisa at that time was the sheriff. When "Stephen Pettus of Hanover" deeded to son John in 1754, one of the witnesses was Thomas Lipscomb, quite a wealthy and prominent man of Louisa. Thos. Lipscomb's will, [illegible] names daughter Sarah Pettus. Thomas Lipscomb's son, seemingly, Thomas Lip[illegible] to Charlotte. In 1765 John Pettus patented 343a. He gave [illegible] In Oct. 6, 1766 (DBk 1 p. 130) John Pettus [illegible] land "adjoining Pettus and Lipscomb". The

end here

(pg 9?)

(3)

3Stephen Pettus of Hanover   St Martins Hanover Louisa
married Mary Dabney   dau of Capt George Dabney (d 1729 K Wm)

4John Pettus of St. Martin's
m. Sarah Lipscomb   to Charlotte 1769

5John Pettus   d. Jan 1841
heir of bros.

4 dau.

6Stephen Pettus
m. Jordan

2 dau.

7John E. Pettus
m. Stone

7Allen S. Pettus
m. Marable

6Dabney Pettus of Revolution
both of Charlotte
6Thomas Pettus of the Revolution
died in bro John their [illegible] (above) single

4George Pettus

5 ~~past 1729~~

4Stephen Pettus jr. m. Dillard
lived Hanover   widow to Charlotte

4Dabney Pettus m. Rodes

4dau. m. Terry
Annes dau. Thos m Jen 174
Spots. Co

5Dabney Pettus
to Charlotte

5George L. Pettus
m. Knox   d 1729 +
to NC

5Susan m. Daniel White   Rev Sold [illegible] 1800 ?
to Ky

5Stephen Pettus — m Eliz. Adams ?

5William Pettus

5Thomas Pettus   to Ky

8 dau.

6George Henry Pettus
m. Sutton

6Stephen
Pettus

6John D. O. K. Pettus m. Wilson

1 dau.

7 Stephen Pettus

7John Franklin Pettus m. Prim

8Samuel Pettus

8Charles Pettus

8William
Pettus

8Thomas Pettus

8John Dillard Pettus m. Ross

5 dau.

(Stephen 3)
(* sons Thos & Dabney in Charlotte with others
son George had gone to No Car. Another son Wm ?)

Pg 8 ?

Pettus, "adjoining", was John Pettus (Db, Th, Th) who had come to Charlotte from Lunenburg about 1761, before Charlotte had been set off from Lunenburg. "Adjoining" land may have been the 343 acres he had just patented. Possibly John of St. Martin's married Mary Wash. Names of 3 brothers in Charlotte point unmistakenly to John of St. Martin's as father, and names of children of one of these brothers furnish further proof. The following is from Burgess' "Virginia Soldiers of 1776" p. 498; Charlotte Co. Va. Jan. 19, 1843:

> "I, Thomas Pettus, an acting justice-of-the-peace of the county, do certify that Thomas Pettus and Dabney Pettus were soldiers of the Virginia Revolutionary Line in the Continental Establishment. That they both died intestate while in the service of their country, and that both were without wife or child. That John Pettus, late of Charlotte Co., was their brother and only heir-at-law. That said John Pettus died in January 1841. That he left the following children: Clarissa H. Williams, Mary Dodson, and Sarah Ellis, all of whom are of legal age. I am in my 84th year and too old and infirm to attend court."

In 1838 "John Pettus and other heirs and representatives of heirs" signed papers as "heirs of Thomas Pettus, formerly of Charlotte".

5John Pettus, "heir-at-law", (Jn, St, Th, Th) lived in Charlotte and also owned land in Lunenburg mentioned in will prob. 2-1-1841 Charlotte Court House, Va., names as beneficiaries: Clarissa H. Williams, Sarah D. Ellis, Mary L. Dodson's sons Thomas C. Jordan and William P. Jordan, heirs of Elizabeth Ellington, namely Eliza W., Simeon, Elizabeth, Mary L., Harriett, Sarah, and Nancy Ellington; and Susanna Pettus, widow of Stephen Pettus. Marriage bonds show Clarissa Harlow Pettus m. 1811 Richard Williams; Sarah D. Pettus m. 1796; Henry Ellis, Mary L. Pettus m. as "Polly Lipscomb Pettus, daughter of John Pettus" (1)Baxter Jordan in 1803. In 1832 Baxter Jordan's widow (settlement) m. (2)Elisha Dodson; Elizabeth W. Pettus m. 4-6-1802, Lunenburg Co. Simeon Ellington; Stephen Pettus m. 1808, Susanna Jordan.

6Stephen Pettus (Jn, Jn, St, Th, Th) was a justice in Lunenburg 1819-38. Probably died in 1838, intestate. Susanna's will, 1845, names Ch: Allen S., John Edward, Maria S. Roberts, Pamelia Saunders. Pamelia m. 1833 John Saunders; Maria S. m. 1833, George Roberts, Allen S. Pettus surety.

7Allen S. Pettus (St, Jn, Jn, St, Th, Th) was probably the Allen Pettus who married 1850 Barbara Pettus, though her 1st cousin's daughter says Barbara m. Allen F. Pettus. F and S do not look alike, but they sound alike.

7John Edward Pettus (named for 2 grandfathers?) and wife Elizabeth had children: Stephen, Clarissa, Elizabeth and Harriet. Wife Elizabeth may have been daughter of William and Clarissa (Pettus) Stone. Stones seemed closely associated with these Pettuses, - on bonds, etc. Possibly Maria and Allen were Stone names.

4Stephen Pettus (St, Th, Th), known as "jr." until 1766 in legal papers, but without the jr. in 1770 when 4John Pettus called him and Col. William Pettus "my loving friends" in his will. Col. William and 4John lived in Louisa, but 4Stephen lived in Hanover. Married, as "jr." in Spotsylvania in January 1747 Anne, daughter of Thomas Dillard. The Breckenridge family of St. Louis descend from this marriage. They had a spoon marked "S. & A.P." - Stephen and Anne Pettus.

Breckenridges descend from Stephen and Anne's son Thomas, and Thomas told his granddaughter he had brothers Stephen and Dabney. He had also a brother George and a sister Susan who married Daniel White and went to Kentucky about 1800. Daniel White was a Revolutionary War Private in Capt. John Steed's Co. Va. Brigade, Col. Febiger. Their daughter Susan White married John Stark Williamson (2nd Lt. War of 1812). Their daughter Susan White Williamson, b. 8-10-1810, Greene Co. Ky.; d. 9-11-1884, m. 12-21-1824 Aylett Buckner Taylor, at the residence of Daniel White by Rev. John Lasley (Va.?). He was son of Judge John Taylor who m. Kate I Buckner, daughter of Aylett Buckner and Judith Presley Thornton. Their daughter Rebecca Aylette Taylor married Samuel Preston Davis.

? In 1782 there was not a Pettus in Hanover, according to the census. 4Stephen died before 1772, as at that time Col. William Pettus was the only surviving executor of the 1770 will of 4John of Louisa. 5Stephen probably died about 1782. But in 1782 the widow Anne "transferred part of the estate" to son Stephen and went with sons Thomas and Dabney to Charlotte. Son George had gone to North Carolina. Possibly another son, William.

5Dabney Pettus (St, St, Th, Th) served in the Revolutionary War. (Gwathmey & Eckenrode). His mother probably lived with him. In 1802 he was on a bond for Dabney Terry.

d. by 1789 before?

5Stephen Pettus was on the roll of "Minute Men" of Hanover from May to Aug. 1776 (Burgess). He signed the "Hanover Petition" May 24, 1782, objecting to drafting of soldiers in Hanover (Eckenrode's Va. State Papers, 348). Received a grant for land in Ky. which Thomas Price bought in 1794 from "heirs of Stephen Pettus of Hanover Co., Va." In 1789 his widow petitioned to sell valuable lands in Hanover. Then she went with Wingfields and Garlands to Wilkes Co., Ga. There in 1790 a guardian was appointed for "the three orphan sons of Stephen Pettus, late of Hanover Co., Va." 5Stephen Pettus m. Sarah, daughter of John and Frances (Buck) Wingfield. The orphan sons were Charles, Stephen, John. All three living in Wilkes Co., Ga. in 1840 and 1850 (census). In a cemetery near Washington, Ga. lie 3 generations of Pettuses.

6Charles Pettus (St, St, St, Th, Th) m. Miss Dickerson.

6Stephen Pettus m. Polly Wingfield. Son: Stephen Pettus, C.S.A. There is a handsome Wingfield "Tree" in the library of the Virginia Historical Society.

6John Pettus b. 1781 m. Anne Wingfield. Ch: 7Lucy m. William Reese; 7Elizabeth m. Walton; 7Mary m. Green Cozart; 7Caroline m. Lane; 7Dr. John G. Pettus m. Margaret Linton. Ch:

8Thomas Pettus (Jn, St, St, St, Th, Th) C.S.A., killed at Vicksburg.
8John G. Pettus jr. was killed in the battle of Atlanta.
8Edwin Pettus m. Margaret Broomhead. Ch: Edwin, Leland, Winifred, Clyde, Anita, Benjamin m. Mary McCall.
8Lucy m. Edward Stevens.
8Margaret m. Frank Branch.
8Anne m. Major Samuel Byrd. Ch: Callie, Dr. Samuel Byrd of Natchitoches, La., who gave data re Georgia Pettuses. He died in 1943.

5Thomas Pettus (St, St, Th, Th) b. 4-22-1761 was young for the Revolution, but he signed the "Hanover Petition" when his brother Stephen did. Went to

Charlotte Co., and m. (1) 12-9-1783 Polly, daughter of Henry Madison. She died at the birth of their 3rd child in April 1792. Ch: 6Stephen m. Almond and did not go to Ky.; 6Nancy died three years old. On 7 July 1792, the widower, needing a mother for the baby, m. (2) in 1792 in Amherst Co., Va. (Mar. Bond) Rhoda, b. 13 Nov. 1773 (living in 1850 census - 76 yrs old - with Thomas McMurry) dau. of Joseph and Judith (Pleasants) Dawson of Amherst Co., Va., witness: Owen Haskins. In 1808 he was justice-of-the-peace in Lincoln Co., Ky. His will in Green Co., Ky. dated 2-14-1814, says "interest on money owing me is to be used for the education of my children". Ch:(2nd wife). She m.(2) William Lee of Palmyra, Mo. 6Judith Dudley b. 2-11-1796 m. Ament; 6Anne Rebecca b. 1-14-1800 m.Wm. A. Williams, 6Joseph b. 2-12-1802; John Dabney b. 12-26-1798; 6Mary b. 8-25-1804 m. Vanney; 6Susannah b. 10-11-1806; 6Rebecca White Pettus b. 1-15-1809 Greene Co., Ky., and 6Sarah Pleasants Pettus b. 5-27-1812. These are not named in will. Only Elizabeth is named. Stephen not named. Names and dates are from a Bible record.

Ky

desc. in Mo.

6Anne(Anna)Rebecca, 1800-48, m. 9-29-1818 Greene Co. Ky. William A. Williams and went to Mo. Ch: 7Thomas Dabney Williams m. Elizabeth, daughter of Dabney Pettus; 7Martha Williams m. a son of Dabney Pettus; 7James and Mary (twins); 7Mary Elizabeth Williams m. 3-29-1862 Rev. William Wesley McMurry, a pioneer Methodist Preacher, and had 11 children. Mary Elizabeth Williams was reared and married in the home of her aunt.

6Rebecca White Pettus b. 1-15-1809, Greene Co., Ky.; d. 11-28-1879, bur.Colony, Knox Co., Mo. m. in Greene Co., Ky. Thomas McMurry and moved to Marion Co., 13 miles west of Palmyra, Mo. in 1831. Thomas McMurry b. 6-6-1806 Washington Co.,Ky.; d. 1882. He was the son of John McMurry, b. 10-27-1752; d. 11-7-1832 in Washington Co., Ky., funeral at Liberty Church near Bradfordsville, Ky. He m. ca 1765 in Va. Elizabeth Bowen who died in 1845, age 80 yrs. at Colony, Knox Co., Mo. (Gravestone). Of the 9 children of John and Elizabeth (Bowen) McMurry, Thomas, b. 6-6-1806 m. Rebecca White Pettus (above).

7Thomas Pettus "Pet", b. 7-14-1829; d. 9-9-1886; m. Elizabeth Wright (6 ch.)
7John James "Jim" b. 6-23-1832; d. 7-26-1889; m. Maria Jane McElroy (7 ch.)
7William Fletcher "Fletch" b. 6-15-1834; d. 11-20-1893; m. Miranda Elizabeth Green (dau. of Brig. Gen. Martin E. Green and his wife Margaret Jane Marks), who was b. 11-24-1838 nr. Canton, Lewis Co., Mo.; d. 5-14-1910, bur. Colony, Knox Co., Mo. Ch: 8Arthur Thomas Green McMurry b. 11-11-1860; d. 10-19-1934; 8James Edwin; 8Virginia Rebecca; 8Adolphus Fletcher; 8Joseph Abner; 8Wesley Martin; 8Julius; 8Bennie, b. 1879 and 8Margaret, b. 1876?; d. 1924?.

Of the above children, the eldest, Arthur Thomas Green McMurry m. 3-17-1886 Ora Etta Beagle, b. 8-1-1860; d. 10-12-1930, a dau. of Rev. William Broaddus Beagle and his wife Jamima McMillen Carpenter. Ch: 9Ruby Beagle b. 1888; 9Elvin Wesley b. 1891; d. 1895; 9Lola b. 1893; d. 1895; 9Irene and Idell (twins) b. 1897; d. 1897; 9Fletcher Guy b. 12-15-1897; 9Myrl Elmer and Carl Delmer (twins) b. 1901; 9Ruth Pauline b. 1905; d. 1914; 9Richard Melvin Kendall, b. 1910; 9Chas.Arthur b. 6-5-1887.

Of the above the seventh child, Fletcher Guy McMurry, head of the Dept. of Music, Lindenwood College, St. Charles, Mo. m. 8-30-1921 Sarah Lyle Bailey, b. 5-24-1901, a daughter of William Bell Bailey and his wife Sarah Wood. Ch: 10William Fletcher McMurry b. 5-26-1922 m. Ann Marie Sautter of Pine's Lake, Patterson, N.J.; 10Jean Maurine McMurry, b. 6-24-1923 m.1st Lt. Charles J. White of Kerhonkson, N. Y. (Ref: data sent by Fletcher Guy McMurry).

6Sarah Pleasants Pettus, b. 5-27-1812, m. in Palmyra, Mo., Henry Wilcox. Ch: 7Mary Jane d.y.; 7William Henry d.y.; 7Granville b. 2-14-1836, Major C.S.A. m. Julia Hubley Hamilton, dau. Rachel d.y.; 7Rebecca Wilcox, 1838-1909, m. Calvin Morgan Thompson, C.S.A. in Van Buren, Ark. Ch: 8Henry Wilcox Thompson d.y.: 8Sarah Frances Thompson m. Lewis Bryan in Van Buren, Ark. Ch: 9David Thompson m. Wallace Freeman of Ozark (no ch.); 9Bertha Eno. m. Cdr. Samuel Lenow Henderson USN. Ch: 10Frances, unm.; 10Jean Wright m. John Willis. Ch: 11John Willis III; 9Lewis Bryan m. Marie Hamm. Ch: 10Lewis III, Lt. Chief Gunner USN World War I and II, m. Lucy Jane Nunn; 9Rebecca Wilcox, unm.; 9Henry Wilcox Bryan, Lt. USA, World War I, m. Susan Bell. Ch: 10Susanne Bryan; 10Harry David Bryan.

7Juliette Wilcox m. Lt. Alex Lacy, C.S.A. Ch: 8Mary Lacy m. Sidney A. Pernot. Ch: 9Henry m. __. Ch: 10Henry Charles Stephen Pernot; 10Mary Elizabeth, unm. 8Rebecca Lacy m. Capt. Benham Carter C.S.A. of Ozark, Ark. Ch: 9Rebecca m. (1)__Dangers. Ch: 10Frederick Dangers; 10Benham Carter Dangers. Both sons Chief Petty Officers, USN, World War II. Benham Carter Dangers m.(2)Rebecca Carter. Ch: 11Benham Carter Dangers, Jr. m. Jane__. Ch: 12daughter.

8Elizabeth Lacy m. Daniel Hunt. Ch: 9Thomas, 9Daniel, 9Sarah, 9Juliet.
8Frances Lacy m. B. Taylor. Ch: 9Jack, 9Juliet.
8Alex Lacy m. Sadie__. Ch: 9Blanche.

7Antoinette Wilcox m. Col. Frederick William Schaurte U.S.A. Ch: 8Antoinette m. Mr. James M. Breckenridge of St. Louis. Ch: 9Ruth, unm.; 9Elsa m.___,one son; Malcolm m.___, 2 ch.

✓ 5George L. Pettus (St, St, Th, Th) "of Mecklenburg Co., No. Car." sold in Charlotte Co., Va. in 1782 to Daniel White "his share of the estate of his father Stephen Pettus". The widow Anne is called his mother. He probably was the Geo. Pettus who served in the Revolution. In No. Carolina in 1789 he married Jane, a daughter of Samuel Knox. Later he went to York Co., S.C., just across the line from Mecklenburg, N. C. His will in York District, S. C., dated 7-26-1816, Bk D pp. 162, 163, 164, names wife Jeane and children: 6George (Henry), 6Stephen, 6John D.O.K., 6Ann D. m.__Clauson; 6Sintha(y); 6Sarah(Elizabeth)m.__; 6Susanna, 6Rebakah W., 6Mary Burton, 6Elizabeth Harris, 6Jane m.__Gudreds.

6George Henry Pettus (G, St, St, Th, Th)m.___. Ch: 7George m. Jane___. Ch: 8Stephen D., 8Hannah, 8Jane, 8Eliza Ann, 8Benjamin Rush, 8Mary Elizabeth, 8Stephen, 8Joseph Glover (stepson). 7Stephen, 7Charles, 7Robert, 7John Calhoun, 7Dora, 7Minnie, 7Sarah Elizabeth (Sallie)m. W. H. Jones. Res: Rock Hill, S. C. 7Ida, 7Nettie. Record at York Co. Court House, S. C. (Ref: Lillie E. Smith(Mrs. T. Glenn) 11-6-1945).

7John Calhoun Pettus (G, G, St, St, Th, Th)d. 4-4-1942, m. 1873, Martha
tilda Martindale and went to Van Buren, Ark. His daughter Clym m. Judge J
Kinkannon. Ch: Major Pettus Kinkannon, U.S.A.; and Jim, a chaplain with
boys in England, World War II, and sent his mother photos of the Pett
house in Norwich and the old church S. S. Simon and Jude's.

6Stephen Pettus (G, St, St, Th, Th) b. 12-18-1792, like his
ited land in Mecklenburg Co., N. C. from his grandfather Samuel K
sold out, and went to York Co., S. C. He was murdered by his sla
m. (1)Elizabeth J.___. She d. 4-13-1834, age 34 years. Ch: 7Wi
Three children by second marriage: 7George Henry b. 4-14-1828; d.

Pettus sr. of Lunenburg (1st cousin) land on Little Roanoke in Charlotte. And he owned land in Halifax. His will is in Charlotte, dated March 1788, proved in September. Calls wife "Elizabeth my dearly beloved wife, my aged and dear companion through life." Calls sons Stephen Pettus of Prince Edward and John Pettus of Fluvanna. Left Halifax land to son Charles after wife's death. Daughters Judy, Anne, Mary Finley, Rebecca Snead, and Elizabeth Gates. Calls Judy "unfortunate and afflicted" and leaves her to the care of son John with funds for her support, "whenever she should leave her mother". Mother Elizabeth lived with son Charles in Halifax. Her will is there, dated 1795 and witnessed by Charles. Charles died in 1797. She died in 1799. She left to son Stephen and daughter Rebecca the land her husband said was to go to Charles at her death. Anne m. 1801 Francis Thornton. In 1817 John Pettus of Fluvanna gave, "for life", use of some land in Fluvanna to "sister Anne Thornton".

5Charles Pettus (Db, St, Th, Th) and wife Martha had son Dabney and daughters Betsy and Patsy. Will proved in 1797. Halifax Co. Va.

6Dabney Pettus (C,Db,St,Th,Th) a minor in 1797, m. in 1808 (bond) his 1st cousin Elizabeth Snead. So possibly he got back his grandfather's Halifax land. Looks like he had son Charles Dabney. In 1844 Charles D. Pettus collected from the estate of Dabney Pettus. In 1847 Charles D. Pettus collected for John Pettus. A Halifax indenture 1819 carried "Susanna Pettus and heirs".

5Stephen Pettus of Prince Edward (Db, St, Th, Th) patented there in 1774. Was Lt. of Dragoons in "Nelson's Horse" in 1778 (Gwathmey). The census of 1783 gives him with a family of 9. His will, dated 1805, proved 1809, gives half of home tract to wife and half to son 6Stephen. Sons: 6Stephen and 6John executors, with Daniel Moseley and Rizen Porter. Daughters: 6Mary Porter, 6Martha Moseley, 6Rebecca, 6Elizabeth Cocke. Marriage bonds say John Pettus m. 1812, Anne___, Drury Lacy surety; and Maria Pettus m. 1829, William Baldwin. Son: William E. Baldwin.

6Stephen Pettus (St, Db, St, Th, Th) m. Mary Watkins, Mr. Colcock says, and went to New Providence, Tenn. Ch: 7Thomas, 7Nannie m. Reuben Pollard; 7Alameda d.y., 7Fanny, 7Martha m. Albert Newell. Possibly also 7Mary Alice, 1819-70.

7Col. Thomas Franklin Pettus of Clarksville, Tenn. (St, St, Db, St, Th, Th) 1818-75 was a prominent man, greatly admired and loved. Buried Greenwood, Tenn. He m. 1839 (1)Martha Coward. 8 ch.; m. (2)Arena (Arie) Bibb of Alabama Co. Tenn. Son by second wife: 8William Bibb Pettus.

8Stephen Pettus (Th, St, St, Db, St, Th, Th) 1845-1889 m. Mildred Elliott.

8Edward H. Pettus m. Lizzie Elliott. Son: Howard D. Pettus, General Agent, Tennessee Railroad Company, Clarksville, Tenn. "Thomas F. Pettus died in 1875. None of his children are living. Mrs. W. A. Chambers, Hermitage Hotel, Nashville, Tennessee, Mrs. J. P. Weaver, Indianapolis, and H. D. Pettus, Clarksville, Tenn., are the only grandchildren I know of that are living." (Ref: Howard D. Pettus 9-2-40, Clarksville, Tenn.)

8Thomas Franklin Pettus m. Anne Moore. Son: Winston.
8John H. Pettus m. Mattie Campbell. Son: Thomas m. Mary Moore.
8Anna m.__Dingee; 8Sally m.__Gold; 8Ellen m.__Dennis; 8Nannie m.__Mallory of Clarksville, Tenn.

11Edmund Pettus Lacy III. 9Virginia Elizabeth Lacy; 9Samuel C. Lacy m. Eva Hogg. Ch: 10Evelyn m. Miner Kelly of Birmingham, Ala. (now associated with Veteran's Hospital in Tuscaloosa and Montgomery, Ala.) Ch: 11Molly Pettus Kelly and 11William Kelly; 11Evelyn m. Kelly.

8Lucy Taylor Pettus m. John Roberts. Ch: 9Edmund Pettus Roberts m. Nannie Coleman of Selma, Ala. 9Lucy Roberts m. Dan Woodward of Atlanta, Ga. (now resides New York City). Ch: 10Dan (attending school at Dartmouth College). 9John Morris Roberts m. Idalene DeShazo; 9Alice Roberts of Birmingham, Ala.; 9Mary Chapman Roberts of Birmingham, Ala.; 9Elizabeth Sherwood Roberts; 9Agnes Winston Roberts of Birmingham, Ala. Miss Elizabeth Roberts owns the Winston-Pettus Bible.

8Sallie Watson Pettus, b. 12-10-1843; d. 7-26-1855 (buried in Tinsley Davis cemetery in Shelby Co., Tenn.)

Overton-Pettuses

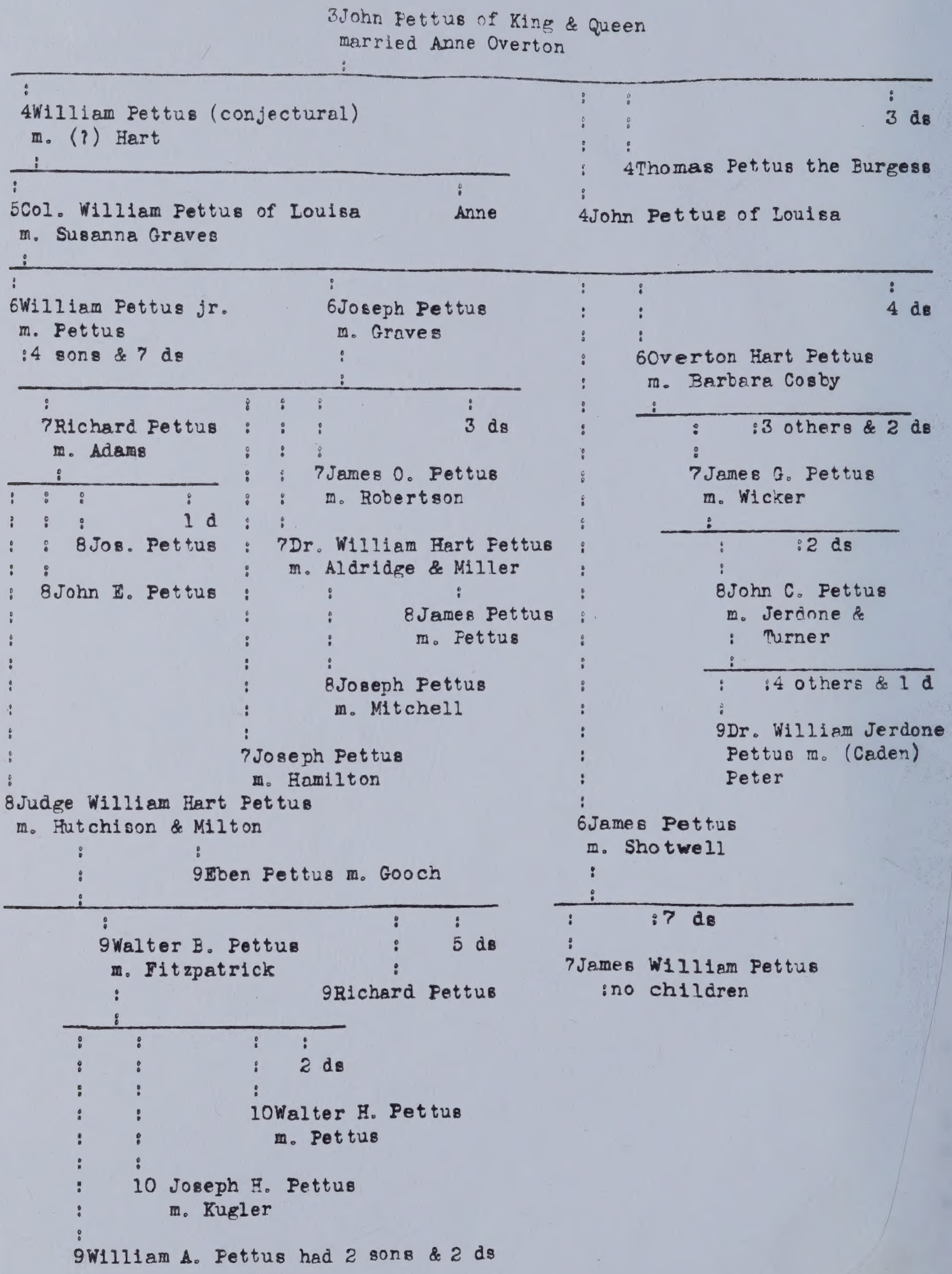
"Littleton", home of Col. Thomas Pettus, Councilor, and his son Capt. Thomas, was in James City Co., on James River, not far from York Co. In Rappahannock Co., north of York, lived Col. Pettus's nephews Thomas and Henry Pettus.

In 1654 western York was made into New Kent, and in 1691 northwestern New Kent became King & Queen. Then in 1692 Rappahannock was divided into Essex and Richmond with the river Rappahannock between and Essex south of the river. South of King & Queen was New Kent with Pamunkey river between. No King Wm. Co. then.

In 1684 William Young "imported" John Pettis into Rappahannock (Order Bk i 8). Note different form of the name Pettus. Young imported John Pettus several times (Bk iii 56), which looks like they were friends and in the land business together. Using friends who made trips from county to county as headrights got to be quite a "racket" about that time. In 1690 John Pettis was a juryman (Bk ii 282). In 1696 a John Pettis deposed he was born in 1672 (Bk ix 51). Evidently two John Pettises. In 1703 John Pettus was vestryman in Blissland Parish, across the Pamunkey in New Kent. (Chamberlayne's Ves. Bk 52). In 1704 "John Pettis of King & Queen" was on the Essex Quit Rent roll (Wm & Mary Quar. 2nd Series xxi 402). Two John Pettuses, one in New Kent, one in King & Queen. It looks like father John settled himself in New Kent, leaving King & Queen and Essex lands to son John. The vestryman probably had another son, Thomas, Clerk of "Lower Church", Blissland 1735-45 (Ves. Bk. 59, 95). A John Pettus on the grand jury in New Kent 1723 (Bk. vi 60).

Who was this John Pettus, vestryman and grand juryman? Unquestionably not a son of Henry Pettus or Thomas Pettus of Rappahannock. Very probably their 1st cousin and son of Col. Thomas Pettus, Councilor. Baptismal names and the same family tradition of descent from a Mayor of Norwich support the conjecture. The writer assumes the conjecture and gives to John Pettus, vestryman of Blissland the number 2, as son of Col. Thomas Pettus, Councilor.

3John Pettus (Jn, Th) of King & Queen of course visited his father the vestryman in New Kent, across Pamunkey from King & Queen. And, - "on the south side of the Pamunkey, at Falling Creek" lived the Overtons. Early genealogists



3John Pettus of King & Queen
married Anne Overton

4William Pettus (conjectural)
m. (?) Hart

5Col. William Pettus of Louisa
m. Susanna Graves

Anne

3 ds

4Thomas Pettus the Burgess

4John Pettus of Louisa

6William Pettus jr.
m. Pettus
:4 sons & 7 ds

6Joseph Pettus
m. Graves

4 ds

6Overton Hart Pettus
m. Barbara Cosby

7Richard Pettus
m. Adams

3 ds

:3 others & 2 ds

7James O. Pettus
m. Robertson

7James G. Pettus
m. Wicker

1 d

8Jos. Pettus

7Dr. William Hart Pettus
m. Aldridge & Miller

:2 ds

8John E. Pettus

8John C. Pettus
m. Jerdone &
Turner

8James Pettus
m. Pettus

:4 others & 1 d

8Joseph Pettus
m. Mitchell

9Dr. William Jerdone
Pettus m. (Caden)
Peter

7Joseph Pettus
m. Hamilton

8Judge William Hart Pettus
m. Hutchison & Milton

6James Pettus
m. Shotwell

9Eben Pettus m. Gooch

:7 ds

9Walter B. Pettus
m. Fitzpatrick

5 ds

9Richard Pettus

7James William Pettus
:no children

2 ds

10Walter H. Pettus
m. Pettus

10 Joseph H. Pettus
m. Kugler

9William A. Pettus had 2 sons & 2 ds

thought Anne Overton m. Dabney Pettus. So did Mrs. Eastham. Mr. Malcolm Harris, in his "History of Louisa" states that Anne Overton m. John Pettus. Mr. Harris says he got his Overton data from Overton Papers, lent him by Mrs. Trotman of Norfolk. These are the business papers of two prominent and very busy men of Louisa, Major Samuel Ragland and Samuel Overton who administered Major Ragland's estate. Major Ragland had administered the estate of his father, John Ragland of "Ripping Hall", Hanover Co. These papers have cleared many problems in Louisa lineages. Major Ragland calls the widow of John Ragland, Susan Ragland. She was a 2nd wife and was daughter of John and Anne (Overton) Pettus, so Mr. Harris says. She had a son, Pettus Ragland b. 1728. Children of John and Anne (Overton) Pettus married into families of counties adjoining King & Queen, and went up-river to Hanover, except Susan, probably the youngest, who no doubt visited the others and married in Hanover. Children of 3John Pettus: 4William, 4Anne, 4Thomas, 4John, 4Lucy, 4Susan, the 2nd wife of John Ragland. 4Lucy m._Humphreys.

4Anne Pettus, b. 1702; d. 10-24-1736 m. Joseph Eggleston of James City Co. He was, at his death, a member of the House of Burgesses. Ch:

5Joseph Eggleston, b. 1721; d. 12-2-1792 m. 12-11-1753 (bond) Judith Segar,b. 4-20-1729, of Middlesex Co., Va. Children not named.

5Elizabeth Eggleston, b. 4-22-1723; d. 6-13-1787 m. (1)William Wyatt, b.1713; d. 1772 of Caroline Co. and had children. She m. (2)__Scott. No children.

5John Eggleston m. abt. 1760 Elizabeth Cary, b. 1731. Children named in Dr. Walter Bennett's Family Register and others.

5Richard Eggleston, b. abt. 1727; d. 3-19-1781 m. 8-2101749 Rebeckah Clough, d. 2-9-1781, dau. Richard Clough and Ann Poindexter. Ch: 6Edmund Eggleston m. Jane Segar Langhorne. Ch: 7Richard Beverley Eggleston m. Elvira DuPuy. Ch: 8Dr. Joseph DuPuy Eggleston, associated with Hampton-Sidney College, Prince Edward Co., Va. for a number of years, m. Anne Carrington Booker. Ch: 9Joseph DuPuy Eggleston II m. Julia Jane Johnson and had children.

5William Eggleston, b. 1729; d. 7-22-1780 m. 1757 Judith Cary, 1729-1793. Children.

5Edmund Eggleston, b. 1730; d. 12-18-1809,(son of Joseph Eggleston, b. abt. 1678; d. 11-24-1730 m. 1719/20 Anne Pettus, dau. of John Dabney Pettus) m. 1771/2 Elizabeth Waller, b. 1752/3; d. Sept. 1815, of Hanover Co. Ch: 6Josiah Carr Eggleston, b. Dec. 21, 1802 Louisa Co., Va.; d. Dec. 22, 1827 m. Feb. 7, 1822 Sarah Mildred Smith, b. Mar. 14, 1800, d. July 27, 1842. Ch: 7Edmund Waller Eggleston, b. Jan 14, 1823 Louisa Co., Va.; d. Dec. 20, 1891 Franklin, Tenn.; m.(1) 1854 Elizabeth H. Eggleston who d. Apr. 25, 1866. 8Judge Joseph (or Josiah) Eggleston; 8Edward E. Eggleston;8Junius Eggleston; 8Sarah Eggleston; 8Thomas Eggleston. 7Edmund Waller Eggleston m. (2)Hilu Ann Fleming, b. Jan. 12, 1844; d. Nov. 22, 1889 in Franklin, Tenn. He came from Louisa Co.,Va. to Tenn. when 21 years of age. Both wives were daughters of Josiah Fleming and his wife Margaret (Sharpe) Fleming. Ch: (2d wife). 8James Fleming Eggleston, lawyer, 8S. Chedie Eggleston, 8Prof. Robert Waller Eggleston, 8Dr. W. Clyde Eggleston.

8Prof Robert Waller Eggleston, b. 6-7-1876 Bethesda, Tenn.; d. 8-16-1949 in Shreveport, La., m. 9-6-1906 Juliet Lucille Nelson, descendant of Nelson family of Yorktown, Va., b. 7-21-1888 Stonewall, La., now resident of Shreveport, La.

Ch: 9Juliet Fleming Eggleston, b. 7-16-1911 in South Louisiana m. 12-19-1931 in Shreveport, La., Marion Anthony Owens, b. 3-31-1904 in Moultrie, Ga.

4William Pettus (Jn, Jn, Th) probably the oldest, seems to have lived on his father's Essex Co. land and married a daughter of "John Hart of St. Anne's Parish, Essex Co., planter". St. Anne's was in upper Essex and became Caroline Co. in 1728. Caroline Co. records are fragmentary and not indexed. Search there might find a Hart will or something to show this marriage of William Pettus to a Hart. His use of the name (not used by any other Pettuses) points directly to a Hart marriage. And William Pettus was in Caroline Co. In 1763, down in Essex, he sued Hodges (Bk. xxiv 264) for expenses when he came "30 miles from Caroline Co." to witness for Hodges in a suit. But I could not find out the date of the first suit. However I think it is there. Would like to know just when he came 30 miles from Caroline Co. because in 1753 "Anne Pettus of King & Queen" sued Hodges for expenses when she witnessed for him. Could this possibly be Anne Overton Pettus, born 1673? She and William may have witnessed for Hodges several years prior to 1753, meaning that William Pettus was in Caroline Co. then, not in Louisa. Looks like the Louisa Co. William was his son. And that he had a daughter Anne who married Edward Eggleston and Cleavers Duke, sr. The Louisa Co. William is known as Col. William Pettus of Louisa. Mrs. Eastman said his sister Anne married Eggleston and Duke. But Mrs. Eastham lost one of these Williams. She thought Col. William was son of 3John and Anne (Overton) Pettus. Mrs. Eastham knew Louisa Co. Pettuses, but did not know about where they came from to Louisa. Only that family hearsay gave the names William and Anne Overton, etc. So here again the writer is conjecturing a William Pettus with wife Hart. Dates and the name Hart in the next two or three generations call for 4William (Jn, Jn, Th). Ch:

5William Pettus (W, Jn, Jn, Th) 1729-97/8 moved to Louisa, where his father's brother John lived. In 1751 William Pettus witnessed a deed (Bk A 444) when his uncle bought 214 acres of Elk and Little Rocky creeks. In 1756 John Pettus sold this 214 acres to William Pettus (Bk. B 96). This was in St. Martin's parish. Valentine calls him "of Trinity" in 1773 (Trinity was made from St. Martins) and "of Spotsylvania" in 1788 (Val. 103, 426). He was known as Col. William Pettus of Louisa, this because he served in the militia of Louisa before the Revolution and was a militia Colonel after the war. He was on the Committee of Safety in 17-- in Louisa. He settled finally in Spotsylvania probably because his wife's people were there. He m. 1759 Susanna, dau. of Thomas and Ann (Davenport)Graves of Spotsylvania. Through this marriage Louisa Pettuses were related to Arnolds, but not to Harts of Louisa. Louisa Harts were newcomers to Va. and they were Scotch. In 1772 Ann Graves gave a negro girl to her granddaughter Barbara Pettus (Croz. i 53, 296). 5Col. William Pettus's will, dated 9-18-1795 and proved 12-4-1798. Ch: 6Barbara, 6Anne, 6Susan, 6Louisa, 6William, 6Joseph, 6James, 6Hart. The last Col. William called "Hart" in will and deeds, but Hart always signed as Overton Hart and married as Overton Hart. His kin call him Hart now. The Waits, McKellar, Graves and Burdine families all came from Va. Ch:

6Barbara m. 1775 (bond) John Arnold. Res: S. C.

6Anne, 1760-1815, m. 1778 William Graves. Res: Todd Co. Ky.

6Susan m. John Davenport. Res: S. C.

6Louisa, 1780-1844, m. 1803 Aaron Arnold. Res: Christian Co., Ky. They late

later went to Ill. because they did not approve of slavery. Said the older children did not go. William Pettus Arnold did not go. He married his 1st cousin Amydiah Pettus. His two sons served in the Confederate army. (Ref: Mrs. Eastham).

6William Pettus, jr. (W, W, Jn, Jn, Th) 1764-1813 m. 4-10-1784 his 1st cousin Lucy Waters Pettus. His father gave him Spotsylvania land in 1788 (Croz. i 451) calls him "of Spts". in 1792 but he seems to have owned land in Louisa in 1811 (Val. 1143). As executor of his father's will, he sold in 1799 376 acres in Spotsylvania (Croz. i 509). In 1808 he followed the Arnolds to Ky. (Children and dates are from a bible record owned by Miss Berta Leavell of Trenton). Ch: 7Samuel Overton, 7James T., 7William H., 7John O. 7Samuel O. Pettus and 7James T. Pettus did not marry.

7William H. Pettus, 1793-1828 did not marry. Was in the War of 1812. In Mo. for a short time.

7John O. Pettus, b. 1785, lived in Webster Co., Ky. Ch: 8William Pettus b. 9-13-1814; d. 1939 m. 1845 Elizabeth Strother. Ch: 9Lucy Thornton; 9Ophelia Augusta, 9Maria did not marry; 9James Thomas b. 6-17-1852; d. 1939 m. 1909 Sarah Oliver; Ch: 10Marguerite, b. 2-28-1910, teacher. 9William Warder, d. 1906 m. Ollie Drake. Ch: 10William Decolia Pettus of Madisonville m. Gladys Webb. Ch: 11Marion, 10Bettye. 10Ignatious L. Pettus of Slaughters, Ky. m.__. Ch: 11Edward, 11Harold. (Ref: data furnished by Marguerite Pettus, Pembroke, Ky.)

7Lucy O., 1789-1870 m. __Strother.
7Anne O. m. Mansfield.
7Barbara O. m. Bradley.
7Hardenia m. Yancey.
7Eliza, 1787-1821.
7Louise, b. 1797, unm.
7Amydiah, 1802-1892, m. her 1st cousin William Pettus Arnold.
7Polly m. her 1st cousin Joseph Graves, son of Wm. and Anne (Pettus)Graves, m. (2)__Smoot. Polly's son 8Robert was great grandfather of Miss Leavell who owns the Pettus bible. He m. __Brownlee. Son Marcus m. Brumfield.

Rice?

6Joseph Pettus (W, W, Jn, Jn, Th) b. 6-6-1773; d. 1-2-1853 m. 1796 Lucy, dau. of ~~Richard~~ Graves in Spotsylvania Co. Went in 1804 to Crab Orchard, Ky. Ch: 7James O., 7Richard, 7Joseph, 7William H., 7Virginia m. Uriah Dunn, 7Nancy m. Hicks, 7Barbara m. Smith Pearl. (These girls may not be right. This is the way it was given to me by daughters of Judge William. But recently I saw an old letter to Mrs. Eastham from John Franklin. He said Nancy m.__Rice; Virginia m.__Young; Barbara, daughter of Dr. William Hart Pettus, m. Smith Pearl. Also that James O. had daughters Virginia and Addie.

7Richard Pettus (Jo, W, W, Jn, Jn, Th) 1802-37 m. Nancy Adams, b. 1809. Res: Garrard Co. Ch: 8Joseph D., 8John F., 8William H., 8Margaret d. 1855. 8Dr. Joseph D. Pettus of Crab Orchard m.__. Ch: 5 sons and 2 daughters. 8John Franklin Pettus of Lincoln Co., m.__. Ch: 9John F., 9Richard, 9Waller, 9William Henry, 9Joseph, 9Alice, 9Elizabeth, 9Rinda, 9Virginia, 9Jennie. (Or was Virginia the Jennie who m. James Pettus?) Names are as given by Dr. William Henry, son of 9William Henry, except Jennie.

8Judge William Hart Pettus b [illegible] d. 6-24-1902, Res: Somerset, m. (1)1850 Eliz [illegible] (2)1870 Mary, 4John Pettus (Jn, Jn, Th) like his brothers went up-country from King & Queen. William went up Rappahannock to Carolina and his son moved to Louisa from Caroline. Thomas and John went up Pamunkey, following the South Fork of Pamunkey (now South Anna) into Hanover. Then John moved on into Louisa. In 1746 "John Pettus of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover Co." bought 970 acres in Louisa on Rocky Creek and the North Ana (Bk A 243). He was known as "John Pettus sr. of Louisa". The other one, John Pettus jr., was "John Pettus of St. Martin's, Louisa". Shown by his son witnessing the 1749 deed of his brother Dabney. In 1751 4John Pettus (Jn, Jn, Th) bought the 214 acres on South Fork of Little Rocky which he sold in 1756 to nephew William. The 970 acreage he left in will to children. In 1760 he was Sheriff of Louisa. Seems to have married, before leaving King & Queen, Mary, dau. of John Waters of Essex. He d. 11-12-1770 leaving 8 minor children. Will prob. Louisa Co. (Bk 2, p. 86), executors "my loving friends Stephen Pettus and William Pettus". "Nephew Richard Eggleston" is asked to "oversee the bringing up" of daughters Ann and Lucy. Furniture and pots and skillets and mugs to daughters. Books to sons. Sermons by Flavel and Edwards. Rocky Creek agreage to sons. To son John, "a ring with a posie, 'Let virtue be a guide to thee'." Names of children interesting. Two sons and two girls had Waters for middle name, and two sons and two girls had Overton for middle name. Ch:

5John Waters Pettus (Jn, Jn, Jn, Th) was appointed guardian of William and Barbara in 1772 (Court appointed a guardian for Samuel in 1771). He owned land in Spotsylvania in 1777 (Val. 676). Was there in 1783 (Croz. i 272). In 1784 Stephen Pettus of Hanover "represented Capt. John Pettus who had had three years service in Va. Cont. Line (Croz. vi 26). In 1793 he sold land in Hanover "on which I formerly lived". (Val. 1144). The John Pettus of Valentine 676 may have been the pensioner John Pettus. The other data cited reads John Waters Pettus. He did not marry, according to bible record of Miss Leavell.

5Thomas Waters Pettus did not marry (Miss Leavell). His will dated 3-29-1791 Louisa Co., Va., proved 8-8-1791, names only sisters and brothers and "cousin Richard Eggleston Pettus".

5Lucy Waters Pettus, 1764-1844, m. in 1784 her 1st cousin's son, William Pettus, jr.

5Mary Waters Pettus, 1765-1848 m. 12-1-1787 Charles Blount (Blunt). (Ref: marriage bond in Louisa Co., Va. Witness: John Waters Pettus).

5Barbara Overton Pettus, b. 5-26-1763 m. 5-27-1779 another 1st cousin's son, Capt. Thomas Pettus of Charlotte Co. These sisters of the 5th generation's marriages to cousins of the 6th generation show that their father was a good deal younger than his brothers. Their home is 4 miles from Keysville and 4 miles from Drake's Branch on the highway on one side and the Southern R.R. not so far away.

5Anne Overton Pettus m. 1780 Cleavers Duke III.

5William Overton Pettus did not marry (Miss Leavell). Was in Louisa in 1791 (Val. 446 and 1146).

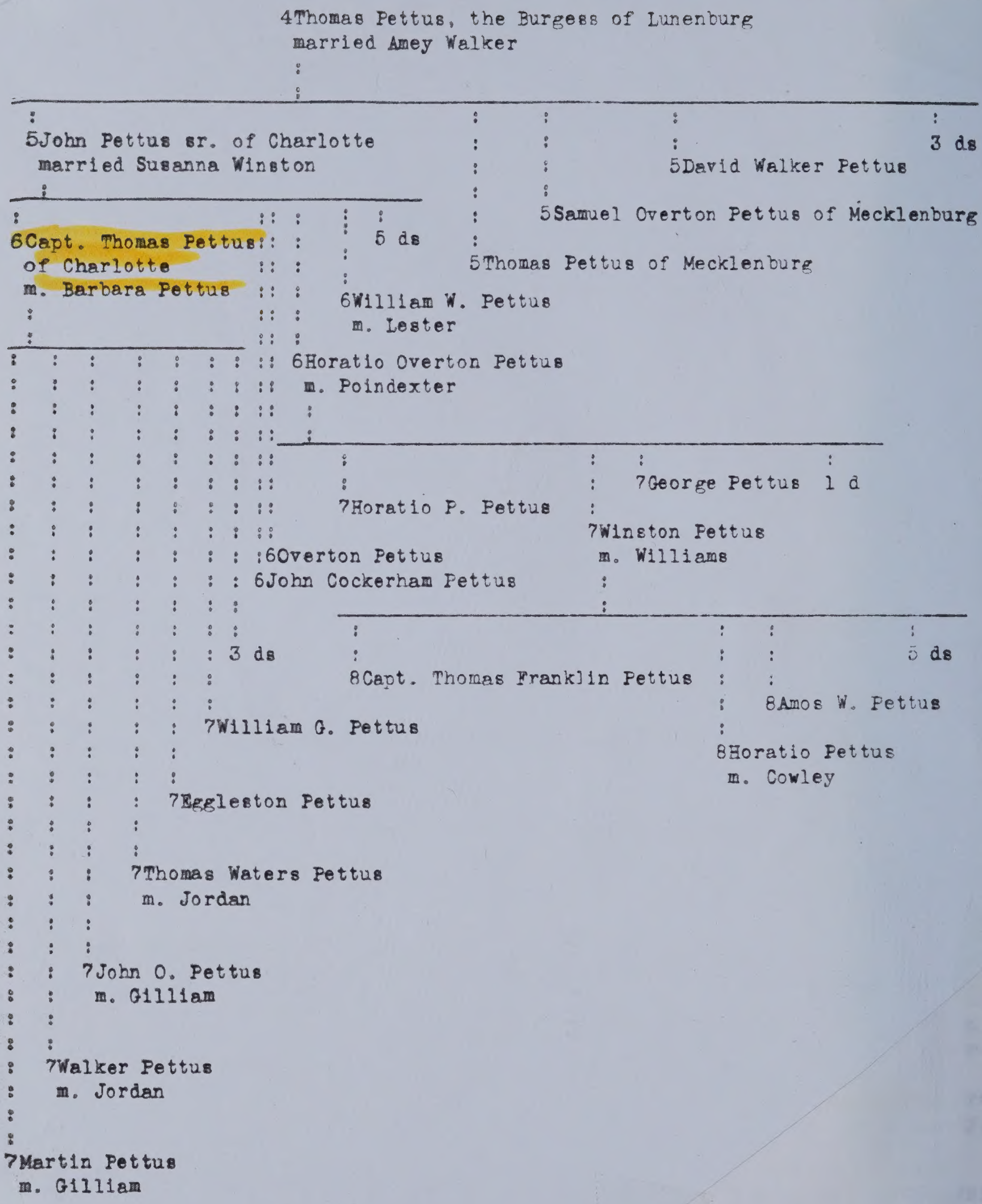
5Capt. Samuel Overton Pettus was a distinguished soldier of the Revolution and a prominent citizen of Louisa afterward. Enlisted prior to March 1776 (Va. His. Mag. iii 57). Was at Yorktown (McAllister's Va. Mil. in the Rev. 37). Mr. Harris, in his "History of Louisa" confuses him with his 1st cousin, Capt. Samuel Overton Pettus of Mecklenburg. The one who got the

2066 acres, bounty land grant, was the Mecklenburg cousin, whose application papers say he was discharged in May 1781. Yorktown was fought in Oct. 1781. Mr. Harris has much to say of Capt. Samuel O. Pettus of Louisa. And "Calendar of State Papers" viii 42, says that in 1796 he "receipted for a package of papers to be delivered to the President of the Senate before the first Wednesday in January". Virginia's votes for President. He m. Amydiah Duke, sister of Cleaves III who m. Anne O. Pettus. Eckenrode says he was living in 1835. Ch: 6Hugh Pettus, 1789-1864, m. Barbara Price and Marian Mitchell. Moved to Cumberland Co. Mr. Cocke in his "Wills and Administrations of Hanover" confuses the wife and mother of Hugh Pettus. Says Hugh m. Amy Dyer. It was his mother Amydiah Pettus that Hugh represented in a suit in 1833. Keziah Redd, mentioned in the suit, was Keziah Burnley Duke Redd, mother of Hugh's mother. Ch: 7Samuel O. Pettus.

7Capt. Samuel O. Pettus (H, Sm, Jn, Jn, Jn, Th), b. 1812, was in New Orleans in October 1835 when Gen. Sam Houston was appealing for help in Texas' fight for independence. He volunteered and went as Lt. with the New Orleans Blues. Was made Captain in February 1836, and fell 3-27-1836 in the Goliad or LaBahia Mission massacre of Col. Fannin and his men. His name is on the monument at Goliad. (Ref: Data sent by Mrs. Jessie Pettus Wallace, Goliad, Texas. Some relative in Virginia received his allotment of land from the state of Texas, "that of an unmarried man". Mrs. Eastham said he "was the last of his line". Some people confuse him with Samuel Pettis of Louisa. "Unfinished Study of Fannin and His Men", by Herbert Davenport, Brownsville, Texas.

4Thomas Pettus, the Burgess (Jn, Jn, Th), b. 12-26-1712; d. 3-18-1780 Cumberland Parish, Lunenburg Co., Va. Dates are from a bible record begun by his son David or David's son Samuel. Thomas m. 11-10-1735 Amey, dau. of David and Mary Walker of New Kent or Middlesex. Probably went with brother John up to Hanover. Mrs. Eastham said he lived in Louisa. Mr. Colcock said Hanover. No trace of him in Louisa. Hanover records were burned in 1865. Mrs. Eastham wrote he "emigrated from Louisa in 1761". Maybe she got the date from an old, old letter. And it seems correct. Will prov. 4-14-1780 Lunenburg Co., Va. He had patented 1466 acres between the forks of Meherrin in Lunenburg in 1760. He and sons tithed in Lunenburg in 1764, the year Charlotte and Mecklenburg were set off from Lunenburg. No tithes available for 1753-64. He was a very wealthy man. He found 2nd cousins already established there. They were the Dabney Pettuses, Thomas and John. They had come to Lunenburg in 1754 and 1756 from Amelia. The Burgess bought 404 acres on Blackstone Cr. from cousin John.

The Burgess's son John bought 333 acres at junction of North and Middle Forks of Meherrin from cousin Thomas. Land transactions between these Thomases and Johns help identify them. Some tracts are later described in wills. Mr. Landon Bell, in "Cumberland Parish", does not seem to know there were two Thomases there. Says The Burgess was also vestryman of Cumberland. The vestryman was appointed in 1759. The Burgess came in 1761. The Burgess's grandson, 6Capt. Thomas Pettus of Charlotte, b. 4-7-1759, told grandchildren he was brought as a baby to Lunenburg. Granddaughter wrote in a diary. The Burgess 4Thomas Pettus (Jn, Jn, Th) was at Williamsburg Convention, 1775-6, and a justice 1770-79. His will (Bk v 7) left 60 pounds for "the schooling of poor children". Left daughter Rebecca, b. 1759, to the care of son David, b. 1755. (Rebecca was "afflicted"). Mentions sister Lucy Humphreys. Other ch: 5John, 5Thomas, 5Samuel, 5Mary Brown, 5Anne Shelburne. 5Mary, b. 1746 m. Thomas Brown. His will, 1793, is in Lunenburg. Dau. Rebecca m. Wilson; 5Anne, b. 1-31-1749 Va. Colony; d. 11-9-1831 Lunenburg Co., m.


4Thomas Pettus, the Burgess of Lunenburg
married Amey Walker
5John Pettus sr. of Charlotte
married Susanna Winston
3 ds
5David Walker Pettus
5Samuel Overton Pettus of Mecklenburg
6Capt. Thomas Pettus
of Charlotte
m. Barbara Pettus
5 ds
5Thomas Pettus of Mecklenburg
6William W. Pettus
m. Lester
6Horatio Overton Pettus
m. Poindexter
7George Pettus
1 d
7Horatio P. Pettus
7Winston Pettus
m. Williams
6Overton Pettus
6John Cockerham Pettus
3 ds
5 ds
8Capt. Thomas Franklin Pettus
8Amos W. Pettus
7William G. Pettus
8Horatio Pettus
m. Cowley
7Eggleston Pettus
7Thomas Waters Pettus
m. Jordan
7John O. Pettus
m. Gilliam
7Walker Pettus
m. Jordan
7Martin Pettus
m. Gilliam

Rev. James Shelburne, b. 11-29-1738 James City Co.; d. 3-6-1820. Will in Lunenburg Co. Will does not mention two sons recorded in bible record, - 6William, b. 1753; 6Overton b. 1739. A William Pettus tithed in Lunenburg in 1780 and a Wm. Pettus served in the Revolution.

5John Pettus (Th, Jn, Jn, Th), b. 9-22 (or 24) 1736. Came to Lunenburg with father and wife Susanna Winston in 1761. (Mr. Colcock said she was a widow). She and her children used the name Winston, a son born 1759. He bought in 1761 from his cousin Thomas Pettus 333 acres on Meherrin. In 1764 he tithed for the 333 acres and Thomas Pettus tithed for 333 acres. (Bk vi 350). The two tracts, 666 acres, comprise the first purchase by Thomas Pettus in 1754. In 1764 another John also tithed in Lunenburg. That was the brother of Thomas Pettus just mentioned. Those brothers came to Lunenburg in 1754 and 1756 from Amelia. In 1772 John Pettus sold (Bk xii 153) the 333 acres bought in 1761 to his father. The fact that it was his father who bought it is shown by father's leaving it in will to son David and saying "which I bought from my son John". Son John moved to Charlotte where he found two other John Pettuses, - the John who came from Amelia and Stephen of Hanover's son John. They were older than he.

In 1773 as "John Pettus jr of Charlotte" he bought from "John Pettus sr. of Charlotte". The "sr." was the Amelia John, going back to Lunenburg. By 1799 5John son of the Burgess was John Pettus, sr. of Charlotte. Calls himself that in his will, by then he had moved from southern to northern Charlotte and had given large tracts to sons. Following names of his children: 6John, 6Susanna Winston Pettus. Dates are from a sketch of his grandson, Capt. Thomas Franklin Pettus in "Mississippi Biographies", Vol. 2 p. 589, 590, by Goodspeed, most of it corroborated by others. 6Thomas, b. 4-7-1759; 6Amey, b. 8-17-1761; 6John C., b. 8-17, 1765; 6Sarah, b. 10-7-1767; 6Susanna, b. 4-30-1769; 6Overton, b. 8-16-1770; 6Mary, b. 12-7-1772; 6Horatio O., b. 4-15-1775; 6William, b. 6-7-1777; Elizabeth, b. 11-11-1781. His will, dated 3-15-1799, prov. 6-3-1799 Charlotte Co., Va., names wife Susanna and children: 6Thomas, 6John, 6Overton, 6Horatio, 6William, 6Elizabeth, 6Sarah Crenshaw, 6Amey Dupree, 6Susanna Roberts, 6Nancy Smithson. No Nancy in Goodspeed list, probably she was Mary, - Mary Ann. Bonds give Nancy Pettus as marrying Clem Smithson in Lunenburg in 1792. Northern Lunenburg and "Upper Charlotte" were one neighborhood because Juniper Creek and North Fork of Meherrin crossed both. Three of these sisters married men of the Juniper Creek section.

6Sarah m. 1786 Jesse Crenshaw. He bought, 1791, land in Lunenburg on Juniper but in 1792 he bought from his wife's brother, Capt. Thomas, in Charlotte.

6Susanna m. 1788 John Roberts of Lunenburg.

6Elizabeth Dabney Pettus, Charlotte Co., Va., orphan of John, was on July 7, 1800 of lawful age to select her guardian, when she selected Thomas Pettus. She m. before Oct. 6, 1800, William Gilliam (Ref: W. S. Morton, Farmville, Va. 8-6-1943).

6Capt. Thomas Pettus (Jn, Th, Jn, Jn, Th), b. 4-7-1759, told a granddau
that he was brought as a baby to Lunenburg. She wrote in a diary things
them about himself when he was a very old man. This is good proof that
gess did not come to Lunenburg until 1761. Some people think he was
who came to Lunenburg from Amelia in 1754. Capt. Thomas was not bor
His father moved to Charlotte in 1773. Capt. Thomas was in the 1

family of 5. Was justice many years. He m. his father's 1st cousin, Barbara Overton Pettus, b. 1763. They were m. 5-27-1779 and both died in April 1850, after very nearly 71 years of "life together". It was said of Barbara that she was never sick in bed a day in her life except when her babies were born. They lived near Keysville. Their home, "Avondale" is still owned by descendants. Another old Pettus home, "down the road from Avondale", is supposed to be his father's. 12 Ch: 7Mary L., b. 1780, 7Sally B., 1781-1835 m. Thomas Gilliam; 7Susanna, 1783-1804 m. Freeman Pettus, her 1st cousin; 7Elizabeth O., 1787-1858; 7Lucy, 1789-90; 7Clarissa, 1791-1817 m. Pamplin.

7Martin Pettus (Th, Jn, Th, Jn, Jn, Th), b. 3-24-1793; d. 3-7-1834 m. 1820 Sally Wilkerson, b. 5-15-1799, dau. of Allen and Martha Cox (Barnes) Gilliam. Res: Va. to Ark., Hempstead Co., now Sevier Co. Ch: 8Allen T., b. 8-11-1821, 8James E., b. 2-27-1827, 8Mary B., b. 12-20-1823; d. 2-9-1899 m. __Holman; 8Ann Elizabeth, b. 11-12-1833; d. 7-16-1920 m. Capt. Hopson; 8Robert W. Pettus, b. 1-11-1831.

8Allen T. Pettus (M, Th, Jn, Th, Jn, Jn, Th), Capt. CSA, killed 4-25-1864 at Marks Mill, Ark., m. 9-24-1850 Barbara Ann Pettus (Aunt Nannie) in Charlotte Co., Va. and went to Ark. with Barbara's sister Martha. Children all died young.

8Capt. Robert W. Pettus, d. 5-16-1915, CSA., m. 12-12-1854 his 1st cousin Margaret Ann Gilliam, b. 8-10-1838. He went to California in the "Gold Rush of 1849". After his marriage in 1854 they went from Virginia and settled near Brownstown, Ark., in what is now Sevier Co. At that time it was Hempstead Co. Res: Gainesville, Texas near Paris, Texas. He was a member of 11th Texas Cavalry in the Civil War. Wounded once. Ch: 9Francis Wheeler, b. and d. in infancy; 9Francis Hoxson, b. 4-22-1871; d. Spring 1933 m. 1898 Clara Cowling. No children; 9Lucy Martin, b. 4-8-1861 m. Jan. 1880 Sam Pryor; 9Sarah Eliza (Sally), b. 4-8-1856 m. Thomas Lyon. Ch: 10three boys; 10three girls - Bessie Lyon, schoolteacher, b. 1889 m. Mr. Everett. Ch: 11three girls, 2 married; 11son on USS COLUMBIA in South Pacific in June 1945, World War II; 11Martha Cornelius, b. 2-27-1874 Ark., m. 2-6-1892 Curtis A. Odell and lived in San Francisco, Calif. in June 1945. Ch: 12two sons. (Ref: Martha Cornelius gave data about Martin Pettus and children).

8James E. Pettus, b. 2-26-1827; d. 7-25-1898, went to Ark. then to California, m. 7-28-1853, Bakersfield, Calif., Cornelia Veeder. Ch: 9Allen d.y. in Ark.; 9Leonora m. Cross; 9Martin m. Cotty Davis at Bingen, Ark.; 9Howard went to Washington State; 9Carrie m. W. H. Davis, Los Angeles, Calif.

7Walker Pettus (Th, Jn, Th, Jn, Jn, Th), b. 1795; d. 1845 m. 6-27-1822 Nancy Hudson Jordan, 1807-53. Ch: 8William Walker, 8eldest, Thomas Francis, 8John Hudson, 8Edward Henry, 8Elizabeth, 8Susan m. William Parrish; 8Mary Jane m. Joseph Watkins; 8Martha Ann m. Edward Knight.

8William Walker Pettus (Wlk, Th, Jn, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) m. in Lunenburg 1849 Martha Davis. Ch: 9William, 9Lucius.

9William Pettus m. Nell Hamner. Ch: 10William Walker Pettus m.___. Ch: 11Wm.

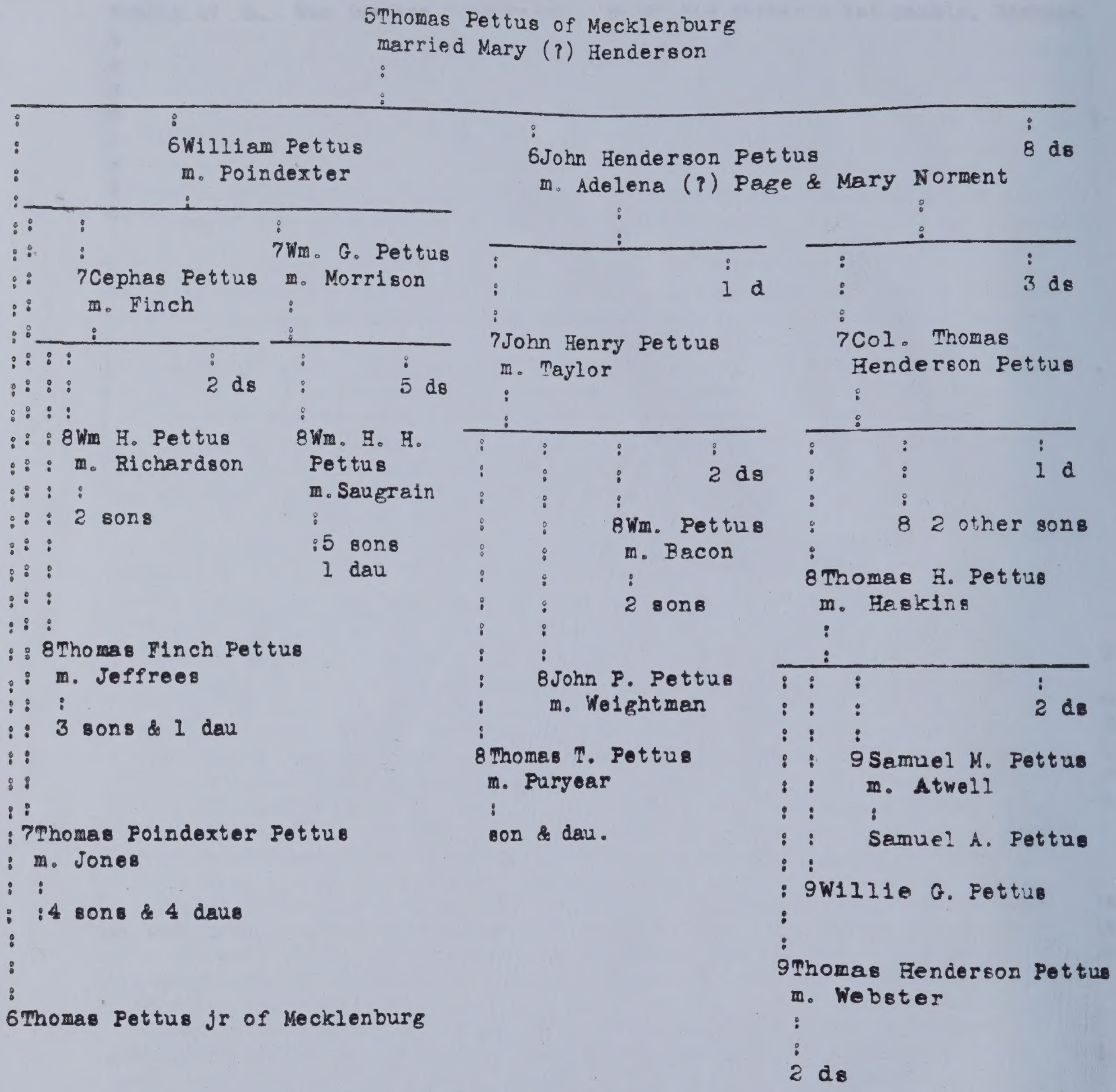
8Thomas Francis Pettus (Wlk, Th, Jn, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) 1823-97 m. Sarah Roberts. Ch: 9Annie Elizabeth m. Walter L. Galloway. No children; 9Walter H., eldest, 74 yrs in 1940; 9Ella Sarah m. (1) J. B. Kay. Ch: 10Maitland m. Alma Kay; 10Denzil E. m. aude Nolan; 10Ella S., m. James Edward Tyler. She m. (2) William Harding. Ch:

nn Poindexter. 7Franklin Taylor Pettus (W, Jn, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) m. (1)Elizabeth Johnstone, m. (2)Mrs. Judith (Wheeler) Lee. Ch: (1st wife) 8W. Franklin m.____. Ch: 9Cyrus, 9Vera, 9Nannie, 9Sarah m. Robins; 9James H. A James H. Pettus m. 1849 in Lunenburg, Martha Smithson, Wyatt Pettus surety. Wyatt was 1st cousin of Franklin Taylor Pettus.

This finishes descendants of 5John Pettus sr. of Charlotte, son of the Burgess. Two other sons, Thomas and Samuel, lived in Mecklenburg, and David, youngest, lived where their father had lived in Lunenburg.

5Thomas Pettus of Mecklenburg (Th, Jn, Jn, Th) b. 3-10-1741, probably in Hanover; d. intestate appr.on 2-27-1797 Mecklenburg Co., Va. He came to Lunenburg with his father, the Burgess, in 1761. His son was recommended to be commissioned Lt. of Militia in 1781. He tithed in Lunenburg, St. James Parish in 1764 and that same year St. James parish was made into Mecklenburg Co. In 1766, as "Thomas Pettus of Mecklenburg" he bought from his father the 404a on Blackstone Creek which his father bought from John Pettus in 1761. Was in the 1782 census with family of 10 and 22 slaves. Represented Mecklenburg in the House of Delegates 1783-93. His widow Mary reared a large family and managed a large estate. She was probably wealthy herself and she was probably Mary Henderson. Hendersons were Lunenburg people. Her will, 4-15-1813, proved 9-19-1814 (Bk 8 pp. 78 and 79) names ch: 6Thomas, 6William, 6John, 6Mary Rudd.

In 1790 Mary Pettus m. in Mecklenburg Co., William Parkenson, Thomas Pettus surety). Possibly Mary m. Rudd later, and possibly Samuel Terry was from Charlotte and brother of Dabney Terry. Another son of 5Thomas and Mary Pettus, probably, was Matthew. He was on Rowlett Parkenson's bond when he m. Susanna Pettus in 1798. His will prov. Jan. 1801, says no children, wife Hannah and brothers and sisters. This is probably the Hannah Pettus who m. Miles Hardy of Lunenburg 12-24-1803. (On page 222of "Old Free State" Mr. Bell says Miles Hardy m. 1803 Hannah Pettus). On page 225 he says Miles Hardy m. 1803, Hannah Wilson. Evidently Hannah Wilson Pettus. And probably a sister of Eleanor Wilson, Mrs. Dedman, who m. 1802 David Walker Pettus of Lunenburg. 6Sarah Johnson, 6Martha Ryland, 6Harriet Jordan, 6Amey Terry, 6Susanna Perkinson (Parkenson), 6Elizabeth Walton, 6Elizabeth Pettus. Note two Elizabeths. This was not at all unusual. One was possibly baptized Betsy, but the lawyer thought that not sufficiently formal for a will. The writer has wills of Evan Ragland sr. and jr. Both name two Annes, daus. of Evan sr. and sisters of Evan Ragland, jr. This Elizabeth Pettus was a married lady. She was married in 1782 as Elizabeth Walker Pettus in Mecklenburg to John Pettus, Thomas Pettus jr surety. Surety was the bride's brother or possibly the groom's 1st cousin, came with him from Lunenburg. For this John Pettus was from Lunenburg, shown by deeds when he sold property and by his mother's will, when she asks Elizabeth Pettus to help distribute her clothes. Marriage bonds say "Susanna Pettus, daughter of Thomas Pettus" m. in Mecklenburg, 1795, Rowlett Perkenson (Fleet writes this name Perkinson and I have seen written several ways). 6Sarah Pettus m. 1794 (bond) James Johnson; 6Amey m. 1799 Samuel Terry; 6Harriet m. 1804 Miles Jordan (bond), John Pettus surety and a note attached from her brother William. 6Amey and 6Susanna died before their mother. 6Samuel Terry m. 1808 Miss Brown. Will of Mary Pettus, widow of Thomas Pettus, dtd 4-15-1813. Ch: Mary Rudd, Sarah Johnston, Elizabeth Pettus, Thomas Pettus, William Pettus, Martha Ryland, John Pettus, Harriet Jordan and Elizabeth B. Walton. Grandchildren, children of daughter Amy Terry and daughter Susannah Paterson(?). Executors, 3 sons, Wm., Thomas, and John Pettus. Signed Mary Pettus. Witnesses Wm. Katon and Wm. Stone. Proved 9-19-1814 (Bk 8 pp. 77 and 78).



5Thomas Pettus of Mecklenburg
married Mary (?) Henderson

- 6William Pettus m. Poindexter
  - 7Cephas Pettus m. Finch
    - 8Wm H. Pettus m. Richardson
      - 2 sons
    - 8Thomas Finch Pettus m. Jeffrees
      - 3 sons & 1 dau
    - 2 ds
  - 7Wm. G. Pettus m. Morrison
    - 8Wm. H. H. Pettus m. Saugrain
      - 5 sons 1 dau
    - 5 ds
  - 7Thomas Poindexter Pettus m. Jones
    - 4 sons & 4 daus
- 6John Henderson Pettus m. Adelena (?) Page & Mary Norment
  - 7John Henry Pettus m. Taylor
    - 8Thomas T. Pettus m. Puryear
      - son & dau.
    - 8John P. Pettus m. Weightman
    - 8Wm. Pettus m. Bacon
      - 2 sons
    - 2 ds
  - 1 d
  - 7Col. Thomas Henderson Pettus
    - 8Thomas H. Pettus m. Haskins
      - 9Thomas Henderson Pettus m. Webster
        - 2 ds
      - 9Willie G. Pettus
      - 9Samuel M. Pettus m. Atwell
        - Samuel A. Pettus
      - 2 ds
    - 8 2 other sons
    - 1 d
  - 3 ds
- 8 ds
- 6Thomas Pettus jr of Mecklenburg

6Thomas Pettus jr. of Mecklenburg (Th, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) was recommended for a Lieutenancy in Mecklenburg in 1781. He was helping his mother with the estate in 1797 (Bk ix 326), then we lose sight of him. There is a Thomas Pettus inventory dated 1799 (Torrence).

6William Pettus, b. 9-7-1764, helped mother after 1797, m. 3-9-1789 Betsy Ann, dau. of Philip and Sarah(Grymes) Poindexter and sister of Mary who m. William's 1st cousin Horatio; died 10-16-1824. Ch: 7Thomas, 7Cephas, 7William Grymes, and Mr. Colcock gives a daughter 7Martha. Says 7Martha m. Edward Haskins. Am told the name Cephas is not in will (Bk x 177, 182). Note: Ancestors of Chas. Parsons Pettus of St. Louis, Mo.

7Thomas Poindexter Pettus, (W, Th, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) m. 5-16-1811 in Mecklenburg (bond) Elizabeth Jones. Mr. Colcock says he m. (1) Mary Jones and (2)Elizabeth Bryan and gives ch: 8James, 8William, 8Edward, 8George, 8Susan, 8Harriet m. Fowlkes; 8Elizabeth m. (1)Scott, m. (2)Jones; 8Mary m._Porter.

8James T. Pettus (seemingly T, W, Th, Th, Jn, Jn, Th), b. 1821 and "son of Thomas Pettus who was born in Mecklenburg Co. in 1790", could have been son of Thomas Poindexter Pettus, as the latter's parents were married in 1789. Use of names Cephas and Elmira also points to Thomas Poindexter as father. 8James T. m. Mary Ann Boefflin. Went to Ky., then to Ill., then to Mo., and finally to N. Y. City in 1855. So says his son Charles Cephas in a letter, 1897, to Mr. Luke Pettus. Said his father died in 1907. Ch: 9James T., b. 1851; 9Charles Cephas, 9Morgan, 9Amanda, 9Isabel, 9Elvira.

7Cephas Hopkins Pettus (W, Th, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) m. Mary Bacon Finch. Ch: 8William, 8Thomas, 8Susan, 8Pattie.

8Thomas Finch Pettus (C, W, Th, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) m. Mary Jeffrees. Ch: 9Thomas Finch, 9William Bacon (called Bacon, 9Cephas Hamlet, 9Elvira.

9Cephas Hamlet Pettus m. Frances Stephenson.

8William Hopkins Pettus m. Nannie Richards. Ch: 9William Frazer.

7William Grymes Pettus (W, Th, Th, Jn, Jn, Th), b. 12-31-1794; d. 12-25-1867. In 1814 a William G. Pettus m. Jane Lamkin in Lunenburg, and in 1816 a Wm. G. Pettus was clerk of the Board of Lewiston, now Lunenburg Court House. Possibly the same as the William Grymes Pettus who went in 1818 to Mo. He was Missouri's first Secretary of State. His grandson, Morrison Pettus of St. Louis wrote "Pettus in Government", largely about him. In 1826 he m. Caroline Morrison. Ch: 8William H. H., 8Caroline, 8Josephine, 8Emily, 8Martha Ann m. _Parsons; 8Euphraisure m.__Mashay.

8William H. H. Pettus (W, W, Th, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) of St. Louis, b. 9-15-1840; d. 2-2-1922, m. Mary, dau. of Dr. Antoine Saugrain. Ch: 9Morrison, 1874-1941, 9William G., 9Eugene, 9J. Harold, 9Charles P., 9Elise.

9William G. Pettus (W, W, W, Th, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) m. Orrick. Ch: 10William G., 10Florence.

9Eugene Pettus m. Town. Ch: 10Eugene, 10George T.; 9Charles Parsons Pettus, 1875-1923 m._Wright. Ch: 10Charles, 10Eugene, 10Thomas W., 10Thurston, 10Joseph, 10Mary, 10Martha.

6John Henderson Pettus (Th, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) of "Berry Hill", Mecklenburg Co., Va., 1783-1835, m. (1)Adalena ? (? Page ?Littlepage) and m. (2)Mary Norment 2-25-1821. Ch: (1st wife) 7John Henry, 7Mary Agnes. Ch: (2nd wife) 7Thomas Henderson, 7Martha m. Raines; 7Susanna, 7Ariella. (His will names these children).

7Mary Agnes seems to have had by a 1st husband a daughter Belle who m. G. D. Williams of Ala. Then she m. (2)Richard Clauselle Puryear of "Albion Castle", Mecklenburg Co. His father was from Alsace, France. Ch: 8Mary m. her 1st cousin, Thomas Taylor Pettus.

7Ariella (Ella) sister of Col. Thomas H. Pettus, sr. m. Rev. John Grasty, a Presbyterian preacher, and went to Mo. Ch: 8Thomas, 8Ella, 8Charles, 8John Henry the youngest child, 8Mary Agnes.

7John Henry Pettus (Jn, Th, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) of "Corn Hill" m. 11-24-1830, Bond in Mecklenburg Co., Va., Martha W., dau. of Col. Thomas Taylor,(grandparents of Adm. Cary T. Grayson, M.D., USN). He d. 1850 age 36 years, and she d. 1893. Her will names 8Thomas Taylor, 8Frances Adelina (Lena) m. (1) Col. William Walton, killed in War between the States; m. (2) Dr. John Cooke Grayson; 8Martha Alice m. Green Jackson, 8John Page, 8William Henry.

8Thomas Taylor Pettus of "Corn Hill" Mecklenburg Co., b. 8-24-1832 m. 1st cousin Mary Eliza Whittle Puryear, dau. of Richard Clauselle Puryear of Chase City, Va. Ch: 9Charles Richard, 9Page (girl) m. Lee Morton, d. 1943. Ch: 10Page, a lawyer of Charlotte Court House and 10son, a Methodist Preacher. She gave much of this data, and I saw some delightful letters from her mother, who helped many with Pettus lineage.

8Frances Adalena (son says Adalena Frances) m. (1)Col. William Walton,CSA, killed in service 61-65. Ch: 9Henry Page Walton of Culpeper, Va., 9Daughter m. Mr. Rixey of Charlottesville. Ch: 10Dr. William Rixey, M.D., Professor of Biology, Medical College of Virginia, Richmond, Va.; m. (2)Dr. John Cooke Grayson of Culpeper. Ch: 9John C., 9Adm. Cary Travis, later head of the American Red Cross. Ch: 2 sons. "Cousin Henry Page Walton, Culpeper, Va., was Mrs. Frances Adelena Walton's oldest son. She lost her husband in the war between the states 61-65, married at the close of this war Dr. John Cook Grayson and lived in a handsome brick house in Culpeper Co. that was occupied by Alexander Spottswood, when he was Gov. of Va. The brick building stands...It is now owned by Aunt Lena's granddaughter Julia Grayson." (Ref: Mrs. Lee W. Morton, Keysville, Va.)

8John Page (or Littlepage) Pettus, called "Page" (Jn, Jn, Th, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) CSA, died in prison, m. Carrie Weightman of W. Va.

7Col. Thomas Henderson Pettus (Jn, Th, Th, Jn, Th) CSA of "Berry Hill" Mecklenburg Co., 1826-1863, accidently killed by his son while hunting, m. Elvira Haskins. (Thomas was baptized Thomas Henry and was permitted to change to Thomas Henderson). Ch: 8Jack, 8Mary Franklin m. P. H. Davis of Mecklenburg (nr. Finney Wood); 8Martha d. 1 yr.; 8Thomas Henderson m. Allie J. Webster. Ch: 9Dainese m. Charles Lee McGhee. Ch: 10Charles Lee McGhee, Jr., student at Roanoke College; 10Marion m. J. Gray Lawrence, Salem, [illegible] children. 9William Giles m. Sallie Johnston; 9Ella Grasty (had [illegible] (1)Arthur [illegible] (2)Dr. John Sanford Hart. Ch: 10Julia [illegible]

Pettus. The "only Pettus in Lunenburg who was any kin to my father", went to Lunenburg from Charlotte County Court House) m. Sallie Atwell of Charlotte, N. C. Ch: 11Capt. Samuel Atwell Pettus, USA of Charlotte, N. C., 11Alona (Leona) Pettus m. Dr. Brooks of Charlotte, N. C.; 11Sallie Atwell m. (2) John Lawrence Iabbs of Charlotte. 10John Sanford Hart, Erwin, Tenn., 10Mrs. Henry Pratt, Jr., Arlington, Va. (Dainese McGee and Willie Giles Pettus gave this data 2/9/43 Roanoke, Va.)

5Capt. Samuel Overton Pettus (Th, Jn, Jn, Th) of Mecklenburg Co., v. 3-11-1751, probably in Hanover. Came in 1761 to Lunenburg with his father. Was a tithable there in 1769. Sons were tithable at that time when 17 years old. His father's will left him "the land in Mecklenburg on which he resides". Like his 1st cousin, Capt. Samuel Overton Pettus of Louisa, he served in the Revolution, a Lt. in Artillery. Applying in 1791 for bounty land grant, said he was taken prisoner at Germantown 10-4-1777. Released 6-16-1778 he went home because of bad health. Returning to duty 1-16-1779 he was appointed Ensign in the 2nd Regiment of Guards. A Lt. Pettus signed a petition in Feb. 1781, asking for promotion for the subalterns stationed at Albemarle Barracks. These were the 2nd Regiment of Guards. When Col. Francis Taylor turned in his list of officers from Albemarle Barracks May 16, 1781, Capt. Samuel Pettus was on the list (Calendar of Va. State Papers ii 100). He must have had two wives. Descendants in Tenn. say he m. 1783 Hannah Minor, 1755-2/5/1829. A family Bible of Mrs. Kate Phillips in 1931, Buntyn, Tenn. says Jane was born in 1784; d. 4-24-1820. The 1783 census gives him with family of 5. 1st wife Jane Freeman, seemingly. If Jane was born just after the census was taken, possibly 2nd wife named her for 1st wife. Or Jane may have been by 1st wife and he a widower. Three sons were certainly first wife's sons. This is shown by dates of their marriages and the fact that descendants of 2nd wife knew nothing of them. Of course the half-sisters themselves knew, but their descendants lost sight of them. This is attributable also to the fact that the three sons, rather two sons and the widow of the oldest, left Mecklenburg. He calls himself in his will Samuel Pettus, Sr., dated 1-8-1819, prov. 3-15-1819 in Chase City (Bk ix 9). Names wife Hannah, children: 6Freeman, 6William, 6Jane H., 6David b. 1800, 6Susannah Boswell, 6Elizabeth Scott (Robert Scott, son-in-law mentioned), 6Dorcus, b. 9-11-1795; d. 5-14-1861 Fayette Co., Tenn., m. 6-2-1814 Pettus Phillips, b. 6-2-1794; d. 9-18-1867; 6Mary, b. 1792; d. Feb. 1856 m. John Williams in 1812; 6David Pettus; 6Freeman Pettus; grandchildren Thomas and Polly A., "children of my son John Pettus, deceased".

6John Pettus (Sm, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) m. 1-3-1800 (bond) Susanna, dau. of Thos. Neale of Charlotte Co., Va. John's will dtd 4-19-1809, prov. 12-21-1818 (Bk viii 494) names wife Susanna and children: 7Thomas N., 7Mary Ann. His will also names his brother William and brother William's son John F. Susanna may have gone to Halifzx. An indenture there, 1819, reads "Susanna Pettus and heirs".

6Susanna, "dau. of Samuel Pettus" m. 12-24-1805 Joseph Boswell (bond) Mecklenburg Co., Va.

6Elizabeth m. 1806, Dr. Robert Scott. Ch: 7Dr. Robert Scott, 7Dr. John Scott of Gibson Co., Tenn., 7Anna Scott d. Dec. 1838.

6Dorcas, b. 9-11-1795; d. 5-14-1861 Fayette Co., Tenn.; m. 6-2-1814 Pettus Phillips, b. 6-2-1794; d. 9-18-1867. Ch: 7Thomas Phillips, 7Dr. Joseph Phillips of Fayette Co., Tenn.

6Mary, 1792-1856, m. 1812 John Williams. Went in 1824 to Haywood Co., West

District, Tenn. Ch: 7John, 7Lewis, 7Samuel, 7Charles, 7Richard, 7Jane, 7Susan, 7Elizabeth, 7Mary, 7Major David Pettus Williams m. Susan Walters Joyner. Ch: 8Mary Elizabeth m. Dr. Thomas I. Webb. Ch: 9Mary Webb. Res: Monteagles, Tenn.; 7Martha m.__Walter. Ch: 8Dau. m.__Fletcher; 7Sally Ann m.__Thomas, father of Miss Mary Pettus Thomas, a very distinguished lady of Memphis, Tenn.

6Freeman Pettus (Sm, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) m. in Charlotte Co. "Susanna, dau. of Thomas Pettus" in 1803 (bond). The Goodspeed sketch says Susanna died in 1804. From two different people come statements that Freeman had a son Tom who m. McWilliams, went west, and married again. Could these people have confused brothers? Possibly it was John's son Thomas N. who m. McWilliams. The Charlotte Co., census of 1810 gives Freeman with family of 5. His 2nd wife seems to have been Miss Cradock. This name was and is used by descendants. Statistics of the Texas War for Independence say Freeman Pettus's sons were half-brothers. They were Samuel Overton and Edward Cradock. The family of 5 meant himself, the 2nd wife, 7Tom, 7Samuel, 7Mary. Freeman Pettus and brother William were in Lawrence Co., Ala. in 1819. Freeman witnessed a deed when William and wife Elizabeth sold to Fowlkes. Before 1830 he went to Texas with his family with Austin's First Colony (The Old Three Hundred) from Ala. Was a member of the Ala. settlement on the Texas coast. He did not receive a land grant. Freeman Pettus (Austin Papers vol. 2, part 2, p. 1642) last appears in a notice to John C. Reed dated 5-21-1827 that he would take depositions in a law suit between them at the house of William G. Doyle, a Justice of the Peace of Lawrence Co., Ala., 10-10-1827, to be used in evidence at San Felipe de Austin in 1828. Ch: 7Samuel, 7Mary, 7Edward C.

7Samuel Overton Pettus (F, Sm, Th, Jn, Jn, Th) not to be confused with Capt. Samuel Overton Pettus, m. abt. 1830 Martha York, sister of Capt. John York. She d. 12-12-1862, Austin, Texas. He d. bef. 4-24-1837. Estate administered by wife's brother, Captain John York, Austin Co., Texas. In 1838 by his own brother. Ch: 8Mary m. W. J. Porter, a prominent stockman of Goliad, Texas. Ch: 9Miss Pershia Porter of Runge, Texas, 9Mrs. Phoebe McKinney of San Antonio.

7Edward Cradock Pettus, b. 9-19-1812, Ala.; d. 4-17-1863, was with Captain York at Bexar and with Captain Baker at San Jacinto. His name is on the San Jacinto monument, m. Fayette Co., Texas, 1-23-1844 Frances Malvina Murphree, b. 6-2-1824; d. 1-2-1863. Both buried west of Fentress, Guadalupe Co. He came to Texas in 1830. (Clerk's Return Bk A, General Land Office).

On page 23 of the army rolls in the General Land Office he is listed as 1st
of Captain John York's Company before Bexar in Dec. 1835. He was 2nd
Moseley Baker's "San Felipe Co." at San Jacinto and on 6-8-
Certificate No. 398 for 640 acres of land for having
On 9-4-1838 he was issued Bounty Certificate No.
the army from Feb. 29 to May 29, 1836. He received
for 320 acres of land May 2, 1838 for his services
30, 1835. Mr. Moses Austin Bryan stated that Mr.
San Felipe de Austin at the order of Captain Baker
Santa Anna.

of the Congress of the Republic of Texas i
was appointed Second Lieutenant of a co
Co. in a regiment organized for the
Brooks m. Thomas Buck Stanfield. Ch:

APPENDIX

Order Book 1, p. 355 - Essex Co. Va. Jan. 7, 1663

Will of Thomas Pettit, Farnham Parish, Rappahannock Co., Va. names wife Katherine and daughter Dorothy. Witnesses: Richard Glover, age 37
Richard Nightingale

Deed Book 2, p. 418 Jan. 7, 1665

Katherine Pettis gives cow to son Thomas Pettus with female increase until he attains the age of 12 years then he to have both male and female.

Deed Book 5, p. 418 Nov. 9, 1675

Dorothy Pettis and James Fuget intending to be married make an agreement with Thomas Games who is intending marriage with Katherine, mother of Dorothy. Katherine is invested by rights of Dower to one third of the land left to Dorothy by will of her deceased father, Thomas Pettis.

Deed Book 7, p. 179 Apr. 1, 1685

George Morris of New Kent Co. makes Gift Deed to Thomas Pettus and his sister Mrs. Catherine Longe. 800 acres being half of a Patent granted to Geo. Morris and Mr. John Longe dec'd in 1667.

Deed Book 8, p. 215 Aug. 6, 1690

Thomas Pettus of Rappahannock Co. sells 100 acres of land to John Baker Gent of Gloucester Co. This being part of a Tract belonging to Mr. Thomas Button who left it by will to Thomas Pettus.

Patent Book 8, p. 197...name...Pettice 1691

Patent to Thomas Pettis in 1691 for land in Rappahannock Co. on So. side the Rappahannock River.

Patent Book 9, p. 514 Apr. 24, 1703

Thomas Pettis had 36 acres in St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen Co., and on the same day he and James Taylor received a patent for 576 acres in the same Parish and County...at page 518. (see p. 3 posthumous son)

Deed Book 14, p. 43 Apr. 8, 1712

Thomas Pettit of St. Stephen's Parish King and Queen County, sells 488 acres of land to Robert Coleman of Essex Co. Land lying in the Co. of Essex.

Will Book 3, p. 144 - Recorded May 17, 1720 Nov. 18, 1719

Will of Thomas (Pettit) of King and Queen Co., Va. Devises property to wife, Rachel; sons George, Thomas, Benjamin; daughters Rachel, Elizabeth, Mary. To son Benjamin, he gives 300 acres of land in King and Queen Co. whereon he lately dwelt.

Will Oct. 24, 1729

George Dabney of King William Co. Va., ...my daughter Mary Pettus...my grandson Dabney Pettus son of Stephen Pettus of Hanover....My grandson George Anderson...when he arives to the agoe of twenty one years Complete...my sons: George Dabney, William Dabney. My loving wife Elizabeth...my daughters Susannah, Sarah and Judith Dabneys.

My said wife Eliza Dabney and my said sons George and William Dabney, Exors.

Pettit, b. 1736 in Ireland; d. 1805, Louisa Co., Va., came to Louisa.
ht school and was Co. Surveyor. He m. ca. 1760, Susannah, daughter of
homas Ballard, who bought Louisa land from Col. William Pettus and
to his daughter Susanna Pettit. Ch: William Pettit, Jr., b. abt.
. Dec. 1792 in Louisa Co. Frances Crank. Res: Fluvanna Co. Va.; James
b. 1762, d. 1833, m. 8-3-1785 Amherst Co. Va., Frances Baker. Res:
Co.; Samuel Baker Pettit, b. 1764, d. 1852 Fluvanna Co., Va., m. 12-
', Temperance Sharp. Son: Overton Baker Pettit, d. 1858 Cumberland Co.
:abeth Wooling; Nancy Ann Pettit, b. ca. 1766, m. 12-6-1788 James Hall;
:ttit m. Martha Massie. Res: Amherst Co., Va. Thomas Pettit, b. ca.
. 1837 Montgomery Co., Ky., m. Martha (Patsey) Ballard (cousins). She
1817, Albemarle Co., Va. Res: 1806 Montgomery Co., Ky. Built a large
ıouse 2 miles from Mt. Sterling. Sold 99 acres and home place to Walter
ierson Chenault of Madison Co., Ky. in 1836. House in part is still
ıg. In 1806 Thomas Pettit bought part of the Col. Hughes military tract
harles Yancey of Louisa Co., Va. Asa Thompson the lawyer. Ch: Nancy,
30-1801 in Va., m. 1821 Jeptha Kemper; Asa Thompson, b. 2-1-1810 Ky., m.
830 Sally Ann Johns; Samuel m. (1) 10-31-1826 Susannah Coons; m. (2)
Coons; Lucinda m. Samuel Elam Gibson; George; a daughter m. John Price;
r daughter m. Madison Grooms; another m. Thomas Conley; William m. Mary_.
ll. Son (not named).

.l of the Louisa and Albemarle Co. families went to Montgomery Co., Ky.
'homas and Patsey Ballard. (Michie, Ballards, Massie, Thompsons belonged
' to the Spencer, Ky. Baptish Church). Thomas Pettit owned several mills
ıtgomery. One on Slate Creek over on Red River and one on Brush Creek.
Mrs. William J. Welch, Jr., East Lansing, Michigan).

Book 6, p. 128 - Recorded 5-16-1738 May 16, 1738
John Pette, South Farnham Parish, Essex Co., Va... to daughter Elizabeth
e...my children John Pette, William Pette, Ann Pette, Constance Pette.
Jane Pette, and son, John Pette, Exors of will. Witnesses: Thomas Bar-
William Harris.

ture - Recorded July 23, 1754 Louisa Co., Va. July 4, 1754
Stephen Pettus of St. Martin's Parish and Hanover Co. of one part and
Pettus of the Parish aforesaid and Louisa Co., son of said Stephen Pettus
ıe other part....a certain tract of land with the plantation whereon the
John Pettus liveth...lying...in St. Martin's Parish and Louisa Co. on both
; of the main road and the horsepen swamp bounded...Joseph Bickley dec'd...
Graves...sd Stephen Pettus...David Anderson's line...est. 275 acres.
:sses: Consideration(natural love and
Pettus, Sam Wackgohee, affection and 5 S.
as Lipscomb, James Overton, s/ Stephen Pettus (Seal)
l Ragland. (See p. 9) Test Jas. Littlepage, Clk. Ct.

Book 5, p. 7 - Prov. April 14, 1780 Jan 14, 1779
mas Pettus of Co. of Lunenburg and Cumberland Parish, Va. To my sons:
n Pettus, 5Thomas Pettus, 5Samuel Overton Pettus, all my land in Co. of
lenburg, which he now lives on. ...I purchased of James Chandler; 5David
:er Pettus all my land I now live on and the tract I purchased of my son
. Pettus (to take care of my daughter 5Rebecka Pettus); my daughter 5Mary
m, 5Ann Shelburn. My sister Lucy Humphreys. Exors: John Pettus and
ıas Pettus. Witnesses: John Garland, James Johnson, John Glenn, Andrew Raney.

APPENDIX

Will Book D, p. 138 - Charlotte, Mecklenburg Co., N. C. May 5, 1794

Samuel Knox of Mecklenburg Co., N. C. ...to wife Mary...daughters Jane, Sarah and Mary...grandsons John Pettus and Stephen Pettus...granddaughters Agnes Pettus and Mary Pettus, daughter of George Pettus...granddaughter Mary Candlish...the land on which Alexander Candlish lived in York Co., S. C., ... joining George Pettus, William Pettus, Joseph Pettus and Jefse Horn...300 acres. To my granddaughter Rebecca Pettus...my grandson Samuel Knox Pettus, son of Wm. Pettus...my brother Robert Knox....half of said tract is John Knox...and mine and John Pettus, son of George Pettus....my brother John's son, Samuel Knox and to Samuel Knox Pettus my grandson; my wife Mary Knox my Executrix and William Pettus and James Tagert Executors. Witnesses: James F. Gordon, Joseph Knox and George Pettus.

Will Book 18, p. 341 - Charlotte N. C. Court House Nov. 26, 1807
Mecklenburg Co., N. C.

Mary Knox left personal property to grandson John D.O.K. Pettus, son of George Pettus. Dated Feb. 24, 1807. Proved and recorded Nov. 26, 1807.

Will Book 1, p. 305 1817/1818

William Pettus of York Co., S. C., mentions wife...names my five sons: Samuel Knox Pettus, George, Stephen B., William W., Thomas N. (6 younger children, only 5 named) Rebecca W. Pettus, Stephen Bullock Pettus, Maria Pettus, William Wadkins Pettus, Thomas Newton Pettus, youngest son.

s/ Will Pettus

Exors: Jno. Springs, Jr., and Jno. Kendrick; Exex: Mary Pettus,(wife)
Witness: Geo. Pettus

Marriage Bond - Mecklenburg Co., N. C. March 6, 1790

William Pettus married March 6, 1790 Mary Knox, daughter of Samuel Knox. Witness: George Pettus. (See page 13, 5George L. Pettus).

William Pettus (St, St, Th, Th), 1767-1818, age 51 years in 1818, buried Flint Hill Cemetery, S. C., m. Mecklenburg Co., N. C., 1800, Mary, dau. of Samuel Knox, and a sister of Jane who m. George Pettus. William Pettus and George Pettus (bros.) went to Mecklenburg Co., N. C. from Va. where they married sisters. They later moved to York Co., S. C. (see above wills). Maria Pettus m. (1)_ Campbell. Ch: Margaret and John Campbell; m. (2)Stephen P. Sutton. Ch: Alexander Sutton, unm.; Dock Sutton, unm.; Mary Sutton m. James P. Epps. Ch: Samuel A. Epps and Stephen Alexander Epps. (Ref: Mrs. S. A. Epps, who owns the original family home in Ft. Mill, S. C., sent Aug. 24, 1945).

Deed Book 23, p. 204 April 2, 1834

Stephen Pettus of York District, S. C., to Stephen H. Tilgham of Mecklenburg Co., N. C., 50 acres on E. side Catawba River...state line, lands of Hugh Harris, Edward Smith and E. Mitchell.

Will Book 17, p. 360 May 4, 1824

John D. Pettus, Samuel Knox grantor. Personal Property - Mecklenburg Co., N. C., July 11, 1842. Thomas N. Pettus and John H. Grier...Thomas N. Pettus is indebted to Alexander Dyer and Bette Irvin. (Ref: Mrs. M. A. Ware).

Ann Pettus (p. 4), m. 1701 Philip Hunley, son of Godfrey Hunley. Ch: Caleb Hunley m. 10-15-1751 Jane Brown, daughter of Dr. Brown of Abbingdon, Va. Ch: Mary Hunley, b. 12-21-1752 Kingston parish, Gloucester Co.,Va.; d.1849; m.3-1-1770 in Norfolk, Va., Capt. William Davenport (1748-'87), an officer in the Continental Virginia Line, Revolutionary War. Ch: Elizabeth Davenport, b. 3-26-1771 Norfolk, Va.; d. 9-25-1845 Matthews Co., Va.; m. 3-26-1791 John White, b. March 1756; d. 6-12-1834 (Revolutionary War service). 10 Ch:

Bennett White, b. 1796; d. 1848; m. Mary Lewis. Ch:

Mary Ann Dorothy Frances White, b. 1824; d. 1892; m. Alpheus A. White (1822-1892). Ch:

Silas Rodney White, b. 1842; d. 1896; m. 1867 Claudia March (1844-1910). Ch:

Claudia J. White, b. 1868; m. 1893 James Sydney Smith. Ch: James Sydney Smith, Jr., b. 1895; Richard March Smith, b. 1898; m. 1924 Mattie D. Hammond. Ch: Martha Claudia Smith, b. 1925; Annie Hammond Smith, b. 1930; Frances Louise Smith, b. 1932.

Sarah James White, b. 1816; d. 1891; m. 1834 Capt. Robert King Hudgins (1812-1903). Ch: William Edward Hudgins, b. 1838; d. 1920; m. 1871(only wife)Louise Victoria Stone, b. 1852; d. 1915. 10 Ch: Estelle V. Hudgins, b. 1872; m. 1898 Rev. William Edward Callender, b. 1865; d. 1944. Ch: Virginia Ormistone Callender, b. 1901, m. James Brooks Johnston. Ch:

James Brooks Johnston, Jr. b. 1922; m. 1946 Marjorie B. Odom.

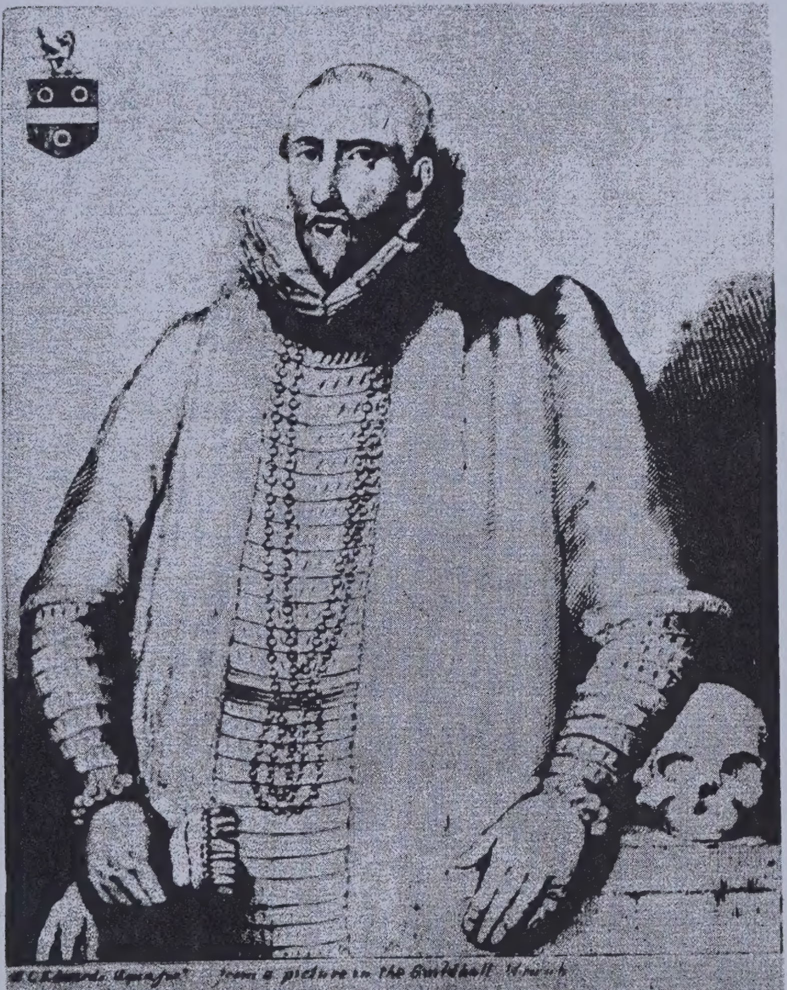
Edward Callender Johnston, b. 1924

Virginia Callender Johnston m. (1) 1942 J. McR. Dyer. Ch: J. McR. Dyer, Jr., b. 1943. She married (2) 1946 W. I. Klements.

Robert Ross Johnston III, b. 1931.

Louise de Montalant Callender, b. 1904; m. 1927 Dr. James B. West, b. 1896; d. 1943. Ch: James B. West, Jr. b. 1928; Richard Callender West, b. 1930. (Ref: Estelle V. Callender (Mrs. William E.), 729 Raleigh Ave., Norfolk, Va., who compiled the above data from Genealogical Gleanings of England; Brown's Genesis; Some Prominent Virginia Families by Louise DuBellet, Vol. 4, p. 225.)

4Thomas Pettus of Lunenburg Co., Va. Will recorded 1799. My sons: John, Thomas, Samuel Overton and David Walker Pettus; my daus: Rebecca Pettus, Mary Brown, Ann Shelburne. Wit: John Glenn.(see pp. 28, 29). Note: Mourning Glenn m. Thomas Pettus, Jr., 1691. 5Thomas Pettus, son of Thomas above, m. Mary___. Ch. and Gr. Ch. (Chancery suit in Mecklenburg Co. Va., formerly part of Lunenburg)...his heirs listed "Mary Pettus, wid. and relict of Thomas Pettus, Gent., dec'd; Mary Perkinson, Thomas Pettus, James Johnson and Sarah, his wife, and Mathew Pettus, which sd Mary Perkinson, Thomas, Sarah and Mathew are children of the sd deceased Thomas. Plaintiffs against "John Pettus and William Pettus, administrators of dec'd, etc., and Amy, Susan, Martha, John and Harriet by William Stone their gdn. Defending...". His land was divided; equal Tracts of 87 9/11 to Thomas and Mathew were sold to their mother, Mary Pettus. Mathew's tract joining his mother and John Pettus, Jr. Deed dated Sept. 9, 1799, acknowledged at Ct. in Mecklenburg Co. the same day.



W. C. Edwards Aquafort from a picture in the Guildhall Norwich

Sir John Pettus Knt.

M.P. for Norwich 1601, and Mayor of that City in 1608.

[illegible]

Copy the photos at SLC
(reduce size)

CS71 P5187 (1957)

The Pettus Family

Pocahontas (Hutchinson) Stacy
(Mrs. L. Clarence)

Get Gen Armory – Dethick
Albini, Dawney
Cr
Rye, Visitations of
Norfolk (p106
67 – John Dethyke of
Wormgay co Norfolk (also Dethick)

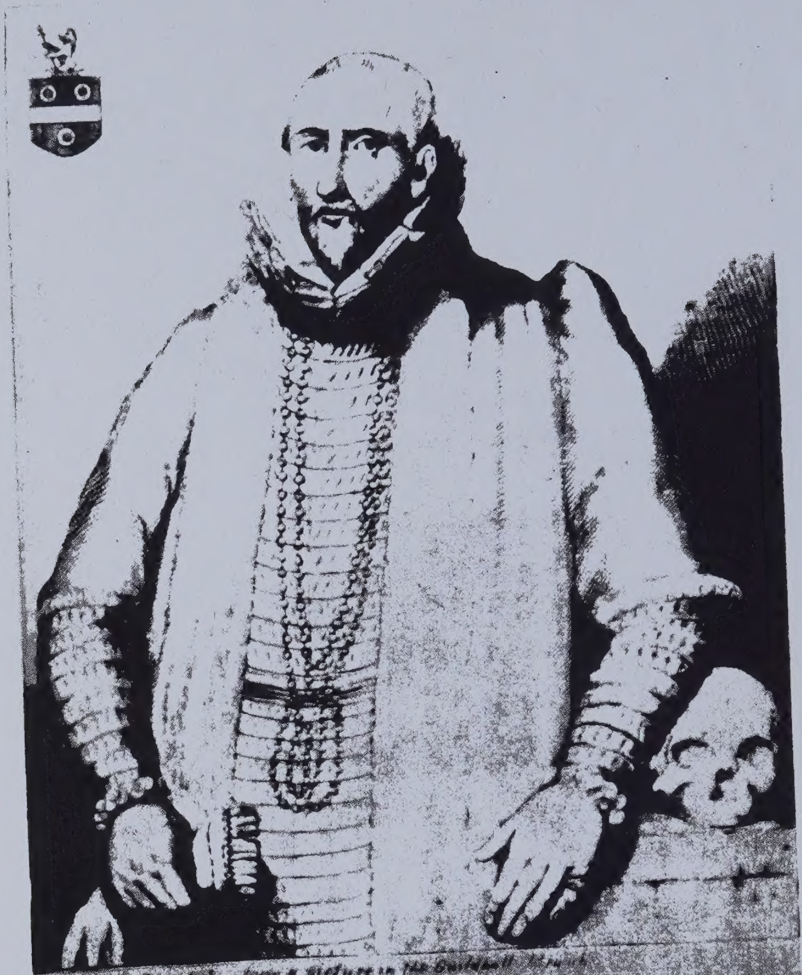
Crace – Visit NFK

Gen Armory – Crace (Xton)
Dethick, Dawney etc

Compiled and Edited
by
A. Böhmer Rudd
1957

Washington, D. C.

Get smaller, clearer copy



W. C. Edwards, Aquafor. from a picture in the Guildhall Norwich

Sir JOHN PETTUS KNT

M.P. FOR NORWICH 1601, AND MAYOR OF THAT CITY IN 1608

Harrison + W[illegible] ethus)

Vol 29

with 42 years in America" led to a search of Hotten's book and the discovery that a Marie Neele, age 13, on the *George* on 21 Aug. 1735 was "the only one whose name and age correspond to the deposition," that she must have been called Mary and must have been the daughter of Capt. John Neale. Unfortunately, others have published and circulated this speculation without challenge.

Another John Neal was noted in Accomac County. He was an indentured servant in 1638-39, was accused of theft and left indenture illegally.[75] He is not easily confused with Capt. John Neale or associated with a daughter Mary.

Although Mary Bell's maiden name remains unknown, her birth about 1623 may be assumed from her depositions[76] in 1663-65. She survived at least to 1699/1700 as will be shown by later court activity following the death of her son Thomas, Jr. Mary's depositions are a clue only to her age. There is no mention of "42 years in America" or any evidence of parentage, origin or immigration.

The children of Thomas and Mary Bell are named below, without detailed documentation in this account, in order to concentrate on a series of Thomas Bells:

Thomas, Jr. (1651-1696), of whom more later
George (1653-1723), Northampton County, married Hannah Brickhouse
Robert (died 1725, Accomac County), married Mary Cutting
William, married Mary ___, moved to Bath Co., N.C. about 1702-04
Anthony (died 1742, Somerset Co., Md.), married Abigail Roach
Elizabeth, married Thomas Gittings, Northampton County
Mary, married Thomas (?) Maddux, Northampton County.

One reference[77] adds a son John, with the notation "died young" but no original record has been found supporting this. The only mention of an early John Bell on the Shore[78] was in 1636, an adult, and well-removed in time from the children of Thomas and Mary. That early John was granted a certificate for importation of four headrights including his own but seems not to have been issued a patent or to have continued long on the Shore.

(To be continued)

---

[75] Ames, *op. cit.*, pp. 111, 120-21.

[76] Accomac Co., Va., Deeds, Wills & Orders 1, p. 29, Aug. 1663; p. 96, April 1665.

[77] Catherine C. T. Dennis, *loc. cit.*

[78] Northampton Co., Va., Orders, Deeds & Wills 1, 1632-40, certificate for land granted 16 May 1636; Ames, *op. cit.*, p. 54.

RECORDS OF A HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA

DAY BOOK, 1751-1757

St Martins
Parish Census?

Contributed by William W. Reynolds
Cary, North Carolina

The Southern Historical Collection, located at the University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, contains as part of Collection 1422 a number of merchandise day books. These were kept in Hanover and Louisa counties during the 18th and 19th centuries. The fourth volume of Collection 1422-A was kept by Col. John Chiswell of Hanover County from 26 Aug. 1751 to Sept. 1757. Col. Chiswell lived at Scotchtown which was (and is) in St. Martin's Parish; a number of the entries mention this parish. Of the approximately 760 names in the book, 50 per cent are not in the Vestry Book of St. Paul's Parish indicating that many of those mentioned lived in western Hanover County or possibly neighboring counties and parishes. For example, of the 380 names not mentioned in St. Paul's Parish Vestry Book, 10 per cent are mentioned in the contemporary Fredericksville Parish Vestry Book, possibly indicating that some of these people lived west of St. Martin's Parish. While place of residence cannot be proven from this day book, it may help fill the gap in Hanover County records, especially those of St. Martin's Parish. Therefore, listed below are all those names which do not appear in the Vestry Book of St. Paul's Parish. An abstract of the entire day book has been made and copies placed in the Virginia Historical Society, Virginia State Library, Hanover County Historical Society and Southern Historical Collection.

Allegree, Giles
Ambler, Richd.
Anderson, Elkanah
Anderson, Pouncey
Anderson, Susanna
Armisted, John
Armstrong, Sarah
Arnold, Benja.
Arthur, Thos.
Arthur, William
Ashburn, Jno.
Baggs, Thomas
Bailey, Richard
Barklett, Edmund
Barnes, James
Barnes, John
Barrett, Charles
Barrett, Robert
Berkeley, Colo.
Bibb, John
Bibee, John
Bickley, C.
Bogle, John
Bolling, John
Bond, Thos.
Bone, John Jr.
Bone, John Sr.
Bone, Nathl.
Boog, Ninian
Boswell, John
Bourn, Stephen
Bowers, Jas.

Mills, James
Minor, Jno.
Montgomery, Michael
Morgan, John
Morris, George
Morris, Joseph
Murry, Thos.
Nelson, James
Nicholson, Robt.
Nite, Mary
Nuchol1s, Chs.
Nucholls, John
Ogelby, Richd.
Overton, Jno. } Kin
Overton, Wm.
Pate, Wm.
Paulet, Thos.
Pendleton, Edmd.
Perkins, Constant
Perkins, Constant Jr.
Perkins, Stephen
Perkins, Thos.
Peters, Matt
✓ Pettus, Wm. our kin
Pollard, Thos.
Poor, Adam
Poor, Rt.
Poor, Thos.
Powers, James
Prentis, Mr.
Pride, James Price ?
Prosser, Thos.
Pryor, Ann
Pryor, Seth
Pryor, Thornton
Puryars, Peter
Ragland, Samuel
Rain, John
Rain, T.
Randolph, Beverley
Randolph, Isham
Randolph, Peyton
Ray, Forgas
Red, Tom
Redd, Samuel
Reynolds, John
Richardson, Landy
Richardson, Randol
Rice, Charles
Rice, Charles Jr.

Rice, Clifton
Rice, David
Rice, Hezekiah
Rice, Joyce
Richman, Jno.
Riddle, John
Riddle, William
Rooke, Capt.
Roysdon, Wm.
Rucker, John
Salling, John Peter
Sanders, Geo.
Sanders, Thos.
Sarmonds, Tellasons
Scott, Robt.
Sharp, Robert
Shelton, Henry
Shelton, William
Slayton, Arthur
Slayton, Arthur Jr.
Small, John
Smith, Abraham
Smith, Gulielmus
Smith, Lilly
Smith, Wm.
Sneed, Jacob
Spencer, Abraham
Spencer, Abraham Jr.
Spencer, Ann
Spencer, Jno.
Sproul, Mr.
Stanley, Joseph
Stanley, Joseph Jr.
Stanley, William
Stanley, Zach.
Star, Thos.
Stevenson, Wm.
Stewart, Robert
Strong, Eliza.
Strong, Martin
Strong Estate, John
Swift, Thos.
Swift, Wm.
Tatum, John
Taylor, Henry
Taylor, Richard
Taylor, Thomas
Tenham, Robt.
Terrell, Joseph
Terrell, Richmond

Thomas, William
Thompson, Charles
Thompson, Thos.
Thompson, Waddy
Thompson, William
Tisdale, Shurley
Tompkins, Henry
Trice, Goodwin
Tunen, Saml.
Underwood, Eliza.
Underwood, Thos.
Vaughan, David
Waddy, John
Wadkins, John
Walhen, Robt.
Walker, David
Walker, Edwd.
Walker, Richard
Walker, Thomas
Walkers Estate, Bailey
Walton, Edward
Walton, John
Warren, Eave
Warren, James

Warren, John
Watson, Eliza.
Webster, Edward
White, Henry
White, Jerry
Whittle, Matt
Williams, Danl.
Williams, Joseph
Williams, Mary
Williams, Phillimon
Williams, Phillip
Wingfield, Robt.
Winston, Essex
Winston, James
Winston, Saml.
Woolfolk, Joseph
Wormley, Ralph
Wright, Richard
Wyatt, Joseph
Wyatt, Richd.
Wyatt, Capt. Wm.
Yancey, Archalous
Yancey, Richd.
Yongue, Mrs.

Gen VF Fim 929.2 ~~G42~~ G325

James Bray Jr. m. MOURNING GLENN, widow of THOMAS PETTUS of Littletown. Their daughter Elizabeth Bray, m. Col. Phillip Johnson, and Littletown passed to her.

Ref. "Cyclopedia of Va. Biography", by Lyon G. Tyler.
p. 138 — Vol. I.

MINUTES OF THE COUNCIL AND GENERAL COURT OF COLONIAL VIRGINIA.

p. 253;—Seventh of Aprill 1671. In the difference between Coll. Bacon as ffeo ffee in trust of THOMAS PETTUS pet. and Capt. John Grove defend't........ It is ordered *yt.* the said Capt. Grove deliver unto said Coll. Bacon as ffeo ffee aforesaid, what goods and Chattles is due said PETTUS manconed in a Deed of ffeoffment made by the mother of the said PETTUS to the said Coll. Bacon and Mr ffreman in trust for the said orpt (orphan) and that he make a speedy payment and delivery thereof.

---

p. 259;— May 25th. 1671 — Bacon ord for PETTUS orpt. VS. Groves. Judgement is granted Nath. Bacon Esq. in behalf of Thomas Pettus, orpht against the estate of Capt. John Groves............

---

p. 276;— 29th. 7 br. 1671.............. Col. Nathaniel Bacon was Guardian of *THOMAS PETTUS.* ....

THOMAS PETTUS III, born
died;—
married;—Elizabeth Dabney
issue;—

---

pg 842 missing
also before 840?

Pettus

EARLY VIRGINIA PETTUSES

By Mrs. Stacy

Miss Lucile Pettus, of Washington, while on a visit to England in 1937, sent me a picture postcard from Norwich, showing a very old house in Elm Hill street. Large lettering across the second story is easily read through a magnifying glass. The first line reads: "Thomas Pettus, Gent. of Norwich, 1506." The next line: "Thomas Pettus, Sheriff of Norwich 1566 and Mayor 1590." Last line: "Sir John Pettus, First Knight of the Family, Mayor 1608."

In old Saints Simon and Jude's, near this Pettus town house of the 16th century, wonderful Pettus tombs and memorial tablets were to be seen and Miss Pettus made a photograph of what Norwich guide books call "the sumptuous tomb". The church was in a sad state of dilapidation and the sumptuous tomb was elaborately draped in heavy cobwebs. There had been no money for upkeep for over 40 years. Pettuses all dead, the name extinct in England. Norwich is famous for very old churches. Too many. In 1938 we learned through one of Miss Pettus's friends that Sts. Simon & Jude's had been condemned as unsafe and ordered razed. We rushed the sad news to Dr. William Jerdone Pettus of Charleston, So. Carolina, who was just leaving for one of his frequent visits to England. He appealed to the Bishop, and arrangements were made for Pettuses in America to help with a fund for its repair and upkeep. Dr. Pettus's niece, Mrs. Claxton Allen of St. Louis, succeeded in collecting a thousand dollars. Mr. James T. Pettus of St. Louis contributed handsomely and is in charge of the contact with Norwich authorities who handle such things. Repair work was stopped by the war, but the money is there and the old church is saved. Quite recently I saw some pictures of the interior taken by a young chaplain with American soldiers in England. He was Pettus Kincannon of Van Buren, Ark.

Dr. William Jerdone Pettus lived for a time in England about 50 years ago, and with help from professional genealogists satisfied himself as to the identity of the 1637 emigrant to Virginia. He knew that Virginia ✓ Pettuses claimed descent from a mayor of Norwich. There were three Pettus mayors of Norwich, Sir John in 1608, his brother Thomas in 1614, and their father Thomas in 1590. Thomas Pettus, Mayor in 1614, had 17 children, all baptized in S. S. Simon & Jude's. The 12th, born in 1598,[1] was our Col. Thomas Pettus of "Littleton", James City Co., Va. Two of his brothers came here before he did. "Theodore Pettus, Gent. of Norwich" came on the "Bonny Bess" in 1623 and staid at least 3 years.[2]

George Pettus died here in 1631.[3] Then two nephews, seemingly, Henry[4] and Thomas. They bought in Rappahannock Co. in 1656,[5] but Thomas had come in 1643 as "Thomas Pettus Jr." transported by Col. Pettus.[6]

The two Thomas Pettuses, uncle and nephew, left England about the same time, 1637 and 1638, and Norfolk records, usually full and clear, are vague as to which came to Virginia and which went to "parts unknown". There was reason for this vagueness. One of them seemingly had killed a man. England, then as now, strictly enforced punishment for murder and the only escape was flight. Pettuses were influential and arranged the flight and obscured the records. This was made somewhat easy by the fact that the uncle, then Capt. Thomas Pettus, had been out of England from time to time, serving in the Low Countries during the Thirty Years war. The English genealogists who helped Dr. Pettus could not say where he went in 1637. They attributed failure to the rumor, only rumor, of the murder. However, it is very evident that it was the nephew who went into hiding. He was an oldest son of the oldest son, and oldest sons did not leave England except for urgent reasons. Then, after six years, it was safe for him to come quietly into Virginia because England was very busy with Cromwell and his Roundheads. Did he come alone? Possibly a wife, left in England, (he was born in 1608), died by 1656. In 1657 in Rappahannock Co. he married Katherine, daughter of Maj. George Morris (wife Eleanor).[7] His will, 1663,[8] names wife Katherine and daughter Dorothy who married, 1675, Thomas Fuget and later Stanton. A posthumous son Thomas was provided for by Maj. Morris and a Mr. Thomas Button.[9] And the widow Katherine married John Longe, and later Thomas Gaines. She is not to be confused with her daughter "Mistress Katherine Longe" to whom Maj. Morris also deeded land, and who married Tunstall and Wyatt. Thomas Pettus, the posthumous son born 1663 or 64, was Captain of Dragoons in 1707[10] and sheriff of King & Queen in 1714.[11] He married Rachel, sister of Abraham Wilson.[12] His will, written in 1719 and proved in 1720[13] names children, Thomas, George, Benjamin, Mary, and Elizabeth. To Benjamin "300 acres in King & Queen on which I recently dwelt".

Another Pettus, or Pettis, was in Rappahannock by 1684. The writer thinks these names are interchangeable for Rappahannock records. Thomas Pettus, 1663-1720, had his name spelled all kinds of ways, even as Pettit. This was because Pettits came cross from the Eastern Shore by 1636 to James City Co. Probably were well known in surrounding counties. Thomas Pettus, above, is easily followed through the records by connection with the distinctive names Katerine, Dorothy, and George Morris. And George Morris deeded to "Thomas *Pettus*". Pettits used the names Bartholomew, Justinian, and Christian. And Pettits were Peteetes and Pettites. Petteys and Pettys used names Christopher, Maximilian, and Rebecca. Of course, Johns and Thomases also occur among Pettits and Pettys, but association with these distinctive names in wills enables one to distinguish between the three families, though it is not always easy. In 1673 a tract of land is called "Mr. Petteys land", no apostrophe, and in 1720 same land is called "Mr. Pettis land".

In 1684 John Pettis was "imported" into Rappahannock. Was "imported" several times, showing he was in "the land business" in Rappahannock and surrounding counties.[14] In 1690 he was Juryman in Rappahannock.[15] In 1691 Rappahannock was divided into Essex and Richmond, with Essex south of the river and next to King & Queen. Two John Pettises flourished in Essex and King & Queen. Two Johns distinctly. One deposed he was born in 1672.[16] He could not have been a juryman in 1690. The juryman finally settled in New Kent, across Pamunkey from King & Queen. Was vestryman in Blissland in 1703. And Thomas Pe*ttus* was clerk of "Lower Church", Blissland 1735-45.[17] Probably the vestryman John's son. And the other John was surely his son. Further search will possibly show deeds from John to sons John and Thomas.

In 1704 "John Pettis of King & Queen" was on the Essex quit rent roll.[18] John Pettus, son, came visiting father John Pettus across Pamunkey in New Kent. And in New Kent, "on south side of Pamunkey at Falling Creek" lived Overtons.[19] And Anne Overton certainly married John Pettus. All agree on that now, though at first her descendants thought she married Dabney Pettus. The writer has proof if anyone wants it.

Who was John Pettis of Rappahannock, 1690 and 1684? Not son of Henry Pettus who died in 1673 nor of Thomas Pettus who died in 1763. We have their wills. He was a bit younger, but was probably their cousin and son of Col. Thomas Pettus of "Littleton", James City Co. Probable because of baptismal names, and because of the same family legend that they descend from a Mayor of Norwich. Of course Henry and Thomas (d. 1663) also descended from a mayor of Norwich. But we have their wills.

Col. Thomas Pettus was "of the Governor's Council" 1641-60 (Stanard). In 1643 "Thomas Pettus, Gent." had a land grant for 886 acres between Jamestown and Middle Plantation (now Williamsburg), "a part being by reason of intermarriage with the relict of Richard Durant who patented it in 1636".[20] And this is about the time he bought "Littleton", whose owner died in 1642. Following is a description of Littleton from Lyon G. Tyler's "Cradle of the Republic", page 149:

> "Littletown was east of Kingsmill and Kingsmill was east of Archer's Hope Creek on the north side of the river James. In 1633 it was the residence of Capt. Menifee of the Council, one of the great merchants of Virginia. He had a garden of two acres on the river bank, full of the roses of Provence, fruits from Holland, and apple and pear and cherry trees, with different sweet-smelling herbs, such as rosemary, marjoram, and thyme. And he had peach trees, which greatly astonished his visitors, for these were not to be seen anywhere else on the coast . . . Here the Governor sometimes held Court . . . In 1661 Littletown

> was the residence of Col. Thomas Pettus of the Council, who had married the widow of Richard Durant. Later she married Capt. John Grove who died in 1671. When Capt. Thomas Pettus's widow Mourning married James Bray jr., Littletown passed from the possession of the Pettus family, etc, etc."

Col. Pettus was vestryman of old Harrup parish, called Bruton after 1674. His name is on the old list which ends with 1669. This list was burned about 1855, but Bishop Meade had copied it. Col. Pettus was living in 1662/3.[21] He left a will but James City records were burned in 1865. A York Co. record, 1698, refers to "a difference between Mr. Edmund Berkeley and Maj. Lewis Burwell, one of the surviving executors of the will of Col. Thomas Pettus". Edmund Burkeley was Col. Pettus's grandson. His mother was Mary Pettus Berkeley Mann. Her will[22] names children and grandchildren, and also a sister Ann Hunley and brother-in-law Philip Hunley. Possibly another daughter of Col. Pettus married a "Mr. Freeman" who was associated with Col. Bacon in the "ffeoffee" suit, below. Marriage to Mr. Freeman would explain a Jane and Elizabeth Freeman mentioned later.

Col. Pettus's son, later known as Capt. Thomas Pettus, was a minor in 1671, when Col. Nathaniel Bacon was appointed "ffeoffee" by his mother to collect money due him by her 2nd husband, Capt. John Grove.[23] Col. Bacon lived next door, at Kingsmill, and was a great friend of Capt. Pettus, who died rather young, in 1690, as shown by date ("8ber 17th 1691") of an inventory of "the estate of Mr. Tho: Pettus deceased, belonging to his orphans". This inventory was by Col. Bacon.[24]

Capt. Thomas Pettus is said to have married Elizabeth Dabney. No proof. But Dabneys and Pettuses were kin in Norwich, England. Col. Pettus's aunt married Robert Dabney, Alderman of Norwich. Bacons and Pettuses were also kin in Norwich.

Capt. Thomas's 2nd wife was Mourning Glenn. She outlived him and was already married to James Bray when the inventory was made. And Col. Bacon says that though the date for inventory was thoroughly understood, as soon as he arrived Mr. Bray remarked, "You came too late". All household goods had been carried away. Mourning Glenn Pettus Bray was "a tartar".[25] In 1705/6 she was ordered to answer in Court charges of ill treatment of a white servant. When the Court messenger delivered the order, she sent for the servant and the overseer and had the overseer give the servant 31 lashes (one more than the law allowed) "on his bare back". Then said to servant, "Now go and complain again". And to the messenger what she would do to Justice Marable if she were a man. And she did not go to Court.[26]

Capt. Thomas Pettus's first wife, Elizabeth Dabney could have been a sister of Cornelius Dabney, church warden of St. Peter's, New Kent. Or his daughter. He had a daughter Dorothy,[27] and Thomas Pettus of Rappahannock (died 1663) named a daughter Dorothy. By first wife Capt. Pettus had son Stephen and daughter Elizabeth. And probably a son Dabney. Stephen is proved to be his son by a "release" deed, 1700, conveying "Littleton" and "Utopia" to James Bray. This deed was signed also by Elizabeth Freeman and Alexander Walker jr and wife Jane. Dated October 1700. Elizabeth died in May 1700. Her will, May 2, 1700[28] named Mary Mann of Gloucester executrix. Her aunt Elizabeth probably lived with her after Capt. Thomas's death. Col. Bacon's will[29] had left her a negro girl named Moll. And she was a minor in 1691 when Col. Bacon made the inventory. But descendants of Dr. Arthur Hopkins say he married Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Thomas Pettus and granddaughter of Colo. Pettus of Littleton. Mrs. (Dr.) Hopkins's youngest child was born in 1748. This Elizabeth would have been 60 years old in 1748.[30] The Elizabeth Pettus who married Dr. Hopkins was probably the daughter of Thomas Pettus of King & Queen, whose will, 1719 (proved in 1720), names a daughter Elizabeth. Early Hopkinses probably said she was daughter of Thomas Pettus and granddaughter of Thomas Pettus, and so she was.

Stephen Pettus married Mary, daughter of Capt. George Dabney and used the name Dabney. But another group of Pettuses also used it. Two brothers, seemingly, Thomas and John, went from New Kent, through Amelia, to Lunenburg; contemporaries of Stephen's sons who lived in Hanover and Louisa. From this John the writer descends and the name Dabney appears in every generation. Her greataunt told her, "it is a family name". This group does not use names Stephen, George, Judith, etc.

The name Stephen leads back once more to Col. Pettus of "Littleton". He was 40 years old when he came to Virginia. Probably a widower. With him or before him came a Stephen Pettus. Here by 1637.[31] Had land grants in 1655 and 1667.[32] Was accused and acquitted of withholding tithes in 1674.[33] Sued the sheriff of New Kent in 1662.[34] The name Stephen is not found in records of Pettuses of Norwich, Eng. But Capt. Thomas Pettus named a son Stephen. Looks like "the first Stephen" was a son of Col. Pettus by a first wife and named for her family. Have heard of no one claiming descent from "the first Stephen".

To summarize: Col. Pettus, Councilor, had son Capt. Thomas and daughters Mary and Ann. So proved. Also possibly a daughter who married Freeman. And very probably sons Stephen ("the first Stephen") and John of Rappahannock and New Kent.

Capt. Thomas Pettus had son Stephen ("of Hanover"), and daughter Elizabeth. Proved. Also probably a son Dabney.

Descendants of Col. Pettus, Councilor, branch from the 2nd generation into two distinct groups, who seem to have drifted apart as time passed—

farther and farther apart. Dabney-Pettuses and Overton-Pettuses. Overton-Pettuses *never* used the name Dabney, and Dabney-Pettuses *never* used the name Overton. Another pointer: All Stephens descend from "Stephen of Hanover".

---

[1] For Pettuses of Norwich, England, see Walter Rye's "Norfolk Families", vol. 2, p. 656; Norris's "Pedigrees", p. 917; Edmund Farrer's "Church Heraldry of Norfolk", p. 116; "Victoria History of Norfolk", vol. 2, p. 515.

[2] McIlwaine's "Minutes of General Court", p. 127, and Virginia Historical Magazine xix, p. 133.

[3] Matthew's "Lists of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury" ii, 183.

[4] Virginia Historical Magazine xlix, 60, 68, 80.

[5] Rappahannock Co. Court Order Book 11, 282.

[6] Crozier's Co. Records vi, 258, and Nugent's "Cavaliers & Pioneers", p. 225.

[7] TYLER QUARTERLY xxi, 241,* and Fleet's "History of King & Queen".

[8] Essex Co. Court Order Book 1, 355. Some confusion about this will. It was written in 1663 and proved in 1665, but not recorded until 1690.

[9] Essex Co. Court Order Book vii, 179.

[10] Calendar of State Papers, vol. 1, p. 114.

[11] Beal's "Peopling of Virginia", p. 58.

[12] Essex Order Bk. ix, 313.

[13] Essex Order Bk. iii, 144.

[14] Rappahannock Co. Court Order Book 1, 8.

[15] Same bk. ii, 282.

[16] Same bk. ix, 51.

[17] Chamberlayne's "Blissland Parish Register", p. 59.

[18] William & Mary Quarterly, 2nd series, xviii, 402.

[19] Malcolm Harris's "History of Louisa", p. 392.

[20] William & Mary Quarterly vi, 127.

[21] Virginia Land Book v, 285 and 303.

[22] William and Mary Quarterly vi, 138.

[23] McIlwaine's "Minutes of General Court", pp. 253, 289.

[24] Henrico Miscellaneous Papers i, 73. (In State Library.)

[25] Virginia Historical Magazine iii, 164.

[26] Calendar of State Papers i, 99.

[27] Virginia Historical Magazine xlv and xlvi.

[28] Valentine Papers, p. 806.

[29] Valentine Papers, p. 94.

[30] "Hopkins and Related Families" by Walter L. Hopkins.

[31] Nugent's "Cavaliers & Pioneers", p. 60, and Virginia Historical Magazine vi, 406.

[32] Virginia Land Book vi, 99, and Crozier's Co. Records vi, 270.

[33] Henning's "Statutes at Large" ii, 158.

[34] McIlwaine's "Minutes of the General Court", p. 366.

*See Volume I of this series, p. 738.

DABNEY-PETTUSES

BY MRS. P. STACY

In an article in the January, 1945,* issue of this magazine entitled, "Early Virginia Pettuses," the writer summarized as follows:

Col. Thomas Pettus, Councilor, had son Capt. Thomas Pettus and daughters Mary and Ann. Probably also a daughter who married a Freeman. And very probably sons John Pettis of Rappahannock and New Kent; and Stephen Pettus who came to Virginia with or before Col. Pettus,—a son by a 1st wife.

Capt. Thomas Pettus of "Littleton" had son Stephen, seemingly named for his father's half-brother, and daughter Elizabeth who died before May 2, 1701. And very probably a son Dabney.

With the 3rd generation the descendants of Col. Pettus, Councilor, divided into two distinct groups,—Overton-Pettuses, descended from John of Rappahannock; and Dabney-Pettuses, descended from Capt. Thomas Pettus of "Littleton," James City Co.

The conjecture that Capt. Thomas Pettus married Elizabeth Dabney is strongly supported by the established kinship of Pettuses and Dabneys in Norwich, England, and by a smaller group of Dabney-Pettuses, *not descended* from Capt. Thomas's son Stephen whose marriage to Mary Dabney is proved by her father's will.

The smaller group descended from Thomas and John Pettus who went from New Kent to Lunenburg by way of Amelia. They were contemporary with Stephen's sons. "John Pettus sr. of Lunenburg" is the writer's ancestor, proved by wills. And the writer's greataunt told her that greataunt's brother, Dabney Hewell, was named *by their grandmother* for the grandmother's father, Dabney Pettus. That her grandmother had a brother, Dabney Pettus, and that Dabney was a family name. Greataunt's grandmother's father was proved to be named John. Greataunt loved the name Dabney and forgot commonplace John. This error of skipping a generation is not at all unusual. What more reasonable then than that John's father was Dabney Pettus, brother of Stephen and son of Capt. Thomas Pettus, who married Elizabeth Dabney? No other conjecture explains the known facts and data.

In this paper Capt. Thomas carries the number 2 and sons Stephen and Dabney the number 3. Lineage is *in reverse* in parenthesis.

Stephen Pettus[3] (Thomas, Thomas) called himself "Stephen Pettus of Hanover" in deeds to his sons in 1745 and 1754. In 1700 he was "of Blissland Parish, New Kent" when he signed a "lease-release" deed for "Littleton" and "Utopia" in favor of his stepmother's 2nd husband, James Bray. This deed is something of a mystery, quite lengthy but not complete. The "release" was not within it when found and we do not know what price Mr. Bray paid. How it was found and a full copy is given in Va. Hist. Mag., xlvi 52. It was signed also by Elizabeth and Jane Freeman and their husbands. If Mr. Bray was safeguarding his wife's title to property left her by Capt. Pettus, why did not other cousins sign?

---

*Pages 841-848, this volume.

Blissland Parish was in lower New Kent, adjoining King William. Dabneys lived in New Kent and King William. Stephen Pettus^{3} married Mary, daughter of Capt. George Dabney of King William. His will, 1729, names daughter, Mary Pettus, and "my grandson Dabney Pettus, son of Stephen Pettus." In 1720 Hanover was set off from New Kent. In 1727 Stephen Pettus patented extensively in western Hanover. Louisa, set off from Hanover in 1742, included part of his holdings. He deeded Louisa lands to sons, Dabney, John, and George. To son, Stephen, he deeded or Bro. willed Hanover land. Hanover records were burned in 1865. He seems to have had a daughter who married Terry. In 1761 John Pettus^{4} deeded "for love" to George Terry, of Hanover. In 1802 Dabney Terry, son and administrator of George Terry, had on his bond Dabney Pettus,^{5} son of Stephen.^{4} But this was down in Charlotte Co. Stephen Pettus, of Hanover's sons, all left Hanover and Louisa. And, oddly, as *they* went elsewhere, Overton-Pettuses moved into Hanover and Louisa, and are known as the Pettuses of Louisa. George Pettus^{4} (Ste., Th., Th.) was probably the youngest of the brothers. He may have gone to Jefferson Co., which became the state of Kentucky. There in 1792 a Stephen Pettus married Elizabeth, daughter of Francis Adams.

John Pettus^{4} (St., T., T.) was called "of St. Martin's Parish, Louisa Co." in deed from his father, 1754, calling him "my son John." This deed was witnessed by Thomas Lipscomb, whose will, 1770, names daughter, Sarah Pettus. The names Sarah and Stephen and Lipscomb went with "John of St. Martin's" to Charlotte. Used by one of three brothers, they point to John, of St. Martin's, as their father. He was in Charlotte by 1765. And it was Charlotte land he deeded "for love" to George Terry. The following is from Burgess' "Virginia Soldiers of 1776," page 498:

"Thomas Pettus and Dabney Pettus were soldiers of the Virginia Line in the Continental Establishment . . . they died intestate, while in the service of their country and both were without wife or child . . . said John Pettus, late of Charlotte Co., was their only heir-at-law, etc., etc."

This was an affidavit and named daughters of John Pettus,^{5} then living, just as he had named in his will in 1841. Son Stephen had died in 1838. Beneficiaries of John's^{5} will: Sarah D. Ellis, Clarissa H. Williams, Mary L. Dodson's sons, Thomas C. Jordan and William P. Jordan; heirs of Elizabeth Ellington, namely, Simeon, Mary L., Sarah, Elizabeth, and Nancy Ellington; Susanna Pettus, widow of Stephen Pettus . . . Elizabeth Pettus married Simeon Ellington in 1802 (bond). . . . In 1803 Mary L., as "Polly Lipscomb Pettus, daughter of John Pettus," married Baxter Jordan, and in 1832 as widow of Baxter Jordan she married Elisha Dodson. Baxter Jordan was brother of Susanna, Stephen's widow.

Stephen Pettus^{6} (J., J., S., T., T.) was justice of peace in Lunenburg, 1819-38. Susanna's will, 1845, names children, Maria S. Roberts, Pamelia Saunders, Allen S., and John Edward.

Allen S. Pettus^{7} (S., J., J., S., T., T.) may have been the Allen who married Barbara Pettus (an Overton-Pettus) and "went west."

John Edward Pettus^{7} (same) and wife, Elizabeth, had children, Stephen, Elizabeth, Clarissa, and Harriet. Elizabeth was probably daughter of William Allen Stone, whose wife was Clarissa Pettus (another Overton-Pettus).

Dabney Pettus^{4} (S., T., T.) sold and bought and sold in Louisa until after 1760. In 1761 John Rodes sold to "my son-in-law Dabney Pettus." In 1764 Dabney Pettus sold as "of Louisa," but in 1763 he was a landowner in Henrico (Valentine 28). Processioned lands in Henrico in 1771 (Moore's "Henrico," page 141). In 1780 as "of Henrico" he bought in Charlotte. His will, 1788, is in Charlotte. Calls "Elizabeth, my dearly beloved wife, my aged and dear companion through life." no Mary Calls sons "Stephen Pettus of Pr. Edward" and "John Pettus of Fluvanna." To son, Charles, he left land in Halifax after mother's death. Left daughter, Judy, "afflicted," to care of son, John, with funds for her support. Other daughters: Rebecca Snead, Elizabeth Gates, Mary Finley and Anne. Anne married in 1801 Francis Thornton. The widow, Elizabeth, lived in Halifax. Her will, written in 1795 and witnessed by Charles, was proved in 1799. Charles had died in 1797 and she left the home to son, Stephen, and daughter, Rebecca Snead.

Not sons

Charles Pettus'^{5} (D., S., T., T.) will names wife, Martha; children, Dabney, Betsy, Patsy.

Dabney Pettus^{6} (C., D. S., T., T.), a minor in 1797, married his 1st cousin, Elizabeth Snead, and possibly got back his grandfather, Dabney's, land. Son, Charles Dabney.

Stephen Pettus,^{5} of Pr. Edward (D., S., T., T.) was Lt. of Dragoons in Nelson's Horse in 1778 (Gwathmey). The 1783 census gives him with family of 9. His will, written in 1806 and proved in 1809, names sons, Stephen and John; and daughters, Rebecca, Elizabeth Cocke, Martha (Mrs. Daniel) Mosley, and Mary (Mrs. Rizen) Porter. Marriage bonds say John Pettus married, 1812, Anne ...., and Maria Pettus married, 1829, William Baldwin.

Stephen Pettus^{6} (S., D., S., T., T.) married Mary Watkins and went to New Providence, Tenn. Children: Thomas F., Nannie (m. Reuben Pollard), Alameda (d. y.), Fanny, Martha (m. Albert Newell). Data given by Mr. Howard D. Pettus, of Clarksville, Tenn.

Col. Thomas Franklin Pettus^{7} (S., S., D., S., T., T.), 1818-75, was a "much beloved" banker of Clarksville. Married, 1839, Martha Coward and later Arena Bibb, by whom son, William Bibb Pettus. By 1st wife:

Stephen Pettus[8] (T., S., S., D., S., T., T.) married Mildred Elliott.

Edward Pettus[8] (same) married Lizzie Elliott. Son, Howard D.

Thomas Franklin Pettus[8] (same) married Anne Moore. Son, Winston.

John Pettus[8] (same) married Mattie Campbell. Son, Thomas, married Mary Moore.

Anna[8] mar. Dingee .... Sally[8] mar. Gold .... Ellen[8] mar. Dennis .... Nannie[8] mar. Mallory.

John Pettus,[5] of Fluvanna (D., S., T., T.), was probably the John R. Pettus, of the Revolution, named for his mother's father, John Rodes. Listed as an officer by McAllister in "Virginia Militia in the Revolution," page 505. He bought in Fluvanna as "of Henrico" in 1775. Was in the 1782 census with a family of 4. In Fluvanna in 1785 he married Anne Bugg (bond). Descendants say sons, Dabney and John, were by first wife. Possibly Appelona was also by first wife, born in 1783, as Dabney, away out in Missouri, named a daughter Appelona. John, of Fluvanna, died, "a very old man," in 1822, the same year his son, John, died, in Alabama. Will names children, Dabney, John, Appelona Harrison, Rebecca Anderson, Martha Brushwood, Mahala Clyburne, Alotta Blackburn, Shelin Burgess, Thursa, and Sabrina. Will says his sister, Judith, must live with Martha; no part of his possessions must come into the hands of William Blackburn; contract with Adam Harrison, with 10 years yet to go, must be complied with. Anne Bugg Pettus' will, 1836, names daughters and grandchildren. Alotta and Mahala were dead. After her death, Thursa married Pollard and Sabrina married Mayo. Marriage bonds also show that Rebecca married Israel Blackburn in 1808, and Robert Anderson in 1816; that Martha married John Brushwood in 1802; Mahala married Charles Clyburne in 1812; that Shelin married William Burgess in 1813, and their daughter,, Martha, married John C. Pettus. Who was he?

Dabney Pettus[6] (J., D., S., T., T.) divorced his wife by special Act of Legislature in 1803 and went to Boone Co., Mo., where he died in 1852. His second wife was Elizabeth Turner. Whether intentionally or not, the name got changed by the move to Pett*i*s, but gradually during the next two generations it changed back to Pettus. Children: Stephen, John, Larken, Richard, Appelona (m. Naylor), Santa Rina (m. Smith), and Elizabeth, who married Thomas Dabney Williams, whose mother, Anne Pettus Williams, will be listed later.

Stephen Pettus[7] (D., J., D., S., T., T.) had son, William Dabney Pettus, and others.

John Pettus[7] (same), 1808-80, of Bates Co., had children, Stephen, Benjamin, Narcissa, Sally (m. McCullough), and Santa Ana (m. Alexander).

Larken Green Pettus[7] (same) had "bounty land" in 1850 for services in the Black Hawk War. Married Martha, sister of Thomas Dabney Williams, 6 lines above. Children: William Dabney, Daniel, Benj. Franklin,

(la+o)

Judith (m. Nathan Parker), Neal (m. Newton Gray), and Gayle (m. Miller).

Benjamin Franklin Pettus[8] (L., D., J., D., S., T., T.) married Francis Wall. Children: Frank and Gretelle, who married Legron.

Richard Pettus[7] (D., J., D., S., T., T.), 1809-74, had children, Dabney, Monroe, Junius, Elizabeth, and Henrietta, who married Belisle.

John Pettus[6] (J., D., S., T., T.), 1782-1822, went from Fluvanna Co., Va., to Davidson Co., Tenn. Lived near "The Hermitage" and was "great friends" with Gen. Jackson. Married Dec. 21, 1807, Alice, daughter of Capt. Anthony and Keziah (Jones) Winston. The Winstons and John Pettus seem to have gone back and forth between Davidson Co. and Franklin Co., on the southern border; then over the border into Madison Co., Ala. Children: Anthony, John J., William B., Edmund W., Mary, Judith, Martha, Harriet. Harriet was accidentally blinded as a small child and astonished people by learning and reciting a great deal of poetry.

Mary[7] married George Morris and was also the third wife of Judge Samuel Chapman, of Sumter Co., Ala. Their home, "Ramblers' Rest," was famous for its charming hospitality.

Martha,[7] 1812-67, married Miller Jones, of Mississippi.

Judith,[7] 1819-86, married Cornelius McCaskill.

Anthony Winston Pettus[7] (J., J., D., S., T., T.), 1810-52, married in Limestone Co., Ala., in 1833, Sarah Jones; and in 1836 Maria, daughter of Tinsley and Frances (Ragland) Davis, and widow of Berry Key. Children, all by second wife: John Anthony married Theodora Fulton; Harriet married W. Mayfield and Stephen Davis; Mary Adelaide married Ben Newbold; Willie T. W. married his first cousin, Emma Pettus, to be listed later.

Gov. John Jones Pettus[7] (same), of Mississippi, was born Oct. 9, 1813, in Tennessee while his father was away fighting Indians with Gen. Jackson. Educated for the bar, he preferred to be a planter and moved to Mississippi. Served in the Legislature in 1846 and 1854 and was Governor of the state, 1859-63. In 1865 when the Federal army ordered him arrested, he went to his plantation in Arkansas. For a while he lived disguised as an overseer on his brother-in-law Winston's adjoining plantation. Died Jan. 20, 1867, while on a visit to the Winston plantation and was buried there. Later his son-in-law, John Weedon, moved the body to Flat Bayou cemetery near Pettus, Ark. And when Mississippi wanted to bring the body to Jackson, his granddaughter did not consent. Said Arkansas had been especially friendly to him and his family. . . . He married Pamelia, daughter of William Winston, of Tuscumbia, Ala., and Susan, daughter of Dabney Howell, the widow Potts. Children, all by first wife: William Winston, John, C. S. A., killed at Balls Bluff; Alice, Mary married Robert Lapsley, of Alabama; Jennie married John Weedon. Daughter, Caroline Weedon, married Kie Oldham and John Jones Pettus, son of Capt. Thomas Franklin Pettus, of Mississippi, and named for the Governor because Capt.

Pettus admired the Governor. Capt. Thomas Franklin was an Overton-Pettus. Mrs. Caroline Pettus Oldham Pettus was John Jones Pettus' second wife and not the mother of his children.

William Bacon Pettus[7] (J., J., D., S., T., T.), 1817-94, married Emily Jeter. Children: Dabney, Winston; Edward was killed at Gettysburg, William O. married Hallie Day, Henry J. married Carlton, Martha married Cox, Sarah Alice married Lipscomb, Emma married her first cousin, Willie T. W. Pettus, son of Anthony Winston Pettus,[7] above. Their son, Dr. William Bacon Pettus, was in Pekin, China, in 1940, at the head of a School of Languages.

Sen. Edmund Winston Pettus,[7] of Alabama (J., J., D., S., T., T.) was born July 5, 1821, in Limestone Co., Ala. While quite young he visited his sister, Mrs. Judge Chapman, at "Ramblers' Rest" in Sumter Co. When he arrived she sent him to call her stepdaughter from the orchard. He "discovered" Miss Mary Lucinda "up in an apple tree." He fell in love. When he asked her to marry him, she replied, "You had best go back to school." So he went to Clinton College in Tennessee for four years without seeing Mary Lucinda. Then they were married and she always said she "meant to marry him from the first." In 1847 he went to California with the gold-rushers, returning through Mexico and Panama. He served as Brig-General in the Confederate army. Was captured at Vicksburg and escaped. After the war he was Judge of Circuit Court, and U. S. Senator from 1897 until he died July 27, 1907. In 1940 his home city, Selma, named a handsome new bridge "Pettus Bridge" in his honor. Children: Francis, Mary and Lucy.

Lucy[8] married John Roberts . . . Mary[8] married Theophilus Lacy.

Francis L. Pettus[8] (E., J., J., D., S., T., T.) married, 1880, Mary Knox. Son, Edmund Winston Pettus, of Selma. His sister, Alice, gave much of this data.

ours

Stephen Pettus[4] (S., T., T.) was probably the oldest of the children of "Stephen of Hanover," who seems to have lived to be 87, as son, Stephen, signed guardianship papers in Henrico as "Stephen Pettus jr." in 1766. No longer "jr." in 1770 when John Pettus, of Louisa (an Overton-Pettus) named him an executor of his will. And in 1772 William Pettus (Overton-Pettus) was the only surviving executor of this will. So Stephen[4] was dead by 1772. He married in 1747 in Spotsylvania Anne, daughter of Thomas Dillard. The Breckenridge family of St. Louis descends from this marriage, and they have a spoon marked "S. & A. P."—Stephen and Anne Pettus. They descend from Stephen, Jr.'s, son, Thomas, and Thomas told his granddaughter that he had brothers, Dabney and Stephen. Had also a brother, George, and probably a sister, Susan, who married Daniel White and went to Kentucky about 1800. Of these brothers, Stephen was seemingly the oldest and George the youngest.

Charlotte ✓

George Pettus[5] (S., S., T., T.) served in the Revolution. In 1782 in Charlotte Co., "George Pettus of Mecklenburg Co., No. Car.," sold to Daniel White his interest "in the estate of his father Stephen Pettus," the widow, Anne, being called his mother. In Mecklenburg Co., No. Carolina, he married, 1789, Jane, daughter of Samuel Knox. Jane's sister, Mary, married, 1890, William Pettus. All early William Pettuses were Overton-Pettuses. This William was probably son of Thomas Pettus, Burgess, an Overton-Pettus. William and George went over the state line into York Co., So. Carolina, but Samuel Knox was wealthy and left lands in No. Carolina to his grandsons. William had a son, Samuel Knox Pettus. George's will, 1817, names children, Stephen, George, John D. O. K., Rebecca, Anna, Sarah, Cynthia, Susanna, Mary Barton, Elizabeth Harris and Jane Enlarge.

date

Stephen Pettus[6] (G., S. S., T., T.) in 1838 sold the No. Car. land his grandfather Knox, left him and "all personal belongings" and went back to York Co., So. Car. Called "a mean man." Was murdered by his slaves.

George Henry Pettus,[6] (same) had children, George, Stephen, Charles, Robert, John C., Sally, Minnie, Dora, Ida, Nettie.

John C. Pettus[7] (G., G., S., S., T., T.) married in 1875 Martha Martindale. Went to Van Buren, Ark. Died 1942. His daughter married Judge Kincannon. It was their son, Jim, not his brother, Major Pettus Kincannon, who sent home photos of the Pettus town house and church in Norwich, England (Jan. issue this mag.). The writer made a mistake.

John D. O. K. Pettus[6] (G., S., S., T., T.) lived in No. Carolina. Married Violet, daughter of Samuel Wilson. His will was dated 1814. Wife, Violet, qualified as administratrix in 1821. Her will, 1828, names children, all minors: John, Stephen, and Hannah (m. 1838 Thomas Rozzell).

John Franklin Pettus[7] (J., G., S., S., T., T.), 1819-93, married in 1852 Margaret Prim. Children: William (d. y.), Charles, Thomas, Samuel, John, and Violet, who married McCranney and James G. Woodward, of Atlanta.

Charles G. Pettus[8] (J., J., G., S., S., T., T.), 1863-1916, married Brentley Douglass.

Samuel Wilson Pettus[8] (same), 1854-1916, married Frances Nelson. Son, Lloyd.

Thomas Jefferson Pettus[8] (same), 1866-91, married Bessie Martin.

John Dillard Pettus[8] (same), 1855-1907, married Caroline Ross.[5] Five daughters. So they named one Johnsie. She married Moffatt Ware, of King's Mountain, No. Car.

Mary's Uncle & mother

Dabney Pettus[5] (S., S., T., T.) went with brother, Thomas, and mother to Charlotte. Mother probably lived with him. In 1802 he was on the bond of Dabney Terry as executor of his father, George Terry, probably Dabney Pettus' first cousin. There was no other Dabney Pettus in Charlotte at that time. His uncle, Dabney, came to Charlotte in 1780 and died in 1788.

Charlotte

Thomas Pettus[5] (S., S., T., T.) signed the "Hanover Petition" of May 24, 1782, objecting to drafting of soldiers in Hanover. Then went with brother, Dabney, and mother to Charlotte. Married Dec. 9, 1783, Polly, daughter of Henry Madison. She died at the birth of their third child in April, 1792. In July the widower, needing a mother for the baby, married nineteen-year-old Rhoda, daughter of Joseph and Judith (Pleasants) Dawson. Baby died in 1795, and the two children by first wife, Stephen and Elizabeth, did not go with him to Lincoln Co., Ky., where he was justice of peace in 1807. Other children: Judith Dudley (b. 1796, married Ament), Anne, Joseph, John Dabney (b. 1798), Mary (b. 1804, m. Yancey), Susanna (b. 1806), Rebecca and Sarah. These were all minors when he died in Green Co., 1814. His will says his money to be used for their education. Leaves daughter, Elizabeth Ament, remembrance. Does not mention Stephen, who must have been dead. The widow, Rhoda, married William Lee and lived in Palmyra, Mo.

Anne,^{6} 1800-48, married William A. Williams, of Missouri. Their son, Thomas Dabney Williams, married Elizabeth, daughter of Dabney Pettus^{6} (J., D., S., T., T.), who had gone to Missouri in 1803, after divorcing a wife in Virginia. And Thomas Dabney Williams' sister, Martha, married a brother of Elizabeth Pettus.

Rebecca White Pettus,^{6} born 1809, married in Green Co., Ky., Thomas McMurry and went to Missouri. Sons: John James, Thomas Pettus, called "Pet" when he worked as printer's devil with Mark Twain on the Hannibal Courier, and William Fletcher, whose son, Arthur, was father of Fletcher Guy McMurry, of Oklahoma City.

Sarah Pleasants Pettus,^{6} born 1812, married Henry Wilcox. Daughter, Antoinette, married Frederick Schuarte and their daughter, Antoinette, married James Breckenridge, of St. Louis. Son, Malcolm, and two daughters.

Stephen Pettus^{5} (S., S., T., T.) was on the Hanover roll of Minute Men from May to August, 1776 (Burgess, 1755), and he signed the "Hanover Petition" when his brother, Thomas, did. See Eckenrode's "Va. State Papers," page 348. Received a grant for land in Kentucky, which Thomas Price bought, 1794, from "heirs of Stephen Pettus." In 1789 his widow petitioned to be allowed to sell valuable lands in Hanover. Then she went with Wingfields and Garlands to Georgia. She was Sarah, daughter of John and Frances (Buck) Wingfield. In Wilkes Co., Ga., in 1790 a guardian was appointed for "the three orphan sons of Stephen Pettus, late of Hanover Ca., Va." The orphans were Charles, Stephen and John. In a cemetery near Washington, Ga., lie three generations of Pettuses.

Charles Pettus^{6} (S., S., S., T., T.) married Miss Dickerson.

Stephen Pettus^{6} (same), born 1788, married Polly Wingfield. Son, Capt. Stephen Pettus, C. S. A.

John Pettus^{6} (same), born 1781, married Anne Wingfield. Children:

Lucy^{7} married William Reese . . . Elizabeth^{7} married Walton.

Mary^{7} married Green Cozart . . . Caroline^{7} married Lane.

Dr. John G. Pettus^{7} (J., S., S., S., T., T.) married Margaret Linton. Children:

Thomas Pettus^{8} (J., J., S., S., S., T., T.), C. S. A., was killed at Gettysburg.

John G. Pettus, Jr.^{8} (same), C. S. A., was killed in the battle of Atlanta.

Edwin Pettus^{8} (same) married Margaret Broomhead. Children: Edwin, Leland, Winifred, Clyde, Anita, and Benjamin, born 1914.

Lucy^{8} married Edward Stevens . . . Margaret^{8} married Frank Branch.

Anne^{8} married Maj. Samuel Byrd. Son, Dr. S. M. Byrd, of Natchitoches, La., gave this data.

This ends the descendants of Stephen Pettus, of Hanover,—the larger group of Dabney-Pettuses. Stephen went to Hanover from New Kent. With New Kent records burned, we cannot prove that he had a brother, Dabney, who lived in New Kent. Use of the name through the generations makes it highly probable. His sons would have been contemporary with Stephen's sons. Stephen's sons were of age and landowners by 1745 and 1754 and 1758. In 1745 "Thomas Pettus of New Kent" bought in Amelia and sold in 1753. In 1754 "Thomas Pettus of Amelia" bought in Lunenburg. In 1755 he processioned lands between the forks of the Meherrin. Must have bought also below the Meherrin (now Mecklenburg Co.), for in 1756 he sold to"John Pettus of Amelia" 404 acres on Blackstone Creek (in Mecklenburg now). This looks like two brothers. In 1761 John sold the 404 acres on the Blackstone to Thomas Pettus, the Burgess, who had come to Louisa in 1761 from Hanover. The Burgess was of the Overton-Pettus group. As remarked before, they moved into Hanover just as the Dabney-Pettuses moved away. The Burgess had a son, John, who bought in 1766 part of the original Pettus tract (between the forks of the Meherrin, 1754) from Thomas. Two Thomases and two Johns. But the John who came from Amelia, after selling in 1761 to the Burgess, went to Charlotte. He came back in 1772 and bought in Lunenburg as "of Charlotte." That he was in Charlotte and then again in Lunenburg is shown by deed of Charlotte land to daughter, Mary, and leaving (will 1781) to other daughters the tract he bought in 1772. This is the writer's ancestor and knowledge of his descendants helps explain these land transactions. His holdings in Charlotte were heavy at one time. After leaving Charlotte in 1772 he sold, as "John Pettus sr. of Lunenburg," Charlotte land to "Dabney Pettus of Henrico." They were first cousins.

John Pettus^{4} (D., T., T.) called himself "John Pettus sr of Lunenburg" in his will, dated June, 1781, and proved in October. Named wife, Sarah; son, John; daughters, Elizabeth Ragland, Mary Palmer, Sarah, and Susanna. His wife's will, 1798, named son, John, and daughters, Elizabeth Ragland, Mary Palmer, and Sarah Pettus. Named sons-in-law, John Ragland, Karm (or Karom) Bayne, and "John Pettus, now the husband of my daughter, Sarah." And named granddaughter, Fanny Bayne. Evidently Susanna had married and died. Marriage bonds say Fanny Bayne married, 1804, John Smithson. And marriage bonds says Sarah Pettus married, 1785, John Pettus, with John Pettus, surety. The surety, of course, was Sarah's brother. The groom was either their first cousin, son of Thomas, of New Kent and Amelia, or "John Pettus of St. Martin's, Louisa" (S., T., T.), who had come to Charlotte about 1764.

John Pettus^5 (J., D., T., T.) served in the Revolution. Mr. Bell says on page 482 of his "Cumberland Parish" that "Capt. John Pettus refused to serve as vestryman" in 1794. He was a justice of Lunenburg, 1789-1808. Married in 1782 Elizabeth Walker Pettus, a granddaughter of the Burgess (Overton-Pettus). Son, seemingly:

John Pettus^6 (J., J., D., T., T.) married in Lunenburg in 1808 (bond) Martha Ragsdale. In 1815 "Martha, daughter of John and Martha Pettus" was baptized ("Cumb. Par.," p. 320).

Elizabeth Pettus^5 married in 1780 John Ragland, of Halifax. Raglands called her "the brave Elizabeth Pettus." British stragglers overran Halifax in the spring of 1781. Just when they reached her neighborhood, Mrs. John Ragland was in bed, expecting her first baby. Mr. John Ragland was at the front. High waters prevented her going to her father-in-law's home. She had food and necessities hidden in a deep wood. When told the British were coming nearer, burning as they came, she had slaves carry her, "on four featherbeds" to the woods. And there, while her home burned, Baby Susanna was born. Susanna was the writer's greatgrandmother. She married in 1799 Maj. Joseph Howell (militia title). Children: John, Frances, Jane, Susan Martha, Anne, and Dabney Camp, whose daughter, Susan, married Gov. John Jones Pettus, of Mississippi. Susanna died in 1823. Frances and Dabney had married. The oldest, Jane, and the youngest, Susan Martha, lived with their father, but "Sister Anne went to live at Grandmother Ragland's." So said Susan Martha, the "greataunt" who told the writer about the name Dabney. Greataunt also said she used to get lost in "the big house" when she went to see Sister Anne. Big House was burned in 1920. It was about 7 miles east of South Boston, near Wolf Trap. I was there one wonderful day in October, 1941. From the lawn, shaded by five great oaks, one looked out over miles and miles of rolling Halifax hills. Grandmother Ragland, "the brave Elizabeth Pettus," died in 1834 and was buried on the place, but John Ragland was buried at Halifax Courthouse, in St. John's churchyard.

Thomas Pettus^4 (D., T., T.), who came to Lunenburg in 1754 from New Kent by way of Amelia, was vestryman of Cumberland Parish, 1758-79. Married, probably, Martha Phillips. Children: Thomas, Phillips, Martin, Martha and possibly John, who married his first cousin, Sarah Pettus, in 1785.

Thomas Pettus^5 (T., D., T., T.) witnessed his uncle John's will in 1781 as "Thomas Pettus jr." Many Thomases in the next generation in Lunenburg. One probably his.

Phillips Pettus^5 (same) was in the Mecklenburg 1783 census, unmarried. Married, 1788, in Lunenburg Martha Coleman. In Mecklenburg in 1798.

Martin Pettus^5 (same) was in the Orange, 1783, census with three in family. He or his son, Martin, married, 1795, Jane Coleman in Lunenburg.

Martha^5 married, 1798, John I. Coleman, brother of Martha, who married Phillips Pettus. They were children of Cluverius Coleman, prominent in early Lunenburg records.

Ann,^{4} daughter of Dabney and sister of John^4 and Thomas^4 Pettus, married Martin Phillips, brother, seemingly, of her brother Thomas's wife, Martha. Martin Phillips' will, 1781, names wife, Ann; children, Dabney, Ann, Pettus, Elizabeth, Sarah Jones, William, and children of deceased daughter, Mary Jeter. The names Dabney and Pettus and Dabney Pettus were used in following generations of Phillipses. This is another proof of the existence of Dabney Pettus,^{3} questioned by some. And his existence certainly proves the marriage of Capt. Thomas Pettus to Elizabeth Dabney, also questioned by some.

OVERTON-PETTUSES

BY MRS. P. STACY

In an article entitled, "Early Virginia Pettuses," in the January, 1945,* issue of this Magazine, the writer summarized as follows:

Col. Thomas Pettus, Councilor, had son, Capt. Thomas Pettus, and daughters, Mary and Ann. Also, probably, a daughter who married Freeman. And very probably sons, John Pettis, of Rappahannock and New Kent, and Stephen Pettus, who came to Virginia before or with Col. Pettus, a son by a first wife.

Capt. Thomas Pettus had son, Stephen, of Hanover, and daughter, Elizabeth, who died before May 2, 1701. Also, probably, a son, Dabney.

An article in the January, 1946, issue traced the Dabney-Pettuses,** descendants of Capt. Thomas Pettus, whose wife was, seemingly, Elizabeth Dabney. Now for the Overton-Pettuses, descended from John Pettus, or Pettis, of Rappahannock.

"Littleton," home of Col. Pettus and Capt. Pettus, was in James City County, but not far from York County. Col. Pettus's nephews, Henry and Thomas Pettus,, lived in Rappahannock, just north of York. Not the Rappahannock Co. of today. In 1654 New Kent was set off from York, and King and Queen from New Kent in 1691. In 1692 Rappahannock was divided into Essex and Richmond, with Essex south of the river and adjoining King and Queen. And south of King and Queen was what was left of New Kent, Pamunkey River between. No King William Co. then.

In 1684 and several times afterward William Young "imported" John Pettis into Rappahannock and Essex. Looks like they were in the land business together. Importing or transporting persons, called "headrights," gave to the party importing them land grants for 50 acres a head. It became a real racket. A man, visiting about on business or for pleasure, allowed a friend to use his entrance into a county as a headright. But John Pettis was not wandering. He lived there. The headrights are mentioned in order to date his coming to Rappahannock, 1684 or before. Also to introduce William Young.

John Pettis was on a jury in Rappahannock in 1690, and John Pettis deposed that he was 24 years old in 1696. Evidently two Johns. John Pettus was vestryman of Blissland Parish, New Kent in 1703 and possibly sooner. "John Pettus of King & Queen" was on the Essex quit rent roll, 1704. Evidently two Johns. Essex records are incomplete, but no doubt John, Sr., gave Essex and King and Queen lands to son, John. Thomas Pettus, clerk of Lower Church, Blissland, 1735-45, was also probably his son.

Who was John Pettis, vestryman? Not a son of Henry Pettus or Thomas Pettus, of Rappahannock. We have their wills. Family traditions, especially that of descent from a Mayor of Norwich, England, connect him with Col. Pettus, Councilor. So we think he was the older son of Col. Pettus. In this paper he will carry the same number as Capt. Thomas Pettus,[2] and lineage will be, as in previous paper, *in reverse* in parenthesis.

③ [3]John Pettus (John, Thomas), of King and Queen, came visiting his father, vestryman of Blissland, New Kent. And in New Kent, "on the south side of the Pamunkey river at Falling Creek," lived the Overtons. Mr. Malcolm Harris, in his "History of Louisa," says Anne Overton married John Pettus. Says he got Overton data from "Overton Papers," lent him by Mrs. Trotman, of Norfolk. These are the business papers of two very busy and prominent men of Louisa, Maj. Samuel Ragland and Samuel Overton, who administered Maj. Ragland's estate. They have corrected many errors in lineages of Louisa. They call Maj. Ragland's father's widow Susan. See below. But Mr. Harris says Anne Overton was daughter of Samuel Overton, born 1685. This 1685 date is from a list of children of William Overton, who married, 1670, Elizabeth Waters at Yorktown, in the vessel in which she came with her nurse to join her sweetheart. Overtons were adherents of Cromwell and Waters were Royalists. When Royalists nearly caught William, Elizabeth's nurse hid him and persuaded her nephew, a ship's captain, to bring him secretly to Virginia. On his next trip the captain brought Elizabeth and nurse. William's father, General Robert Overton, was exiled to the Barbados. . . . The date 1685 is, no doubt, correct. But so also is a date from an Eggleston prayer book, which has 1702 as date of birth of Anne Pettus Eggleston, daughter of John and Anne Overton Pettus. Samuel Overton, born 1685, could not possibly have a granddaughter born in 1702. Anne Overton, who married [3]John Pettus (Jn., Th.), did not use the name Carr at all (Samuel O. married Carr), nor did she name a son Samuel. She named son William. She was probably sister of Samuel and daughter of William. The name Anne is not on the list of his children, but Elizabeth, born 1673, has not been traced. She could have been Elizabeth Anne. [3]John Pettus deposed he was born in 1672. He and wife, Anne, propably never left King and Queen. Their older children married into families of adjoining counties and went up-river to Hanover and Caroline.

[4]Anne was 2nd wife of Joseph Eggleston, Burgess from James City Co. An old Eggleston prayer book has entry: Anne Pettus Eggleston died 1738, aged 36. Children: Joseph married Judith Segar; Richard married Rebecca Clough; Elizabeth married William Wyatt, of Caroline; William married Judy Cary; Edmund married Elizabeth Waller; John married Eliza-

---

*Pages 841-848, this volume.
**Pages 849-859, this volume.

beth Cary. These are as given in Dr. Walter Bennett's "Family Register" and confirmed by Dr. J. D. Eggleston, of Hampden-Sydney.

[4]Lucy married Humphreys. So named in her brother, Thomas', will.

[4]Susan was 2nd wife of John Ragland, of "Ripping Hall," Hanover Co. Son, Pettus Ragland, was ancestor of Dr. Robert A. Brock, eminent early genealogist of Richmond.

4

[4]William Pettus (Jno., Jn., Th.), probably the oldest, seems to have lived on land his father owned in upper Essex, and married a daughter of "John Hart, of St. Anne's Parish, Essex Co., planter." This part of Essex became Caroline Co. in 1728. Caroline records are fragmentary and not indexed. Search there might show that William Pettus married a Hart. Down in what was still Essex in 1763 William Pettus sued Hodges for expenses when he came "30 miles from Caroline" to witness in a suit for him. So William Hart, of Caroline, had lived down in the neighborhood of lower Essex. Anne Pettus, of King and Queen, also sued Hodges for expenses. And right here the name Hart came into use by Pettuses. William's sisters and brothers did not use it. William and children and grandchildren did. John Hart, planter of St. Anne's, had an uncle, William Hart, and a William Hart was among headrights used by William Young in one of the lists in which John Pettus' name occurs. This marriage of William Pettus to a Hart is conjectural, but has much to support it. Children, *seemingly:* William and Anne, who married Edward Eggleston and Cleavers Duke, Sr.

5

[5]William Pettus (W., Jn., Jn., T.), 1729-97(?), moved from Caroline over into Louisa, where his father's brother, John, lived. In 1751 he witnessed a deed when the uncle bought 214 acres on the So. Fork of Little Rocky Creek. In 1758 Uncle John sold the 214 acres to William. This was in St. Martin's parish, up in northern Louisa and near Caroline and Spotsylvania. Valentine calls him "of Trinity" (made from St. Martin's) in 1773 and "of Spotsylvania" in 1788. He is usually called "Col. William Pettus, of Louisa." This because he was a captain of Louisa militia before the Revolution and a colonel of same after the war. Was on the Committee of Safety in 1776. Married, 1759, Susanna, daughter of Thomas and Ann (Davenport) Graves, of Spotsylvania. Through this marriage his children were kin to the Louisa Arnolds, but not to Louisa Harts. Louisa Harts were Scotch. Essex Harts were English. They came to Rappahannock from Jamestown by way of Charles City Co. John Hart, of London, was an agent of Virginia colonists, and a John Hart was a member of the Virginia Company in London. . . . Col. William Pettus' will, dated 1795 and proved in Spotsylvania in 1798, names children: Barbara married John Arnold and went to South Carolina; Anne married William Graves and went to Todd Co., Ky.; Susan married John Davenport and went to South Carolina; Louisa married Aaron Arnold and went to Christian Co., Ky., but moved later to Illinois because they did not approve of slavery (older sons did not go); William Pettus, Jr., married, 1784, his father's first cousin, Lucy Waters Pettus, and followed the Arnolds to Kentucky (children, William H., James T., Samuel O., John O., Lucy O., Louisa, Eliza, Barbara, Anne, Hardenia, Polly, Amydiah, Hardenia); Joseph married Lucy Graves and went to Crab Orchard, Ky. (children, Joseph, James O., Richard, William H., Virginia, Nancy, Barbara); Richard Graves married Nancy Adams (children, Joseph D., John F., William H., Margaret); James O. Pettus went to South Carolina and married Louisa or Anna Louisa Shotwell (children, James W., Lucy, Louisa Anna, Polly, Virginia, Susanna, Clotilda, Elenor); Overton Hart (called "Hart" by his father in deeds and will) married, 1795, Barbara, daughter of Wingfield and Ann (Baker) Cosby (children, Overton, Thomas B., William W., James G., Barbara, Susan).

4

no

[4]John Pettus (Jn., Jn., T.) was the youngest of the sons of John and Anne (Overton) Pettus, of King and Queen, but his descendants are being traced next because there are not so many of them, and there are so very many descendants of his other brother, Thomas Pettus the Burgess. [4]John Pettus married Mary Waters, probably granddaughter of his grandmother Overton's brother, John Waters, of Rappahannock and Essex. Like his brothers, he went up-river. In 1746, as "of Hanover," he bought 970 acres in Louisa on Little Rocky Creek and the North Anna. In 1751 he bought the 214 acres he sold in 1756 to his nephew, William Pettus. Nephew William witnessed the 1751 deed. [4]John Pettus was sheriff of Louisa in 1766. Died in 1770, rather young as children were all minors. Beautiful will. Furniture and skillets to daughters. Books to sons. Sermons by Flavel and Edwards. To son, John, a ring with a "posie," "let virtue be a guide to thee." Nephew, Richard Eggleston, was asked to "oversee the bringing up" of Ann and Lucy. Executors "my loving *friends,* William Pettus and Stephen Pettus." Eight children had interesting names. Two sons and two girls had Waters for middle names and two sons and two girls had Overton for middle names. Children:

Hanover

1778 Casey [illegible]

[5]John Waters Pettus (Jn., Jn., Jn., T.) was appointed in 1772 guardian of William and Barbara. Served in the Revolution. Lived in Hanover, but had left by 1784 when he was represented in some "final pay" business by Stephen Pettus. Probably went to Spotsylvania. Was a witness there in 1783. Did not marry.

[5]Thomas Waters Pettus (same) did not marry. Will, 1791, names brothers and sisters and cousin, Richard Eggleston.

[5]Lucy Waters, 1764-1844, married in 1784 [6]William Pettus, Jr., son of her first cousin, Col. William, of Louisa. Went to Christian County, Ky.

[5]Mary Waters, 1765-1848, married in 1787 William (some say Charles) Blount.

[5]Anne Overton married, 1780, Cleavers Duke, III.

[5]Barbara Overton, 1763-1850, married in 1779 Capt. Thomas Pettus, of

Thos ✓

Charlotte, son of another first cousin. ^{6}Capt. Pettus was born in 1759, a grandson of the Burgess. These marriages of Barbara and Lucy to cousins of the next generation show that their father, ^{4}John Pettus, was much younger than his brothers, William and Thomas. But for the fact that all three used the name Overton so much one might think their father had two wives. All three must have been sons of Anne Overton Pettus.

^{5}William Overton Pettus (Jn., Jn., Jn., T.) was living in Louisa in 1791 and 1811. Did not marry.

^{5}Capt. Samuel Overton Pettus (same) was a distinguished soldier of the Revolution and a prominent citizen of Louisa after the war. Mr. Harris, in his "History of Louisa," confuses him with his first cousin, Captain Samuel Overton Pettus, of Mecklenburg. It was the latter who got the 2,666 acres bounty land, as shown by his application. In 1796 Captain Pettus, of Louisa, receipted for a package "to be delivered to the President of the U. S. Senate before the 1st Wednesday in January." Package contained Virginia's votes for President. He married Amydiah Duke, sister of Cleavers Duke, who married Anne Overton Pettus. Their father was James Duke, who married Keziah Burnley. James was son of Cleavers Duke, Sr., who married Anne Pettus Eggleston (some say). Cleavers, Sr., had 5 wives and 14 children. Captain Samuel Overton Pettus had son, Hugh.

^{6}Hugh Pettus (Sm., Jn., Jn., Jn., T.), 1789-1864, married Barbara Price and Marian Mitchell. Moved to Cumberland County. Son by first wife:

^{7}Capt. Samuel Overton Pettus (H., Sm., Jn., Jn., Jn., T.), born 1812, was in New Orleans in October, 1835, when General Sam Houston was appealing for help in Texas's fight for independence. He volunteered and went with the New Orleans Grays. Was made lieutenant in January and captain in February. And fell in the massacre of Fannin's men in March. His name is on the monument at Goliad. TYLER'S QUARTERLY, xv 66, says* he was killed at San Jacinto. The Texas archives say La Bahia (Goliad). Some people think this Captain Pettus was son of ^{5}Captain Samuel and brother of Hugh. Mr. Cocke, in his "Wills and Administrations of Hanover" thought Hugh Pettus was defending his wife (Amy Dyer Duke he calls her) in the suit in 1833. It was his mother, Amydiah Duke Pettus. Keziah Redd, mentioned in the suit, was Amydiah's mother, Keziah Burnley Duke Redd.

no

^{4}Thomas Pettus the Burgess (Jn., Jn., T.) was born December 25, 1712, probably in King and Queen. Died March 8, 1780. Dates are from a Bible record begun by his son, David, or David's son, Samuel, and owned by Mrs. Ida Deakins, of California. It is given in "Tennessee Bible Records," published by Mrs. Joseph Acklen. He married November 10, 1735. Amey, daughter of David and Mary Walker, of New Kent or Middlesex. Amey was born February 26, 1717, and died October 22, 1778. They went to Hanover. Two oldest sons married into Hanover families before they all moved, in 1761, to Lunenburg. In 1760 he had patented 1,466 acres there. He was a very wealthy man. Bought in St. James' Parish and in Cumberland Parish. Lived in Cumberland. In 1764 St. James was made into Mecklenburg County. In 1766 he sold his Mecklenburg land to son, Thomas. Was Burgess from Lunenburg, 1769-75, and member of the Williamsburg Convention in 1775-76. His will left 60 pounds for the "schooling of poor children." Left daughter, Rebecca, "afflicted," to the care of son, David. Other children, John, Thomas, Samuel, Mary (Mrs. Thomas) Brown, and Anne, 1749-1831, who married Rev. James Shelburne. Will does not mention sons, William and Overton, named in the Bible record. Possibly it was this William who went to Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, with George Pettus (St., St., T., T.), a Dabney-Pettus, and married there Mary, daughter of Samuel Knox. A William Pettus served in the Revolution, and a William Pettus tithed in Lunenburg in 1780.

✓ no

no

^{5}John Pettus (T., Jn., Jn., T.) was born September 24, 1736, and married in 1758 Susanna Winston, of Hanover. He came to Lunenburg with his father in 1761, and bought that year from the other Thomas Pettus (not his father) 333 acres on the north side of the junction of Robertson Fork and North Fork of Meherrin. In 1772 he sold this 333 acres to his father (father left in will to David the 333 acres "I bought from my son, John") and moved to Charlotte County. In 1773 he bought as John Pettus, Jr., 719 acres on Twitty Creek from John Pettus, Sr. The terms senior and junior did not then indicate relationship—only that there were two men of same name in a county. In this instance John Pettus, Sr., was a Dabney-Pettus who had come with brother, Thomas, to Lunenburg as "of Amelia" in 1756. A little later the Dabney-Pettus John moved back to Lunenburg and John (T., Jn., Jn., T.) was called John Pettus, Sr., of Charlotte. Called himself so in his will. He gradually sold or gave to sons the Twitty Creek acreage and, himself, lived in northern Charlotte. Northern Charlotte and northern Lunenburg were "neighbors," because of Juniper Creek and the Meherrin river. Three of ^{5}John Pettus, Sr., of Charlotte's daughters (Nancy, Sarah, Susanna) married men of that section of Lunenburg. Following list of his children with dates is from a sketch of his grandson, Captain Thomas Franklin Pettus, in Goodspeed's "Mississippi Biographies," corroborated in most instances by others: Thomas, b. April 7, 1759; Amy, b. August 17, 1761; John C., b. August 17, 1765; Sarah, b. October 7, 1767; Susanna, b. April 30, 1769; Overton, b. August 15, 1770; Mary, b. December 7, 1772; Horatio O., b. April 15, 1775; William, b. June 7, 1777; Elizabeth, b. November 11, 1781. His will, 1799, names wife, Susanna, and children, Thomas, John, Overton, Horatio, William, Elizabeth, Sarah Crenshaw, Amy Dupree, Susanna Roberts, and Nancy Smithson. Evidently Mary, born 1772, was Mary Ann and called Nancy. She married, 1792, Clem Smithson, and Elizabeth married, 1800, William Gilliam, of Charlotte.

1761 →

Where?

^{6}Captain Thomas Pettus (Jn., T., Jn., Jn., T.) was Justice-of-the-Peace of Charlotte for many years. Married, May 27, 1779, Barbara, daughter of

---

*Page 872, this volume.

Get pg 866/7

^{4}John Pettus, of Louisa. They both died in April, 1850, after very nearly 70 years of "life together." Their home, "Avondale," near Keysville, is still owned by descendants. It is said that Barbara was never sick a day in her life, except when her babies were born. Twelve children, Eggleston, William G., Lucy, Mary L. and Elizabeth C. did not marry, Clarissa married John Pamplin, Susanna married her father's first cousin, Freeman Pettus, Sally B. married Thomas Gilliam, Martin married Sally, daughter of Allen and Martha (Barnes) Gilliam (sons, Allen G. married Tabitha Marable and Robert married Margaret Gilliam), John O. married Martin's wife's sister, Elizabeth, Walker married Nancy, daughter of Francis Jordan (children, William W. married Martha Davis, Thomas Francis married Sarah Roberts, John Hudson married Lucy Roberts), Thomas Waters married Elizabeth Jordan, a cousin of Walker's wife (children, Elizabeth married Jordan, Barbara married Johnson, Thomas, Archer, William, John, Theodore, Overton, Clement, Joseph A.). Joseph A. Pettus was father of James T. Pettus, of St. Louis.

^{6}John Cockerham Pettus (Jn., T., Jn., Jn., T.) did not marry. The census of 1810 incorrectly gives him with a family of 9.

^{6}Overton Pettus (same), called George Overton by grandchildren, is in the census as Overton and was married as Overton, 1799, to Elizabeth Wyatt Hundley. Children, Lucinda, Barbara, Betsy (m. Barnes), Clarissa (m. Smithson), Wyatt and George.

^{7}Wyatt Hundley Pettus (O., Jn., T., Jn., Jn., T.) married Harriet Eubanks and Watson.

^{7}George Winston Pettus (same) married Elizabeth Eubanks (son, John C., was killed in the Civil War) and Anne, daughter of Peter Fore. Children, Charles married Ann McNinny, Richard Emerson married Bessie Averett, Wyatt Christian married Josie May and Medora Fallis, Cora, Emma married Watson, Molly married McGeehee.

^{6}Horatio O. Pettus (Jn., T., Jn., Jn., T.), born April 15, 1775, in Lunenburg County, Va.; married in 1799 Mary, daughter of Philip and Sarah (Grymes) Poindexter, of Mecklenburg. Went to Tennessee. Children, Horatio, Winston, George, Harriet (m. Rice).

^{7}Winston Pettus (H., Jn., T., Jn., Jn., T.), 1808-90, went as a child from Lunenburg County, Va., to Tennessee. Married Mary, daughter of Amos and Mary (Jones) Williams. Went, 1859, to Lauderdale County, Ala. Children, Thomas F., Horatio O., Amos W., Anne, Harriet, Martha Poindexter and Mary Ellen ("Patsy" m. Moore).

^{8}Captain Thomas Franklin Pettus (Wm., H., Jn., T., Jn., Jn., T.) must have given the data for the Goodspeed sketch in "Mississippi Biographies (ii 589)." Is called a "prominent citizen of Newton Co., Miss." Born in Tennessee, he grew up in Lauderdale County, Ala., and did not go to Mississippi until after the Civil War. He organized the first company from Alabama for the war. Had been a colonel of the 11th Alabama militia before the war. Had a great admiration for Governor John Jones Pettus, of Mississippi, and named a son for him, though only very distantly related. Governor Pettus was a Dabney-Pettus. Captain Thomas Franklin Pettus was consul to Ningpo, China, 1886-90. His wife died there. He married two daughters of Stephen Cowley—Annie and Mrs. Elizabeth Cowley Hart. Followed sons to Texas. His granddaughter, Mrs. T. V. Brooks, of Moran, gave data. Children, Stephen married Lila Carrie, Thomas Franklin, father of Mrs. Brooks; John Jones married a granddaughter of the Mississippi governor for whom he was named. She was his second wife, not the mother of his children. The first wife was Rose Lillard.

^{8}Horatio O. Pettus (same) was closely associated in business with his brother, Captain Thomas. And he married Eugenia Cowley, sister of his brother's two wives. Son, Dr. Cowley Pettus, of Little Rock, Ark.

^{6}William Pettus (Jn., T., Jn., Jn., T.), born June 7, 1777; married in Charlotte County in 1799 Sarah, daughter of Henry Lester. Children, William, Albert, Franklin T., Henry, Elizabeth and possibly Poindexter.

This finishes descendants of "John Pettus, Sr., of Charlotte, son of the Burgess. Two other sons, Thomas and Samuel, lived in Mecklenburg. The youngest son, David, lived where his father lived, Lunenburg.

^{5}Thomas Pettus (T., Jn., Jn., T.), of Mecklenburg, was born March 10, 1741, in Hanover and came with his father to Lunenburg in 1761. Tithed there in St. James' Parish in 1764. In 1764 St. James' was made into Mecklenburg County. ^{5}Thomas Pettus represented Mecklenburg in the House of Delegates, 1783-93. Seems to have married Mary Henderson. Died intestate in 1796, leaving her to bring up a large family and manage a large estate. Her will, 1814, names children, Thomas, William, John, Mary Rudd, Sarah Johnson, Martha Ryland, Harriet Jordan, Amey Terry, Susanna Parkenson, Elizabeth Walton and Elizabeth Pettus. Two Elizabeths. Not unusual in those days and times. A 1782 bond reads Elizabeth Walker Pettus to John Pettus, Thomas Pettus, Jr., surety. The surety was Elizabeth's brother. John Pettus was from Lunenburg, a Dabney-Pettus. This is shown by her name on his deeds and in his mother's will. Susanna Pettus married Rowlett Parkenson (bond) in 1795, Sarah married, 1794, James Johnson, Amey married, 1799, Samuel Terry, Harriet married, 1804, Miles Jordan. Amey and Susanna died before their mother, the will indicates. And Matthew Pettus, who died in 1800, was probably a son of ^{5}Thomas and Mary. His will says no children and names wife, Hannah. She married, 1803, Miles Hardy in Lunenburg. She was Hannah Wilson and probably a sister of Eleanor Wilson Dedman, second wife of Matthew Pettus' uncle, ^{5}David Walker Pettus, in Lunenburg.

Vest
1761

^{6}Thomas Pettus, Jr. (T., T., Jn., Jn., T.) was recommended for a lieutenantcy in Mecklenburg militia in 1781. In 1797 he was helping his mother with the estate and then we lose sight of him. There is a 1799 Thomas Pettus inventory.

^{6}William Pettus (same), born September 7, 1764, helped with the estate after 1797. Married, 1789, Betsy Ann Poindexter, sister of Mary, who married William's first cousin, Horatio O. Pettus. Children, Thomas, Cephas and William.

^{7}Thomas Poindexter Pettus (W., T., T., Jn., Jn., T.) married in Mecklenburg May 16, 1811, Elizabeth Jones (*bond*). Some say he married Mary Jones and Elizabeth Bryan. Children, Edward, William, George, Harriet (m. Fowlkes), Mary (m. Porter), Elizabeth (m. Scott and Jones), and James T., who married Mary Ann Boefflin, and lived in Kentucky, Illinois, Missouri and New York City. So said his son, Charles Cephas (b. 1851) in an 1897 letter.

^{7}Cephas Hopkins Pettus (same) married in Mecklenburg Mary Bacon Finch. Children, Susan, Pattie, William Hopkins married Nannie Richards (sons, William and Frazer), Thomas Finch married Mary Jeffrees (sons, Thomas F., William Bacon, Cephas H.).

^{7}William Grymes Pettus (same), 1784-1867, was clerk of the Board of Lewiston, now Lunenburg C. H., in 1816. Married in 1814 Jane Lamkin. In 1818 he went to Missouri, where he was the first Secretary of State. His grandson, Morrison Pettus' book, "Pettus in Government," is largely about him. He married, 1828, Caroline Morrison. Children, Caroline, Josephine, Martha Ann (m. Parsons), Emily, Euphraisure (m. Mashay), and William H. H., 1840-1922, who married Mary, daughter of Dr. Antoine Saugrain (sons, Morrison, William G., J. Harold, and Charles C.).

^{6}John Henderson Pettus (T., T., Jn., Jn., T.), of "Berry Hill," Mecklenburg, 1783-1835, married Adalena ? (possibly Littlepage) and Mary Norment. By first wife, John Henry and Mary Agnes. By second, Thomas Henderson, Martha, Susanna, Ariella.

^{7}Mary Agnes seems to have had by a first husband a daughter, Belle, who married G. D. Williams, of Alabama. Her second husband was Richard Clauselle Puryear, of "Albion Castle," Mecklenburg, whose father came from Alsace, France.

^{7}John Henry Pettus (Jn., T., T., Jn., Jn., T.), of "Corn Hill," Mecklenburg, married November 24, 1830, Martha, daughter of Colonel Thomas Taylor. He died in 1850 and she in 1893. Her will names children, Thomas Taylor married his first cousin, Mary Eliza Puryear (son, Richard, and daughter, Page, who gave a great deal of this data), John Page or Littlepage, called "Page," married Carrie Weightman, William Henry Pettus married Kate Bacon (sons, Bacon and Henry), Frances Adalena married Major William Walton, C. S. A., and Dr. John Grayson (sons, Waller and Henry Walton, and John and Cary T. Grayson, late head of the American Red Cross).

^{7}Colonel Thomas Henderson Pettus (same), of "Berry Hill," 1826-63, was accidently killed while hunting by his son. Children, John, Henry, Julia and Thomas Henderson, who married Elvira Haskins. His son, Thomas, was baptized Thomas Henry and asked to be allowed to change name to Thomas Henderson. He married Allie Webster.

lot 2?

^{5}Captain Samuel Overton Pettus (T., Jn., Jn., T.), of Mecklenburg, was born in Hanover March 1, 1751, and came with his father, the Burgess, to Lunenburg in 1761. His father's will left him "land in Mecklenburg on which he resides." Like his first cousin, Captain Samuel Overton Pettus, of Louisa, he served in the Revolution. In application for land grant in 1791 he said he was taken prisoner at Germantown, October 7, 1777. Released June 16, 1778, he went home sick. Returning to duty January 16, 1779, was appointed ensign in the Second Regiment of Guards. In 1781 a Lieutenant Samuel Pettus signed a petition asking for promotions for the subaltern officers stationed at Albemarle Barracks, and when Colonel Francis Taylor turned in his list of officers from Albemarle Barracks, May 16, 1781, Captain Samuel Pettus' name was on the list. He seems to have had two wives. Descendants in Tennessee say he married in 1783 Hannah Minor. A family Bible in Buntyn, Tenn., says Jane was born in 1784. The census of 1783 gives him with family of 5. Jane was probably by first wife, and first wife was probably Jane Freeman. That sons, John, William and Freeman, were by first wife is indicated by their marriage dates. John died before his father. William and Freeman went to Alabama and then to Texas. The Tennessee descendants in 1940 knew nothing of sons by the first wife or that there was a first wife. Captain Samuel O. Pettus' will, 1819, names children, William, Freeman, Jane, David, Susanna Boswell, Elizabeth Scott, Dorcas Phillips and Mary Williams, and grandchildren, Thomas and Polly A., "children of my son, John Pettus, deceased."

^{6}John Pettus (Sm., T., Jn., Jn., T.) married January 3, 1800, Susanna, daughter of Thomas Neale, of Charlotte. His will, 1818, names wife, Susanna, and children, Thomas N. and Mary Ann. Names also his brother, William, and his brother, William's, son, John F. Perhaps Susanna went to Halifax. An indenture there, 1819, names "Susanna Pettus and heirs."

^{6}Freeman Pettus (same) married in Charlotte, 1803, Susanna, daughter of his first cousin, Captain Thomas Pettus (Jn., T., Jn., Jn., T.). From two different directions come statements that Freeman may have had a son, Tom, who married McWilliams, went west and married again. Goodspeed's sketch says Susanna died in 1804. The 1810 census gives Freeman with family of 5. Date 1804 is wrong if Tom was her son. Freeman's sons, Samuel Overton and Edward Craddock, are called half-brothers in the archives of Texas. His second wife was evidently Miss Craddock, as the name was used by descendants. In 1819 Freeman witnessed in Lawrence County, Ala., a deed from William Pettus and wife, Elizabeth. In 1822 Freeman and William Pettus went with "Austin's First 300" to the Brazos river country in the Texas Province of Mexico.

^{7}Samuel Overton Pettus (F., Sm., T., Jn., Jn., T.) is not to be confused with Captain Samuel Overton Pettus (H., Sm., Jn., Jn., Jn., T.), who fell with Fannin's men at La Bahiah in 1836. Their grandfathers were first cousins—the two Captain Samuel Overton Pettuses of the Revolution.

^{7}Samuel O. Pettus, son of Freeman, married in 1830 Martha York, sister of Captain John York. Daughter, May, married Porter.

^{7}Edward Craddock Pettus (same), 1812-63, was with Captain York at Bexar and with Captain Baker at San Jacinto. His name is on the San Jacinto monument. He married, 1844, Malvina Murphree (1824-63). Children, Susan, David, Rebecca married Stanfield, Mary married Cook and Sharp, Fanny married Baker, Hamilton married Susan Lay (son of Edw. Craddock), Thomas married McCord, Merritt and Frazier (sons, Hamilton, Edward, Hedley).

^{6}William Pettus (Sm., T., Jn., Jn., T.), called "Buck," was born in Mecklenburg County, Va., in 1781. Married in Virginia Elizabeth Patrick. Went with brother, Freeman, to Lawrence County, and in 1822 to the Texas Province of Mexico. Settled at San Felipe. In 1833, when trouble began with Mexico, he was sergeant-at-arms at the "Consultation" of San Felipe. Was on detached service when San Jacinto was fought. Was quite a prominent man among the pioneers of that country. Died in 1839. His widow lived with son, John, and "eloped" from his home to marry Mr. Cartwright. Was "afraid son might object." After Mr. Cartwright's death she lived again with son. Her grave, beside his in the cemetery he gave to the neighborhood, has over it a stone bearing the inscription, "Mrs. Elizabeth Cartwright, mother of John Freeman Pettus." Another son, Edward, went to Mexico City on business and was murdered.

^{7}John Freeman Pettus (W., Sm., T., Jn., Jn., T.), born in Virginia March 20, 1808, went to Alabama and then to Texas as a child. Was with Captain John York at Bexar and with Captain Baker at San Jacinto. His name is on the San Jacinto monument. Married Captain York's sister, Sarah. Died in 1878. Children, Aletha married Lincoln, Sibbie married Hodges, Jennie married Lott, John Milam married Frances Foster (no sons), James Edward married Anna Reed (son, James Edw.), Thomas York married Josephine Stephens and Gussie Walker (sons, John Freeman and Thomas Lott), William Albert married Virginia Lott (sons, William F., John, Robert L., Wheeler, James M.).

^{5}David Walker Pettus (T., Jn., Jn., T.) was born July 3, 1755, in Hanover County, Va. In 1761 he went with father to Lunenburg. Served as lieutenant in Captain Ellison Ellis' company in the Revolution. His father left him the 333 acres on the north side of the junction of the South Fork and Middle Fork (also called Robertson Fork) of Meherrin river, which he, the Burgess, had bought from son, John, in 1772. He owned land also in Mecklenburg. Was on the Lunenburg tax list, 1782-87. Married November 25, 1776, Ann, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Sutherland) Whitworth. These dates are from the Bible owned by Mrs. Deakins. The record was begun probably by David Walker Pettus. Elizabeth Sutherland Whitworth lived to be 93 years old. Ann was born October 30, 1750, and died July 4, 1802. In December, that same year, ^{5}David Walker Pettus married Eleanor Wilson, the widow Dedman. He died in 1805. Will names David, Thomas, Samuel, Nancy and "Elizabeth, wife of Matthew Rowlett." Nancy died soon after her father.

✓

Note

^{6}David Pettus (D., T., Jn., Jn., T.) was born December 20, 1780. Married in 1802 Elizabeth, daughter of John and Mary (Coleman) Boswell. Went in 1824 to Madison County, Ala., where he found his very distant cousins, the Winston-Pettuses (Dabney-Pettuses). Children, David Walker, William Boswell, Samuel Jouett, Cluverius (named for grandfather, Cluverius Coleman), Thomas C., Joseph C., Richard Elliott, John O., Mary A. C. (married Stanhope Smith and her first cousin, Thomas W. Pettus), Martha Jane, Elizabeth Susan (m. Joyner).

^{7}David Walker Pettus (D., D., T., Jn., Jn., T.), 1806-52, married Sarah Coats and went, 1846, to Texas. His nephew, Benton Pettus, says his four sons were killed serving as Union soldiers in the Civil War. They were William T., John Jouett, Alexander and Demarcus Coats. A fifth son, James David, born 1848, married Sarah Morgan and had six sons and three daughters. ^{7}David Walker's daughters were Elizabeth (m. Haney), Sarah Ann (m. Hart), Mary (m. Morgan), and Martha (m. Belton).

^{7}Dr. Thomas Coleman Pettus (same) was born in Lunenburg County, Va., July 27, 1816, and died July 9, 1890, in Pettusville, Ala., named for him. He was educated at William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va. Married, 1844, Mary Catherine, daughter of Ransom and Cythia (Hamblen) Fowlkes. Children, several died young, Dr. Joseph Albert married Musie Cartwright (children, Claude, Erle, Maia, Floy), Edgar W., 1853-1919, Iverson C. married Ann Vaughan and Lois Hardeman, Benton S. married Mattie Davis.

^{7}Joseph Cluverius Pettus (same), 1820-86, married Pamelia Fowlkes, sister of Mary Catherine, and went to Clark County, Ark. Sixteen children. Those who lived to be grown, Coleman died, 17 years old, while at home on furlough from the Confederate Army, William Edwin had son, William Cluverius, John Iverson married, 1822, Zena Penelope Rice (sons, Joseph, Erwin, William).

^{6}Thomas Pettus (D., T., Jn., Jn., T.) was born in Lunenburg County, Va., in 1779 and died in Halifax County. Married in Halifax in 1803 Elizabeth Rowlett, Peter Rowlett surety. He found in Halifax a group of Dabney-Pettuses—young Dabney, son of ^{5}Charles. Children of ^{6}Thomas Pettus, David Walker went to Madison County, Ala., and married Elizabeth, sister of Colonel Egbert Jones, C. S. A., William Rowlett married Rebecca Love and Charlotte Day and went to Madison County, Ala. (sons, Thomas Jones, Samuel, William, Richard, Wilbur Egbert, Walker Alexander and Milton Oscar), Samuel Jouett, Allen, John, James, Martha, Rebecca, Elizabeth married Gilbert, Thomas W. went to Madison County, Ala., and married his first cousin, Mary A. C. Pettus, widow of Stanhope Smith (son, Ethelred's son, Thomas L. Pettus, of Huntsville, has grandmother's Bible with family record in it).

[6]Samuel Pettus (D., T., Jn., Jn., T.) was born in Lunenburg County, Va., August 22, 1784, and died there in 1857. Married May 28, 1806, Sophia, daughter of Richard and Clarissa (Musgrove) Lamb. Children, Clarissa married, 1822, William Allen Stone, Elizabeth Harriet married, 1826, Warner Harwood, Sophia married, 1836, William P. Jordan, whose mother was a Dabney-Pettus, Musgrove L. married Susan Smith (daughters, Flournoy and Arlona), John Richard married, 1841, Mary Elizabeth Smith and went, 1860, to Richmond, Texas (son, Dr. William G., and daughter, Eudora, who married Edwin Hobby).

need Thos/George Pettus
Hanover Co 1780's

das Overton
+ Harrison

NOTES ON PETTUS.

Our records state that Thomas Pettus married first Elizabeth Dabney, and second, Mourning Glenn. (How strange and weird this last name is!) The children of the first marriage are the same you named, but Dabney is mentioned first, as tho' he were the eldest. This is the way ours reads:

Dabney Pettus, born in Va., married Anne Overton of Va. Issue: John Pettus, Col. William Pettus, Stephen Pettus, Susan Pettus, and Anne Pettus, who married Edmund Eggleston of Va. John Pettus, son of Dabney, was living in Louisa Co., Va. in 1751, and is shown by the family chart to have married Mary Minor of Va. The will of John Pettus, *son* of Dabney, dated 2nd Feb. 1770, proved in the Court of Louisa Co. 12th Nov. 1770, mentions the following issue:

Samuel Overton Pettus, a soldier in the Revolution, who married Amy Duke, and had a son Hugh, born 1789; died 1864 in Cumberland Co. married Barbara Price, and had a son Samuel, who fell at the battle of San Jacinto, in Mexican War, for whose services his family received a grant of lands in Texas. Other children were: John Waters Pettus, William Overton Pettus, Thomas Waters Pettus, Anne Overton Pettus, married Clivias Duke, Mary Waters Pettus, married William Blount, Barbara Overton Pettus, married her cousin, Thomas Pettus, of Charlotte Co., Va., son of Thomas Pettus.

Lucy Waters Pettus married William Pettus.

John Pettus, married Anne Dillard (?) and had issue: Thomas Pettus, born Dec. 1712, married 1735 Amy, daughter of David Walker.

Lucy Pettus, who married Humphries.

You will notice the question mark after the name Anne Dillard, so there must have been some uncertainty as to whether that was the correct name."—*Mrs. C. J. Colcock*

929.2 G325

[illegible]

Gen VA Fam.
Vol 4 (Tyler's Q)
929.2 G325

1784? Pettus Hanover

Vol 30

Hartwell Cocke at Cobham advertises for sale at Goochland Court house twenty slaves and his land in said county on Beaverdam Creek, about 25 miles from Richmond and two from the river and conveniently situated to several merchant mills.

Thomas Johnson, Sheriff, advertises for sale at Louisa Court house land to satisfy the tax due thereon:

Garland Anderson	100 acres
Bartelott Anderson	100
Capt. John Anderson, Hanover	200
James Alford	50
William Arnold	400
Alexander Baine	108
Edward Boyd	200
Samuel Brock	199
William Brown	100
James Brown	1200
Robert Baber	69
John Barnett	200
Thomas Badjett	50
Thomas Carr	400
Charles Calley	315
William Clift's estate	400
Thomas Caviell	100
Peter Copeland	400
James Chase's estate	107
Robert Coleman	560
James Crews	200
Nathaniel Dickason jun.	100
William Daviacott	200
Bartholomew Dandridge, Esqr.	1200
Patty Douglass	900
Travis Daniel	800
Col. William Dandridge	893
William Edmondson	200
Robert Foster	121
Mary Foster	50
Whittle Flavacan	60
James Flanacan	100
James Gentry	250
Thomas Gardner	200
Bartelott Goodman	69
Ludwell Grymes	600
Samuel Garlick	400
Walter Goldsmith	400
Nathan Gentry	76
Richard Goodall's estate	200

John Garron	196 acres
Joseph Hawkins	500
Elizabeth Henderson	150
Elizabeth Hawkins	400
George Hancocke	231
John Hall's estate	47
Bird Hendrick	250
Benjamin Holland	70
Thomas Hubbard	250
Anthony Haden	100
Micajah Hughes	100
Estate of John Hall, Sen.	100
Thomas Harlow	257
John Johnson	150
Thomas Jones	100
Richard Johnson	400
Davenport Kenady	150
Claiborne Kersey	40
Thomas Kembrough	39
John Lively	200
Joseph Lockner	100
James Lubb	500
Richard Henry Lee	640
Carter Littlepage	700
Sarah M'Cray	100
Thomas Mercer	700
John Mayo	3700
James Manteloe's estate	260
Nicholas Mills	1200
Jarret Morgan	100
Henry Martin	400
Robert Moorman	350
Alexander M'Cullock	200
Blackman Moseley	1330
William Montague	300
Charles Mills	400
John Newell	269
Henry Overstreet	100
John Pettus	260
Doct. John Powell	543
ditto	1970

Mary's kin

Benjamin Poins	600
Mosby Pulliam	125
Edmund Pendleton	200
Estate of John Burce	400
Estate of John Ragland Senr.	1800
Thomas Rees (Rice?)	50
David Saunders	200
John Smith	200
Isaac Stanley	100
William Syms	400
John Stanley's estate	1600
Milley Thomas	100
Nathaniel Taite	100
'Squire Richard Taylor	400
Hannah Thomson	400
John Taylor's estate	400

Thomas Tyler	100
John Trimmear	400
Cornelius Toler	100
Nathan Turner	150
Thomas Underwood	400
Susannah Wash	49
Samuel Waddy	600
John Watson	150
Sarah Wheeler	60
John Wade	200
John White	195
Thomas Whitlaw	400
John Waller	300
Robert Wheeler	131
Stephen Willis	249
Ann Winkfield	100
Ben. Dickason	100

Nicholas Hamner, Collector, advertises for sale in Albemarle County land to satisfy the taxes fue for 1783:

Charles Ashley	40
Simon Abney	50
John Barton	150
William Birch	200
Francis Carter	200
Benjamin Cerby	400
Margaret Cooke	215
Robert Clopton	800
Samuel Bunch	50
George Holding, Gloucester	50

--- Hooper, Hanover	220
Rowland Jones	600
Robert Lilley	200
Patrick Napier	400
James Overstreet	280
--- Robinson (Speaker)	105
John Tuley	200

Several of the above tracts of land are for taxes due in 1782

William Galt at Amherst County advertises he intends to Great Britain in a few weeks. In his absence Mr. James Franklin is fully authorized to settle and receive debts due him.

John Scott advertises that Juba will stand at his plantation at the Manakin Town and will cover mares until 1 Aug. at 20 sh. the leap or 40 sh. the season.

Claiborne DuVal at Hanover advertises that Figuoe, lately from Gloucester, stands at Mr. Crenshaw's old store in Hanover County to cover mares at $10 the season or $5 the leap.

James Turner at Newcastle advertises that Wildair covers mares at his usual stand for $30 the season.

10 April 1784

John Driver at Nansemond near Suffolk advertises for sale his plantation in Isle of Wight County about two miles from Springfield, about 300 acres [described] and about 20 Virginia born Negroes. He will lease the

Vol 28

Amelia Co., Va., until about 1770, then Lunenburg and Halifax cos., Va., and Bladen Co., N.C. *Ervin L. Kinney, M.D., 1015 West 47th St., Miami Beach, Fla. 33140.*

3274. JOHNSON-SMITH. Need family of Thomas H. Johnson, born *ca.*1822, Prince Edward Co., Va., and of his second wife Eudora J. Smith, born *ca.*1835, Maury Co., Tenn. In 1850 Thomas was in Sumner Co., Tenn., with his first family and Eudora was in Hinds Co., Miss., with her mother, Letha, born *ca.*1812, Va., and brothers Marshall M., James Argyle, Natt. W. and Franklin T., all born Tenn. *Mrs. J. M. Stezler, 501 Lake Shore Dr., Jackson, Miss. 39212.*

3275. DODSON-OLDHAM. Eli Dodson, born 7 July 1760, Va., died 10 Jan. 1835, Ohio Co., Ky., married 28 June 1787, Chloe Oldham, born 3 Feb. 1770, died 4 Apr. 1858. Children: Jeremiah B., born 30 Apr. 1790, married Betsy Davis 1811, Shelby Co., Ky., to Lincoln Co., Mo.; Orphia Dodson, born 5 Nov. 1797, married William T. Sharp 1815, Shelby Co., Ky.; Matilda, born 27 Jan. 1800, married James T. Oldham; Elijah, born 20 Apr. 1803, Scott Co., Ky., married 20 July 1823 Sarah King (dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth Cotton King), lived Ohio and Daviess cos., Ky.; George, born 20 July 1805, married 1st Deborah King 1828, Ohio Co., Ky.; James Madison, born 12 July 1808, married Sarah King (dau. of Daniel and Rebecca Downs King), lived Daviess Co., Ky., to Mo.; Deborah, born 9 Aug. 1813, married Nimrod Martin 1827, Ohio Co., Ky. Tradition is the Dodsons came from Frederick or Loudoun Co., Va., to Ky. Chloe Oldham Dodson was a relative of George Oldham of Scott Co., Ky. Interested in all data on the Dodson-Oldham families. *Mrs. Modell S. Satori, 95 Toler Road, Corydon, Ind. 47112.*

3276. TABB-LANGHORNE. Need data: Thomas Tabb, will 1782, Cumberland Co., Va., married Lockey (Langhorne?). Daughters: Mary Brown, Lockey Cobb, Margaret Walton, --- Boatwrite, --- Douglass, --- Merryman, --- Scruggs; sons Langhorne (residing Powhatan Co., Va., by 1777), Edward (married Jean Clements 1769, resided Amelia Co., Va., until 1798). *Mrs. Carl R. Johnson, 763 Sussex, Crete, Ill. 60417.*

ary's ~~brother~~ ancestor

✓ 3277. PETTUS-PETTIS. Stephen Pettis was one of 24 servants transported to the Colony of Virginia prior to 12 July 1637 by Mathew Edloe. Stephen Pettus had a land grant in New Kent Co., Va., recorded 8 Jan. 1667. Was Stephen a relative of Col. Thomas Pettus of James City Co., Va., member of the Council, by 1643? Need documentation on relationship of these two Pettus immigrants. *Mrs. Leo E. Gamble, 333 Kansas St., Springfield, Colo. 81073.*

Pettus

3278. CRAWFORD-EAGER-ALFORD. John Eager and Ufas Crawfor were married in Botetourt Co., Va., 6 Nov. 1792. James Crawford, her brother, was surety on the marriage bond. John Crawford was Ufas' father. John and Ufas Crawford Eager moved to Wythe Co., Va., in 1799. Their son, John Wesley Eager, married Lavinia Alford *ca.*1827, Wythe County; their daughter, Peggy (Margaret) Eager married William Alford 18 Dec. 1823, Wythe County. William and Peggy Eager Alford went to Giles Co., Va. (William Alford should not be confused with the William Alford who went from Wythe Co., Va., to Martin Co., Ind., about the same time.) Can anyone help me with any of these families. *Mrs. Ruth Eager Moran, 11117 Leaning Elm Rd. Oklahoma City, Okla 73120.*

3279. ABRAHAM-ANDERSON. Enquiring about Mordecai Abraham and wife Sarah J. Anderson. He was son of Jacob Abraham and Theodotia Armistead. Lived in Buckingham Co., Va., in censuses of 1830 and 1840. Children: Jesse (born 1818, mother Frances Tucker), Frances Rebecca (born 182 Elizabeth and Evelina (born 1829), Maria (born 1832), Sarah (born 1834), Lucy (born 1839), Richard (born 1843) Who were parents of Sarah J. Anderson? *Mrs. Eula H. Rosvall, 335 Grand St., Powell, Wyo. 82435.*

3280. WOODY-ELMORE-DUMAS-LUCY/LACY. James Woody, born 1799, New Kent Co., Va.; was his wife Martha (or Mary) a daughter of Thomas Elmore? Jeremiah Dumas, died 1737, Goochland Co., Va., married Unity Lucy (or Lacy); who were Unity's ancestors? *Mrs. James F. Pugh, Route 3, Box 92, Checotah, Okla. 74426.*

3281. OVERTON-COSBY. Need copy of will of Capt. James Overton, born 14 Aug. 1688, died 18 June 1749. Will was written 5 Oct. 1747, Hanover Co., Va. Need information on Mary Garland Overton, dau. of Capt. James Overton, who married David Cosby. *David H. Peterson, PO Box 63, Hitchcock, Tex. 77563.*

3282. EACHO. Seek information about John, John Jr. and Benjamin Eacho who are listed in Blisland Parish Vestry Book. *James F. Eacho, 4407 Fallon St., Rockville Md. 20853.*

3283. WILLIAMS-MINTER. Want birth dates and places and death dates and places of John D. Williams and Dorothy

Daniel W.,1838--Il--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
David,175?--Va--Transcript: 11 Dec 1905,843
Dabney,174?--Va--Rev.War Recds.Va:620
Daniel,175?--Transcript: 26 Mar 1906,8493
15 Feb 1905,684
Edward,1658--NY--Transcript: 15 Feb 1905,684
Edward W.--Sterling Gen:1208
Eliza,1783--NY--Transcript: 15 Jun 1905,7239
Elizabeth,1661--Ms--Transcript: 27 May 1903,6418
Elizabeth,175?--Transcript: 8 Mar 1922,9410
Elizabeth (Farnum),164?--Transcript: 27 May 1903,6418
Ella (Dorland),1855--Transcript 18 Jul 1904,7206
Emily--Me--Transcript: 5 Mar 1930,9758
Eunice (----),177?--Transcript: 11 Sep 1912,2559
Evelyn (Hardy)--Hardy-Hardie: 296
George,174?--Va--Rev.War Recds. Va:620
H.E.,185?--Tn,minister--Frost Fams:41
Hannah,1761--RI--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Henry,1766--Transcript: 30 Oct 1916,5953
Isabel (Sherman),185?--Transcript: 4 Jan 1928,6534
Isabella (Sherman),1773--Transcript: 13 May 1907,9270; 27 May 1907,9270

J.O.--minister--CowetaCoGa:496
Jackson Bayne--Hardy-Hardie:299
James,176?--Transcript: 15 Jun 1904,7239
James M.,182?--RI--Transcript: 26 Dec 1935,2691
James S.,185?--Transcript: 18 Jul 1904,7206
John--Eng--Transcript: 21 Jan 1935,2713
John,1658--NY--Transcript: 15 Feb 1905,684
John,172?--RI--Transcript: 27 Dec 1909,348
John,173?--Transcript: 18 Feb 1903,5655
John,174?--Transcript: 30 Oct 1916,5953; 1 Aug 1921,9068
John,174?--Va,capt.--Rev.War Recds.Va:620
John,174?--Va,lt.--Heitman's Officers:438
Rev.War Recds.Va: 620
John,1751--Vt--Transcript: 15 Dec 1926,4900
John,175?--Transcript: 31 Jan 1934,7851
John,175?--Va--Heads Fams.Va: 14
John,1765--NY--Transcript: 3 Jun 1914,1162
John,1799--Vt--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
John Warden,1781--RI--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Jonathan,1770--RI--Transcript: 4 Jan 1928,6534
Jonathan,1772--RI--Transcript: 13 May 1907,9270
Joseph,1756--RI--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985; 1 Jun 1927,5689

Laura,1844--Il--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Louisa,178?--Va--Transcript: 26 Sep 1904,7272
Lulu Bell,186?--Tn--Southern Colonial Fams:5
Luther L.--Hardy-Hardie:296
Lydia (----),174?--Transcript: 30 Oct 1916,5953
Lydia (Hoar),1731--Transcript: 31 Jan 1934,7851
Lydia (Hoar),174?--Transcript: 1 Aug 1921,9068
Major,174?--Va--Rev.War Recds. Va:620
Maria,1842--Il--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Martha--Hardy-Hardie:287
Martha,179?--Va--Southern Colonial Fams:279
Mary--Transcript: 1 Dec 1902,375
Mary,1763--RI--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Mary,1802--Vt--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Mary Ann,185?--NY--Transcript: 11 Mar 1932,3047
Mary (Chapman),175?--Transcript: 1 Jun 1927,5689
Mary (Chapman),176?--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Mary (Johnson),175?--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Mary (Kinyon),1721--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Mary Olive,178?--Oh--Transcript: 14 Dec 1921,9354
Mary Olive,1829--Il--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Mary (Porter),1663--Transcript: 24 Mar 1924,2098

Matilda,1827--Vt--Transcrip 7 Aug 1911,198
Matilda,182?--Vt--Transcrip 14 Dec 1921,93
Mercy,1753--RI--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,198
Nathaniel,172?--Ms--Transcr 26 Aug 1912,25
Olive (Hutchins),180?--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,198 8 May 1916,550 14 Dec 1921,93 30 Sep 1925,34
Penelope--RI--Transcript: 15 May 1911,19
Penelope,174?--RI--Transcript: 26 Jun 1917,64
Phebe,174?--Ms--Transcript: 30 Oct 1933,72
Phebe,179?--RI--Transcript: 30 Nov 1904,65 14 Dec 1904,65 26 Jun 1905,65 9 Aug 1905,652
Phillips,175?--Va--Heads Fa Va:35
Polly,178?--Ms--Transcript: 17 Nov 1902,58
Polly,1810--Vt--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,198
Rachel,185?--NY--Transcript 9 Mar 1927,212
Rachel (Miller),1738--Transcript: 18 Feb 1903,56
Rhoda,174?--Transcript: 8 Oct 1928,760
Robert--Nye Gen:3839
Rowena,1805--Vt--Transcript 7 Aug 1911,198
Ruth (----),180?--Transcrip 1 Mar 1934,264
Ruth (Darling),172?--

PETTUS

Ruth (Darling),172?--Transcript: 27 Dec 1909,348
Sally,175?--Transcript: 16 Sep 1912,2726
Sally Philinda (Nichols),179?--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Samuel,174?--Va,ens.--Rev.War Recds.Va:620
Samuel,175?--Va--Heads Fams.Va: 34
Samuel Crouton,174?--Va--Rev. War Recds.Va:620
Sarah,1746--Ct--Transcript: 15 May 1911,1985
Sarah,1746--RI--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Sarah,174?--RI--Transcript: 6 Jun 1917,6412
Sarah,175?--Ms--Transcript: 18 Jul 1917,6492
Sarah,178?--Vt--Transcript: 6 Sep 1922,70
Sarah,185?--Vt--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Sarah (----),1756--Transcript: 15 Dec 1926,4900
Sarah (Buffington),176?--Transcript: 30 Oct 1916,5953
Sarah (Davis),185?--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Sarah (Hosford),185?--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Stephen ?
Shepden,174?--Va--Rev.War Recds. Va:620
Solomon Harlow,1834--Il--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
✓ Stephen,174?--Va--Rev.War Recds Va:620
Stephen,174?--Va,ens.--Rev.War Recds.Va:620

PETTUS

Stephen,1751--RI--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Stephen,175?--Va--Heads Fams. Va:59
Stephen,1777--RI--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985; 8 May 1916,5504
Stephen,177?--NY--Transcript: 1 Jun 1927,5689
Stephen,180?--Vt--Transcript: 14 Dec 1921,9354
Susanna,1765--RI--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Susanna (Graves),178?--Transcript: 26 Sep 1904,7272
Temperance (Lamb),179?--Transcript: 2 Mar 1903,6123; 26 Apr 1909,1054
Thankful (Coalgrove),174?--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
Thomas,1598--Eng,Va--Transcript: 19 Aug 1932,5152; 6 Sep 1932,5152; 26 Sep 1932,5152; 6 Oct 1932,5152; 21 Jan 1935,2713
Thomas,164?--Ms--Transcript: 27 May 1903,6418
Thomas,174?--Va--Rev.War Recds. Va:620
Thomas,174?--Va,lt.--Rev.War Recds.Va:620
Thomas,175?--Va--Heads Fams.Va: 14,34
Vermi (Hardy)--Hardy-Hardie:29
Welcome,1805--RI--Transcript: 13 May 1907,9270
Welcome,185?--RI--Transcript: 4 Jan 1928,6534
William--Va--Transcript: 5 Dec 1934,9525

PETTUS

William,165?--Ms--Transcript: 24 Mar 1924,2098
William,1722--RI--Transcript: 7 Aug 1911,1985
William,174?--Va,col.--Rev.War Recds.Va:620

(Vol 2) Crozier VA Co Records - Spotsylvania

(V2?)

MARRIAGE LICENSES

FROM "AN ACCOUNT OF YE GOVERNOR'S DUES," ORDER BOOK 1

*1722—Octr. 3d, John Quarles.
1723—June 7, Robert Slaughter, junr.
1723—Octr. 12, William Johnsons.
1725-6—Jany. 3d, Zach. Lewis.
1726—October 20, John Catlett and Mary Grayson.
1726—Novr. 22—Benjamin Winslow and Susannah Beverley.
1726—Augt. 5, Richard Phillips and Katherine Smith.
1727—Novr. 25, Alexander Howard and Johna. Trippels.
1727—Xber. 16, George Home and Elizabeth Proctor.
1727—March 3, Samuel Hensley and Martha Snell.
1728—Octobr. 22d, Moseley Battaley and Elizabeth Taliaferro.
1729—April 9, John Ward and Alice Symonds.
1729—June 3, Francis Slaughter and Ann Lightfoot.
1729—June 26, John Chew and Margaret Beverley.
1729—Novr. 28—Johnathan Wood and Elizabeth Barefoot.
1729—Xber. 3d, George Wheatley and Mary Henry.
1729-30—March 3d, Chickeley Thacker and Hannah Clowder.
1729-30—June 1, Rodham Kenner and Judith Beverley.
1729-30—June 27, John Tennant and Dorothy Paul.
1729-30—8ber. 6, Joseph Fox and Susannah Smith.
1731—Mch. 1 [Hen]ry Palmer and Ann Burnett.
1731—Apl. 18 [Thom]as Hill and Elizabeth Grayson.
—— Linton and Susannah Grayson.
1731—Oct. 7 [Rich]ard Tutt and Elizabeth Johnson.
1732—Aug. 3 [Wil]liam Woodford and Elizabeth Cock.
1733—Jan. 4 [Ell]iott Benger and Dorothea Brayne.
1733—Jan. 5 [Jam]es Sleet and Euphan Smith.
1733—Sep. 30 [Lark]in Chew, Gent., and Mary Beverley.
1733—Sep. 28 [Rice] Curtis, junr., and Ann Brock.
1734—Jan. 5 [Han]cock Lee and Mary Willis.
1734—Jan. 9 [Wil]liam Conner and Sarah Rogers.
1734—Jan. 25 [An]thony Murray and Mary James.
1734—Oct. 3, John Jones and Agnes Durham.
1735—October 19, George Webb and Lucy Hinkston.

---

*In the first four marriage records, the name of the woman is not given.

1736—Sep. 3, Francis Thornton and Frances Gregory.
1737—Feby. 17, William Robinson and Agatha Beverley.
1737—May 5, Thomas Duerson and Hannah Brock.
1737—8ber. 21, John Mansfield and Ann Waldo Grasty.
1737—8ber. 16, John Gregg and Elizabeth Waugh.
1737—Xber. 6, Samuel Wharton and Ann Williams.
1738—May 24, Giles Tompkins and Valentine Chiles.
1738—June 21, William Waller and Ann Beverley.
1739—May 13 [Ja]mes Dunn and Elinor Savage.
1739—Sep. 15, John Gordon and Margaret, daughter of Dorothy Tennant.
1739—Nov. 17, Joseph Calvert and Lucy Webb.
1739—Oct. 17, Rev. James Marye and Elinor Purcel Dun.
1740—July 18, James Martin and Mary Lynes.
1740—8ber. 18, Edmond Waller and Mary Pendleton.
1740—8ber. 28, John Thornton and Mildred Gregory.
1741—Xber. 12, John Blake and Elizabeth Thurston.
1742—March 22, Thomas Minor and Alice Thomas.
1742—Decbr. 23, Henry Elley and Esther Herndons.
1743—April 29, Henry Willis and Eliza. Gregory.
1743—March 17, Wm. Cowne and Eliza. Hill.
1744—April 5, William Hunter and Martha Taliaferro.
1744—June 6, Wm. Hughes and Sophia Dowdall.
1744—July 6, Wm. Johnston, Gent., and Betty Taylor.
1744—Augt. 26, James Stevens and Alice Grayson.
1744—Novr. 29, Parmenas Bowker and Ann Stevens.
1745—Feb. —, Robert Dudley and Joyce Gayle.
1745—July 3, Elijah Morton and Elizabeth Hawkins.
1746—June 18, Patrick Connelly and Ann French.
1746—July 28, James Anderson and Margaret Trogs.
1746—Feby. —, Samuel Hildrup and Eliza. Taliaferro.
1747—Novr. 11, Gregory Grant and Sarah Wharton.
1747—Decr. 26th, Mr. George Wythe and Mrs. Anne Lewis.
1747—Decr. 27th, Mr. Richard Shackleford and Mrs. Mary Lewis.
ours - ✓ 1747—Jany. 26, Mr. Stephen Pettus, Jr., and Anne Dillard. ours
1747—March 16, The Revd. Mungo Marshall and Lucy Marye.
1748—April 1st, John Harris and Hannah Stevens.
1748—Jany. 20th, John Jones and Barbara Reynolds.
1748—Jany. 31st, Richard Bryan and Frances Battaley.
1748—March 7th, Chas. Julian and Phebe Wilson.
1748—April 20th, Wm. Smith and Ann Bowker.
1749—Jany 16th, Francis Meriwether and Mary Lewis.
1750—April 19th, Beverley Stanard and Eliza. Beverley Chew.
1750—Septr. 27th, Benjamin Pendleton and Mary Macon.

Pettus

628. GEORGE PETTUS

PCC 134 Coventry
1 April 1629 Proved: 20 Dec 1631 by Frances PETTUS relict.

George PETTUS of Cookeley, Suffolk, now bound for India in the ship 'Discovery' belonging to the honourable our employers trading for those parts. To wife Frances PETTUS all beasts, cattle etc., so long as she remains unmarried, but if she marries one half to go to my three children. To wife Frances my messuage wherein Rowland BARNETT of Aylsham, leaseholder, dwells, & all other lands, etc. in Aylsham, Norfolk, which sd Blackboys in Aylsham is mortgaged to Francis DACKETT, Merchant of Norwich, for £300 lent to me, viz: £200 at Michaelmas 1626, £50 on 27 May 1627, £20 in Feb 1628/9, £60 Michaelmas 1627. The freehold of the Blackboys valued at £650. Mother Cislye PETTUS 20/-. To brother William PETTUS 10/- and his wife, my sister 10/-. To brother Henry PETTUS 10/-. To Jeffery MIGHT, my brother-in-law 10/-, if they be living. To my brother Thomas DRAKE and his wife 10/-. To my brother William HAINES and my sister, his wife, 10/-. To Charles RAMSAY and my sister 10/- each. To my sister Anne PETTUS 10/-. All brothers and sisters children 12d. each. To Richard WISE, Minister of God's word, 10/- to preach a sermon in St Simon and Jude's church, which is the church of my predecessors. To my brother Gregory PALGRAVE, 10/-. To Susan BOOTE, my old servant 10/-. To my old nurse EUGEN 5/-. To the Minister of Cokeley to preach a sermon in memory of me, a noble. Poor of Cokeley 6/8d. Brother William READE and his wife and Mr. John FISHER and his wife, each a pair of mourning gloves. Residue to wife and three children, unnamed. My wife Frances PETTUS, exix. Supervisors: Henry PETTUS, Gregory PALGRAVE, Francis DOCKETT. Witnesses: John BLENKARNE, Giles WATERMAN, James JOHNSON.

629. JOHN PETTUS

PCC 150 Grey
27 May 1650 Proved: 3 July 1651 by Martha PETTUS, relict.

John PETTUS. I desire Captain Miles CAUSTON and Mr. Adam WRIGHT to dispose of eight servants I have aboard the "Seaflower" for the best advantage. Also twelve cases of strong waters. Wife Martha, exix. To Captain Miles CAUSTON one case of strong waters, and the same to Mr. Adam WRIGHT. My own brother and sister 40/- each for rings and 40/- to my cousin John SEAMER to be paid out of £6.1s. due to me from my brother Thomas PETTUS. To the ship's company one case of strong waters to be drunk out amongst the company. Witnesses: John BLYTH, William TICKLE.

630. SIR THOMAS PETTUS

1654

PCC 280 Alchin
5 Nov 1654 Proved: 12 Dec 1654 by Dame Anne PETTUS

Bacon

Sir Thomas PETTUS of Rackheath, Norfolk, Bart. Burial in chancel of parish church of Rackheath, near late wife Elizabeth. To church and to the poor of Rackheath. To poor of Castor St Edmond by Norwich. To poor of Little Ellingham. To poor of Salhouse. Son Thomas PETTUS. Son Augustine PETTUS. Son John PETTUS, under 21, silver given by Sir Nathanial BACON to late wife Elizabeth. Friend Mr. Henry NORFFORD, land in Shropham, Norfolk, purchased of Thomas AMYS. Land in Thurgarton, Fellmingham, City of Norwich, Hingham, Norfolk. Land in Huntingfield, in Cheston, Linstead or St James in Suffolk. Land and tenements in Rackheath, Caster St Edmond, Salhouse; some purchased of George LOCKWOOD or Robert MATCHER; meadow in Thorpe-by-Norwich, purchased of 'my brother Nathaniell KNYVETT Esq.' Cousin Christian, wife of Charles RAMSEY. Land in Burlingham, Norfolk bought of Robert

HOUGHTON Esq. Land in Beringby bought of Richard JENKINSON. Lease from Mary Magdalen College, Oxford. Land held of manor of Shrimpling, Rectory of Dickleborow, Norfolk. Present wife : marriage settlement made with "her friends" William HEVENINGHAM, John HOBART, Esq., Charles EVERARD her brother. Manor of Thorpe Hall, tenements in North Creake, mortgaged to testator by William ARMIGER, Esq. Brother Sir John PETTUS. Nephew Richard PETTUS, son of Sir John. Present wife, Dame Anne. Brother-in-law Nathaniel KNYVETT Esq., his daughter Elizabeth KNYVETT. Mother-in-law Lady Abigail PETTUS. Brother-in-law Thomas KNYVETT Esq. Mr. John KNYVETT, his son. Nephew Thomas le GROS, Esq. Cousin John SEDLEY, Esq. Captain Thomas CORNEWALLES. Mr. Philip CORNEWALLES. Mrs Frances PASTON. Father-in-law Arthur EVERARD, Esq. Brother John EVERARD. Mr. Robert COTTWINE. Friends Mr. John WATTSON, Mr. George LOCKWOOD, Mr. ---- ---------- JERMY, Clerk. Exix: wife Anne. Witnesses: Robert COTEWYN, Lancelot PEASE, Robert PICKHAUER, Jeremy BRAINE, Edward SHIPLEY.

1. AUGUSTINE PETTUS

PCC 114 May
20 June 1659 Proved: 1 July 1661 by brother John PETTUS, sole exor.

Augustine PETTUS, now lodging in London, preparing to travel to France. John PETTUS, youngest brother, exor. (Note: bequeaths land in Rushell, Norfolk, and Boylands, Chedeston, als Chesten, Huntingfield, and St James', Suffolk.) Sir Thomas PETTUS, Bart. of Rackheath, eldest brother. Sir John PETTUS, Uncle. Dame Anne PETTUS, widow of dec'd father. Sir Thomas PETTUS, Bart., dec'd father. Cousin Richard PETTUS, son of Sir Richard PETTUS, uncle. Cousin Elizabeth SANDES, daughter of Sir Richard PETTUS, uncle. Mr. Nicholas BROWNE of Norwich. Cousin Charles RAMSEY and his wife. Mr. John JERMY. Mr. William BARKER of Hardwick. CODICIL: dated 18 May 1661. Cousins: Thomas, Augustine and John PETTUS, and their lame sister, 'whose name I do not now remember', sons and daughter of cousin Henry PETTUS of Norwich. Witnesses of codicil: Fras. BYTHELL, and Henry BYTHELL.

2. AUGUSTINE PETTUS

PCC 35 Coke
16 Feb 1669/70 Proved: 2 Mar 1669/70 by Abraham SHAPTON, cousin, and sole exor.

Augustine PETTUS, Cheesemonger of Lower Wapping, Stepney, Middlesex. Residuary legatees: friends Thomas DRY, Arthur COOKE, John ELDRIDGE. Legatees: brother Thomas PETTUS, brother Henry PETTUS, and his child, sister Anne MORRISON, sister Cicely PYE and her son Augustine PYE and other children, Aunt --------SHAPTON, cousins Hannah and Abraham SHAPTON. 'Little' cousins Judith and Anne SHAPTON. Cousins Love SHAPTON & John GALLANT. Servant Charles CLEMENT. Exor: Abraham SHAPTON, cousin. Witnesses: John DEIGHTON, John HARRIS.

3. THOMAS PETTUS

Norwich C.C. O.W.42 Nuncupative
22 Aug 1679 Proved: 25 Aug 1679

Thomas PETTUS of Ludham, Norfolk, gent. "Unto John PYE (meaning John PYE, his sister's son) ------sum of three-score and ten pounds, which words ---- repeated twice over. Rest ----- -to Bridget, my ------wife that helped me to get it." Witnesses: Margaret WHITE, Ann HARDY, Margaret BENNINGTON.

WB 1:331 Inventory of estate of Charles Morton dec^{d} taken 6 Jan 1783. Appraisors: Cutht Williamson, Russell Brown, Jno Clayton Junr. Recorded 5 May 1783. ✓

1785/6

WB 1:382a JOHN HERNDON will
16 Nov 1785 Prob 5 June 1786
Son John. Daughter Priscilla Lankford. Son James. Son Jacob negroes Cesar and Prince. ✓ Daughter Mary Clayton wife of Thomas Clayton negroes Peter, Braddock and Beck. Daughter Anne Tureman wife of Martin Tureman negroes Lett, Edmund, Tom and Amey. Exec son Jacob Herndon and James Watkins. Son Joseph. Wit: Thomas Finch, John Finch, Matthias Mealer. Security John Middleton, Benjamin Watkins.

This could be Thomas Lewis Clayton but if so they had no children. He m. in Bedford Co.

Probably a different Clayton family

CHARLOTTE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

WILL BOOK I

Abst. by Bel Hubbard Wise

1765-1791

WB 1:407a DABNEY PETTUS will
1 Mar 1788 Prob 1 Sept 1788
Wife Elizabeth negroes Robert, Jack, Bobb, L Bob, Will and Frank. Unfortunate and afflicted daughter Judy negroes Bob, Moses, and Mourning. Daughter Anna negroes Jim and Cate. Son John of Fluvana County negro Bobb. Son Stephen of Prince Edward County negro Will. Son Charles land in Halifax County and negro Frank. ✓ Daughters Mary Finley, Rebecca Snead, Elizabeth Gates. Exec sons Stephen, John and Charles. Wit: Thomas Read, John Nash Read, Chilion Palmer, Richard Dabbs. Security John Richardson Junr, Chilion Palmer and Josiah Foster.

WB 1:437a Inventory of estate of Rev Thomas Johnson dec^{d}. Appraisors: James Guilliam, Richard Bouldin, Wood Bouldin, Thomas Pettus. Recorded 6 Dec 1790.

WB 1:438a JAPHETH FOWLER will
21 May 1790 Prob 3 Jan 1791
Wife Elizabeth Fowler. Children unnamed. Exec wife Elizabeth, Paul Carrington, Thomas Spencer Junr, Thomas Pettus and James Fowler. Wit: Tho Pettus, Edm Keeling, Benja Fowler. ✓ Security Thomas Pettus, William Thweatt, Henry Haley. NOTE IN MARGIN: James Fowler qualified as Exec 1 Sept 1794 see Orders and Judgments page 229.

Charlotte Co. VA Will Book 2

WB 2:21b ROBERT BREEDLOVE will
22 Dec 1791 Prob 6 Feb 1792.
Land on Juniper branches to my niece Sine Breedlove and negroes Cooper, George, Delsey and Goucester. My sister Isabel Johnson Breedlove negro Pandas. Sally Almond (nrs) rest of my land and negroes during her life. ✓ Exec friends Thomas Pettus and John Pettus Jr of Lunenburg. Wit: Daniel Crenshaw, Nanny Crenshaw, Julia Haley.

WB 2:145b JOHN PETTUS Senr will
15 Mar 1799 Prob 3 June 1799
Wife Susanah Pettus negroes George, Frank, Lucy, Vilet, yellow Fanny, Black Fanny, James and Charlotte. Son Thomas Pettus negro Levina. Daughter Amey Deupue negro Jane. Son John Pettus negro Abram. Daughter Sarah Crenshaw negro Patt. Daughter Susannah Roberts negro Annie. Son Overton Pettus negro Jacob. Daughter Nancy Smithson negro Phillis. Son Horatio Pettus land on east side of Haneys cabin branch and negro Isaac. Son William Pettus tract whereon I live and negro Warwick. Daughter Elizabeth Pettus negro Delphia. Exec sons Thomas Pettus and Overton Pettus. Wit: James Shelborne, Carlious Featherstone.

WB 2:156 Inventory of estate of John Pettus dec^{d} taken 2 May 1799 by Thomas and Overton Pettus. Recorded 2 Sept 1799.

WB 2:171b Account Current of estate of Dabney Pettus with Benjamin Morton and William Hudson exec of Charles Pettus dec^{d} from 7 Dec 1789. Recorded 2 June 1800.

WB 2:147b PATRICK HENRY will
12 Feb 1799 Prob 1 July 1799
Wife Dorothea dwelling place called Red Hill with 20 slaves of her choice. My Long Island ✓ estate in Campbell County to be divided into two parts. Following lands to be sold if necessary Leatherwood, Prince Edward Lands, Kentuckey Lands, seven Island lands and those lately purchased. Six sons by Dorothea: Patrick, Fayette, Alexander Spotswood, Nathaniel, Edward Winston and John. Division

I didn't copy intervening page (38)

WB 2:156b Instrument of writing from Dorothea Henry making her choice of 20 slaves: Jesse, Pegg and her six children Shadrack, Nancy,

I didn't copy next page (39). (Just noticed this after leaving Salt Lake City!)

Re: Petter

Vol 39

Cousins of our Petter family

JOHN FINLEY OF MONTGOMERY/WYTHE COUNTY,

VIRGINIA:

ADDITIONAL CHILDREN IDENTIFIED

By Carmen J. Finley, C.G., Ph.D.
Santa Rosa, California

John and Mary Finley of Montgomery (later Wythe) Co., Va., were the subjects of an extended family history published in serial form in *The Virginia Genealogist* in 1990 and 1991.[1] At that time, there were only three proven sons and a strong suspicion that John and Mary had come from Beverley Manor in Augusta Co., Va., before their migration to Montgomery County, with a brief stop in Prince Edward County. Since then, further work has demonstrated that the preponderance of the evidence identifies this John Finley as the Tinkling Spring Commissioner and Elder, who lived on South River in Beverley Manor from about 1737 or 1738 to 1765. In addition, it identifies the William Finley and George Finley, who accompanied him to Prince Edward and later to Montgomery County as John's sons, by his first wife, a daughter of the Rev. John Thomson. It also identifies another older son, John, who lived and died in Beverley Manor in 1807 and a daughter, Elizabeth, who married James Gillespy and also lived in Beverley Manor.[2]

The purpose of the present paper is to expand the information now available about this John Finley and to present what is known about the children of his first marriage, John, Elizabeth, William and George.

---

[1] Carmen J. Finley, "John and Mary Finley of Montgomery (Wythe) County, Virginia," *The Virginia Genealogist,* v. 34, pp. 243-55; v. 35, pp. 18-33, 122-35, 173-85, 251-62.

[2] Carmen J. Finley, "The John Finleys of Augusta County, Virginia: Some Hypotheses," *The Genealogist*, in press.

GENERATION ONE[3]

John Finley first appeared in Augusta County records 23 July 1740.[4] However, there are clues that he was most likely living in Beverley Manor a few years earlier than that. His wife at that time was an unnamed daughter of the Rev. John Thomson, a Presbyterian minister then serving the Chestnut Le[illegible] congregation in Drumore Township, Lancaster Co., Pa. This leads us to believe that the young couple probably migrated to Augusta County from Pennsylvania. John was active in the affairs of Tinkling Spring Meeting House, being one of several Commissioners charged with the construction and support of the church from its beginning in 1741. He was made an Elder in 1748 and served in that capacity until about 1764. In 1746 he bought 892 acres on South River from George Robinson, which he divided into three equal parts four years later, selling two portions to William Finley and to Robert Finley.[5] Eight Finley children were baptized at Tinkling Spring in the 1740s, belonging to two different John Finley families. The evidence strongly indicates that Elizabeth, William and George (baptized 4 Jan. 1748) and at least one James (possibly both), were the children of this John and his first wife (Miss Thomson). In addition, they had an older son John, most likely born in the late 1730s. Shortly after the birth of George (or perhaps at birth), John's wife died. With four young children, he lost little time in finding another wife - Mary Caldwell, who signed off her dower rights when John divided his property in 1750.

While Mary's paternity has not been established definitely, Caldwell family researchers do agree that John Caldwell, who settled Cub Creek in Lunenburg (now Charlotte) County, was Mary's grandfather. John Caldwell had bee a follower and member of the Rev. John Thomson's congregation at Chestnut level until his departure for Cub Creek in the late 1730s. This leads us to believe that the Thomsons, the Caldwells and the Finleys were all probably well acquainted in Pennsylvania. It also leads us to believe that John's second wife, Mary Caldwell, may have been a number of years his junior, not an uncomm[illegible] practice for a second marriage.

---

[3] The narrative that follows is based on the paper, "The John Finleys of Augusta County, Virginia: Some Hypotheses," cited above, and is a digest of that much lengthier treatment.

[4] Lyman Chalkley, *Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County* (reprint; Baltimore, Md., 1974), v. 2, p. 41.

[5] W[illegible]e it has not been proved, this writer strongly suspects that William and Robert w[illegible] brothe[illegible]. John.

After the French and Indian War, Tinkling Spring encountered severe financial problems. Many of the original leaders had died or moved away. John Finley, still an Elder, appeared in 1764 at the fall meeting of the presbytery in Cumberland County pleading for support. He was turned down. As a result, their pastor, Rev. John Craig, preached his farewell sermon in November of that year. John Finley, disillusioned after his years of dedication, sold his remaining interest in the property he had bought in 1746 and moved on to Prince Edward County. Prince Edward County and its neighbor, Charlotte, were home to many familiar Thomson and Caldwell relatives. These Scotch-Irish settlements with strong Presbyterian leanings were developed under the tutelage of both John Caldwell and later, the Rev. John Thomson (1744-51). However, John and Mary's stay in Prince Edward County was fairly brief (1765-1772/3).

By Nov. 1773 John had purchased 327 acres on Salley Run, waters of Reed Creek, in Montgomery County, where two adult James Finleys were already living.[6] There were also descendants of the Rev. John Thomson in the immediate vicinity. On 3 March 1779 John drew up Articles of Agreement giving his current property to sons David and Samuel. John died before 19 Aug. 1782. Mary was still living at that time, for she had to attest that the document signed by John in 1779 was his act. Nothing further is known about how long Mary lived. However, the homestead on Salley Run was sold by David and Samuel in 1792.

Children of John and ___ (Thomson) Finley include:

+2. i. John[2] Finley, born about 1738/9, most likely in Augusta Co., Va.

+3. ii. Elizabeth Finley, baptized by the Rev. John Craig 18 Jan. 1740/1, Tinkling Spring, Augusta Co., Va.

+4. iii. William Finley, baptized by the Rev. John Craig 8 March 1747, Tinkling Spring, Augusta Co., Va.

5. iv. James Finley, baptized by the Rev. John Craig 8 March 1747, Tinkling Spring, Augusta Co., Va.[7]

---

[6] While proof has not yet been established, the writer suspects the senior James Finlay was the brother of John the Elder of Tinkling Spring. The will of James Finley, Sr., written 23 July 1799, names only son James and grandson William Finley (Wythe Co., Va., Will Bk. 1, p. 220). The will of Capt. James Finley, written 15 Oct. 1800, names son William and "rest of my children" (*ibid*, p. 176). This would seem to indicate Capt. James Finley was the son of James Finley, Sr.

[7] Howard McKnight Wilson, *The Tinkling Spring, Headwater of Freedom, A Study of the Church and Her People, 1732-1952* (Fisherville, Va., 1954), p. 474. According to Wilson, two James Finleys were born to the John Finley who also baptized Elizabeth, Willia[illegible]d George (4 Jan. 1748). If so, this James must have died in infancy.

+6. v. George Finley, baptized by the Rev. John Thomson 4 Jan. 1748, Tinkling Spring, Augusta Co., Va.

The second James Finley said to have been born to this John Finley cannot be identified definitely as the son of ___ Thomson or of Mary Caldwell (and assumes Wilson was correct in his grouping of the children into separate John Finley families):

7. vi. James Finley, baptized by the Rev. John Craig 26 March 1749, Tinkling Spring, Augusta Co., Va.

GENERATION TWO

2. John[2] Finley (John[1]) was probably born about 1738/39, most likely in Augusta Co., Va.[8] He died between 6 July 1807, the date he wrote his will, and 18 Dec. 1807, the date his will was proved.[9] He married Sarah Steele, daughter of Samuel and Martha (Fulton) Steele, probably about 1767/68.[10] Sarah outlived John by about ten years. She wrote her will 11 May 1816 and it was proved in court Jan. 1818.[11]

John, Jr., the eldest son, was only around 10 years old when his mother died. His father had remarried at least by 1750. He spent his formative years living in the South River area of Beverley Manor while his father was actively engaged in the formation of the Tinkling Spring Meeting House. By the time the family moved on to Prince Edward County in 1765, John, Jr., was a young adult. Presumably he remained with the family until they moved on to Montgomery County about 1772/73, although there is no proof of this. When the court records for Prince Edward County were examined, one interesting entry involved a John Finley. It stated:

> September 1767, The King against John Finley for Misbehaving. Ordered that the said Findly do give bond in the sum of £12.5.0 with one good surety in the Penalty of £6.5.0 to be bound of their respective goods chattels lands and tenements to our said lord the King, bonded but upon this condition that if he the said Fenly shall keep himself of good behavior toward all his Majesty leige Ropa[?] for twelve months and one day next ensuing that this recognizance to be void amd that he be committed to the goal of this said county until he find such security and pay costs.[12]

Since there is a strong possibility that both John, Sr., and John, Jr., were living in Prince Edward County at that time, it cannot be said with certainty whether it was father or son who went afoul of the law. Nothing further was found to explain the circumstances or eventual outcome.

John, Jr.'s first purchase of land was made 18 Aug. 1773 when he bought 100 acres from his sister and brother-in-law, the James Gillespys.[13] Actually, the Gillespys sold him a portion of what James had inherited from his father, near the old homestead where John, Jr., had grown up. (See Figure 1 and note the proximity between the George Robinson property purchased by John, Jr,.'s father and that owned by James Gillespie.)

John, Jr., was a wheelwright, so identified by the tax lists of the 1780s.[14] He and Sarah took in at least two children as apprentices and this helped further identify him separately from other John Finleys still living in Augusta County. On 24 Jan. 1775 Matthew Gleaves, son of Matthew Gleaves, deceased, bound himself to John, Jr., as an apprentice to learn the trade of wheelwright.[15] The Gleaves had been living on South River prior to 1771 when Matthew Gleaves, Sr., died and his brother William was appointed guardian for Esther and Matthew, Jr. Uncle William soon moved off to Montgomery (later Wythe) County where his own daughter, Esther, eventually married Asa Finley, John, Jr.'s nephew through his brother William.[16] Matthew Gleaves, Jr., eventually brought suit against John, Jr., for not living up to his part of the agreement. While the complaint is not dated, an attached paper dated 14 June 1793, states hn, Jr.'s intent to obtain a deposition from James Gillespy, then living on Little ver, waters of the Holston.[17] How the matter was resolved was not found in

---

[8] The identification of this John Finley as the son of John, Sr., the Elder of Tinkling Spring, is based on a number of factors given in detail in the paper, "The John Finleys of Augusta County, Virginia: Some Hypotheses," cited above. Most notably, however, is the fact that he, as eldest son, had claim on the real property of his father when he died in 1782 in Montgomery County. John, Sr., had, however, given his remaining real property to younger sons David and Samuel in 1773 through Articles of Agreement (Montgomery Co., Va., Deed Bk. A, p. 283). In order to make this earlier agreement a valid transaction, John, Jr., of Augusta County had to deed this same property back to David and Samuel on 12 June 1792 (Wythe Co., Va., Deed Bk. 1, p. 84).

[9] Augusta Co., Va., Will Bk. 10, p. 172.

[10] Named in will of father, 16 Aug. 1789, Chalkley, *op. cit.*, v. 3, p. 202.

[11] Augusta Co., Va., Will Bk. 12, p. 299.

---

[12] Prince Edward Co., Va., Order Bk. 4, p. 57.

[13] Augusta Co., Va., Deed Bk. 19, p. 414.

[14] Augusta Co., Va., Personal property tax records, L.D.S. film #0029288.

[15] Augusta Co., Va., Drawer 449, Gleaves *vs.* Finley, March 1794.

[16] Mary B. Kegley, comp., *Glimpses of Wythe County* (n.p., 1986), pp. 35-37; John Vogt and T. William Kethley, *Wythe County Marriages, 1790-1850* (Athens, Ga., 1985), p. 45.

[17] Gleaves *vs.* Finley, *loc. cit.*

court records.

A second apprentice was Margaret Mooney, who at the age of 4 was bound to John, Jr., to learn "the business of spinning knittin sewing and other houswork as is Customary," until she was 18 years old. She came to the Finley household on 2 June 1795 from the Overseers of the Poor when her former custodial, Jacob Berrier, died.[18] She had not yet reached 18 when John, Jr., died in 1807 and he provided for her in his will, saying "I allow that something may be done for Peggy Mooney."[19] Some interesting clues surface in the will of John, Jr.'s son William in 1836 as to Peggy Mooney's fate. William, obviously unmarried, provides for his sister Sarah, brother John (now residing in Kentucky), sister Jane Frazer (now residing in Ohio), Margaret Mooney (who is residing with me), and Francis Marion Finley, son to Margaret Mooney.[20]

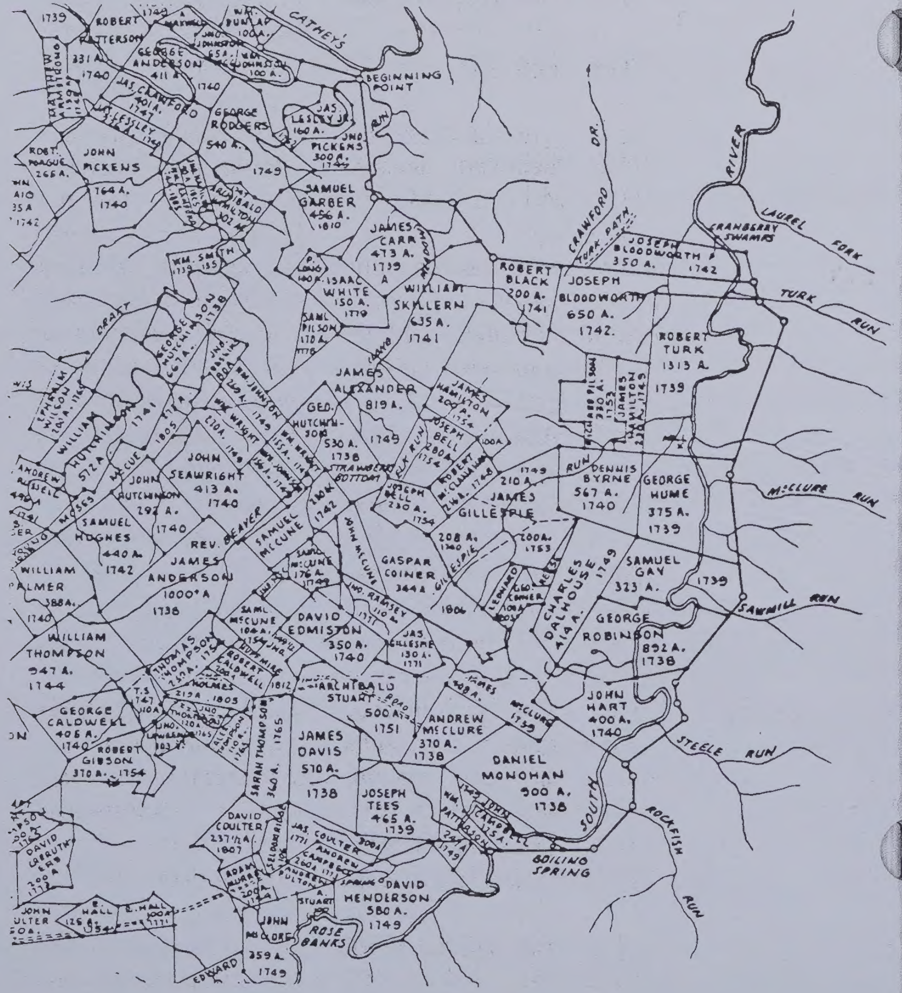

1739
ROBERT PATTERSON
331 A.
1740
WM. DUNLAP 100 A.
CATHEY'S
JNO. JOHNSTON 65 A.
WM. JOHNSTON 100 A.
GEORGE ANDERSON 411 A.
1740
JAS. CRAWFORD 401 A. 1747
BEGINNING POINT
GEORGE RODGERS 540 A.
JAS. LESLEY JR. 160 A.
JNO. PICKENS 300 A. 1749
RUN
ROBT. POAGUE 265 A.
JOHN PICKENS 164 A. 1740
1749
ARCHIBALD HAMILTON 302 A.
SAMUEL GARBER 456 A. 1810
JAMES CARR 473 A. 1739
WM. SMITH 1739 155
P. LONG 140 A.
ISAAC WHITE 150 A. 1779
SAML PILSON 170 A. 1778
WILLIAM SKILLERN 635 A. 1741
CRAFT
GEORGE HUTCHINSON 667 A.
JOHNSON 1738
CRAWFORD
DR.
TURK PATH
ROBERT BLACK 200 A. 1741
JOSEPH BLOODWORTH 350 A. 1742
JOSEPH BLOODWORTH 650 A. 1742.
RIVER
LAUREL FORK
CRANBERRY SWAMPS
TURK RUN
ROBERT TURK 1313 A. 1739
JAMES HAMILTON
EPHRAIM WILSON
WILLIAM HUTCHINSON 572 A.
1741
1805
MCCUE
JAMES ALEXANDER 819 A.
GEO. HUTCHINSON 530 A. 1738
1749
JAMES HAMILTON 200 A. 1754
JOSEPH BELL 280 A. 1754
ELK RUN
STRAWBERRY BOTTOM
ANDREW RUSSELL
MOSES
JOHN HUTCHINSON 292 A.
JOHN SEAWRIGHT 413 A. 1740
WM. WRIGHT
WM. JOHNSTON
JOSEPH BELL 230 A. 1754
ROBERT MCCLANAHAN
210 A.
1749
JAMES GILLESPIE
RUN
DENNIS BYRNE 567 A. 1740
GEORGE HUME 375 A. 1739
MCCLURE RUN
SAMUEL HUGHES 440 A. 1742
1740
REV. JAMES ANDERSON 1000 A 1738
BEAVER
SAMUEL MCCUNE
1742
JOHN MCCUNE
GASPAR COINER 344 A
208 A. 1740
GILLESPIE
200 A. 1753
CHARLES DALHOUSE 414 A. 1749
SAMUEL GAY 323 A.
1739
SAWMILL RUN
WILLIAM PALMER 388 A.
1740
SAML MCCUNE 176 A. 1749
JNO. RAMSEY 110 A.
1806
GEO. COINER
GEORGE ROBINSON 892 A. 1738
WILLIAM THOMPSON 547 A. 1744
SAML MCCUNE 104 A.
DAVID EDMISTON 350 A. 1740
JAS. GILLESPIE 130 A. 1771
THOMAS THOMPSON
ROBERT CALDWELL
HOLMES 219 A. 1805
1812
ARCHIBALD STUART 500 A. 1751
ROAD
JAMES 208 A.
MCCLURE 1739
JOHN HART 400 A. 1740
STEELE RUN
GEORGE CALDWELL 406 A. 1740
ROBERT GIBSON 370 A. 1754
T.S. 1747 110 A.
JNO. LAWRENCE 103 A.
SARAH THOMPSON 360 A. 1765
JAMES DAVIS 570 A. 1738
ANDREW MCCLURE 370 A. 1738
DANIEL MONOHAN 900 A. 1738
SOUTH
ROCKFISH RUN
JOSEPH TEES 465 A. 1739
WM. PATTERSON
JOHN CAMPBELL 125 A.
1749
DAVID COULTER 237½ A. 1807
JAS. COULTER 1771 300 A.
ANDREW CAMPBELL 260 A. 1771
DAVID CARRUTHERS 200 A. 1773
ADAM MURRAY 200 A.
ANDREW FULTON
BOILING SPRING
SPRING
DAVID HENDERSON 580 A. 1749
A. STUART
JOHN HALL
E. HALL 125 A. 1754
E. HALL 100 A. 1771
JOHN MCCLORE 359 A. 1749
ROSE BANKS
EDWARD

Figure 1: Section of Hildebrand's map (J. R. Hildebrand, *The Beverley Patent: 1736* [1954], folded insert inside back cover of Wilson, *Tinkling Spring*) showing property owned by James Gillespie(y). Note proximity to George Robinson property where John Finley, Tinkling Spring Elder, lived from 1746 to 1765.

When John, Jr.'s father died in 1782 the laws of primogeniture were still in force and thus the eldest son was entitled to his father's real property. However, John, Sr., had made arrangements through articles of agreement for the property, 327 acres on Salley Run, waters of Reed Creek, to go to David and Samuel, sons by his second wife, in exchange for life care.[21] In order to honor the intent of John, Sr., it was necessary for John, Jr., to deed this property back to David and Samuel. This transaction was actually carried out in June and Aug. 1792 by William Findley of Wythe County to whom John, Jr., had given power of attorney.[22]

John, Jr., identified in his will his wife, Sarah, three sons and three daughters, listed below in the order named in his will. Sarah, who died some ten years later, named the three daughters, but only one son, William. Birth place of the children is not known, but is most likely Prince Edward and/or Augusta County.

+8. i. Samuel Steele[3], born about 1769, probably in Prince Edward or Augusta County.

+9. ii. John (S. or T.) Finley, born probably in Prince Edward or Augusta County.

10. iii. Sarah (Sally) Finley, born about 1773, most likely in Prince Edward or Augusta County, died 17 April 1851, Augusta County; buried Tinkling Spring.[23]

11. iv. William Finley, born about 1780, most likely in Augusta County, died 28 Nov. 1836, Augusta County; buried Tinkling Spring.[24]

---

[18] Augusta Co., Va., Loose papers (not recorded in any Deed, Court or other book).
[19] Augusta Co., Va., Will Bk. 10, p. 172.
[20] Augusta Co., Va., Will Bk. 21, p. 291, written 21[?] Feb. 1836, proved 10[?] Dec. 1836.
[21] Montgomery Co., Va., Deed Bk. A, pp. 258, 283.
[22] Wythe Co., Va., Deed Bk. 1, pp. 82, 84.
[23] Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 462.
[24] *Ibid.*

William received an interest in the family homestead with directions to provide for his sister Sally.[25]

12. v. Margaret Finley, born most likely in Augusta County; married John Hutcheson, son of Robert Hutchison, 2 June 1793 in Augusta County.[26] Prior to her father's death, about 1796, Margaret, her husband, her sister Jean and her husband moved to Bourbo County, near Paris, Ky., where they remained until about 1806. Then they moved to Greene Co., Ohio, because they opposed slavery.[27] Margaret and her sister Sally inherited land on the Dicks River in Kentucky.[28]

13. vi. Jane/Jean (Jinney) Finley, born most likely in Augusta County; married William Frazier, 1 April 1794, in Augusta County.[29] She inherited a lot in Waynesboro, near the family homestead, but apparently made a trade with one or more of her other siblings (see sister Margaret, above).

3. Elizabeth^{2} Finley (John^{1}) was baptized at Tinkling Spring on 18 Jan. 1740/1.[30] She married James Gillespy in Prince Edward County in Jan. 1764.[31] James was born about 1730 and came to America from Ulster, Northern Ireland, the son of James Gillespy, Sr., and Jennet, his wife.[32] James' and Elizabeth's places and dates of death have not yet been established, but their last known residence was on Little River, waters of the Holston, in what is now Blount Co., Tenn.[33]

Elizabeth was around 8 or 9 years old when her mother died. By the time she was 10 or 11 her father had remarried and he was still deeply immersed in e affairs of Tinkling Spring. The James Gillespy family lived nearby (see Figure 1) and James Gillespy, Sr., was also an Elder at Tinkling Spring and very active in the affairs of the church. James Gillespy, Jr., whom she eventually married was the proverbial "boy next door." However, two or three years before their marriage Elizabeth went to live with her aunt and uncle, the Rev. Richard and Sarah (Thomson) Sankey, in Prince Edward County.[34] Elizabeth and James were married in Jan. 1764. Her father, John, Sr., signed his consent and the document was witnessed by another John Finley (presumably her brother) and by Robert Baker, presumably her uncle by marriage.[35]

The young couple returned to Augusta County to live. James Gillespy, Sr., wrote his will 5 Sept. 1768 and died the next year.[36] James, Jr., inherited the "plantation he now lives on with the half of the great Meadow ..." James and Elizabeth sold 100 acres of their property to Elizabeth's brother, John, on 18 Aug. 1773.[37] On 22 Aug. 1787 the Gillespys sold their remaining 300 acres on South River to Michael Coyner of Cumberland Co., Pa.[38] It was then that James, along with his brothers John and William, went to a sparsely settled wilderness of the Indian Territory of North Carolina/State of Franklin. The State of Franklin existed from 1784 to 1788. It was originally North Carolina territory ceded to the United States to satisfy a debt. This area later became the Tennessee counties of Caswell, Sevier and Blount. William settled on the south side of the Holston River a few miles below where Little River joined the Holston, now in Blount County, at the Holston College Cemetery--Louisville, James and John settled a few miles to the north.[39]

---

[25] Augusta Co., Va., Will Bk. 10, p. 172.

[26] Cecil McDonald, comp., *Some Virginia Marriages, 1700-1799* (n.p., 1972), v. 17, p. 13. See also Col. Thomas Hughart Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, *Record of Marriages Solemnized in the County of Augusta, from the 15th Day of March 1785* (n.p., 1970), p. 21.

[27] Milford E. Barnes and Andrew Wallace Barner, *Part II. John and Margaret (Finley) Hutchison and their Descendants* (Iowa City, 1965), p. 49.

[28] Augusta Co., Va., Will Bk. 10, p. 172.

[29] Chalkley, *op. cit.*, v. 2, p. 310; McDonald, *op. cit.*, v. 2, p. 6; Col. Thomas Hughart Chapt *op. cit.*, p. 22.

[30] Wilson, *op. cit.*., p. 474, which gives the year as 1741. L. B. Hatke, *List of Baptisms by Rev. John Craig, Augusta County, Virginia, 1740-1749* (Staunton, Va., n.d.), p. 2, gives the year as 1740/1. Since this predates the change from the Julian to the Gregorian calendar, 1740/1 is probably the more precise date.

[31] Prince Edward Co., Va., Marriage Records, loose papers, 1754-1850, gives date bond was issued as 5 Jan. 1764.

[32] Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 426; Dorothy Day Gillespie, "A Brief History of the Family of William Gillespie, Sr. (1734-1826)," *The Heritage*, 20th Anniversary, v. 15 (Hot Springs, Ark., 1988), p. 36. Ms. Gillespie cites an importation order dated 24 July 1740 for the Gillespies stating they had come from Ireland (Orange Co., Va., Deed Bk. 4, pp. 122-24). Another descendnt, Dan Welch, 6221 Armstrong, Kansas City, Kans. 66120, claims "family legend" says James was born in Scotland.

[33] This was the location given when John Finley, Jr., stated his intention to obtain a deposition from James in 1794 when Matthew Gleaves brought suit against Finley (Augusta Co., Va., Drawer 449). Recently a descendant has claimed that "Recent research has revealed that this James Gillespy was killed by Cherokee Indians in 1792 in Blount County, Tennessee" (Dan Welch to author, 14 May 1993).

[34] John G. Herndon, "Some of the Descendants of the Reverend. John Thomson (c.1690-1753)," *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, v. 51, pp. 394-404.

[35] According to Herndon, *loc. cit.*, Robert Baker had married the Rev. John Thomson's daughter Mary.

[36] Augusta Co., Va., Will Bk. 4, p. 263, proved 20 Oct. 1769.

[37] Augusta Co., Va. Deed Bk. 19, p. 414.

[38] Augusta Co., Va., Deed Bk. 26, p. 37.

The names of the children of James and Elizabeth (Finley) Gillespy were provided by three Gillespie descendants.[40]

14. I. (male)^{3} Gillespy, died 12 Sept. 1792, Blount Co., Tenn.[41]
15. ii. Jane Gillespy.[42]
16. iii. Mary Gillespy, born 26 April 1770, Augusta Co., Va.; married Major James Houston, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (McCoskey) Houston, 16 April 1791.[43] Children included Esther Jane, Esther (Hettie), Lucinda C., Mary Finley, Phoebe M., Elizabeth Gillespie, Samuel Finley, Martha, Melinda Gillespie, Sidney N.
17. iv. James (Smoking Jimmy) Gillespy, born 2 Sept. 1772, Augusta Co., Va.; married Eleanor Cowan, daughter of William and Jane (Walker) Cowan. Children included John Finley, William Cowan, James, Ellen Jane, Campbell.
18. v. Elizabeth Gillespy.
19. vi. Sarah Gillespy.
20. vii. Ann Gillespy.

4. William^{2} Finley (John^{1})[44] was christened 30 Jan. 1743 at Tinkling Spring Presbyterian Church, Augusta Co., Va.[45] He died in Wythe Co., Va., between 15 Dec. 1801, the date he wrote his will, and 9 Feb. 1802, the date his will was proved.[46] He married (1) Mary Pettus, daughter of Dabney and Elizabeth (Rodes) Pettus,[47] before 1775.[48] She disappeared sometime between 10 July 1787[49] and 15 Jan. 1800.[50] He married (2) Judith ___. Judith was remarried to Thomas Holsey before 14 Jan. 1806.[51]

William's family moved from their home on South River in Augusta County [illegible]o Prince Edward County about 1765, when William was in his early 20's. He [illegible]ught 430 acres on Vaughn's Creek, 19 Aug. 1765,[52] from John Caldwell (his father had purchased 400 acres on Vaughn's Creek, 15 June 1765[53]). Since William's step-mother was a Caldwell, one would assume the Finleys settled in Prince Edward County near their relatives.

William most likely married sometime after his arrival in Prince Edward County. At least we know from census records his son William, Jr., was born before 1775 and he was the eldest of the male children.[54] Mary (Pettus) Finley, William, Jr.'s mother, had a brother, Stephen, living nearby, who purchased land from John Finley on 20 July 1772.[55] Few records exist for William in Prince Edward County, but they are sufficient to show that he remained in that location after the departure of his father and brother George about 1772/73. In Sept. and Oct. 1773 William acted as assignee for John Finley in a suit against Thomas and Stephen Wood.[56] George, however, appeared on his own behalf when he sold his property 20 Dec. 1773.[57] In May 1774 William acted as power-of-attorney for George in a suit against Stephen and Edward Wood, John Fielder and Josiah Cole.[58] William signed a petition on 24 Sept. 1776 in support of

---

[39] Gillespie, *op. cit.*, pp. 43-45. The location of the James Gillespys on Little River is confirmed by Michael Gleaves *vs.* John Finley, *loc. cit.*

[40] Lillian Gillespie, 1821 Institute Dr., Longview, Texas 75602, Dorothy Day Gillespie and [illegible] Welch, cited above.

[41] Descendants are not in agreement on this child as a part of the family.

[42] *Ibid.*

[43] Edith Little, *Blount County, Tennessee Marriages 1795 to 1910* (Evansville, Ind., 1982), p 103.

[44] The reader will note similarities to William Joseph Finley (4-02-16) in Herald F. Stout, *The Clan Finley* (2nd ed., 2 v. in 1; Dover, Ohio, 1956), p. 62. However, Stout incorrectly identifies him as the son of John and Thankful (Doak) Finley who lived on Middle River. See Finley, "The John Finleys of Augusta County."

[45] Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 474.

[46] Wythe Co., Va., Will Bk. 1, p. 202.

[47] Mary Finley was named as daughter in the will of Dabney Pettus, 1 Sept. 1788, as was son Stephen of Prince Edward County (Charlotte Co., Va., Will Bk. 1, p. 407a).

[48] Their son William was over 45 in 1820 (Christian Co., Ky., 1820 census, p. 43).

[49] The date William and Mary, his wife, sold property in Prince Edward County to Joseph Fore (Prince Edward Co., Va., Deed Bk. 7, p. 297).

[50] On this date his son Dabney brought suit against his father to recover slaves owned by [illegible]bney's mother (William's former wife) at the time of their marriage (Wythe Co., Va., Deed Bk. 2, pp. 476-78).

[51] Ila Earle Fowler, comp., *Kentucky Pioneers and Their Descendants* (reprint; Baltimore, 1978), p. 32.

[52] Prince Edward Co., Va., Deed Bk. 3, p. 21.

[53] *Ibid*, p. 1.

[54] Christian Co., Ky., 1820 census, pp. 41, 43, 45; Saline Co., Mo., 1850 census, p. 73 or 37, family 462-464.

[55] Prince Edward Co., Va., Deed Bk. 5, p. 63.

[56] Prince Edward Co., Va., Order Bk. 5, pp. 301, 326.

[57] Prince Edward Co., Va., Deed Bk. 5, p. 184; Order Bk. 5, p. 335.

[58] Prince Edward Co., Va., Order Bk. 5, p. 440.

American Independence.[59] He also appeared in land transactions in Prince Edward County 16 Aug. 1781 and 8 May 1784.[60] Shortly after that, on 24 Aug. 1784, he bought 165 acres in Montgomery County (later Wythe) from Samuel Montgomery.[61] He had property surveyed, 162 acres on the Cove, adjacent to his own patent land, 11 Feb. 1785. This was survey #20 and was "by virtue o an entry on a treasury warrant of 500 acres No. 13145 3rd August 1783 assd him James Clerks Att."[62]

William first appeared in Montgomery County court records in 1785 when he served on a jury of inquest.[63] He also appeared a number of other times in court records, but always as a juror or to testify for others (except as noted below).[64] He and his wife Mary sold their last piece of property in Prince Edward County, 50 acres, to Joseph Fore, 10 July 1787 when they were referred to as "of Montgomery County."[65]

William Finley was given power-of-attorney 27 Aug. 1784 by David and Samuel Finley in Lincoln County [Kentucky] in order to sell the property on Salley Run they had inherited from their father.[66] On 24 Jan. 1792 he was given power-of-attorney by John Findley of Augusta County. William Finley, Jr., witnessed this document.[67] William, Sr., acted as attorney for them 12 June 1792 when John Finley of Augusta County deeded the 327 acres on Salley Run to David and Samuel.[68] He also took care of the transaction when David and Samuel sold this property to William Finley, Jr., 14 Aug. 1792.[69]

On 9 Sept. 1794 William Finley deeded two slaves, "Negro woman Nan" and "Negro Boy Martin," to his living daughter Elizabeth Montgomery of Wythe.[70] While William did not name an Elizabeth in his will, it seems most likely that she was his oldest daughter. Other Williams living in the area (his

---

[59] Herbert Clarence Bradshaw, *History of Prince Edward County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1955), p. 670.

[60] Prince Edward Co., Va., Deed Bk. 6, pp. 439, 448.

[61] Lewis Preston Summers, *Annals of Southwest Virginia, 1769-1800* (reprint; Baltimore, 1970), pt. 1, p. 915.

[62] Montgomery Co., Va., Survey Bk. D, p. 220.

[63] Montgomery Co., Va., Order Bk. 1, p. 256.

[64] *Ibid.*, pp. 272, 288; Order Bk. 4, p. 17.

[65] Prince Edward Co., Va., Deed Nk. 7, p. 297.

[66] Lincoln Co., Ky., Deed Bk. A, p. 338.

[67] Wythe Co., Va., Deed Bk. 1, p. 82.

[68] *Ibid.*, p. 84.

[69] *Ibid.*, p. 95.

[70] *Ibid.*, p. 220.

own son and the son of Capt. James Finley) would not have been old enough to have had a married daughter. In addition, a handwritten manuscript handed down in subsequent generations, through son John Pettis Finley, states that William and four sons and five daughters.[71]

As noted earlier, William's wife, Mary, disappeared prior to 15 Jan. 1800. n that date their son Dabney, then living in Lee County, brought suit against his father to claim slaves owned by his mother at the time of their marriage. William had sold six slaves (Caty, Abby, Rachel, Sarah, Joseph and Charles) "from the stock whereof," and he still possessed five slaves (Sal, Mourn, Hanna, Amy and Spencer) who were issue of Mary Pettus' slaves. Those five slaves were transferred to his children named in the claim--Dabney, Rhoda, Margaret, John Pettus and Asa.[72] The wording in this document, "the right to said slaves ... passes to the children of the said Mary formerly Mary Pettus," seems to indicate that Mary was not living as of this date. This did not exactly leave William destitute for he named five additional slaves in his will--Hagar, Ned, Sampson, Reubin and Harry.

William wrote he will 15 Dec. 1801 and it was proved 9 Feb. 1802.[73] The only evidence of his second marriage to Judith is found in this will. He provided that his lands be divided into four parts, as equally as possible. One part was to go to his wife Judith. On her decease or remarriage that property was to go to their daughter Mary Ann and the child (Sally Milton) "with which my wife is now pregnant." A second parcel of his land was left to his son Esau (Asa), while the remaining parcels went to Mary Ann and Sally Milton. Other children named in the will were William, Rhoda, Margaret and John Pettis. The daughters received mares; William received his father's blacksmith tools; John Pettis received cash after the settlement of debts. Of the three slaves which he still possessed at the time of his death (Hagar, Ned and Sampson), one went to his wife, one to Esau and the other was to be hired out to provide for his wife d her young children. Interestingly, Dabney, the son who claimed five slaves e year before, was not named in the will, nor was Elizabeth who had received two slaves in 1794.

William's executors were his wife Judith and "my friends William Finley,

---

[71] Newton G. Finley, "Our Fore-Fathers," copied on 13 March 1870 from a letter written by "Uncle John P. Finley of Kentucky Dated January 25th 1854 to Uncle Asa W. Finley, Esq.," copy in possession of author. Extracts from this manuscript are shown in Figures 2 and 3 following.

[72] Wythe Co., Va., Deed Bk. 2, pp. 476-78.

[73] Wythe Co., Va., Will Bk. 1, p. 202.

Samuel Crockett and Robert Adams."

Children of William and Mary (Pettus) Finley include:[74]

+21. I. William^{3} Finley, born before 1775, Prince Edward Co., Va.
22. ii. Elizabeth Finley, born probably 1775/76, Prince Edward Co., Va.; married ___ Montgomery.
+23. iii. Dabney Finley, born 22 Nov. 1777, Prince Edward Co., Va.[75]
24. iv. Rhoda Finley, married 1 Sept. 1803, Joseph Barron in Wythe Co., Va.[76]
25. v. Margaret (Peggy) Finley, married 16 Sept. 1802, William Gleaves in Wythe Co., Va.[77]
+26. vi. John Pettus Finley, born 1780/85, probably in Montgomery Co., Va.
+27. vii. Asa Finley, born about 1788, Montgomery Co., Va.

Known children of William and Judith Finley include:

28. I. Mary Ann Finley, married 4 April 1821, George W. Nye in Wythe Co., Va.[78]
29. ii. Sally Milton Finley, born 1802, Wythe Co., Va.

6. George^{2} Finley (John^{1}) was baptized 4 Jan. 1748 at Tinkling Spring by his grandfather, the Rev. John Thomson.[79] He died before 19 Dec. 1817 when his son Obediah took his inventory in Wilson Co., Tenn.[80] He married (1) Jane Fulton, daughter of Thomas Fulton, before 28 April 1769 in Prince Edward Co., Va.[81] He married (2) Mary Gaines, daughter of Lincoln Co., Va. (later Mercer Co., Ky.), 29 June 1786.[82]

George was most likely the last son of John Finley by his wife, a daughter of the Rev. John Thomson, for his father had remarried by 1750. He was about 17 years old when the family moved to Prince Edward County. His marriage a ew years later is documented by the deed for 200 acres sold to him by his her-in-law, Thomas Fulton.[83] His property was on Vaughn's Creek, where his father and brother William had bought four years earlier.[84] When George sold this 200 acres on 20 Dec. 1773, his wife Jane relinquished her dower rights.[85] Nothing else is currently known of Jane or of their children.

Apparently, George was the first of the three Finleys who held property in Prince Edward County to move on to Montgomery County (later Wythe).[86] He appeared on the tax lists there in 1772 and 1773 (Captain Doack's list), where two adult James Finleys were already living.[87] This was within a few miles of where his father, John, settled and was found on the tax lists first in 1773, along with his half-brothers, David and Thomas.[88] It seems that George did not remain for long in Montgomery County. At least he did not appear on the tax list of 1782, which is the next year available.[89] Nor were any land records found for George. However, George Finley acted as a witness to a deed from David and Mary Doack to Robert Doack, a transaction of 150 acres on Evans Creek, a branch of Reed Creek.[90] In addition, a George Finley was found listed among participants in Dunmore's War of 1774, from Fincastle County, and Fincastle was the county from which Montgomery was officially created in 1776.[91] In addition, both John and George Finley signed a petition from the "Western part" of Fincastle, 1774-76, to divide the county so that the petitioners could more easily attend court.[92]

---

[74] Birth dates, where given are estimated from census records cited earlier, except as noted.

[75] L.D.S. Archive record submitted by Richard Keith Finley, 9006 W. 75th St., Merriam, Kans (1959). Submitter cites family Bible record in possession of Mrs. Harry Smith, Nelson, Mo., a source.

[76] Vogt and Kethley, *op. cit.*, p. 20.

[77] *Ibid.*, p. 150.

[78] *Ibid.*

[79] Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 474. This George is differentiated from the George Finley who was batpized 30 Jan. 1743, son of John and Thankful (Doak) Finley, in Carmen J. Finley, "The George Finleys of Augusta County, Va.," *The American Genealogist*, v. 64, pp. 216-25.

[80] Hermione D. Embry, Genealogical Reference Librarian, Tennessee State Library & Archives, to Mrs. Paul Hepple, 222 Douglas Ave., Salinas, Calif., 21 Feb. 1963, copy in possession of author. See also Wilson Co., Tenn., Probate records, 1814-32, L.D.S. film #430841, p. 298.

[81] Prince Edward Co., Va., Deed Bk. 3, p. 487.

[82] Shirley Dunn and Dorothy A. Griffith, comps., *Lincoln County Kentucky Marriages, 1780-1850, & Tombstone Inscriptions* (St. Louis, 1977), p. 12.

[83] Prince Edward Co., Va., Deed Bk. 3, p. 487.

[84] *Ibid,*, pp. 1, 21.

[85] Prince Edward Co., Va., Order Bk. 5, p. 335. The deed itself (Deed Bk. 5, p. 184) refers only his "wife."

[86] Montgomery County was officially created from Fincastle in 1776, but records were kept in the name of Montgomery County prior to this date.

[87] Mary B. Kegley, comp., *New River Tithables, 1770-1773* (Wytheville, Va., 1941), pp. 14, 29.

[88] *Ibid.*, p. 27.

[89] Mary B. Kegley, comp., *Tax List of Montgomery County, Virginia, 1782* (Wytheville, Va., 1974), p. 12. George's half brothers, David and Samuel, did appear on this list, but David had no tithes, slaves, horses or cattle, one of several indications he had moved on by that date.

[90] Michael L. Cook and Bettie A. Cummings Cook, *Fincastle & Kentucky County, Va.-Ky.: Records & History*, v. 1 (Evansville, Ind., n.d.), p. 272.

[91] Reuben Gold Thwaites and Louise Phelps Kellogg, eds., *Documentary History of Dunmore's War, 1774* (Madison, Wis., 1905), p. 423.

The next ten years or so are a void for George. He does not appear in Montgomery/Wythe County records after 1774. However, a George Finley does then appear in the Dix River area of Kentucky, where David and Samuel, h half-brothers, moved from Southwest Virginia. Some caution must be exercised in assuming the George Finley who lived from about 1786 to about 1805 or so near David Finley is the same we have traced above. There were several George Finleys living in Kentucky during this period of time and they have not been satisfactorily sorted one from another. However, another George Finley who lived in nearby Madison County has been shown to be the son of a John Finley who lived on Coddle Creek and Rocky River in Cabarrus Co., N.C.[93] Most of their records can be separated from one another. Another George Finley who left a will in Logan Co., Ky., in 1810 has been shown to be the son of John and Thankful (Doak) of Middle River, Augusta County.[94] There is also a George Finley associated with the Finleys in Jefferson Co., Ky.[95] The spelling of their surname evolved to Fenley. This leaves unaccounted for various George Finleys who appeared in Bourbon, Fayette, Harrison, Nelson and Woodford cos., Ky. One or more of the Georges may have moved about and may account for these other records. However, if we confine our analysis to the George Finley living nearest David Finley, the following records emerge (note that records appear in Lincoln, Mercer and Garrard counties as county lines were being established; David Finley records are also found in all these locations, even though he did not physically move).

29 June 1786 - George Finley marries Polly (Mary) Gaines of Lincoln Co., Va. (later Ky.).[96]

3 Oct. 1797 - George Finley buys 100 acres on Dicks River in Lincoln County from Jesse Helton.[97]

1802 - George Finley appears on Garrard County tax records with 100 acres on Dicks River in Garrard County; David Finley nearby.[98]

18 Dwb. 1805 - George and Polly Finley sell 100 acres on Dicks River in Garrard County.[99]

1809 - Mary Finley sues George Finley for divorce in Mercer County.[100]

4 March 1809 - George Finley of Wayne Co., Ky., places personal property with Wm. Gaines in Mercer County, in trust for George's wife Mary.[101]

19 Dec. 1817 - Obadiah Finley, son of George and M. Gaines Finley, takes inventory of estate of George Finley, deceased, in Wilson Co., Tenn.[102]

10 Feb. 1818 - Obadiah Finley accounts for sale of personal property of George Finley, deceased, in Wilson Co., Tenn.[103]

Three marriage records in Mercer County identify daughters of Mary Finley--Mary, Lucinda W. and Sally Finley.[104] This now supports some of the information given by Stout on a George Finley born in Augusta Co., Va. It also necessitates as analysis of Stout and a comparison with the data at hand:

Stout presents basically four pieces of data which must be considered:

1. His George (5-02-112) was baptized 30 Jan. 1743 at Tinkling Spring Church in Augusta Co., Va., and died 1809 in Wayne Co., Ky.

2. His George married (1) Ann Newland, daughter of Isaac Newland, 18 Dec. 1761; (2) Mary (Polly) Gaines, daughter of William and Sarah (Strother) Gaines, 29 June 1786.

3. His George had the following children by his first wife: Isaac, John, George, Ann.

4. His George had the following children by his second wife: Obediah, Sarah, Ann, Kitty Bruce, Mary, Lucinda.

We have already seen signs of Stout having fused together two Davids, each the son of a John Finley, each of whom lived for a portion of their lives in Augusta County.[105] The above information indicates he has done the same thing with two Georges, each the son of a John Finley, each of whom was baptized in Augusta County.

---

[92] Richard B. Harwell, ed., *The Committees of Westmoreland and Fincastle: Proceedings of the County Committees, 1774-1776* (Virginia State Library, *Publications*, no. 1; Richmond, 1956), pp. 103-04.

[93] Madison Co., Ky., Deed Bk. D, pp. 63-64.

[94] Finley, "The George Finleys of Augusta County," *loc. cit.*

[95] This line has been researched by James M. Johnston, P.O. Box 4394, Carlsbad, Calif. 92008.

[96] Dunn and Griffith, *op. cit.*, p. 12.

[97] Lincoln Co., Ky., Deed Bk. C, pp. 331-33.

[98] Garrard Co., Ky., Tax list, L.D.S. film #007988.

[99] Garrard Co., Ky., Deed Bk. A, p. 718.

[100] Mercer Co., Ky., Circuit Court Box F-9.

[101] Mercer Co., Ky., Deed Bk. 7, p. 229.

[102] Hermione D. Embry to Mrs. Paul Hepple, 21 Feb. 1963; Wilson Co., Tenn., Probate records 1814-32, L.D.S. film #430841, p. 298.

[103] Wilson Co., Tenn., Probate records, *loc. cit.*, p. 314.

[104] Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage records, 30 May 1814, 22 Sept. 1818, 4 Oct. 1819.

[105] Carmen J. Finley, "David Finley (1754-1848): Correcting the Record," *National Genealogical Society Quarterly*, v. 76, pp. 112-20; Finley, "The George Finleys of Augusta County," *loc. cit.*; Finley, "The John Finleys of Augusta County," *loc. cit.*

First, it has already been shown that the preponderance of the evidence indicates the George Finley baptized in 1743 was the son of John and Thankful (Doak) Finley of Middle River; that he lived for a number of years in Washington Co., Va.; that he moved to Logan Co., Ky., where he died sometime after 22 Aug. 1810.[106] It is quite possible this George Finley could have been married first to Ann Newland. The first mention of his wife, Jean/Jane, occurre in 1795. Records for an Isaac Newland, who Stout gives as the father of Ann, were found in Washington County.[107] The other George, baptized in 1748, may well have been the one for whom we found records in Wayne Co., Ky. While his date of death cannot be fixed precisely, we do know it must be between 1809 and 1817.

Second, there is some evidence that the George Finley, baptized 1748, son of John Finley of South River and half-brother of David who settled on Dix River, did marry Mary Gaines.[108] There is also hard evidence that they had four children, who agree with the names provided by Stout: Obediah, Lucinda, Mary and Sarah (Sally). So once again, some elements presented by Stout can be supported by the evidence and others cannot.

The divorce proceedings betwen Mary (Gaines) and George state they had been married about 22 years, had nine children, and that he had abandoned her, having been gone for more than four years (1809). Her father had been helping support her along with "her own exertions."[109] As a result of this action, George subsequently placed his personal property in trust with Mary's father, William.

It is interesting, however, to note that the last mentioned document above shows that Obediah sold George's belongings consisting of three horses, a saddle and bridle along with a pair of saddle bags, a bell and two books for a total of $119.12½. The accounting was approved in court 2 March 1818.[110]

Assuming that Stout may have correctly identified six of the children of George and Mary, plus work done by researchers of this family, the following seems the most probable identification of seven of their nine children:[111]

---

[106] Finley, "The George Finleys of Augusta County," *loc. cit.*

[107] Washington Co., Va., Deed Bk. 1, p. 356.

[108] Assuming the George Finley living nearest David Finley in Garrard Co., Ky., is, in fact, his half-brother.

[109] Mercer Co., Ky., Circuit Court Box F-9.

[110] Wilson Co., Tenn., Probate records, L.D.S. film #430841, p. 314.

[111] This information from Stout and from descendant of Lucinda, Dorothy Chapman Van Slyke, S. 524 Scott St., Spokane, Wash. 99202, except as otherwise noted. Mrs. Van Slyke has published extensive material on the Pennebaker family.

+30. I. Obediah Gaines³ Finley, born 24 May 1787,[112] probably in Lincoln Co., Ky.

+31. ii. George Finley, born 15 Feb. 1789, Lincoln Co., Ky.[113]

32. iii. Lucinda W. Finley, born 23 Dec. 1794, Kentucky, died 16 Nov. 1874, Farmersville, Tulare Co., Calif.; married William Harrison Pennebaker, 24 Sept. 1818, Mercer Co., Ky.[114] He was born 19 Nov. 1788 in Kentucky; died 7 April 1874, Farmersville, Tulare Co., Calif.[115] Their children included Mary Ann, George Finley, John Hearst, Catherine B., Emeline, Lucinda, Lucinda Prechus, William Gaines, Sarah Ellen, Samuel.

33. iv. Mary Finley, born about1796, Kentucky, died 21 April1882, Putnam Co., Ind.;[116] married Joseph Denny, 30 May 1814, Mercer Co., Ky.[117] He died in 1873, Putnam Co., Ind.[118]

34. v. Sarah (Sally) Finley, born 12 Jan. 1799, probably in Garrard Co., Ky., died 7 Feb. 1877; married (1) Samuel W. Pennebaker, 4 Oct. 1819, Mercer Co., Ky.[119] Sarah married (2) Rev. John Wiseman.[120]

35. vi. Ann Finley, born 24 May 1801, probably in Garrard Co., Ky., died 13 Aug. 1857; married Robert H. Greene.

36.vii. Catharine Kitty Bruce Finley, born 24 May 1803, probably in Garrard Co., Ky., died 14 Jan. 1882, White Co., Tenn.; married (1) William F. Brewster, 19 July 1821; married (2) Robert H. Greene after death of sister Ann.

(To be continued)

---

[112] Foster G. Finley Bible record, Aug. 1847, copy in possession of author.

[113] Information provided by Blanche Jernigan, Box 486, Pewee Valley, Ky. 40056.

[114] Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage records (mother Mary Findley; bondsman, David Findley; witness, Ezekiel F. Gaines), give marriage bond date as 22 Sept. 1818. Also L.D.S. film #0191847.

[115] Vital dates for Lucinda and William from Wm. Gaines Pennebaker Bible record in possession of Dorothy Chapman Van Slyke, Van Slyke to author, 7 June 1993.

[116] Putnam County, Indiana, Church Records, L.D.S. film #1455343, item 12, Deer Creek Baptist Church, p. 18.

[117] Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage records (mother, Mary Finley; bondsman, Ezekiel F. Gaines; witness, John Denny).

[118] Putnam County, Indiana, Church records, *loc. cit.*

[119] Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage records (bondsman, William Pennybaker).

[120] Van Slyke to author, 7 June 1993.

JOHN FINLEY OF MONTGOMERY/WYTHE COUNTY, VIRGINIA: ADDITIONAL CHILDREN IDENTIFIED

By Carmen J. Finley, C.G., Ph.D.
Santa Rosa, California

(Continued from V. 39, p. 22)

GENERATION THREE

8. Samuel Steele^3 Finley (John^2, John^1) was born about 1769, probably in either Prince Edward or Augusta County. He died 21 Dec. 1833 in Scott Co., Ky.[121] There is some question as to whether he married (1) Mary Tate, daughter of John Tate, 20 Sept. 1796 (date of bond), since there may well have been two eligible Samuel Finleys in Augusta County on this date.[122] By 1815 his wife was Martha ___.[123]

Samuel is cited in Augusta County records a number of times before his move to Kentucky. In 1789 he was a witness for Samuel Steele when he wrote his will.[124] Samuel served as surety for his sister, Jean, when she married William Frazier in 1794.[125] He may have served as an ensign in the militia, Infantry, 3rd Battalion, 32nd Regiment, in 1796, although the other Samuel may have been the one to which this referred.[126] In 1801 he served as surety when illiam Finley and Sally Ramsey, daughter of Andrew Ramsey, were bonded o marry. That record carries a notation that William and Samuel were cousins.[127] Then again, he served as surety for his cousin, Anne Finley, when she married James Shannon in 1802.[128] Also in 1802 he served as a witness for James Steele when he wrote his will,[129] and for another John Finley.[130]

In addition to the obvious ties between Finley cousins noted above, Samuel was related to the William Finley he provided surety for because their mothers were sisters. Samuel's mother, Sarah Steele, was daughter of Samuel and Martha (Fulton) Steele, while William's mother, Martha Steele, was also a daughter of Samuel and Martha.

1807 was a turning point in the life of Samuel Finley. That year, his father died leaving him property in Kentucky. Land on both the N. Elkhorn and Green rivers was mentioned.[131] Soon after their father's death, Samuel and his brother

---

[121] Information on the Scott County Finleys was provided by Stella G. (Mrs. Henry Wilson) Finley, P.O. Box 612, Georgetown, Ky. 40324, whose husband is a direct descendant of John Finley whose father, John, left 1807 will in Augusta County. She provided the following cemetery inscription handed down in her husband's family (name of cemetery not given): "Samuel Finley who departed this life Dec. 21, 1833 in the 64th year of his age. He was a believer in Christ, happy in life, patient in death. Beneath this silent Tomb His lifeless body lies. His soul in spotless innocence Has risen to the skies." To date, she has been unable to locate this cemetery.

[122] Lyman Chalkley, *Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia* (reprint; Baltimore, 1974), v. 2, p. 317, Samuel Finley and John Tate, security. The father-daughter relationship is spelled out in two documents following the death of John Tate is Dec. 1802. In *ibid.*, v. 2, p. 126, "Tate's heirs *vs.* Tate's executors ... Answer 1804 by Jane Tate, widow and executrix of John T Jr., and by Samuel Finley, who married Polly Tate, daughter of said John." In *ibid.*, v. 2, p. "Finley *vs.* Tate ... Bill by Samuel Finley and Mary, his wife, daughter of John Tate, who died December, 1802 testate." However, a Samuel Finley did leave a will in Augusta County dated 27 Sept. 1841, proved 28 May 1849 (Augusta Co., Va., Will Bk. 29, p. 287). This was a good fifteen years after the death of Samuel Steele Finley in Scott County. Neither Samuel had a wife named Mary at the time of their respective deaths. Stout claims the Samuel (4-14-12) who remained in Augusta County is the one who married Mary Tate, and that he was born in 1775 in Chester Co., Pa., the son of Michael (3-14-1) and Mary (Waugh) Finley. He claims this family migrated to Rockbridge County some time after the birth of their last daughter, Elizabeth, in 1786 (Herald F Stout, *The Clan Finley* [2nd ed., 2 vols. in 1; Dover, Ohio, 1956], v. 1, pp. 46-47, 73-74). This writer did not pursue the matter further.

[123] Obituary of son, Samuel Thomson Finley, states he was the son of Samuel and Martha Finley (*Marion County Democrat*, Palmyra, Mo., 27 Feb. 1879). In addition, Samuel and Patsy Finley deed to Benjamin Bradford property on the N. Elkhorn in 1817 (Scott Co., Ky., Deed Bk. B, p. 438).

[124] Chalkley, *op. cit.*, v. 3, p. 187.

[125] *Ibid.*, v. 2, p. 317.

[126] *Ibid.*, v. 1, p. 285.

[127] *Ibid.*, v. 2, p. 339.

[128] *Ibid.*, v. 2, p. 344.

[129] *Ibid.*, v. 3, p. 222.

[130] Augusta Co., Va., Will Bk. 19, p. 242. This John Finley was the son of the William Finley who purchased a portion of the Robinson property from Samuel's grandfather, John Finley the Elder of Tinkling Spring. John the Elder and William were most likely brothers. Readers wishing a more detailed discussion should see Carmen Finley, "The John Finleys of Augusta County, Virginia: Some Hypotheses," *The Genealogist*, in press.

[131] Augusta Co., Va., Will Bk. 10, p. 172.

John moved to Kentucky. They were located in Scott County.[132] Samuel appears in the 1810 census with two males under 10, two males 26-45 and one female 26-45.[133] This suggests that brother John may have been living with Samuel initially. It also suggests that since Samuel is head of household that he was married and the two young boys were his. The next documented proof of Samuel and Martha's presence there is found in a fragmented deed, undated but following a deed dated Dec. 1810.[134] Then on 7 June 1813 Samuel and his wife deeded property in Augusta County to William Finley.[135] In 1817 a deed v found to Samuel and Patsy Finley from Benjamin Bradford (James Hogan preemption) on the N. Elkhorn, bordered by Gregg, Finley and Spoon.[136] By 1820 there were five children living in Samuel's household.[137]

The date of Samuel's death, 21 Dec. 1833, was found in notes handed down through several generations of descendants. Some confirmation is found in the court records of Scott County. On 20 Jan. 1834 John (S. or T.) Finley was granted administration of the estate of Samuel Finley, deceased.[138]

Known children of Samuel and Martha Finley include the following:[139]

37. i Samuel Thomson^4 Finley, born 2 Aug. 1815, Bourbon Co., Ky., died 24 Jan. 1879, Palmyra, Marion Co., Mo.; married Ellen Bryan, daughter of Samuel Bryan of Fayette Co., Ky. His obituary also refers to him as "Capt."[140] A Thomson Finley, possibly the nephew, is mentioned in the inventory and appraisement of John (S. or T.)

---

[132] There can be little doubt that Scott County is the location of Samuel and John, sons named in the 1807 will recorded in Augusta County. A copy of that same will was found recorded in Scott County, October Court 1839, "Satisfactory proof was made this day in Open Court that the Original will of Record of John Finley Decd has been destroyed and a certified copy having been returned to Court and the Court having examined the same it is Ordered to be Recorded" (Scott Co., Ky., Will Bk. G, pp. 70-71). One could surmise this may have been necessary to establish the legal claim of Samuel and/or John to the land inherited from their father.

[133] Accelerated Indexing Systems, *Kentucky 1810 Census* (Bountiful, Utah, 1978), p. 188.

[134] Scott Co., Ky., Deed Bk A2, pp. 279, 280. A fire had destroyed a portion of documents, but fragmented pieces were copied from the original after the fire.

[135] Scott Co., Ky., Order Bk. B, p. 290.

[136] Scott Co., Ky., Deed Bk. B, p. 438.

[137] Scott Co., Ky., 1820 census, p. 124: one male under 10, two males 10-16, one male 45 and over; one female under 10, one female 10-16, one female 45 and over.

[138] Scott Co., Ky., Order Bk. D, pp. 44-45.

[139] According to the 1820 census, there were at least three additional older children.

[140] *Marion County Democrat*, Palmyra, Mo., 27 Feb. 1879.

Finley, 11 Sept. 1837 in Scott Co., Ky.[141]

38 ii Martha Jane Finley, born 11 Oct. 1819, died 7 April 1842; married Robert M. Hathaway, 7 April 1840.[142]

9. John^3 Finley (John^2, John^1) was born probably in the late 1760s or early 1770s either in Prince Edward or Augusta Co., Va.[143] He died before 11 Sept. 1837 in Scott Co., Ky.[144] His wife is known only as Elizabeth.[145] They were bably married in Kentucky shortly after 1820.

When his father died in 1807, John inherited land in Kentucky on the N. Elkhorn and Green rivers. John went to Kentucky with his brother Samuel shortly afterwards, as noted above. John was not found in the 1810 Scott County census, but was most likely living with his brother Samuel, who showed two males age 26-45 in his household. The earliest land record found for John was undated, but immediately preceding one dated 1811, when he and his wife Elizabeth sold to Samuel Gregg land on the N. Elkhorn bordering Hogan's preempton and Bradford's line, which he had inherited.[146] In 1822 they sold another 20 acres, bordering Bradford and Samuel Finley, to Lewis Thomson.[147] John was enumerated in the 1820 census and was shown with three children under 10 years of age.[148]

No will was found for John, but there are lengthy papers showing the settlement of his estate, the first dated 11 Sept. 1837. Son Benjamin Franklin (Frank) Finley was appointed administrator along with W. S. Hood (unknown relationship). These were helpful in confirming family relationships.[149] In addition, on the same day, Elizabeth Finley, widow of John S. Finley, assigned her property by deed of conveyance to James H. Finley and Benjamin Franklin Finley along with slaves Westley, Milley, Aia and her three children. In return,

---

[141] Scott Co., Ky., Will Bk. F, p. 42.

[142] Scott County Marriages:1837-63, Public Library microfilm, reel #183225, Scott Co., Ky., #73. From notes handed down through family descendants, her tombstone reads: "In memory of artha Jane, wife of R. M. Hathaway, only daughter of Samuel Finley. Born Oct. 11th 1819, rried April 7th 1840, died Feb. 3rd 1842." To date the cemetery has not been located.

[143] Named in his father's will (Augusta Co., Va., Will Bk. 10, p. 172).

[144] On this date his inventory and appraisement was made (Scott Co., Ky., Will Bk. F, pp. 42-46).

[145] From documents found in Scott Co., Ky., to be cited following.

[146] Scott Co., Ky., Deed Bk. A, p. 330.

[147] Scott Co., Ky., Deed Bk. E, p. 167.

[148] Scott Co., Ky., 1820 census, p. 112.

[149] Scott Co., Ky., Will Bk. F, pp. 42-46.

Elizabeth received three promissory notes of $500 each to be paid the 11th day of September in 1838, 1839 and 1840.[150] The final settlement, presented in April Court 1839, showed a balance of $2279.74, of which Elizabeth received her one-third. The remainder of $1521.83 was to be divided among four heirs, each receiving $380.46 less costs, or $375.32.[151]

The children of John and Elizabeth Finley include:

39. i James H.[4] Finley.[152]

40. ii Benjamin Franklin (Frank) Finley, born 8 Feb. 1816, Scott C Ky., died 25 June 1862, Scott County;[153] married Susan Graves, 1 Sept. 1845 in Scott County.[154] She was born 16 Nov. 1830 and died 15 Feb. 1888.[155] He was an Elder at the Cherry Spring Presbyterian Church.[156] They had at least nine children,[157] three of whom died in infancy: Joseph Finley, the eldest, who died 18 Dec. 1942 at the age of 89;[158] Ida Finley Crosswaith; Lillian Finley; Bettie Finley Cantrell, who died 20 Feb. 1879; Mattie Finley Neale who moved to Sedalia, Mo.; William G. Finley, born 1857, died 1896, married Lucy Hall.

41. iii Joseph Walker Finley, died between 16 Oct. 1843 and May 1844, probably in Scott County.[159]

42. iv Maria J. Finley,[160] married Wesley Rozell, 3 July 1839 in Scott

---

[150] Scott Co., Ky., Deed Bk. O, p. 116.

[151] Scott Co., Ky., Will Bk. F, p. 396.

[152] Purchased property of parents along with Benjamin Franklin Finley.

[153] Tombstone inscription, Georgetown Cemetery, Georgetown, Scott Co., Ky.

[154] Scott County marriages: 1837-63, *loc. cit.*

[155] *Georgetown Times*, Georgetown, Ky., 22 Feb. 1888, p. 3; tombstone inscription, Georgetown Cemetery, Georgetown, Ky.

[156] *Ibid.*

[157] Names of children supplied by Stella Finley,

[158] *Georgetown News*, Georgetown, Ky., 28 Dec. 1942, p. 1.

[159] His will named brother Benjamin Franklin Finley. Accepted in May Court 1844, it said briefly: "I Joseph Walker Finley of the County of Scott State of Kentucky do make this my last will and testament in manner and form as follows It is my will that should I die without issue that my Brother Benjamin Franklin Finley shall have my whole estate both real and personal that I am now possessed of or that I may hereafter acquire This 16th day of Oct 1843" (Scott Co., Ky., Will Bk. H, p. 361).

[160] Assumed to be fourth heir; listed as receiving $14.20 along with Frank Finley, who received $10 in settlement approved at October Court 1837 (Scott Co., Ky., Will Bk. F, pp. 42-46).

County.[161]

21. William[3] Finley (William[2], John[1]) was born most likely in Prince Edward Co., Va., before 1775, according to the 1820 census of Christian Co., Ky., referenced above. He died in Christian County between 26 Aug. 1823, the date he wrote his will, and 3 Nov. 1823, the date his will was proved.[162] He married Nancy Barron,[163] probably in Wythe County and probably in the early 1800s.[164] e disappeared from his household between 1810 and 1820.

William and his brothers Dabney, John Pettis and Asa removed to Christian Co., Ky., shortly after the death of their father. In fact, Dabney and John Pettus may have gone a bit earlier as their first grant survey dated were in 1799, while the earliest survey dates for William and Asa were in 1803.[165] Dabney was, by far, the heaviest investor, having claimed a total of 2987 acres in eleven different grants between 1799 and 1808. William claimed 400 acres on the west fork of the Red River, with a survey date of 20 Nov. 1803. Dabney and Asa also claimed land on the Red River, but John Pettis claimed land on Little River and Clear Creek.

William appeared in the 1810 and 1820 census in Christian County, near brothers.[166] However, the number of children living in his household in 1820, seven males and seven females, are not accounted for in his will which names four males and three females. The possibility exists that some of them may not have been his. Nevertheless, his will which was written 26 Aug. 1823 and proved 3 Nov. 1823, does give some information on the family structure. His wife Nancy was not named in his will. Ely (Eli) is identified as his oldest son, and William A. is identified as his second son. He named daughters Betsey, Nancy and Polly and refers to his two youngest sons, Walk and Jerome.[167]

---

[161] Scott County marriages: 1837-63, *loc. cit.*

[162] Christian Co., Ky., Will Bk. C, p. 556.

[163] Wythe Co., Va., Will Bk. 2, p. 180, will of John Barron of Gallatin, Sumner Co., Tenn., v. 1815, listing Wm Dabney Finley of Christian Co., Ky., as brother-in-law, Margaret Glevis (Gleaves) as sister-in-law. Christian Co., Ky., Deed Bk. F, p. 300, gives William's wife's name as Nancy, 6 July 1816; hence we assume he married Nancy Barron. His sister Margaret married William Gleaves.

[164] Christian Co., Ky., 1830 census, p. 30; Eli, the eldest son, was in 20-30 age group. Son William Adam was born in 1806.

[165] Willard Rouse Jillson, *The Kentucky Land Grants* (reprint; Baltimore, 1971), pp. 311-12.

[166] Christian Co., 1810 census, p. [illegible]; 1820 census, p. 43.

[167] Christian Co., Ky., Will Bk. C, p. 556.

William A. was required to care for the girls until they married and to raise the two younger boys, since he had more than his share of his father's estate. By comparison to his brothers, William did not fare as well during his rather brief lifetime, but he did own three slaves. Jo was bequeathed to William A., Hagar to Polly, and Stephen was to be hired out for a period of five years. His will also indicated he was a wheelwright for his tools were bequeathed to Eli. His executors were Edward Bradshaw, his brother John P. and his son Eli. The partition of his estate was recorded 6 Sept. 1824.[168]

Known children of William and Nancy (Barron) Finley include:

43. I Eli⁴ Finley, born before 1806, Wythe Co., Va.
44. ii William Adam Finley, born 26 May 1806, Wythe County, died 25 Oct. 1867, Saline Co., Mo.[169]
45. iii Elizabeth (Betsey) Finley, married John W. Estes.[170]
46. iv Nancy Finley, born Christian County, married Hardy Holman.[171]
47. v Mary (Polly) Finley, born Christian County, married 27 Nov. 1829, Thomas Hutchinson, Christian County.[172]
48. vi Walker H. Finley, born about 1818, Christian County,[173] died 20 Dec. 1899, Prairie Junction, Mo.,[174] married Mary L. Wallace.[175]
49. vii Jerome Finley.[176]

23. Dabney³ Finley (William², John¹) was born most likely in Prince Edward Co., Va., 22 Nov. 1777.[177] He died in Nelson, Saline Co., Mo., 24 March 1843.[178] He married Mary Lewis, daughter of Col. Aaron and Sarah Mary (South) Lewis, 23 July 1800. She was born 14 May 1781, probably in Kentucky; she died 22 March 1865.[179]

Dabney was first found in public documents 15 Jan. 1800 when he brought suit against his father to recover slaves owned by his mother at the time of their marriage.[180] He was living in Lee County at the time. His father, William, had already sold six "from the stock whereof," namely, Caty, Abby, Rachel, Sarah, Joseph and Charles, with Rachel, Sarah and Joseph going to Dabney. William ill held Sal, Mourn, Hanna, Amy and Spencer. The suit questioned whether William was entitled to them or whether ownership should pass to the children of his wife, Mary Pettus. To settle the suit William transferred ownership in a deed of gift. Interestingly, Dabney's brother William, who was named in his father's will, was not included in this transaction. Nor was Dabney included in his father's will.

Dabney went on to amass a considerable fortune. He and his brother John Pettis were the first of the children of William and Mary to stake out and survey land in Christian Co., Ky. On 27 Oct. 1799 Dabney had 200 acres on the West Fork of Montgomery Creek surveyed; John P. did likewise on McFarland's Fork on 30 Sept. 1799.[181] Between then and 24 Sept. 1807 Dabney surveyed an additional 2682 acres in Christian County on Montgomery Creek, the West Fork of Red River and Muddy Fork of Little River.[182] He also bought and sold considerable property while living in Christian County. Between 29 Dec. 1803 and 3 March 1842, twenty-eight grantor and grantee deeds were found naming Dabney, involving around 5000 acres. Total cost was about $3000, while total receipts were about $9000, a tidy profit for those days.

It is not known precisely when he moved on to Saline Co., Mo. However, on 21 Nov. 1823 he traded 200 acres in Christian County for seven quarter sections of land in Missouri.[183] He was counted in the 1810 and 1820 Christian County censuses[184] and the 1840 Saline Co., Mo., census;[185] but was found in neither place in 1830, although his sons Brutus and Filander were located in Boone Co., Mo., in 1830.[186] Dabney's 1840 census record showed him owning

---

[168] Christian Co., Ky., Deed Bk. P, pp. 374, 389, 391.

[169] Cemetery card file, Marshall Public Library, Marshall, Mo.

[170] In 1844 Elizabeth and her husband deeded 2 acres to Cumberland Presbyterian Church at Salubrious Springs. At that time they were living in Saline Co., Mo. (Christian Co., Ky., Deed Bk. 28, pp. 272-74).

[171] Stout, *op. cit.*, v. 1, p. 108. Stout references are offered with caution, when no other source of supporting evidence has been found.

[172] Christian Co., Ky., Marriage Bk. 8.

[173] Age 32 in Saline Co., Mo., 1850 census, p. 120 or 60R, family 765-768.

[174] Stout, *op. cit.*, v. 2, p. 7. Stout references are offered with caution, when no other supporting evidence has been found.

[175] *Ibid.*

[176] Referred to as one of two youngest sons in William's will.

[177] L.D.S. Archive record submitted by Richard Keith Finley, 9006 W. 75th St., Merriam, Kans. (1959). He cites a family Bible record in possession of Mrs. Harry Smith, Nelson, Mo.

[178] *Ibid.*

[179] *Ibid.*

[180] Wythe Co., Va., Deed Bk. 2, pp. 476-78.

[181] Jillson, *op. cit.*, p. 311.

[182] *Ibid.*, pp. 311-12.

[183] Christian Co., Ky., Deed Bk. P,. p. 105.

[184] Christian Co., Ky., 1810 census, p. 110; 1820 census, p. 45.

[185] Saline Co., Mo., 1840 census, p. 78.

[186] Boone Co., Mo., 1830 census, p. 98.

ten slaves.

According to Stout, as noted above, Dabney died 24 March 1843. Technically, he died intestate and on 8 May 1843 his brother Asa was granted letters of administration in Saline County.[187] The extent of his estate is indicated by securities required in the amount of $40,000. It was noted in his probate records that Dabney had made a will but failed to have it witnessed. Therefore the Court would not admit it to probate. The heirs, all of whom were of age or married, entered into an agreement among themselves that carried out the intent of Dabney's will.[188] On 15 May 1844 Asa made an annual settlement to each of Dabney's children in the amount of $2458.94 for a total of $24,589.40.[189] Final settlement showed he left an estate of just under $30,000.[190] In the final settlement his widow Mary received $1800. Also benefiting from his estate was the Board of Foreign Missions, the American Colonization Society (see discussion under his brother John Pettus Finley) and the American Bible Society, each in the amount of $100.[191]

Known children of Dabney and Mary (Lewis) Finley include:[192]

50. i Philander[4] Finley, born 22 Sept. 1801, Christian Co., Ky., died 2 Feb. 1875, Saline Co., Mo.; married 3 Sept. 1823, Mary T. Harris. Philander has probate records on file.[193]

51. ii Sally Finley, born 17 Nov. 1803, Christian Co., Ky.; married 1 May 1822, Christian County, Eli E. Finley, her first cousin (son of William and Nancy [Barron] Finley).

52. iii Brutus William Finley, born 6 May 1806, Christian Co., Ky., died 7 May 1880, Saline Co., Mo.; married 8 Nov. 1827, Sarah Adams.

53. iv Virginia Finley, born 17 March 1808, Christian Co., Ky.; married 11 April 1829, Christian County, John R. Hancock.

54. v Margaret A. Finley, born 8 March 1810, Christian Co., Ky., died 28 July 1846 in Wyoming while on wagon train trip to Oregon with brother-in-law William Campbell; married 29 July 1830, Christian County, James Campbell.

55. vi Porus Dabney Finley, born 19 Feb. 1812, Christian Co., Ky., died 5 Dec. 1860, Saline Co., Mo.; married 6 Feb. 1837, Boone Co., Mo., Nancy Crockett. He has probate records on file.[194]

56. vii Thomas B. Finley, born 15 Nov. 1813, Christian Co., Ky.; married Rhoda Finley, his cousin (daughter of Asa and Esther [Gleaves] Finley).

57. viii Rhoda Finley, born 17 April 1816, Christian Co., Ky.; married 12 Nov. 1840, Saline County, Hugh Crockett.[195]

58. ix Mary E. Finley, born 4 Dec. 1818, Christian Co., Ky.; married 2 Nov. 1837, Saline Co., Mo., Rhodes Marshall.[196]

59. x Hester Finley, born 26 May 1821, Christian Co., Ky., died 29 July 1829.

60. xi Narcissa Finley, born 30 June 1824, Christian Co., Ky., died *ca.* 1870; married 3 Nov. 1842, Saline Co., Mo., Robert Crockett.[197]

(To be continued)

---

[187] Saline Co., Mo., Will Records, Bk. A, pp. 67-68.

[188] Saline Co., Mo., Probate Record Bk. D, p. 35.

[189] Saline Co., Mo., Probate Record Bk. 1, p. 390. Named were Eli, Philander, B. W., P. D Thos. B. Finley and daughters' spouses Robt. Crocket, Rhoades Marshall, Hugh Crocket, Jas. Campbell, Jno. R. Hancock.

[190] Saline Co., Mo. Probate Record Bk. D, p. 35.

[191] *Ibid.*, p. 23.

[192] Vital dates are those provided by an L.D.S. Archive record submitted by Richard Keith Finley, except as otherwise noted. Mr. Finley cites a family Bible record in possession of Mrs. Harry Smith, Nelson, Mo. (1959).

[193] Saline Co., Mo., Index 1, p. 472, box 68, CE #692.

[194] Saline Co., Mo., Index 1, p. 260, box 56.

[195] Elizabeth Prather Ellsberry, comp.,*Marriage Records of Saline County, Missouri, 1820-1850* (Chillicothe, Mo., 1959), p. 13.

[196] *Ibid.*, p. 7.

[197] *Ibid.*, p. 16.

Vol 2

3 volumes of Wesley's Notes, Hymn Book, Prayer Book, Bible, a bay mare, etc., all in State of Virginia; 27 Nov. 1792. LP.

Receipt from HOWELL HARRIS of Virginia to Nicholas Long; £ 4.4.0 due said HARRIS by estate of David Coleman of Wilkes, deceased; 19 Feb. 1793. LP.

Deed to RICHARD HARVIE of Virginia from Henry Candler, administrator of estate of William Candler, deceased, of Richmond Co., Ga.; 300 acres on Broad River; Thomas Napier, J.P., and John Moore, witnesses; 3 Oct. 1787. BB, 2.

Deed to JOSEPH HUBBARD of Cumberland Co., Va., from John Reed and wife Caty of Wilkes; 180 acres on Macks Creek adjoining land of Thomas Moody; John Griffin, Robert Smith, Thomas Moody, witnesses; 3 May 1791. HH, 351.

Deed to NICHOLAS JOHNSON of Virginia from Bernard Kelley of Wilkes; 90 acres on Clouds Creek; David Ward and Samuel Gardner, witnesses; 1789. EE, 108.

Deed to NICHOLAS JOHNSON of Virginia from James Tate and wife Rebecca of Wilkes; land on waters of Clouds Creek; Samuel Gardner and Thomas N. Gilmore, witnesses; 10 Sept. 1789. EE, 110.

Deed to JOHN KING of Gloucester Co., Va., from Robert Middleton of Wilkes; 1000 acres on waters of Ogeechee River, part of 2150 acre tract granted to Benjamin Few; James Alford and John Rutherford, witnesses; 21 June 1785. AA, 176.

Deed to FRANCIS KIRTLY of Virginia from Benjamin Hart and wife Ann of Wilkes; 450 acres on Broad River granted said Hart in 1786; John Moore, J.P., witness; 10 Dec. 1790. HH, 308.

Deed to DAVID LOCKETT of Buckingham Co., Va., from Richard Fretwell and wife Frances of Wilkes and William Fretwell of Cumberland Co., Va.; 250 acres in Wilkes purchased by said Richard Fretwell in 1784; William Byram, Leonard Fretwell, James Wootten, James Alexander, William Hamilton, witnesses; 28 Sept. 1784. Deed Book 1784-5, 36.

Will of JOHN MARKS: wife Lucy; son John Haistens Marks; daughter Polly Garland Marks; to nephews Haistens and Peter Marks, sons of testator's brother Peter Marks, 1000 acres "on the western waters of Virginia, being part of 4000 acres due me for my service in the Continental Arme, if it be procured;" friends John Gilmer and Nicholas Johnson, executors; Henry Tyler, Thomas Meriwether, William Johnson, Francis Meriwether, witnesses; 22 March 1791. Will Book DD, 250.

Grant to DOUGLASS MARTIN of Virginia: himself, wife, son and 2 daughters aged 6 years to 4 months, headrights; 100 acres on waters of Little River; 13 Jan. 1775. CLC, 20.

Pettus

Power of attorney from JOHN MOODY of Lunenburg Co., Va., to Peter Tatum of Wilkes to receive all lands said Moody may have in Georgia by grants or bonds; Howell Tatum, Wyatt Williams, John Williams, witnesses; 16 Nov. 1785. EE, 12.

Power of attorney from LITTLEBERRY MOSBY, JUNIOR, of Powhatan Co., Va., to John Talbot of Wilkes to convey all land held by said MOSBY in Georgia to Thomas Glascock of Richmond Co., Ga.; Richard Mosby and Thomas Murray, witnesses; 8 Sept. 1786. CC, 26.

Power of attorney from WILLIAM MURRAY to Matthew Talbot, junior, to convey 265 acres of land in Bedford Co., Va.; John Talbot, J.P., Thomas Talbot, John Baker, witnesses; 7 Oct. 1789. HH, 11.

Grant to JOSEPH NEAL of Virginia: himself, wife, 5 sons and 3 daughters aged 16 to 1 years, headrights; 200 acres on Broad River "whereon the widow Clark lives," resigned by Captain William Candler; 10 Oct. 1774. CLC, 19.

Grant to NEWDEGATE OWSLEY of Loudon Co., Va.: himself, wife, 3 sons and 2 daughters aged 11 years to 3 months, headrights; 200 acres on Fishing Creek; 27 Sept. 1773. CLC, 1.

(Mary's brothers?)

Promissory note from JOSEPH PANNILL and MICAJAH ANTHONY of Henry Co., Va., to William Mills of Hanover Co., Va.; 40 barrels of corn for rent of a plantation on Matry Creek; 1 Dec. 1781. LP.

Grant to JOSHUA PARKS of Virginia: himself, wife, son and 2 daughters aged 6 years to 4 months, headrights; 100 acres on waters of Little River; 13 Jan. 1775. CLC, 20.

Sons

Petition of John Wingfield that JOHN, CHARLES, and STEPHEN PETTUS (PETTICE), sons of STEPHEN PETTUS, deceased, late of Hanover Co., Va., be placed under guardianship of Garland Wingfield; March Court 1789. DD, 197.

Bond of Garland Wingfield as guardian of JOHN, CHARLES, and STEPHEN PETTUS, sons of STEPHEN PETTUS, deceased, late of Hanover Co., Va.; John Wingfield, surety; H. Mounger, witness; 5 Sept. 1789. LP.

ours

Claim of NICHOLAS PORTER, JUNIOR, against Nicholas Porter, Senior; cash paid Whitehead Coleman and William Grimes for hauling tobacco to Fredericksburg, Va., in 1773; sworn to in Botetourt Co., Va., 28 Oct. 1794. LP.

Estate account of NICHOLAS PORTER, deceased: affidavit of Hugh Walker that said PORTER gave a bond in 1786, when said Walker lived in Orange Co., Va., and that Joseph Porter paid the bond; 20 March 1793. LP.

Deed of gift from JOSEPH ROBERTS of Pittsylvania Co.,

Dabney Pettus

WILL OF GEORGE DABNEY
KING WILLIAM COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1729

Contributed by Prentiss Price
Richmond, Virginia

The following copy of the will of George Dabney is among the Dabney Papers at the Virginia Historical Society. It is printed with the permission of the Society.

In the name of God &c I George Dabney of King W^m. Cou do make this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following.

I give to my Daughter Mary Pettus Twenty Shillings ✓ Current money.

I give to my Grandson Dabney Pettus son of Stephen Pe one Negroe boy named Frank.

I give to my Grandson George Anderson, my Negroe man Peter and Twenty pounds Sterling, when he arives to th age of Twenty one years Complete, upon this Proviso th his father permits him to live with my Executors, or Either of them, untill he is of the said age and if he should die or his father should Take him away from my said Executors before he Attains the said age, That then my will is that his Bequest Remain wth. my Execr and be applyd to the uses of the Residuary legacy given by me of my Negroes stock &c at my home Dwelling Plantation.

I Give and Bequeath to my son George Dabney and the h of his body lawfully begotten, and for want of Such to my son William Dabney and the heirs male of his body lawfully begotten, all and Every part of that Tract of land whereon I now live, and all Improvements thereon Together wth. the other Plantation on the same, whereon he the said George lives with this Proviso, that my loving wife Eliza. have the use and Occupation of the said plantation whereon I now live and all the Improv Thereon During her Natural life.

My meaning by this Intail is that the land Mentioned in the above legacy shall always Remain in the name of the Dabneys, I allso give and Bequeath to my said son George Dabney and his heirs forever, Six hundred acres of my Twelve hundred acres of land on Cubb Camp Creek Hanover County at the upper End thereof, and that the same be laid off to him and them so as not to prejudi the Settlement and Plantation I have already made on th said land for my son William Dabney.

I also give unto him the said George Dabney the one ha

of the stock of whatever Nature, and half of my houshold stuff on my said plantation on Cubb Camp Creek. I likewise give unto him the said George Dabney and his heirs forever, all the negroes that he has now in his Possession And allso my negroe fellow Tom now living at Cubb Creek. I allso give unto him all the houshold Stuff and stock where he lives or is in his Possession, my new Trooping saddle and furniture pistolls and holsters my new Silver hilted sword, and Brandy Still and the Equal half of my wearing Apparrel.

I Give and Bequeath unto my son William Dabney and his heirs forever all that my five hundred acres of land and Plantation Thereon in Hanover County Between the South anna of Pamunkey and Taylors Creek, and allso I give unto him the said William Dabney and his heirs forever all that my Tract of land and Plantation in Hanover County on Wolf swamp Together with the houshold Stuff and Stock of Cattle, horses and hogs, There on the Two Plantations.

I Give allso to my said son William Dabney and his heirs forever all that six hundred acres of land and Plantation Thereon belonging to me, being the lower half of my Twelve hundred acres of land on Cubb Camp Creek in Hanover County, to be laid out for him as Design'd by my legacy to my son George.

I allso give unto him the said William Dabney the one half of my stock and houshold stuff, I have on my said Plantation at Cubb Camp Creek. I allso give my said son William Dabney my Walnut writing Desk, my old pistols and holsters, all my Silver Buttons, my Silver Tankeard and Twelve Silver spoons and half my wearing Aparrel.

I allso give to my said son William Dabney my Six negroes and their Encrease to him and his heirs forever, I mean the future Encrease To Witt: Sambo, Moll, Samson, Moll, Jack and Will.

I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Susannah Dabney and her heirs forever my Six Negroes and their Increase To Witt. Robin, Sarah, Simon, Jammie, Toney and Tom, I allso give unto my said Daughter Susannah Dabney her Rideing horse and side Saddle and one fether Bed and Furniture of the best in my house.

I Give to my loving wife Elizabeth Dabney all her wearing aparrel Rideing horse, Side saddle &c To be Disposed of as She Thinks proper.

My Will and Desire is that after my Debts and Legacys paid the Remaining part of my Estate shall Continue Remain and be for the use of my loving wife Eliza. and the Children hereafter Mention'd Thus To Witt. That all my Crops of Tobacco be yearly shipt to England under my Mark and that they with what I have allready there be applied to the Maintenance of my loving wife and my

said Two Daughters Sarah and Judith Dabneys, and finding Negroes in her Care with Necessarys and Repairation and that what shall Remain in England or not Arived in goods before my wifes Death, be Devided in four parts between my son William Dabney and my Daughters, Susanna Sarah and Judith Dabneys And my will is that the Negroes not Disposed of after my wifes Death, I give to be Equally Divided between my said Daughters Sarah and Judith Dabneys and their heirs forever, and I also give to be Equally Divided between them Two, all my Stock of Cattle, horses, hogs, sheep &c and Crops not Disposed of at my wives Death [on] my home Plantation. To be Equally Divided between them Two.
My meaning by the above Bequest is that what money or Efects in England and not Arived in Virginia belonging to my Estate at the Death of my said wife, be Divided Equally between my said son and Three Daughters above Mention'd and that my Debts and Legacys be paid out of it and my Personal Estate at my home Plantation, and that my loving wife have the use of both money in England and Negroes not given away, Excepting those to the Two younger Children during her Natural life, and that she shall not be Obliged to give Security nor Return any Appraismt. to Court, I being fully Satisfied of her faithfull mannagmt. of the Trust hereby Reposed in her, But that Imediately upon her Decease my Surviving Executors shall give Security and Return an Inventory to Court of the Estate in her hands in order that the same may be made forthcoming to the uses above Mention'd.
Lastly I hereby Constitute and appoint my said loving wife Eliza. Dabney and my said Sons George and William Dabney, Executors of this my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereto set my hand and Seal this Twenty fourth day of October 1729.

[On the back is written:] A True copy of my father's Will. William Dabney

Notes in the Dabney papers state that the testator, George Dabney, died in 1744. He was, however, dead by ✓ 11 April 1734. Among the Land Office Papers, Miscellaneous Surveys, at the Virginia State Library is a survey of 494 acres made 11 April 1734 for George Dabney of land in Hanover County on both sides of Cubb Creek, which states that 400 acres of the above land was granted to George Dabney of King William County by patent 9 July 1724 and by him left by will to his son George Dabney of the said county, and 94 acres was King's land.

[The will of George Dabney and several land patents granted to him are mentioned in Charles William Dabney, "The Origin of the Dabney Family of Virginia" in *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, v. 45, pp. 121-43.]

Capt. George Dabney & wife Elizabeth had

1. Mary (Dabney) Pettus, wife of Stephen Pettus
2. George Dabney Jr
3. William Dabney
4. Susanna Dabney
5. Sarah Dabney
6. Judith Dabney

Cavaliers & Pioneers Patent Book 12 (pg 265)

CAPT. GEORGE DABNEY, of King Wm. Co; 400 acs. (N. L.), Hanover Co; on both sides of Cub Creek; 9 July 1724, p. 27. 40 Shill. ✓

Crozier (William Armstrong)
Virginia County Records Volume 5

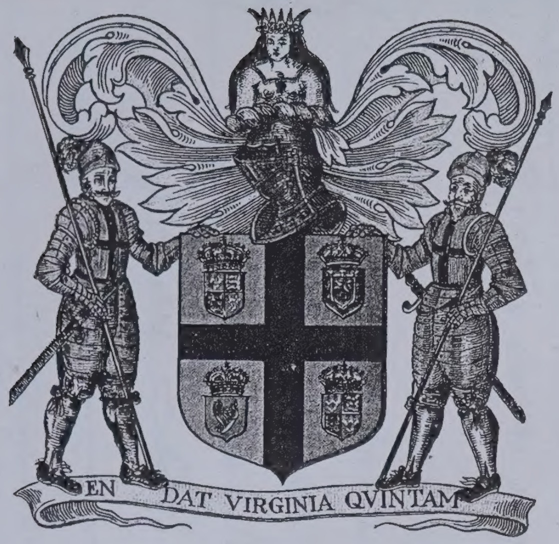
p269 New Kent Co. Book 5 #406 Cornelius Dabney Co
200 acres 1664

276 New Kent Co Book 6 #124 Cornelius Dabney
300 acres 1667

299 King & Queen Co. Book 9
#354 George Dabney 293 acres 1701
#352 Sarah Dabney 179 " "

Pettus & DABNEY

Oxford® NO. 40519
ESSELTE
10%



In 1619, a year marked by several important events in the Colony, including the assembling of the first General Assembly, the London Company adopted a "Cote for Virginia". The coat-of-arms has been a puzzle and source of speculation to every historian and has been sometimes confused with the proper seal of the Colony itself. It is found as a book plate or frontispiece in nearly all of the printed acts and official proceedings of the Colonial government. It appears in Smith's *Generall Historie of Virginia*, editions 1624 and 1632; in Beverley's *History of Virginia*, in several issues of the *Virginia Gazette*, and in Stow's *Survey of London*, published in 1633. It was changed slightly from time to time to make the quarterings agree with the arms of the different reigning houses, and after the union of England and Scotland "quartam" succeeded "quintum" in the motto. The illustration is from the title page of *Merchants of Virginia* in the Virginia State Library.

CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS

Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants

1623 - 1666

Abstracted and Indexed by

NELL MARION NUGENT
VIRGINIA LAND OFFICE
RICHMOND, VA.

Introduction by

ROBERT ARMISTEAD STEWART, PH.D.

Patroness

AGNES BERNADINE SITTERDING

VOLUME ONE

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1983

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST PLE
SALT LAKE CIT H 84150

Dabney (This is just a sample) Dillard

CORNELIOUS DABONY (Debany), 300 acs. New Kent Co., S. side Yorke Riv. above Totopotomoyes Cr., beg. at the mouth of same; 16 Mar. 1667/8, p. 114. 200 acs. granted to him 27 Sept. 1664; & 100 acs. due for trans. of 2 pers: Joane Winter, Besse an Indian.

✓1668

6:31

Dabney

MR. JOHN FLEMING & MR. THO. GLASS, 900 acs. New Kent Co., 27 Apr. 1670, p. 303. Bet. Totopotomoyes & Matadequin Crks., adj. Charles Loving, Cornelius Dabany, Rob. Anderson, John Sexton, Mr. Moses Davis & *Tobtopultamoyes* (?) Cr. Trans. of 18 pers.*

6:77

GAWEN GAWIN, 1000 acs., New Kent Co., on S. side of Totopottomoys Cr., 20 Apr. 1682, p. 160. Adj. Cornelius Dabney; &c. Granted to John Davis 27 Feb. 1666; deserted; & granted sd. Gawin by order, &c. Trans. of 20 pers: John Bryor, Corne. Degar, Mary Lemon, Jon. Wallington, Tho. Fonger, Cathe. Hubberd, John Trabowt (or Traboret), Jon. Jackson, Geo. Taylor, John Pope, Samll. Walton, Jacb. Lindsey, Tho. Barrow, Bess ——, Margaret Cheney, Mary Denham, And. Hill, Samll. Thomas, Danll. Shalton, Mariah ——.

7:217

MR. DAVID SMITH, 650 acs., New Kent Co; S. side of York Riv., 21 Oct. 1684, p. 405. Beg. at land he purchased of Mr. Cornelius Dabney; near Apponin Br; adj. Mr. John Fleming; & John Sexton; on Mattedequin Cr., & Mr. George Gills' land, now Robert Harmon's, &c. 470 acs. by former pattent, & the rest added. Trans. of 4 pers.*

✓

7:282

MRS. EME JOHNSON, 286 acs. Rappa. Co., S. side sd. Riv., adj. land formerly Hill's & Sharpe's; up Yorker br., &c; 18 Apr. 1670, p. 302. Trans. of 6 pers: Jno. Dilyard, Robert Warren, Peter Higgins, Robt. Taylor, Harry England, Peter Rombolt.

6:77

Dillard

Pettus

✓

1667

6:28

STEPHEN PETTUS, 350 acs. New Kent Co., upon branches of Ware Cr., 8 Jan. 1667, p. 99. Beg. at John Basbye's standing by Ashwell patch, &c. to land whereon he now liveth & upon land of Wm. Allen &c. 250 acs. granted Lazarus Thomas, 12 Oct. 1655, since sold to Nicho. Bond, who sold to sd. Pettus; 100 acs. newly taken up, & due for trans. of 2 pers: Stephen Pettus, John Hinde.

R929.3 K525

Abst of Early Ky Wills + Inventories – J. Estelle Stewart King (GPC 1969)

(75) Pg 175 Overton, James. Oct 18, 1788 Jan 25 1791 Legatees: Bros + Sis.

Mercer Co Bk 2 Ex Walter, Thomas and John Overton Jr.

Wit: William Petters, Edmund Eggleston, Sarah Mccobir.

General Armory (p264)

Daubeney (cos Somerset + Gloucester, originally of Wayford in the former co + of Gussage, co. Dorset; desc. from John younger bro of Giles, Lord Daubeney; from this family ~~etc~~ derived Daubeney of Cote near Bristol; Daubeney of Benwell

② Co. Norfolk, etc

Same Arms as)

① Crest: Two dragons' wings ~~[illegible]~~ displ. ar.

Daubeney or De Albini (Lords Daubeney & Earls of Bridgewater) Summoned to Parliament 1295, Created earl 1538, earldom extinct 1548 Visit 1574. Gu, four lozenges conjoined in fess ar – Crest on a tree a mallet

③ Daubeney. Go five fusils in fesse ar. in chief three mullets or

+ 2 more)

The Family and Ancestry of William Dabney (ca 1743 – 1779) of Virginia and His Two Wives, Jane Quarles and Anna Harris

An Analysis of the English Connections of the Families of Dabney, Harris, Overton, Waters, Peake, Herbert, Mallory, Quarles, Millett, and Others

See pg 7 fr Dabney origins
Short paragraph
+ Potters + Overton

By

William L. Deyo

DATE MICROFILMED
OCT 3 2001
ITEM # 2
PROJECT and ROLL #
XLIB LESCAN
67
G. S. CALL #
1145781

DeJoux Publications
Colonial Beach, Virginia

2000

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 [illegible] WEST TEMPLE
S[illegible] CITY, UTAH 84150

William Overton = Elizabeth Waters

Capt. James Overton = Elizabeth Garland
John Dabney Pettus = Anne Overton

Samuel Overton = Rebecca Booker
Thomas Pettus = Amey Walker

Mrs. Penelope Hudson = Moses Overton = Elizabeth Carlton
Anne Pettus = James Shelburne

Richard Overton = Jane Hudson
Elizabeth Shelburne = Christopher T. Smithson

John E. Overton = Susan Shackelton
Mildren H. Smithson = Anderson Wallace

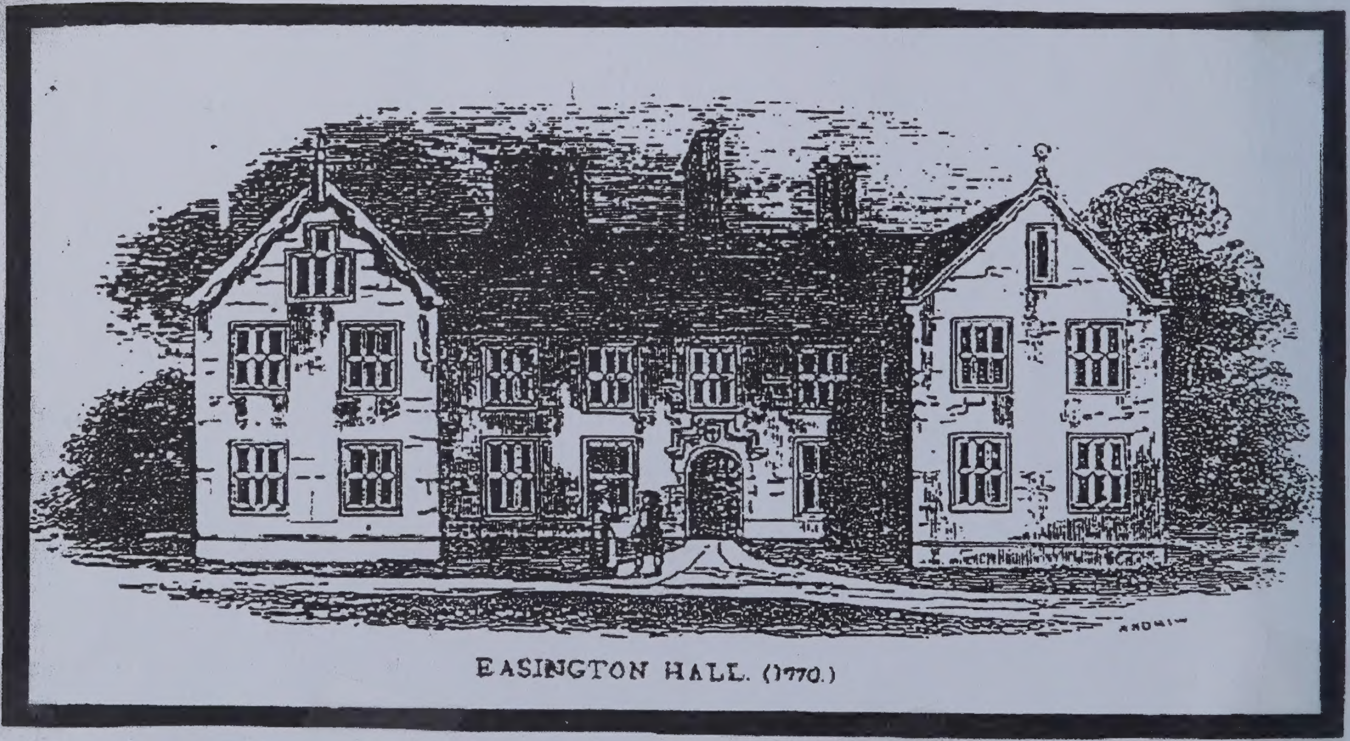
Robert Mason Overton = Virginia Price
Samuel Ussery Wallace = Elizabeth Pamplin

Robert A. Wallace = Lelia Ashworth

Robert Cabell Overton = Bessie Lee Wallace

Wallace Emerson Overton = Ophelia Mae Williamson

Wallace Allan Overton


EASINGTON HALL. (1770.)

Easington Hall
Ancestral Home of Gen. Robert Overton
(from a 1770 drawing in Poulson's *Holderness*)

Notes on the Wallace Allan Overton Descent from William & Elizabeth Overton

The descent of Wallace Allan Overton from the immigrants, William and Elizabeth Overton, is not completely proven due to the destruction of county records but is supported in the areas of concern by circumstantial evidence as follows:

(1) The only item in the direct paternal Overton line which needs more proof is that Moses Overton, Sr., was the son of Samuel Overton. Circumstantial evidence makes the compiler believe that Moses Overton, Sr., was indeed the son of Samuel Overton, but the mother of Moses may have been a wife of Samuel previous to his wife, Rebecca Booker, daughter of Edmund Booker. Moses Overton, Jr. (b. 15 Mar 1772), married in 1798 to Mary Hyde (Clements) Booker, who had first been married to Edmund Booker of the same family as Samuel Overton's wife. The known descendants of Samuel Overton and of his siblings were closely associated with the descendants of Moses Overton, Sr. These facts are enough, in the face of there being no other significant connections to any other branch of the Overton family, to cause the compiler to believe that the lineage given is correct. Richard Overton can be identified on the tax list as the son of Moses Overton, Sr., and married the daughter of John Hudson and Elizabeth Mason. John Hudson was the stepson of Richard Overton's stepmother, Penelope (Irby) Parrott Hudson Overton.

(2) In the maternal line Wallace Emerson Overton, father of Wallace Allan Overton, absolute proof is lacking as to the parentage of Mildred H. (Smithson) Wallace, but circumstantial evidence points only to one couple as her likely parents, Christopher Todd Smithson and Elizabeth Shelburne. Mildred was probably named after the sister, Mildred, of Christopher T. Smithson. The marriage of Mildred Smithson and Anderson Wallace was performed by Rev. Silas Shelburne, brother of Elizabeth (Shelburne) Smithson, the probable mother of Mildred. The given name of "Pettus" was used among the descendants of Mildred H. (Smithson) Wallace, and that was the maiden name of her apparent grandmother, Anne (Pettus) Shelburne. Lastly, all of the children of Mildred H. (Smithson) Wallace were given names that were also the given names of the siblings of her apparent mother, Elizabeth (Shelburne) Smithson.

(3) Anne (Overton) Pettus, wife of John Dabney Pettus, is often stated to have been a daughter of Samuel Overton (b. 1685), son of William Overton and Elizabeth Waters. The dates do not allow this to be a reality, as Anne (Overton) Pettus was a contemporary of Samuel Overton and the mother of a child, Anne Pettus, who was born in 1702 per a family prayer book. *My Southern Families*, by Hiram K. Douglas (1967), lists Anne (Overton) Pettus as the daughter of William Overton and Elizabeth Waters, which is the only deduction that makes any sense.

General Robert Overton
(1609-1678)

Notes On William Dabney (ca 1743 - 1779)

Ancestry

William Dabney was a son of John Dabney (ca 1722 - 1771) of Hanover Co., VA, and his wife, Anna Harris (b 1724), daughter of Major Robert Harris (born at "Cedar Hill", Hanover Co., VA, and son of William Harris and Temperance Overton, whose 1716 tombstone still stands at "Cedar Hill", daughter of William Overton and Elizabeth Waters) and Mourning Glenn. John Dabney was the son of Cornelius Dabney and Sarah Jennings/Jennens, who were married in Hanover Co., VA, in 1721. Cornelius Dabney was the son of Cornelius Dabney, interpreter of Cockacoeske, Queen of the Pamunkey Indians, and his second wife, Susannah, whom some believe was the daughter, more likely the granddaughter, of Cockacoeske and her husband, Chief Totopotomoi.

Life of William Dabney

William Dabney was born in Hanover Co., VA, about 1743, as he had reached the age of 21 per his first appearance on the records of Albemarle Co., VA, late in 1764, when he bought land from Archibald Woods. This land involved a series of curious dealings with his father, John Dabney, of Hanover, as can be seen in the following abstracts of deeds. William Dabney traded land tracts with his father 9 months later, in 1765, and in 1766, they traded the same tracts back!

William Dabney married about 1763 to Jane Quarles, daughter of Capt. Roger Quarles of Caroline Co., VA, son of John Quarles and Jane Mallory, daughter of Capt. Roger Mallory. It is interesting to note that Jane Mallory's brother, John Mallory, went to England and married Mary Goodwin, the niece of Elizabeth (Waters) Overton, above. William and Jane (Quarles) Dabney settled in Albemarle Co., VA, along with William Tandy and his wife, Jane (Quarles) Tandy, daughter of Moses Quarles and Seth Linton. Jane (Quarles) Tandy was born in Stafford Co., VA, but after the death of her father, Moses Quarles, chose her uncle, Roger Quarles, of Caroline, to be her guardian. She was, therefore, raised like a sister with William Dabney's wife, Jane. The records of Stafford Co., VA, strongly indicate a relationship between Jane (Quarles) Tandy's mother, Seth Linton, and Major John West (ca 1757-1718) of Stafford, formerly called "Capt. John West" in the Stafford records, who appears to have been identical with Capt. John West, illegitimate son of Queen Cockacoeske by Col. John West of West Point, son of Governor John West. If these Indian relationships between the Dabney and Quarles families did indeed exist, it is no wonder how William Dabney became acquainted with his wife, Jane, as it would have been William's own cousin, the later Jane (Quarles) Tandy, who lived with her. Jane, wife of William Dabney, is last mentioned in the records of Albemarle Co. on 2 June 1768, when she was involved with her husband in the sale of land to William Shelton, and it is believed that she died shortly thereafter. She had one known son, John Quarles Dabney, who was born about 1763.

About the year 1769, William Dabney married secondly to his first cousin, Anna Harris (25 Dec 1748-24 Dec 1842), daughter of James Harris and Mary Harris. Her mother, Mary Harris, was the sister of Anna (Harris) Dabney, mother of William Dabney. In 1771 William Dabney's father, John Dabney, died in Hanover Co. His father's death may have influenced his decision to leave the area. He witnessed a deed in Albemarle Co. on 2 Oct 1772 for his friend, Peter Gilliam, and by 19 Nov 1772 had moved to Pittsylvania Co., VA, where he was a witness to the will of John Kerby. Peter Gilliam also moved to Pittsylvania Co. at that time. In Pittsylvania Co., William Dabney was closely associated with the Heard family. While in Pittsylvania Co., he may have been the same William Dabney who was stated to have been a tutor at Pocket Plantation about the early 1770s (*History of Pittsylvania County*). William Dabney's residence changed from Pittsylvania Co. to Henry Co. in 1776/7, when the boundaries were changed. He died in Henry Co. by 27 May 1779, when the administration of his estate was granted to his widow, Anna Dabney, she being about five months pregnant at his death, who chose Jesse Heard and James Harris (her father) as her securities. The estate of William Dabney was to be appraised by James Cowden, Peter Gilliam, John Heard, and Thomas Heard. William Dabney had one known daughter by his second wife, namely Lucy H(arris?) Dabney. She never knew her father, as he died about 4 months prior to her birth. As Ann (Harris) Dabney moved back to her home in Albemarle Co. after her husband's death, Lucy may have been born in Albemarle Co. Lucy was born on 5 Sept 1779.

Anna (Harris) Dabney, widow of William Dabney, married secondly on 30 Nov 1787 (date of bond) in Albemarle Co. to Anthony Haden/Hayden. The bondsman was John Jouett, Anna's uncle, who was father of the John "Jack" Jouett of history who made the famous ride like Paul Revere to save the lives of Thomas Jefferson, Thomas Nelson, Jr., Patrick Henry, Richard Henry Lee, Benjamin Harrison, and others from the approaching British Army. John Jouett was also the uncle of William Dabney, having married Mourning Glenn Harris, sister of his mother, Anna (Harris) Dabney. Joshua Nicholas was a witness. Anna's own consent was witnessed by Lucy Dabney and Susannah Harris. Susannah Harris was Anna's double sister-in-law, as she was the sister of Anna's late husband, William Dabney, and the wife of Anna's brother, Thomas Harris. Anna and her second husband, Anthony Haden, moved shortly after their marriage back to Pittsylvania Co. where the records show that Anthony Haden was involved in a suit the following year of 1788. Anna's father, James Harris, left a will, dated 25 Feb 1792, in Albemarle Co., in which he mentioned his daughter, Anna Haden, and his granddaughter, Lucy Dabney, whom he indicated had not yet come of age (under 21). Anna and Anthony Haden apparently did not stay long in Pittsylvania Co. before moving to Campbell Co., VA., where much of the Haden family had settled. They eventually moved to Kentucky. Anna died on 24 Dec 1824 in Christian Co., KY. Anthony Haden died 28 Apr 1828.

Children of William Dabney

Although William Dabney may have had several children by his two marriages, we only have knowledge of two, John Quarles Dabney and Lucy H(arris?) Dabney.

John Quarles Dabney, son of William Dabney and his first wife, Jane Quarles, was born about 1763, per his own statement when he filed for a Revolutionary War pension. This was approximately the time when William Dabney reached the age of 21, married Jane Quarles, and bought his first tract of land in Albemarle Co. We know from John Q.'s son, Francis M. Dabney, that he was the son of William Dabney and Miss Quarles, and grandson of John Dabney. Francis M. Dabney also stated that Cornelius Dabney of Shelbyville, KY, was his father's uncle. We

know that this Cornelius Dabney first lived in NC before moving to KY. He is known to have married his first cousin, Frances Harris, daughter of Tyree Harris (son of Robert and Mourning Glenn Harris). There is some family information that this Cornelius Dabney may have also been married at one time to a daughter of James and Mary Harris named, Jane. John Q. Dabney reached the age of 16 in 1779 at the time his father, William Dabney, died in Henry Co. He may have gone at that time to live with his uncle, John Dabney, in NC. There was a John Dabney in the court records of Guilford Co., NC, form 1779 to 1784, who was probably his uncle. John Q. Dabney's pension application shows that his service began in 1779 and that he was in the Battle of Guilford that sme year. He scouted later that year from Richmond to "Hanover Town" in VA and received an honorable discharge. He served again at the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown. He next appears in 1787 on the personal property tax lists of Pittsylvania Co. in the household of Edward Warren. Edward Warren could have been a son of his aunt, Rebecca (Dabney) Warren. Edward Warren had married in Pittsylvania Co., 15 Nov 1784 Becky Dabney (which may have been a mistake for "Betsy", the daughter of John Q. Dabney's uncle, John Dabney). A Cornelius Dabney had suits there in 1785 against Rebecca Dabney and in 1786 against Edward Warren. Anthony Haden had a suit there in 1788 against Edward Nunnellee. John Q. Dabney was on the 1788 tax list by himself. In 1791 John Q. Dabney appears on the tax lists of Campbell Co., VA. This was next to Bedford Co., VA, where his grandmother, Anna (Harris) Dabney, was living as late as 1781, when her daughter, Lucy Dabney, married Thomas McReynolds. During his stay in Campbell Co., John Q. Dabney married on 11 Nov 1793 to Milly Haden, daughter of John Haden and Jean Moseley, and the sister of his stepmother's second husband, Anthony Haden. They had three children, two of whom were John Haden Dabney and William Dabney. In Campbell Co. o
2 Apr 1801, John Q. Dabney was the bondsman for the marriage of his younger half-sister, Luc
Dabney, to John M. Smithson. John Q. Dabney and his wife, Milly, had several land transactic
in Campbell Co., the last of which was on 11 Jan 1802 of 137 acres to Anthony Haden. One previous to that was on 6 Jan 1802 of 275 acres to Timothy Terrill, part of which had been purchased by John Q. Dabney from Anthony Haden and his wife (John Q.'s stepmother). N
that John Q. Dabney's aunt, Anna Dabney, had married Henry Terrill.

John Q. Dabney and Milly left Campbell Co. shortly after Jan 1802, as he no longer appe
the tax lists. They probably moved to KY as did so many of his relatives. He married s
on 27 June 1818 in Lexington, Fayette Co., KY, Sarah Belle Hartman, daughter of Pet
(b in PA) and Elizabeth Long (b ca 1775 in VA). Sarah was born in 1799 and was yo
any of the children of John Q. Dabney by his first wife. They had nine children per F
Dabney, but we have only identified six. They were on the 1820 census of Madison
John Quarles Dabney died in Scott Co., KY, in 1833. His widow and four of the cl
on the census of Woodford Co., KY, in 1850. Sarah eventually moved to Illinois
in 1894. Some of John Q. Dabney's children by his second marriage were: Roger
Dabney; Jane Quarles Dabney who married Charles Henry Innis Harris (great gre
grandparents of the compiler, William L. Deyo); Lafayette Dabney; Lucinda Dal
Marion Dabney; and Lucy Ann Dabney (her given name could have been Lucret
Harris family).

The only other known child of William Dabney was a daughter, Lucy H. Dabney, by his second wife, Anna Harris. Lucy was born 5 Sep 1779, probably in Albemarle Co., VA. She married 3 Apr 1801 in Campbell Co., VA, to John M. Smithson (1777-12 Sep 1837). Lucy died in Scott Co., IL, on 16 Apr 1837. The children of John M. and Lucy H. (Dabney) Smithson were: William Dabney Smithson, Mary "Polly" Smithson, Lucy Mitchell Smithson, Tyree Smithson, Lucy W. Smithson, John Wesley Smithson, Anne H. Smithson, Eveline M. Smithson, Louisa J. Smithson, and possibly a Haden or James Smithson.

County Records of William Dabney

9 Aug 1764 - (Albemarle Co., VA) Archibald and Isabella Woods to William Dabney of Albemarle, 400 acres adjoining William Wallace. Note: Archibald Woods was probably the father of Archibald Woods (1749-1836) who married William Dabney's first cousin, Mourning Shelton, daughter of William Shelton and Lucy Harris.

9 May 1765 - (Albemarle Co., VA) William Dabney and Jane, his wife, of Albemarle Co. to John Dabney of Hanover Co., VA, 400 acres adjoining William Wallace for 300 pounds (currency).

9 May 1765 - (Albemarle Co., VA) John Dabney and Anna, his wife, of St. Paul's Parish, Hanover Co., VA, to William Dabney land adjoining David Lewis and Francis Jordan [Jerdone] for 300 pounds (currency).

10 Jul 1766 - (Albemarle Co., VA) William Dabney of Albemarle to John Dabney of Hanover the same land as above, adjoining David Lewis and Francis Jerdone.

10 Jul 1766 - (Albemarle Co., VA) John Dabney and Anne, his wife, of Hanover Co., VA, to William Dabney, 400 acres adjoining William Wallace.

14 Apr 1768 - (Albemarle Co., VA) William Dabney to Janes Kerr, 400 acres, farm where William Dabney lately lived (Lease).

2 June 1768 - (Albemarle Co., VA) William Dabney and Jane, his wife, of Albemarle Co. to William Shelton of same, 400 acres adjoining William Wallace for 200 pounds (currency). Wit. by: Thomas Grubbs, Elizabeth Jones, Christopher Harris, Robert Harris, and Tyree Harris. Note: Some of the witnesses here are important. Thomas Grubbs was probably the father of Hickeson/Higgison Grubbs, who married Lucy Harris, daughter of James and Mary Harris. Christopher Harris, Robert Harris, and Tyree Harris were all uncles of William Dabney, being brothers of his mother, Anna (Harris) Dabney. Christopher Harris was also married to William Dabney's father's sister, Mary Dabney.

Nov 1768 - (Albemarle Co., VA) John Clark and Ann, his wife, to William Tandy of Albemarle Co. Wit. by: Wm. Dabney, William Gooch, Wm. (X) Smith. Note: William Tandy married Jane

Quarles, first cousin of Jane (Quarles) Dabney (with whom she was raised), wife of William Dabney.
2 Oct 1772 - (Albemarle Co., VA) David Barnett to Peter Gillum, both of Albemarle Co., two parcels of land, one on Heards River, adjoining Henry Herd. Wit. by: Wm. Dabney, Thos. Farrow, Thos. Maxwell, Elijah Morran, and John Bryant.

2 Oct 1772 - (Albemarle Co., VA) David Barnett of Amherst Co. to Thomas Toms of Albemarle Co. Wit. by: Wm Dabney, Thos. Farrow, Thos. Maxwell, Elijah Morran, and John Bryant.

19 Nov 1772 - (Pittsylvania Co., VA) Will of John Kerby/Kearby. Wit. by: William Dabney and others.

19 Nov 1772 - (Pittsylvania Co., VA) John Kerby, Sr., to John Kerby. Wit. by: William Dabney and others.

16 Sep 1773 - (Pittsylvania Co., VA) William Mead of Bedford Co., VA, to Daniel Ward of Pittsylvania Co. Wit. by: W. Dabney, Stephen Hoard [Heard], Jr., and Peter Gillum.

10 Dec 1773 - (Pittsylvania Co., VA) John Heard and wife of Bedford Co., VA, to Peter Gwilliam of Pittslyvania Co. Wit. by: Wm. Dabney, Stephen Heard, Jr., and Jesse Heard.

27 May 1779 - (Henry Co., VA) Estate of William Dabney, dec'd. Administration granted to Anna Dabney with Jessee Heard and James Harris, her securities. James Cowden, Peter Gilliam, John Heard and Thomas Heard to appraise the estate.

2 Jun 1779 - (Henry Co., VA) Estate Account of William Dabney. Payments to Hickerson Grubbs, John Cox, Jesse Heard, etc. Note: Hickerson Grubbs married Lucy Harris, sister-in-law and first cousin of William Dabney.

_____ 1813, rec. 19 Feb 1815 - (Pittsylvania Co., VA) Will of Pyrant Easley. Names wife, Molly. Bequest to son, John Easley: land on Cherry Stone Creek I bought of William Watson, Johnson & Hurton and *Anthony D. Haden*. Bequest to daughter, Sally Easley: 415 acre tract I purchased from *William Dabney* and 15 adjoining acres. Note: It would be important to determine where William Dabney obtained this 415 acres of land. It could have been by inheritance or by land grant. If the sale of land to Pyrant Easley was recorded in Pittsylvania Co., I did not find it. I did not check past 1779, however, and this William Dabney may not have been the same William who died in 1779. It could be another son of whom we do not have record. With the connection to Anthony Haden, it must at least be the same family!

Royal Ancestry of Jane Quarles, First Wife of William Dabney

The royal ancestry of Jane Quarles, first wife of William Dabney, is based on lineages given in *Pedigrees of Some of the Emperor Charlemagne's Descendants*, by M. D. A. R. von Redlich, and the *Genealogy of the Mallorys of Virginia*, by the Connecticut Historical Soceity. This is also the royal ancestry of all of the descendants of the Virginia immigrants, John Quarles and Roger Mallory.

Charlemagne, Emperor of the West, King of the Franks; b. 2 April 747; d. 28 Jan 814; m. 771 Princess Hildegard of Swabia. Their son:

Louis I, the Pious, "le Debonnaire", Emperor of the West, King of the Franks; b. 778; d. 20 June 840; m. 2ndly, 819, Judith, d. 19 Apr 843, dau. of Guelph I, Count of Altdorf and Duke of Bavaria. Their son:

Charles II, "le Chauve", King of the Franks, Emperor of the West; b. 23 Jun 823; d. 6 Oct 877; m. first, Ermintrude, d. 6 Oct 869, dau. of Odo, Count d'Orleans. Their son:

Louis II, le Begue, King of the Franks, Emperor of the West; d. 10 Apr 879; m. 2ndly, 868/9, Adelaide, said to have been sister of Abbot Wulfard of Flavigny. Their son:

Charles III, "le Simple", King of the Franks 898-923; b. 17 Nov 879; d. 7 Oct 929; m. 2ndly, 918/9, Eadgifu/Edgiva, dau. of Edward the Elder, King of England, and granddau. of Alfred the Great, King of England. Their son:

Louis IV, "d'Outre Mer", King of the Franks; b. abt. 921; d. 10 Sep 954; m. 939, Princess Gerberga, d. 5 May 984, dau. of Henry I, "the Fowler", Emperor of Germany, and his wife, Mathilda, dau. of Dietrich, Count of Ringelheim. Their daughter:

Princess Gerberga, m. Albert I, "the Pious", Count of Vermandois, b. abt. 920; d. 9 Sep 987/8, son of Herbert II, Count of Vermandois and of Troyes. Their son:

Herbert III, Count of Vermandois, b. abt. 955; d. abt. 1000; m., as her 2nd husband, Ermengarde, dau. of Reinald, Count of Bar. Their son:

Otho, Count of Vermandois, b. abt. 1000; d. 25 May 1045; m. Pavie. Their son:

Herbert IV, Count of Vermandois and of Valois; b. abt. 1032; d. abt. 1080; m. Adela de Vexin, dau. of Raoul III, "the Great", Count of Valois and of Vexin. Their daughter:

Adelaide, Countess of Vermandois and of Valois; m. Hugh, "the Great", Duke of France and Burgundy, Marquis of Orleans, Count of Amiens, Chaumont, Paris, Valois, Vermandois, etc., son of Henry I, King of France, by Anne, dau. of Yaroslav I of Kiev (Russia). Their daughter:

Isabel de Vermandois; m. 1st, 1096, Robert de Beaumont, Seigneur de Beaumont, Pont-Audemer, Brionne, and Vatteville in Normandy, Count of Meulan in the French Vexin, Earl of Leicester, b. abt. 1046; d. 5 Jun 1118; son and heir of Roger de Beaumont, called "de Bello Monte", Seigneur de Beaumont and Pont-Audemer, and his wife, Adeline, dau. of Waleran, Count of Meulan. Their son:

Robert de Beaumont II, "le Bossu" or "le Goczen", 2nd Earl of Leicester, Steward of England and of Normandy, Justiciar; b. abt. 1104; d. 5 Apr 1168: m., abt. 1120, Amice, dau. of Ralph, Seigneur de Gael and de Montfort in Brittany, and granddau. of Ralph, Earl of Norfolk, by Emma, dau. of William FitzOsbern. Their son:

Robert de Beaumont III, "es Blanchemains", 3rd Earl of Leicester, Steward of England and Normandy, Crusader; d. on his return journey from Jerusalem, 1190, at Durazzo; m. Petronilla de Grandmesnil, great granddau. of Hugh de Grandmesnil, the Domesday tenant. Their daughter:

Margaret de Beaumont; d. 12 Jan 1235/6; m. Saier de Quincy, 1st Earl of Winchester, Justiciar, Magna Charta Surety, Crusader; d. 3 Nov 1219, in the Holy Land. Their son:

Roger de Quincy, 2nd Earl of Winchester, Constable of Scotland; d. 1264; m. 1st, Helen, dau. of Alan, Lord of Galloway, Constable of Scotland. Their daughter:

Elizabeth (sometimes called Isabel and Marjory) de Quincy; m. Alexander Comyn, Earl of Buchan, Constable of Scotland, Justiciar in Scotland; d. 1290, son and heir of William Comyn, Earl of Buchan, Justiciar, by Margaret, Countess of Buchan. Their daughter:

Elizabeth Comyn (sometimes called Agnes), d. bef. 17 Feb 1328/9; m. Gilbert de Umfreville, Earl of Angus, Lord Umfreville, Governor of Angus and of Dundee and Forfar Castles, son and heir of Gilbert de Umfreville, Lord of Prudhoe and Redesdale in Northumberland, Earl of Angus in right of his wife, by Maud, Countess of Angus, widow of John Comyn, Earl of Angus, and dau. and heiress of Malcolm, Earl of Angus, and his wife, Mary, dau. and heir of Sir Humphrey Berkeley. Their son:

Robert de Umfreville, Lord Umfreville, Earl of Angus; d. 1325; m. 2ndly, Alianor; d. 31 Mar 1368. Their son:

Thomas de Umfreville, of Hessle, co. York, and Holmside, co. Durham, inherited the Castle Harbottle and the Manor of Otterburn; d. 21 May 1387; m. Joan, dau. of Adam de Roddam. Their son:

Sir Thomas de Umfreville, of Harbottle Castle, Sheriff of Northumberland 1388-89, and Member of Parliament for that county; d. 1390/1; m. Agnes; d. 25 Oct 1420, probably dau. of Sir Thomas de Grey, of Heton. Their daughter:

Margaret de Umfreville; d. 23 Jun 1444, widow of William Lodington, of Gunby, co. Lincoln, Justice of the Common Pleas; m. 2ndly, 1423, Sir John Constable, Knt., of Halsham in Holderness. Their son:

Sir John Constable, Knt., of Halsham in Holderness; will dated 20 Dec 1472, proved 18 Mar 1472/3; m. Lora, widow of John Musgrave, and dau. of Sir William Fitzhugh, and his wife, Margery, dau. of William, Baron Willoughby de Eresby, co. Lincoln, by his first wife, Lucy, dau. of Sir Roger La Strange, Lord La Strange, of Knockin, Salop. Their daughter:

Joan/Jane Constable; m. Sir William Mallory, Knt., of Studley, Yorkshire, who died 2 Jul 1498, son of Sir John Mallory, Knt., of Studley. Their son:

Sir John Mallory, Knt., of Studley, Yorkshire; d. 23 Mar 1527/8; m. 1st, Margaret, dau. of Edward Thwaytes, of Laund. Their son:

Sir William Mallory, Knt., of Studley, Yorkshire; d. 27 Apr 1547; m. Jane, dau. of Sir John Conyers, Knt., alias Norton, of Norton, High Sheriff of the county of York, 1507, 1508, and 1514, by his wife, Margaret, dau. of Sir Roger Ward of Givendale. Their son:

Sir William Mallory, Knt., of Studley, High Steward of Ripon, Member of Parliament for Yorkshire; along with Mr. Ralph Tunstall was requested in 1575 by the Commissioners at York for Ecclesiastical Causes to repair the "Chauncell" at Ripon; buried at Ripon on 22 Mar 1602/3; m. Ursula, dau. of George Gale, Esq., Lord Mayor of York in 1534 and 1546, and Master of the Mint in York. Their son:

Reverend Thomas Mallory, Dean of Chester; b. abt. 1566; d. 3 Apr 1644 at the Deanery house, Chester, and was buried in the choir of the Cathedral; m. Elizabeth, dau. of the Rt. Rev. Richard Vaughan, Bishop of Chester. Their son:

Rev. Dr. Thomas Mallory, D. D., Rector of Eccleston; bapt. 27 Aug 1605 at Davenham; d 1671 and was buried on 8 Sept 1671 at Brindle, near Eccleston, Lancashire; m (1) Jane ________, who d. 12 Feb 1638. Their son:

Capt. Roger Mallory, Gentleman, immigrant to Virginia bef. 1660, Justice of New Kent Co., of King and Queen Co., and of King William Co.; b. abt. 1632; name of wife unknown, but could she have been a Miss Tunstall and the source of the given name of Tunstall among a number of her Quarles descendants? Note that both the Tunstalls and the Mallorys were old noble Yorkshire families, and it can be seen above that Sir William Mallory was associated with one Ralph Tunstall. Their daughter:

Jane Mallory of Virginia; b. abt. 1665-1670; m. John Quarles of St. John's Parish, King William Co., VA. John Quarles was likely a grandson of Francis Quarles (1592-1644), an accomplished English poet [see discussion of this in Note (2) at end of manuscript] and his wife, Ursula Woodgate, and was probably named after his uncle, John Quarles (1624-1665), also a poet. According to *A History of the Ancestors and Descendants of William Quarles of St. Margaret's* *rish, Caroline County* …., by Garland Redd Quarles, Francis Quarles, the poet, was the son of nes Quarles of Romford, Essex and Joan Dalton. James Quarles (d. 1599) was the son of Francis Quarles and Bridgett Brompton. This Francis Quarles was the son of George Quarles (d. 1585) of "Dawberies Manor," Ufford, Northamptonshire, who was a son of Frances Quarles (d. 1570) of Ufford, son of George Quarles (1509-1535) and Margaret Brown. George Quarles (1509-1535) was a son of John Quarles of Ufford and Amy Plumstead. This John Quarles was the son of Thomas Quarles of Ufford and Elizabeth Chaworth. Thomas Quarles was the son of William Quarles of Ufford, who was living there in 1420. Per the 1761 deposition of Judith Knight of King William Co., as noted by the genealogist, Peter Wilson Coldham, John and Jane (Mallory) Quarles had five children: James Quarles, John Quarles, Moses Quarles, Aaron Quarles, and a son:

Capt. Roger Quarles of Caroline Co., VA; b. abt. 1695; d. 1751, Caroline Co., VA; m. Jane __________, believed by some to have been a Miss Tunstall, but the Tunstall given name appears to have been bestowed on more individuals of the Quarles family besides the descendants of Capt. Roger and Jane Quarles, leading the compiler to the possible conclusion above (see Capt. Roger Mallory). Their daughter:

Jane Quarles; b. abt. 1744, Caroline Co., VA; d. abt. 1768, Albemarle Co., VA; m. abt. 1763 William Dabney (ca 1743-1779), son of John Dabney and Anna Harris.

Royal Ancestry of William Dabney and His Second Wife, Anna Harris

The royal ancestry of William Dabney and his second wife, Anna Harris, is through their common ancestor, William Overton, an immigrant from England to Virginia. William Dabney and Anna Harris were cousins in more than one degree. Their closest relationship was through William Dabney's mother, Anna (Harris) Dabney, who was the sister of Mary (Harris) Harris, the mother of Dabney's second wife, Anna Harris. Through this kinship, William Dabney and Anna Harris were first cousins. The English royal ancestry of this couple was compiled from a study of the available visitations of Yorkshire and from Poulson's *Holderness*. The early generations are based on the royal genealogy presented in *Blood Royal* by T. Anna Leese.

Edward III, King of England; b. 13 Nov 1312, Windsor Castle; d. 21 Jun 1377, Sheen Palace; buried in Westminster Abbey; son of Edward II and Isabella of France; m. 24 Jan 1328, Philippa of Hainault, dau. of William III, Count of Hainault and Holland, and his wife, Jeanne of Valois, dau. of Charles, Count of Valois, and sister of Philip VI, King of France. Their son:

John of Gaunt, 2nd Duke of Lancaster, 5th Earl of Lancaster, Derby, Lincoln, and Leicester, Duke of Aquitaine, Duke of Richmond, titular King of Castile and Leon, and Knight of the Garter; b. Mar 1340, Abbey of St. Bavon, Ghent; d. 3 Feb 1399, Leicester Castle; buried in St. Paul's Cathedral; m. (3) 13 Jan 1396, Katherine de Roet (1350-1403), from whom descended the House of Tudor and the kings of Scotland, dau. of Sir Payn de Roet, Knt., of Hainault, widow of Sir Hugh Swynford, Knt., and sister of Philippa de Roet, wife of Geoffrey Chaucer, the poet. Their daughter:

Joan Beaufort, from whom descended the House of York; b. abt. 1379 (before her parents' marriage, but legitimized, along with her brothers, by a special bull of Pope Boniface IX in Sept 1396); d. 13 Nov 1440, Howden, Yorkshire; buried in Lincoln Cathedral, m. Robert de Ferrers, 2nd Baron Ferrers of Wemme, son of Robert de Ferrers and his wife, Elizabeth Botiller, dau. of William le Botiller of Wem and Oversley. Their daughter:

Mary de Ferrers, Lady Oversley; b. bef. 1394; d. 25 Jan 1457/8; m. Ralph Neville (d. 26 Feb 1457/8), son of Ralph Neville (d. 1426), 1st Earl of Westmoreland, and his wife, Margaret Stafford, dau. of Hugh, Earl of Stafford, and his wife, Philippa Beauchamp, dau. of Thomas Beauchamp, 3rd Earl of Warwick, and his wife, Catherine de Mortimer. Their son:

John Neville, of Althorpe, Lord of Wymersley/Wormsley, Baron of Oversley/Owseley; d. 17 May 1481/2; m. Elizabeth Newmarch, dau. of Robert Newmarch of Wymersley. Their daughter:

Johanna Neville; m. Sir William Gascoigne, Knt., of Gawthorpe, son of Sir William Gascoigne and Margaret Clarell, dau. of Sir Thomas Clarell, Knt. Their daughter:

Agnes Gascoigne; m. Sir Robert Plumpton, Knt., son of Sir William Plumpton and Joan Wintringham, dau. of Thomas Wintringham of Knaresboro. Their daughter:

Joan Plumpton; m. Sir John Maleverer/Mauleverer, Knt. (called "Richard" in some visitations), of Allerton, son of Sir Thomas Maleverer and his wife, Elizabeth de la River. Their daughter:

Anne Maleverer; m. Thomas Snawsell (b. 1511), of Galthorpe, son of John Snawsell of Bilton (d. 1531), and his wife, Katherine Hansard, dau. of Richard Hansard, Esq. Their son:

Brian Snawsell, of Bilton, Yorkshire; d. 30 May 1558; m. Elizabeth Wentworth, dau. of Thomas Wentworth of West Bretton and his wife, Miss Dyneley. Their son:

Robert Snawsell, Esq., of Bilton, Yorkshire; m. Anne Waters, dau. of Thomas Waters of Uffington, Lincolnshire. Their daughter:

Joane Snawsell; christened 27 Dec 1586, Bilton,Yorkshire; buried in the church at Easington on 17 June 1656; m. 1606, John Overton (d. 1654), of Easington Hall, Holderness, Yorkshire, eldest son of Christopher Overton and Miss Wright [See Note (1), below]. John Overton and his wife are buried in the church at Easington. An impressive funeral monument, placed there by their son, Robert, still exists to their memory. Their son:

General Robert Overton (1609-1678), a general in Cromwell's army, Governor of Hull, England, and Edinburgh, Scotland; m. 1632, Anne Gardiner, dau. of Jeremy Gardiner of Stratford Bow, Middlesex, England. In December 1654, Robert Overton was imprisoned in the Tower of London and, later was sent to Elizabeth Castle on the Isle of Jersey, where he was held until 1658, for the charge of the intent to head a military insurrection against the government. He was imprisoned again in the Tower of London in 1660, in Cheapstow Castle from 1661 to 1664, and on the Isle of Jersey from 1664 to Dec 1671. Their son:

William Overton; b. 3 Dec 1638, per family register; living, unmarried, at Easington in 1666, while his father was imprisoned on the Isle of Jersey, per Poulson's *Holderness* (based on info. from T. W. King, Esq., Rouge Dragon, of the College of Heraldry), when he declined to register his arms and pedigree before Sir William Dugdale. He married, probably in London, England, on 24 Nov 1670, Elizabeth Waters, dau. of Samuel Waters and his wife, Anne (Herbert?)[See Note (2), below]. Their daughter:

not on aboat

Temperance Overton; b. 2 Mar 1679, New Kent Co., VA; d. 19 Feb 1716, at "Cedar Hill", Hanover Co., VA, where her tombstone still stands (the land is now owned by Paramount's "Kings Dominion" amusement park, but is accessible to those interested); m. ca 1695, Capt. William Harris [long said to have been a son of Robert Harris and Mary Claiborne, but see Note (3), below], (b. ca 1665, d. by 1733). Their son:

Major Robert Harris, member of the House of Burgesses for Hanorver Co.; b. abt. 1696, St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., VA; d. 1765, Albemarle Co., VA; m. 13 Jan 1720, Mourning Glenn (d. 1776 Albemarle Co., VA). Their daughter:

Mary Harris (1729-1819); m. James Harris; b. 1722; d. 1792, Albemarle Co., VA. Their daughter:

Anna Harris; m (1) her 1st cousin, William Dabney (ca 1743-1779), of the same royal lineage, son of Anna Harris (dau. of Major Robert Harris, above; b. 31 Mar 1724, Hanover Co., VA; living in Bedford Co., VA, in 1781; and her husband, John Dabney (ca 1722-1771), of Hanover Co., VA, son of Cornelius Dabney and Sarah Jennings/Jennens [See Note (4), below].

NOTES

(1) The Overton ancestry, in the male line, of William Overton, immigrant to Virginia, is given in the 1997 book, *The Overtons: 700 Years*, by Nan Overton West. Mrs. West appears to have based her information on the 1943 publication, *Yorkshire Pedigrees*, from *The Publications of The Harleian Society*, Vol. XCV. This Harleian Society publication, however, contains some drastic errors in the Overton lineage, which this compiler, William L. Deyo, would like to correct here. The compiler does not want to take anything away from the wonderful book by Nan Overton West. She relied on a publication which should have been accurate. Her book would be a valuable addition to the library of any American descendant of the immigrant, William Overton. The illustrations given are priceless and are not available in a single publication anywhere else. This compiler had discovered the Harleian Society publication about a decade ago and had not questioned its accuracy until he started to wonder how John Overton (d. 1654) inherited Easington Hall when the eldest son of his assigned father, Henry Overton, was one Christopher Overton, not John. The compiler decided that he needed to get copies of some of the English Overton wills to see if the Harleian Society had abstracted them correctly and, over about a two year period, managed to get copies of all of the wills in the male line back to the will of Thomas Overton of Helmsley, written in 1391. Transcriptions of these wills revealed quite a different line of descent than that given by the Harleian Society. John Overton (ca 1580-1654) of Easington Hall was not the son of Henry Overton (d. 1595) but was the eldest son of Christopher Overton of Easington Hall, who was the eldest son of Henry Overton (d. 1595) of Easington Hall. The Harleian publication does not mention this Christopher Overton at all, but the will of Henry Overton names Christopher as his eldest son and John as the eldest son of Christopher. John Overton's wife was Joan Snawsell, as given in the pedigree above, and John Overton was the son of Christopher Overton and his wife, who was a daughter of John (or Christopher) Wright of Plowland, son of John Wright of Plowland Hall and Alice Ryther. The discovery that John Overton's mother was one of the Wrights of Plowland resulted from the compiler's quest to solve the identity of the "unidentified" arms on the Overton funeral monument in the church at Easington. Poulson had described the various arms on the funeral monument in his book on Holderness. The monument originally contained two marital arms showing the marriages between the Overtons with two other families, above and below the epitaph, and one larger arms of Overton, at the top of the monument. Each marital arms represented the Overton arms which impaled, or joined with, another arms on the same shield. The marital arms below the epitaph represented the families of Overton and Snawsell, depicting the marriage of John Overton with Joan Snawsell. The arms above the epitaph has broken off since Poulson made his description of it. Since it was high on the monument, it was probably difficult for him to see clearly, especially since he stated that the tinctures were "much faded" and could only report that "they appear to

have been", etc. The arms of Overton was given correctly, but the arms that it impaled, as given by Poulson, does not exist. It was described by Poulson as "or 3 Eagle's heads, caboshed or erased, betw. a chev. erm. a mullet for difference." If Mr. Poulson was a student of heraldry, he should have known that eagles' heads could not have been "caboshed", as birds' heads are never caboshed. His other guess that they were "erased" was the correct one, as that is represented on the arms of Wright of Welwick and Plowland. His notation, "betw. a chev. erm." is the same as on the Overton arms and was probably just a transcription or printing mistake repeating the arms before. That notation would correctly be on the arms of Wright of Welwick and Plowland as "betw. a fess company arg. and az." The longtime mystery of the unidentified arms is now solved. It represents the marriage of Christopher Overton to a daughter of Wright of Plowland, the parents of John Overton of Easington Hall. This Wright family was closely allied with the Overtons in later generations, as well. John Overton and Joan Snawsell had a nephew, John Overton, who married in 1636 to Milka Wright, and a nephew, William Overton, who married Mary Wright, sister of Milka. Milka and Mary Wright were nieces named in the will of Francis Wright (d. 1654) of Plowland. It is interesting to note that the mother of John Overton (d. 1654) was the sister of Robert Wright, of Plowland Hall (buried at Welwick on 18 July 1594), who married Ursula Rudston, daughter of Nicholas Rudston and Jane Mallory, daughter of Sir William Mallory of Studley and Ursula Gale. This William Mallory was the ancestor of Jane (Quarles) Dabney of the foregoing pedigree and the great grandfather of Roger Mallory, immigrant to Virginia. Ursula Rudston had a sister, Frances, who married Stephen Thorpe. Robert Wright was the father of John Wright (1568-1605) and Christopher Wright (1570-1605) who were conspirators in the famous Gunpowder Plot in England with Guy Fawkes. Robert Wright's daughter, Alice, married Thomas Percy (1560-1605), another one of the conspirators. Robert Wright's daughter, Ursula, married John Constable of Holderness, another relative of the Mallorys and of Jane (Quarles) Dabney.

The will of John Overton (d. 1654) named his uncle, Gabriel Catherall. The compiler spent much time in trying to solve that relationship through wills and parish records of the Catherall family. It is a very confusing relationship, but Gabriel Catherall was the half-brother of John Overton's mother, Miss Wright (b. ca 1560-1564). Miss Wright was the daughter of John (or Christopher) Wright (d. by 1564) and his wife, Elizabeth Thorpe (b. ca 1540-1545), daughter of Richard Thorpe. After the death of her first husband, Elizabeth (Thorpe) Wright married secondly in 1565 to the widower, John Catherall, whose first wife, Margaret, had died in November of 1564. By John Catherall, who lived until September of 1594, Elizabeth had the following children: John Catherall (b. 8 Aug 1566, buried 13 Aug 1566), Richard Catherall (b.1567), Thomas Catherall (b. 1569, buried 1571), Roger Catherall (b. 1572), Gabriel Catherall (b. 1574), Agnes Catherall (b. 1574), Edmund Catherall (b. 1576/7), and John Catherall (b. 1579). Elizabeth died in 1611 leaving a will which named her surviving children: Richard, Roger, Gabriel, John, and Agnes. Agnes was called "Agnes Cundu." in the will. The parish record of Withornsea shows the baptism of Agnes in 1574 and her marriage in 1606 to Thomas (Cundane?). The pedigree of Catherall of Hollym given in Poulson's *Holderness* shows John Catherall's wife and mother of his children as Alison, daughter of Richard Thorp, of Lina (Lincoln?), Esq. The will of the mother of John Catherall's children clearly shows, however, that her name was Elizabeth. Elizabeth Catherall's will named a brother (brother-in-law), John Barne, and *his* sister, Frances Barne. This may be a clue that Elizabeth had a sister who married one John Barne. Perhaps *she* was "Alison"

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY

Thorpe. John Overton (d. 1654) had siblings: Jane, William, Alice, Richard, Frances, Anne, and Christopher, which given names are often seen in the Thorpe family. The will of Gabriel Catherall (d. 1661) names, among others, his niece, Elizabeth Bushill (Blashell?). This Elizabeth is probably the daughter of one of the brothers of Gabriel Catherall and the wife of one of the sons of Jane (Overton) Blashell, daughter of Henry Overton. If Henry Overton did indeed marry a Miss Thorpe, as will be discussed hereafter, the marriage of this Elizabeth Catherall to a son of Jane (Overton) Blashell was probably another marriage of cousins.

In his will, John Overton (d. 1654) named his "kinsman", Thomas Eckersall. The compiler has searched and searched to try to find out how John Overton was related to the Eckersall/Eccleshall family without success. It was not until the writing of this manuscript that the compiler realized the significance of this "kinsman". It has always been said that William Overton (1524/5-1609), Vicar of Eccleshall and Bishop of Litchfield and Coventry was a close relative of General Robert Overton, but the exact kinship has never been discovered. When John Overton (d. 1654), father of Robert, referred to his kinsman, Thomas Eckersall, the compiler believes that he was naming Thomas Plopted of Eccleshall, the husband of Susanna (Overton) Plopted, daughter of Bishop William Overton, above. The compiler has done a comprehensive study on the possible relationship of Bishop William Overton to General Robert Overton and, if all sons were named in the Overton wills in the direct line of descent of General Robert Overton and if an illegitimacy was not involved, the closest possible relationship between General Robert Overton and Bishop William Overton would have been that the Bishop was a grandson of John Overton (d. 1471), brother of Robert Overton's great great great grandfather, William Overton (d. 1482/3)! It is most likely that there is a much closer kinship in addition to that of the direct male line due to the intermarriage of cousins, as was so often the case in those days. An example of this has already been shown above in the marriages of Capt. John Overton and his brother, William Overton, sons of William and grandsons of Christopher Overton and Miss Wright, with their cousins, Milka and Mary Wright. As will be shown, Bishop William Overton's most probable grandfather, John Overton, had a sister, Ellen/Helen who also married a Mr. Wright.

Christopher Overton, as stated above, was the eldest son of Henry Overton (d. 1595) and his wife, who was probably a daughter of Richard Thorpe and sister of Christopher Overton's mother-in-law, Elizabeth (Thorpe) Wright Catherall. The Thorpes were closely allied with the Overtons, as will be shown. If Henry Overton's wife was indeed a daughter of Richard Thorpe, Christopher Overton and his wife would have been first cousins. Another error in the Harleian lineage of the Overtons is that it lists Henry Overton (d. 1595) as the son of John Overton (d. 1564). The wills clearly show that John Overton (d. 1564) was the brother of Henry Overton (d. 1595), not his father. Henry Overton was the son of Christopher Overton (d. 1547) of Easington Hall and his wife, Alice Swift, sister of John Swift (d. 1529) of Easington. It was through the marriage of Christopher Overton to Alice Swift that the estate at Easington came into the Overton family. Keeping in mind the connection of the Overtons with the Thorpe family, it should be noted here that Richard Thorpe was a witness to the will of John Overton (d. 1564), and a Robert Thorpe, along with Robert Constable, was an executor of the will of Christopher Overton (d. 1547). As can be seen in the foregoing pedigree of Jane (Quarles) Dabney, she was a descendant of this very Constable family of Holderness, Yorkshire. John Swift, sister of Alice (Swift) Overton, left a will in 1529, in which it was stated that he was the son and heir of John

Swift of Easington The will mentions his Uncle (Rearybour?), which is apparently a corruption of "Reresby" and applicable to Lionell Reresby who, per the Yorshire visitation of the Swifts of Rotherham, married Ann Swift, daughter of Robert Swift of Rotherham and Agnes Taylor, daughter of William Taylor of Sheffield. Robert Swift was the son of Robert Swift of Rotherham and Agnes Anne, daughter of ________ Anne of Frickley. John Swift's will also mentioned, among others, his "Awnte of Waghen", to whom he left the house that William Blashell was living in; John Frankishe; his cousins, William and Agnes Frankishe; his uncle, James Smyth; his uncle, Rauf Smyth, prior of the charterhouse; his uncle, William Warde, and Agnes, his wife; and his "broder" and sister, "Cristofer" and Alice Overton. The compiler is not certain of the identity of John Swift's aunt of Waghen, but the William Blashell mentioned is significant in that Christopher Overton's granddaughter, Jane, daughter of Henry Overton, married a Mr. Blashell by whom she had sons: Robert, Stephen, and Roger Blashell. As these given names are often used in the Thorpe family, this may be more evidence to support that Jane's mother, the wife of Henry Overton, was a Thorpe. The Frankishe cousins were the stepchildren of John Swift's uncle, William Swift, who married Margaret (Wyrrall) Frankishe, widow of George Frankishe. The uncles, James and Rauf [Ralph] Smyth, indicate that the mother of John Swift and Alice (Swift) Overton was a Miss Smyth. The uncle, William Warde, is not mentioned in the pedigree of the Swifts of Rotherham and was probably a maternal uncle, having married one Agnes Smyth.

Christopher Overton (d. 1547) was the son of William Overton (d. 1482/3) of Malton and Helmsley and his wife, Elizabeth (d. 1483). William Overton (d. 1482/3) was the son of Thomas Overton (d. 1435/6) of Helmsley and his wife, Idonea. William Overton (d. 1482/3) had a sister, Helen/Ellen Overton, who married a Mr. Wright, but it is not known if Helen/Ellen was the ancestor of the Wrights of Plowland. From the will of WillIam Overton (d. 1482/3), it is known that his sister Helen/Ellen Wright was deceased by 21 April 1481 and had left a daughter, Joan, wife of Henry Pulley, to whom William Overton left a silver bowl on which was engraved the Overton coat of arms. Thomas Overton (d. 1435/6) was the son of Thomas Overton (d. 1392/3) of Helmsley and his wife, Ellen. Thomas Overton (d. 1392/3) was the son of Thomas de Overton, Sheriff of York's Minister in 1338. This last Thomas was likely the son of a prosperous William de Overton who paid taxes there in 1301.

(2) Since the will of General Robert Overton did not name a son, William, and the will of Robert's father, John Overton, of Easington Hall, did not name a grandson, William, many would cast doubt on the parentage given above for William Overton, immigrant to Virginia. It is therefore necessary to evaluate the known facts that support William Overton's parentage. The most convincing evidence is that a William Overton, who was unmarried, was in charge of the estate of General Robert Overton at Easington when the general was in prison in 1666, and declined to register the family arms and pedigree with Sir William Dugdale. It is unlikely that any relative other than one of the adult, unmarried sons, still living at home, would have been in that capacity. The fact that this William Overton was unmarried fits the Virginia immigrant because of his known marriage date in the family register for the year of 1670. It is of no surprise that William Overton was not mentioned in the wills of his father and grandfather because there were other known living children and grandchildren who were not mentioned, as well! General Robert

Overton did not even mention his eldest son, John Overton, in his will! The tradition among various isolated branches of the Virginia Overton family that the immigrant ancestor was a son of General Robert Overton has to have some validity. There are no English history books in Virginia known to the compiler that make any mention of General Robert Overton, and it is very unlikely that anyone in Virginia would even have known that he existed if it had not been passed down in the various families. The compiler is very aware of how tradition can distort the facts and has kept an open mind to other possibilities that the immigrant, William Overton, might have been a close relative, such as a nephew or cousin to General Robert Overton, but possibly not his son. The compiler can find no other possibility among the Easington family for the father of William Overton, the immigrant, except for the general's first cousin, William Overton, who married Mary Wright, whose estate account does not mention any children. The main reason that the compiler seriously doubts that the immigrant, William, could have been a son of William Overton who married Mary Wright is that, even though this older William had a comfortable estate, it was in no way comparable to the wealth that William Overton of Virginia started out with! Even as a young man in Virginia, William Overton, had extreme wealth which is clearly evident in the Virginia records. The only one in the Easington family of the preceding generation who appeared to be of such wealth was General Robert. Fearing his fate in prison, it is likely that Robert distributed that wealth to some of his family long before his death. The eldest son, John, certainly had much of the wealth and he was not even mentioned in his father's will.

There is another major clue that associates General Robert Overton to the family circle of the wife of William Overton of Virginia that no one has apparently ever noticed before. This will be discussed after some background information on William Overton's marriage. The tradition that William Overton came to Virginia in search of his father who had been banished from England is not true. The general's family was quite aware that he was in prison in England, as is evident from the various correspondence between the general and his wife that has survived. It is now known that he was released from prison in 1671 and died at or near the home of his daughter, Anne, wife of Andrew Broughton in 1678. He was not the Robert Overton living in Barbados as is so often stated. The Overton family of Barbados was well established there many years before. William Overton is most often stated to have immigrated to Virginia in 1669. The compiler can find no basis for this date other than the tradition that William came to Virginia *before* his bride-to-be, Elizabeth Waters, whom he married on 24 November 1670 (the date in the family register) on board the ship which brought her to Virginia. Her name given in the family register was "Mary," which has caused much confusion for many years, but is most likely just her Catholic confirmation name. The compiler hates to go against the traditional love story of the marriage of William Overton and Elizabeth Waters onboard ship upon her arrival at Virginia in 1670, but the available records indicate that their marriage took place in England and that they did not travel to Virginia until later. The earliest record that the compiler has been able to find of Elizabeth, wife of William Overton, in Virginia is that of the 1681 patent of 4600 acres of land granted to him in partnership with Evan Jones for the transportation of 92 persons, including himself and Elizabeth Overton. Note that her name on the transportation records is Elizabeth "Overton," not Elizabeth "Waters," indicating that she was a married woman before leaving England. Her name would not have been given as "Overton" on the application for the patent simply because a marriage had taken place after her arrival in Virginia, as the name on the application had to match her name on the passenger list kept on file in England upon her departure. As patents were granted on an average of two to five years after the actual voyage to Virginia, it is likely that William and Elizabeth Overton left England about 1678, after the death of William's father, Robert Overton. That was a return trip for William Overton, as he was in New Kent County, Virginia, by 9 October 1673, when he was a member of a jury along with Evan Jones, above, Robert Harris, and others. The possibility exists, however, that William Overton's wife could have made two voyages to Virginia, as well, the first as Elizabeth Waters, paying her own passage and not listed as a head-right. One can just imagine the wealth possessed by William Overton to have been able to pay for the transportation of so many individuals named in the 1681 patent. This is only one patent, however. In 1690, William Overton co-patented land with John Lyddall for 837 acres. One of the head-rights for this patent was a Robert Broughton. Note that William Overton's sister, Anne, married Andrew Broughton. John Lyddall was granted another patent the same year for 2248 acres, 1600 acres of which had belonged to "Capt. George Lyddal," said to have been the father of this John Lyddall. The association with John Lyddall is significant as will be seen. One of the late pillars of the field of genealogy in Virginia, George H. S. King, once told the compiler that co-patentees of land were almost always related by blood or marriage. There is an apparent kinship between the Lyddall/Liddall family and that of Elizabeth Waters, as will be shown. Also, William Overton's niece, Elizabeth, daughter of John Overton, married Robert Liddle of Kilnsea. William Overton appears to have made a trip back to England in the early 1690s, as he is listed as a head-right of Capt. William Bassett (b. 1671) who received a patent on 21 April 1695 of 1086 acres for the transportation of himself, William Overton, and 20 other people. It is important to note that the sister of Capt. William Bassett's father, William Bassett, ✓Sr., was the wife of Nathaniel Bacon of Virginia, and Capt. Edward Lyddall's daughter, Ann Lyddall, married Edmund Bacon, kinsman of Nathaniel Bacon. William Bassett, Sr., "of Southhampton, England," died in 1673, leaving a will dated 28 August 1671, naming his "brother" (brother-in-law), Nathaniel Bacon, and Mr. George Lyddall as executors. William Bassett, Jr., married in 1693 to Joanna Burwell, daughter of Lewis Burwell and Abigail Smith, niece of Nathaniel Bacon, above. George Lyddall and Nathaniel Bacon also had family connections through the Woodward and Honeywood families in England.

Elizabeth Waters, wife of William Overton, was the daughter of Samuel Waters (ca 1617-1665), a member of the Skinners Company of London, son of John Waters of Eastcote, Northamptonshire (d. 1626) and his wife, Alice. The will of John Waters of Eastcote, Northamptonshire, named, among others, his son, Joseph, who was under 30 years of age, and his son, Samuel, who was under 20 years of age. Samuel Waters' widow, Anne Waters, of St. Sepulchre's Parish, London, England, left a will proved on 4 July 1700, which had been written on 29 September 1697, naming her daughter, Elizabeth Overton, "now in Virginia" and her "sonne in Law," William Overton, husband of Elizabeth. The will also named her son, John Waters "who for divers yeares past hath been gone to Virginia;" her son, Samuel Waters; her son-in-law, William Goodwin; her son, Thomas Waters; her brother-in-law, Caleb Millet; and others. As noted elsewhere in this manuscript, Mary Goodwin, daughter of William Goodwin and his wife, (Frances?), daughter of Samuel and Anne Waters and sister of Elizabeth (Waters) Overton, married on 8 March 1703 at Mercers Hall Chapel, Cheapside, London, to John Mallory, son of Roger Mallory of Virginia. The Mallorys and the Overtons were both old Yorkshire families and were apparently well acquainted. Roger Mallory and one Thomas Overton were both head-rights to Virginia, along with a number of other Mallorys and Battes, of Thomas and Henry Batte per their patent of 29

Elizabeth, third daughter and child of Philip Smith, of "Fleet's Bay," and Mary Mathews, married James Talbot, of Bedford Co., and had children:

I. James Talbot.
II. Mary Talbot.
III. Elizabeth Talbot.
IV. James Smith Talbot.
V. John Talbot.
VI. Martha Talbot.
VII. Williston Talbot.
VIII. Sarah Talbot.

IV. Richard Lee[4] (Henry[3], Richard[2], Richard[1]), second son of Henry Lee and Mary Bland, his wife; was probably b. at "Lee Hall," Westmoreland, about 1726. Squire Richard Lee bore a prominent part in the affairs of his county, representing Westmoreland almost continually from 1757 to the time of his death. He was also a justice of the peace; one of the vestry of Cople Parish, 1755-1785, and naval officer for the port of "South Potomack." ("Lee of Virginia," pp. 287-88.)

When about sixty years old "Squire Lee" married his first cousin, Sally, daughter of Peter Poythress, the antiquary, of Branchester, Prince George Co., Va. She was a granddaughter and he a grandson of Richard Bland. This Sally Poythress was only sixteen years old when she married.

Squire Richard Lee[4] d. 1795, leaving a son and three daughters; the son died very shortly after his father. The widow married (May 23, 1798) Capt. Willoughby Newton. She died May 28, 1828, and was buried at "Lee Hall." She had several children by her second husband, among them Willoughby Newton, of Linden, who married Mary, daughter of Judge William Brockenbrough and was the father of Rev. John B. Newton, M. D., now assistant Bishop of Virginia. Squire Richard Lee's will was written the 16th of February, 1790, and probated at Westmoreland, March 23, 1795. (For will, see "Lee of Virginia," pp. 289, 290.)

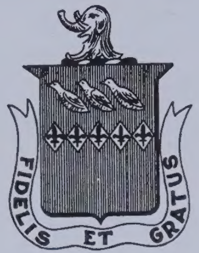
V. Col. Philip Lee[5] (John[4], Philip[3], Richard[2], Richard[1]), of "Nomini," was the son of John Lee, of Maryland, who moved to Virginia and settled in Essex Co., Va., on an estate he called "Smithfield." He succeeded his brother, John Lee, of "Cabin Point," Essex, as County Clerk in 1761. This John Lee of "Cabin Point" was the eldest son of Henry Lee and Mary Bland, his wife; was grand-aunt of John Randolph, of Roanoke. She was of "Lee Hall," Westmoreland Co. Col. R. Lee married Mary Jaquelin Smith, daughter of Rev. Thomas Smith, of Cople Parish. (See Volume III, Chapters IV and V.)

V. Lettice Lee[5] (Richard[4], Henry[3], Richard[2], Richard[1]) daughter of Squire Richard Lee and Sally Poythress, his wife; b. 1792; d. 1827. Married Dr. John Augustine Smith, son of Rev. Thomas Smith, of Cople Parish, and Mary Jaquelin Smith, daughter of John Smith, of Shooter's Hill, and Mary Jaquelin, his wife, daughter of Edward Jaquelin and Martha Cary. Issue Volume III, Chapters V, VI, and VII.

Richardia Lee[5], sister of Lettice Lee, b. 1795; d. 1850. Married (1815) Presly Cox and had two daughters:

I. Elizabeth Cox. Married E. C. Griffith.
II. Sarah Cox. Married Col. Thomas Brown, who purchased the old "Lee Hall" estate from Dr. J. Augustine Smith, and built himself a fine residence on the opposite side of the main road from the old mansion, which perished by fire many years ago. This estate is now owned by his son, Thomas Brown.

DABNEY FAMILY.



DABNEY COAT-OF-ARMS

I have been fortunate enough to secure the "Memorials of a Southern Planter," written by Mrs. Susan Dabney Smedes, from which my notes are taken.

Hon. W. E. Gladstone wrote a very interesting letter to Mrs. Smedes, praising the book very highly. He wrote: "I have finished it this morning and my interest in the work is not only lively, but profound."

In France the old Huguenot name and family of d'Aubigné still live. They form but a small colony in their native land, never having increased much. All the branches of this family in America claim a common ancestry. They have the same armorial bearings—an elephant's head, three footless martins, and the fleur de lis of France—the same traditions, and the same motto, which they hold in three languages.

In France they have the motto in the Latin, "Fidelis et Gratus." One of the American branches has it in French, "Fidèle et Reconnaissant," while most of the name in the United States have it in English, "Faithful and Grateful."

The name has changed many times since the American branch left France, two hundred years ago. It is written in different ways, as Daubeny, Daubney, Bigny, D'aubinay, Dabnée, and Dabney. The traditions all say that they descended from that fearless Huguenot leader, Agrippa d'Aubigné, who flourished from 1550 to 1630.

Agrippa was not the first of his name known at the French court. According to tradition in the family, a d'Aubigné was at the court of Louis XII. He commanded a company of Swiss guards.

Agrippa d'Aubigné wrote a very interesting history of the fearless times in which he lived—one of the best that has come down to us. Agrippa was the grandfather of Mme. de Maintenon. He had two sons, Constant d'Aubigné, married twice; first, Ann Marchant, one son, Theaodore d'Aubigné; second, Jeanne Cardillae; she was the mother of Mme. de Maintenon and Chevalier d'Aubigné, who never married.

Constant d'Aubigné and Ann Marchant had issue:

I. Theodore d'Aubigné, from whom are descended the d'Aubigné family.

ERROR

The name of d'Aubigné can be found among the rolls of Battle Abbey, amidst the list of knights who fell at Hastings. Some survived the conquest and are mentioned in Hume's History as champions of Magna Charta. A branch of the d'Aubigné family left France, after the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685, because they were no longer allowed to worship God with freedom of conscience. They first went to Wales. Two brothers, Cornelius and John d'Aubigné, left Wales between 1715 and 1717 and sailed for America. Another brother, Robert, came over about the same

time and settled in Boston. Cornelius and John came to Virginia.

Cornelius settled on the northern side of the Pamunkey River, John settled on the southern side of the Pamunkey River.

1664

In the land office of Richmond, Va., is recorded:

"Cornelius de Bany or de Bonés or de Bony, a grant of land, 200 acres in New Kent, dated 27th of September, 1664. Another grant to same, of 640 acres, dated June 7, 1666. This last grant was on Tomboy Creek, York River. Again, Sarah Dabney, a grant of land, 179 acres, on Pamunkey River, in King and Queen Co., April 25, 1701. Then follow other grants to other Dabneys in these early days of our country."

Among the records at Hanover Courthouse, destroyed in Richmond conflagration, 1865, occurred this entry in the first minute book of that county, at the beginning of the entries, which were begun when the county was cut off from New Kent County, in 1726:

"Ordered that it be recorded that on —— day of April, 1721, Cornelius Dabney, late of England [he seems to have gone to England before coming to America] married Sarah Jenings." All accounts agree that his first wife died shoftly after coming to Virginia, leaving one son, George.

From this English George d'Aubigné came the William Dabney, who gave two sons to the Revolutionary Army:

Charles Dabney, who commanded the Dabney legion, and George Dabney, who was a captain in that legion. They were both at the siege of Yorktown and the surrender of Lord Cornwallis. They received the thanks of Congress for services rendered. George Dabney's powder horn, that he carried into battle, is still in the possession of one of the descendants. Patrick Henry was on intimate terms with them.

Cornelius Dabney and Sarah Jennings, his wife, had three sons and four daughters. The descendants of their half-brother, George, and of this band of brothers and sisters can be found in Louisa and Hanover counties, Va. They have also spread in the South and Southwest, and many of them are to be found in the Middle States. John Dabney settled on the lower Pamunkey River, at what has been known ever since as Dabney's Ferry, and this became the original seat of the Dabneys of King William and Gloucester counties.

The first records given by the late Rev. Edward Fontaine:

John d'Aubigné, the oldest of the two brothers, must have been born previous to 1670, and thus have been at least sixteen or seventeen years of age at the time of the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, in 1685. He was married in England; the name of his wife is unknown, and he must have been well advanced in years when he came over to Virginia and his children grown or nearly so. Only two of these are known.

Second Generation.

II. John Dabney^{2}, married twice, names of wives unknown. Issue:

I. John Dabney^{3}, supposed not to have married.
II. Nancy Dabney^{3}. Married Mr. Millar.
III. George Dabney^{3}, of Dabney's Ferry.
IV. James Dabney^{3}, the powerful.

II. Elizabeth Dabney^{2}, married Col. William Winston, of Langaloo and Rockcastle, Virginia. Issue:

I. Elizabeth L. Winston^{3}. Married Col. Peter Fontaine, son of Rev. Pierre Fontaine, the original settler.

Third Generation.

III. George Dabney^{3} (John^{2}, John^{1}), of Dabney's Ferry. Married twice, names of wives unknown.

Issue by first marriage:
I. George Dabney^{4}.
II. Benjamin Dabney^{4}.

Issue by second marriage:
III. Dr. James Dabney^{4}.
IV. Major Thomas Dabney^{4}, of Ayletts, King William Co.; his residence was called the "Donnells." Married, first, Lucy Walker; married, second, Mary Eleanor Tompkins. There were several daughters.

III. Elizabeth Louise Winston^{3} (Elizabeth^{2}, John^{1}), married Col. Peter Fontaine, son of Rev. Pierre Fontaine, the original settler, only child given by Rev. Edward Fontaine. (Fontaine, Chapter XIII.) Issue:

I. John Fontaine, Colonel in the Revolutionary War, d. 1791.
II. Mary Fontaine. Married, first, Colonel Bowles Armistead; second, Colonel John Lewis, of Fredericksburg, Va.

(Armistead, Volume II, Chapter XIX; Lewis, Volume II, Chapter XVIII.)

Fourth Generation.

IV. Benjamin Dabney^{4} (George^{3}, John^{2}, John^{1}), son of George Dabney, of Dabney's Ferry. Married, first, Martha Burwell Armistead, who lived only a few years; married, second, October, Miss Sarah Smith. Benjamin Dabney had given up the family mansion at Dabney's Ferry, together with his patrimony on his father's death, to his brother George. He made his residence at Bellevue, on the York River, in King and Queen County; he contributed also to the education of his half-brother, James Dabney, and his wife's favorite brother, John Augustine Smith, the first in Edinburgh, and the last in London and Paris. He died, 1806, of pneumonia. Issue by first marriage:

I. George Dabney^{5}. Married Susan Littlepage Quarles; they had sixteen children; one of them, Mary Eleanor Dabney, attracted the attention and admiration of Gen'l LaFayette.
II. Benjamin Dabney^{5}. Married Anne West Dabney, his cousin; issue, three children.
III. Anne Dabney^{5}. Married Major Thomas Smith, brother of Sarah Smith.

Benjamin Dabney^{5} was a very handsome and strong young man, and was the champion of the college, when at William and Mary College, but he was not so strong as his brother, George, who was celebrated for his great strength. They both inherited their great strength from their mother's ancestors, the Armisteads. (More about the Dabney family in "Sketch of the Dabneys in Virginia," by William H. Dabney, of Boston, published, December 31, 1887.)

IV. Dr. James Dabney^{4} (George^{3}, John^{2}, John^{1}), son of George Dabney, of Dabney's Ferry, married, twice: first, name unknown; married, second, Miss Perrin. Dr. James Dabney lived near his brother, Major Thomas Dabney, from ten to fifteen miles distant.

Dr. James Dabney's place was called the "Grenville." Issue by first marriage:

I. Benjamin Franklin Dabney^5, moved to Mississippi. ✓

Issue by second marriage:

1800's

II. James Dabney^5. Married Emory Tabb.

III. Thomas Dabney^5.

IV. Major Thomas Dabney^4 (George^3, John^2, John^1), son of George Dabney, of Dabney's Ferry, of Ayletts, King and Queen Co., Va.; his residence was called "Donnells." Married, first, Lucy Walker; married, second, Mary Eleanor Thompkins. Major Thomas Dabney d. over 70 years of age. He was an able and hard-working lawyer. Issue by first marriage:

I. John Milton Dabney^5. Married Elizabeth Taylor Moore.

✓ II. Thomas Overton Dabney^5, who was Commonwealth Attorney of King William Co., Va., after Benjamin Franklin Dabney's death, and until his own death.

III. No record.

IV. No record.

V. Frances Ellen Dabney^5. Married Mr. Green. No issue.

VI. Mary Susan Dabney^5. Married Samuel Robinson; she d. leaving four sons and three daughters. Major Thomas Robinson married her cousin, Mary Eleanor Dabney's oldest daughter.

VII. Ann Eliza Dabney^5. Married Mr. Sizer; she d. leaving one son.

Issue by second marriage:

VIII. James Dabney^5, killed himself accidentally, while hunting, at 15 years.

1860's IX. Alexander Dabney^5, was killed in the Civil War.

Fifth Generation.

V. James Dabney^5 (James^4, George^3, John^2, John^1), son of Dr. James Dabney and Miss Perrin, his second wife; lived in Gloucester, at the seat called the "Exchange"; married Emory Tabb. Issue:

I. James Dabney^6.

II. Thomas Todd Dabney^6.

III. Franklin Dabney^6.

IV. William Dabney^6.

V. Lucy Dabney^6. Married James Duncan. Issue:

I. Emory Duncan^7.

II. Mary Duncan^7.

VI. James Lee Dabney^6.

VII. Evelyn Dabney^6.

V. John Milton Dabney^5 (Maj. Thomas^4, George^3, John^2, John^1), son of Maj. Thomas Dabney and Lucy Walker, his first wife, b. at the "Donnells," King William Co., Va.; d. at Mt. Vernon, Ala., his plantation home, 1881. Married Elizabeth Taylor Moore, daughter of Thomas Moore, and Anna Aylett, b. at Montville, King William Co., Va., February 14, 1826; d. Meridian, Miss., January 22, 1905. (Vol. II, Chapter XX.) Issue:

I. Helen Moore Dabney^4. Married Dr. Balt Smith, of Mobile, Ala., living at Bay City, Texas (1906). Issue:

I. James B. Smith^7.

II. Dabney Smith^7. Married ———, living in Colorado.

III. Garland Smith^7.

II. William Penn Taylor Dabney^6, d. February 11, 1899. Meridian, Miss., married Caroline Goodman (Lott widow); d. 1877. Issue:

I. John Milton Dabney^7, of Meridian, Miss., attorney-at-law, Masonic Temple Building.

III. Lucie Walker Dabney^6, living Meridian, Miss., August, 1906, married James W. Powell, of Belle Fontaine, Ohio, a Capt. in U. S. Army; d. in active service at San Diego, Cal., 1884.

IV. James Scott Dabney^6, of Mobile, Ala., unmarried.

254. V. Major John Boswell Cobb⁶, b. Feb. 3, 1826; d. Nov. 21, 1893. Married, first (Sept. 22, 1871) Mary Athena Lamar; d. 1861; second, Mrs. Alice Rebecca Leak, née Culler, b. May 4, 1844.

255. VI. Mary Willis Cobb⁶. Married, first, Col. F. H. Erwin; d. 1859; second, Dr. John M. Johnson; d. 1886.

256. VII. Sarah Martha Cobb⁶. Married Major John Charles Whitner.

COBB FAMILY.

Howell Lewis m
m
Isabel Willis
1st Cousins
le Lewis

It appears from various authentic records that Samuel, John and Edmund Cobbs (brothers) lived in Goochland County, Va., prior to the Revolution. The former married Mary, daughter of Colonel Robert Lewis, and was father of Robert Cobbs, who was a captain in the Revolutionary army from Virginia, and received land bounty for his services. He has descendants in Georgia. John Cobbs removed from Goochland to Georgia prior to 1784, as in the Goochland tax list for that year appears the entry, "John Cobbs (Georgia), 22 slaves, 38 cattle, 10 horses."

John Cobbs or Cobb (to which form the name was changed) married Mildred, daughter of Howell Lewis, of Granville County, North Carolina, son of Charles Lewis, of "The Bird," Goochland Co., Va., and was the father of John Addison and Howell Cobb, named above. The three brothers first named had an uncle, Thomas Cobb, who also removed to Georgia and was ancestor of Thomas W. Cobb, United States Senator from that State.

John Cobb and Mildred Lewis had issue:

I. Howell Cobb. Married Martha Jaquelin Rootes.
II. Mary Willis Cobb. Married Robert W. Flournoy.
III. Susannah Cobb. Married Chesley Bostwick.
IV. Henry Willis Cobb. Married O. D. Bugg.
V. John Addison Cobb. Married Sarabin Robinson Rootes.
VI. Mildred Lewis Cobb. Married William H. Jackson.

V. Edward Jaquelin Smith Rootes⁵ (Thos. R. R.⁴, Thos. R. R. (married Martha Jaquelin Smith³), Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Thomas Reade Rootes and Sarah Ryng Battaile, his wife; b. January 27, 1804; d. July 20, 1840. Married Emily, daughter of Thomas Robins, of Gloucester Co. They had issue:

late

Dabney

[illegible] Dabney

257. I. Thomas R. Rootes⁶.
258. II. Sarah A. Rootes⁶. Married E. J. Thruston, of Gloucester Co., Va.

V. Serena Ryng Rootes⁵ (Thos. R. R.⁴, Thos. R. R. (married Martha Jaquelin Smith³), Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Thomas Reade Rootes and Sarah Ryng Battaile, his wife; b. October 5, 1802; d. 1889. Married (August 5, 1828) Henry Clinton Lea, of Georgia, who removed to Alabama. Issue:

259. I. Lucy Lea⁶. Married Dr. J. N. Langhorne.
260. II. Col. Sumter Lea⁶, a prominent lawyer of Birmingham, Ala.
261. III. Henry C. Lea⁶. Married Bettie Mosely.
262. IV. Martha Lea⁶. Married James A. Harwood.
263. V. Mary Willis Lea⁶. Married B. F. Harwood.

✓ V. Thomas Gregory Smith Dabney⁵ (Sarah Smith⁴, Mary Smith³ (married Rev. Thomas Smith), Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), fourth child of Benjamin Dabney, and oldest child of same and his second wife, Sarah Smith.

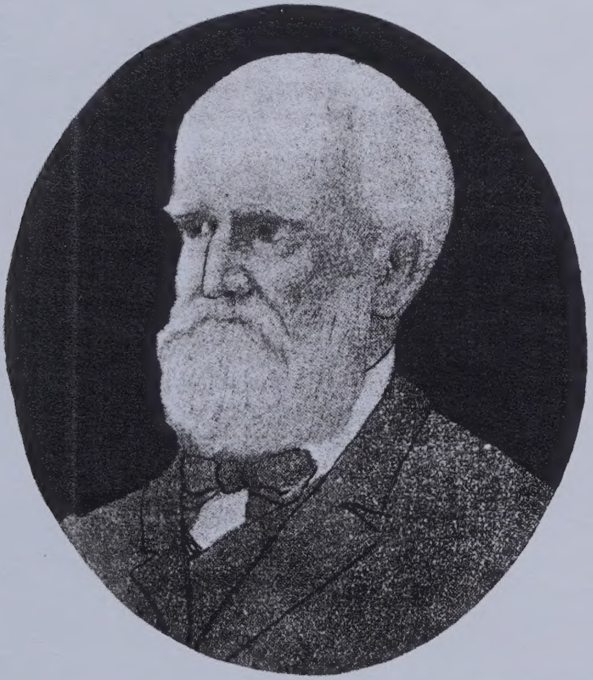
The following sketch of Thomas Smith G. Dabney is compiled from "Memorials of a Southern Planter," a life of her father written by Mrs. Dabney Smedes:

b 1798

> Thomas Smith Gregory Dabney was born at Bellevue, his father's seat, on the Pamunky River, in King and Queen County, Va., on the 4th day of January, 1798. His father died when he was only eight years of age, and when nine years old he was placed under the care of his uncle, Dr. John Augustus Smith, then residing in New York, together with his younger brother, Augustine, and the two boys were placed by their uncle at a boarding school in Elizabeth, New Jersey. Thomas did not remain there long, but was taken into the house of his uncle in New York, and sent to a day school. Being too fond of play, his uncle, to punish him, placed him at a printer's to learn that occupation, and he there printed a Bible before he came to the conclusion that studying was pleasanter than printing, and begged to be allowed to return to his studies. While living with his uncle, he learned enough surgery to be of lasting benefit to him afterwards.
>
> When the War of 1812 commenced, and an attack was threatened by the British at Old Point Comfort, his mother's overseer was drafted, and as his going would have been a very serious loss to her, Thomas, who was then at home, and only fourteen years of age, was allowed to go in his place, at

Dabney
1798

which he was much delighted. His mother gave him a lame horse to ride, saying that a lame horse was good enough to advance on, but would not do for a retreat; but he had no chance to show his powers, for at the end of three weeks it was evident that the danger was passed and he returned home. He and his brother, Augustine, were then sent to William and Mary College, their uncle, Dr. J. A. Smith, being at that time the President, but Thomas remained there but a short time, being called to take charge of "Elmington," the family seat. His mother had married Col. William H. Macon, and moved to his home at Mount Prospect, in Kent County, Va.



THOMAS SMITH GREGORY DABNEY

Thomas, at the age of twenty-two, June 6, 1820, married Mary Adelaide Tyler, daughter of Chancellor Samuel Tyler, of Williamsburg, Va. There was but one Chancellor of Virginia at that time, and the position implied eminence as a lawyer, and integrity as a man, and both of these he possessed in an eminent degree. Mrs. Dabney lived only three years. She died leaving two children.

Three years after the death of his first wife, he married a second time, Sophia Hill, a daughter of Charles Hill, of King and Queen County, on the 22d day of June, 1826. Here in his beautiful home, "Elmington," on the banks of the North River, Gloucester County, he passed nine years, keeping open house and dispensing hospitality to all around.

In 1835 he moved to Mississippi. He purchased in Hinds County in that State 4,000 acres of land, to which he removed with his family and other relatives and friends, all of whom settled near him in Mississippi. Here he became a successful cotton planter on a large scale, and created a model plantation and a model house which he named "Burleigh," and here he passed very many years, varying it with a summer every year at Pass Christian, where he bought a house for the purpose. Here in Mississippi most of his remaining children were born.

In 1853 he lost his oldest son, Charles, of yellow fever (contracted at Pass Christian), a highly gifted and promising young man of twenty-two years, who had just graduated at the law school at Harvard University. This was a great blow to him, but a greater one to his beloved wife, who never recovered from it. She died in 1861, just as the Civil War commenced and the State seceded. Mr. Dabney was an old line Whig; but when secession became inevitable he cast his lot with his adopted State and went with it. Three of his sons, the youngest only fourteen years old, shouldered their muskets, joined the Confederate army, and served through the war; and all lived to come back again after it was finished. At the fall of Vicksburg the Northern army overran Mr. Dabney's plantation, pillaging and destroying, and the family had to leave it, going first to Mobile, and afterwards to Macon, Georgia, where they remained until the war was over.

In the autumn of 1864 they moved back to "Burleigh," having been refugees from it for a year and a half. Mr. Dabney set himself to work to repair his shattered fortunes, but reverses overtook him again, and in 1882, he was obliged to leave his beloved "Burleigh" forever, and move to Baltimore, where he spent the remaining days of his life.

He died very suddenly, and without any warning, March 1, 1885, universally mourned, not only by his children and grandchildren, who idolized him, but by every one who knew him.

The following obituary from *New Orleans Daily Item* of March 5, 1885, was taken from "Sketch of the Dabneys of Virginia":

The death is announced, at his residence in Baltimore, of Colonel Thomas Smith G. Dabney, long one of the most distinguished citizens and cotton-planters of Mississippi. Colonel Dabney had reached the venerable age of eighty-seven, and his death was peaceful, as becomes that of a man who leaves behind him only the most honorable memories of a life worthily and usefully spent.

A Virginian by birth—he was born in Gloucester County, in that State—he was the descendant, both through his paternal and maternal line, from ancestors who were prominent figures in the ranks of the cultured and the affluent society of Colonial Virginia. From them he inherited those virtues, some of them Spartan in their simplicity, which emphasized his character; for inflexible as he was in will and purpose, all who knew him—and his circle of acquaintances was wide indeed—recognized in him a touching faith in his fellow man, which beautified and gilded, as it were, those too late

virile traits which marked him as a man in ten thousand. It is rare indeed that there are united in one man those delicately blended characteristics of gentleness, and an iron will, which were so specially the features of Colonel Dabney's nature; and if he was at times deceived in his trust, it did not lessen his faith in the honesty and goodness of man.

✓ Colonel Dabney removed many years ago from Virginia to Mississippi, and settled in Hinds County, where, having purchased land, he commenced the cultivation of cotton on an extensive scale. He formed one of a small colony of Virginia settlers, who about the same time also removed to that county and established themselves there as cotton planters. This colony brought with them, to the comparatively new country of that part of Mississippi, the elegance and hospitality of the Old Dominion, in whose highest schools of dignity and social worth they had been reared.

At "Burleigh"—as Col. Dabney named his plantation, about nine miles from Raymond, after Queen Elizabeth's astute minister—the old time courtesy of Virginia, the unaffected ease and liberal spirit of welcome reigned supreme. Its hospitable doors were always opened to the friends of its large-hearted owner, and in the society of those friends and of his neighbors, of a devoted and amiable wife, and of a large family of children—most of whom survive to revere their father's memory—this exemplary Virginian of the old school—a school which now, alas! numbers but few surviving adepts—passed his days for nearly two generations in the lap of prosperity.

Colonel Dabney possessed many friends and acquaintances in this city, especially before the war. During the summer season it was his wont to seek the shores of the Mississippi Sound with his family; and to Pass Christian, where he owned a handsome residence, he transferred for a time, annually, that genial hospitality which he had brought to "Burleigh" from the home of his fathers in Virginia.

A man of culture and liberal education, of liberal impulses and warmheartedness, which grew cold only at any suggestion that might have affected his innate pride and his dignity, he was one whom men loved and respected, whose word was his bond, and who, dying without reproach in the face of the world, has left behind him a name to which his children and his descendants may look back with pride, and upon which all good men may pattern.

Issue by first marriage:

✓ 264. I. Benjamin A. Dabney^6, d. at the age of nine years.
265. II. Samuel Tyler Dabney^6, d. in infancy.

Issue by second marriage:

266. III. Charles Dabney^6, b. March 27, 1827; d. nine months old.
267. IV. Thomas Dabney^6, b. Dec. 25, 1828; d. July 15, 1838.

268. V. James Dabney^6, b. ——; d. July 9, 1838.
269. VI. Charles (second) Dabney^6, b. ——: d. Sept. 28, 1838, of yellow fever.
270. VII. Virginius Dabney^6, b. at Elmington, Feb. 15, 1835.
271. VIII. Edward Dabney^6, b. 1836 at Burleigh; living in New York, 1887.
272. IX. Sarah Dabney^6, b. Nov. 4, 1838. Married John R. Eggleston, living (1906) in Raymond, Miss.

The late Thomas S. G. Dabney, writing of his son-in-law, Mr. John R. Eggleston, who was in the Confederate Navy during the Civil War, and a lieutenant on board the "Merrimac," when she destroyed the "Congress" frigate, after Admiral Buchanan had been wounded, and the "Merrimac" was in command of Lieutenant Catesby A. Jones, says:

> My son-in-law was in command of the red-hot battery, and when Commodore Jones ran under the stern of the "Congress," then aground, he ordered Lieutenant Eggleston to do his duty; this meant but one thing, and made his blood run cold. He looked in and saw his old messmates, with whom he had had many a frolic, and whom he was now called upon inexorably to slay. He gave the word and they were in fragments; the ship was set on fire and burned to the water's edge with her dead and wounded. What a war!

273. X. Susan D. Dabney^6, b. at Burleigh. Married Rev. Lyell Smedes, of Raleigh, N. C., at Burleigh. He d. eleven weeks after, at Sewance, Tenn. The story of Mr. Dabney's life is told in a book written and published, in 1887, by his daughter, Mrs. Susan Dabney Smedes. It is called, "Memorials of a Southern Planter," and is a very simple, unadorned history, but the charm of the book is profound and shows Thomas S. G. Dabney to have been a man of such heroic courage, such remarkable endowments and such peculiar sanctity as to almost consecrate as holy ground any spot which he might call home. A copy of the book was sent to Mr. Gladstone, in England, who read it with such interest that he at once wrote to the author a personal letter, in which he says of Mr. Dabney that he found in him "one of the very noblest of human characters,"

(Too late to apply to our lineage - [illegible] Dabneys and Timberlake still in Hanover in 1816)

Dabney

DABNEY

HANOVER COUNTY

VIRGINIA

*

OLD WILLS

1785 - 1893

WILL BOOK CIRCUIT COURT

1852 - 1865

Abstracted by

JUNE BANKS EVANS

* * *

Bryn Ffyliaid Publications
New Orleans, Louisiana

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH

55: Ended Chancery File #25 - [not dated] - Will of Mehetabel Dabney of Henrico Co; to dau Martha Stuart, 3 sh Bank of VA; to dau Sarah, 4 sh; to dau Lucy, 4 sh; to son Wm Beverly Dabney, remaining 2 sh, testatrix's watch; exors to sell lots & houses & divided proceeds among all his children; negroes to be divided, with Lucy deciding to which of testatrix's daus she wishes to belong; to dau Martha, residue estate in trust for benefit her & children, money from sale of lotts to be invested for her benefit payable semiannually by her brother, hire of her negroes to be managed by her brother, testatrix's largest bed, none of sd property subject to debts of her husband & subject only to her order; to dau Sarah, servant Judith; property bequeathed daus Sarah & Lucy not subject to their husband's debts; to daus Martha & Lucy, old woman Clarinda to be taken care of for life
Wit: J B Fergusson, Robert B Fergusson Sig: Mehetabel Dabney
Rec: 25 Sep 1835, by oaths Fergussons, Wm B Dabney admons (securities Sarah E & Lucy N Dabney)

57: Ended Chancery File #25 - 20 Aug 1809 - Will of John Bowe by letter to Cap John W Ellis, Hanover Co; to Wm (not of age, son Nancy Tinsley), 50 sh Va bank; to Nancy Tinsley, 1st dividend; to exors, next 4 dividends for schooling, clothing, emancipation mulatto girl Mahala now property Col Thos Tinsley; to exors, next 2 dividends for schooling, clothing, emancipation mulatto girl bgt of Wm Bowler; to Nancy Tinsley, next 3 dividends; to sd mulatto girls, next 3 dividends; balance of dividends for clothing, schooling, boarding Wm (son Nancy Tinsley); names Nathl Bowe, Benj Brand of Hanover Tavern or sd Ellis as gdn sd boy Wm
Rec: 27 Dec 1809, by oaths John W Ellis & Saml Richardson Sig: John Bowe

59: Ended Chancery File #25 - 17 Jun 1816 - Will of Wm Bowe of Hanover Co; to Polly (dau Susanna Jones), negro girl Mary Vitra; to Wm (son Susanna Jones), $200 for schooling; to Susanna Jones, negro man Dick, cow, testator's house, yard, garden (with priviledge of wood & fruit); to Susanna Jones's 6 children (Ludie, Sally, Polley, Nancy, Albert, Wm), land Totopony Crk, land from testator's brother John, *Butler's* tract, & residue estate; names Saml Jones of Richmond & Henry A Timberlake exors
Wit: Chapman Timberlake, Benjamin A Timberlake, Elisha Jones Sig: Wm Bowe
Rec: 28 Aug 1816, by oath Benjn Timberlake; 23 Oct 1816, by oath Jones

61: Ended Chancery File #23 - 1 Apr 1840 - Will of Charlott Wharton; pay debts by hire of slaves, then ⅓ slaves in trust for benefit brother Dr Robt N Wharton, wife, family (then to sd Wharton's wife Mrs L Wharton); other ⅔ slaves divided brothers R G Wharton & Chas D

Wharton; to exors in trust for benefit brother's wife (Mrs L Wharton), beaurear & looking glass top; names Wm Beverly Dabney exor, Goochland Co Ct to require no security
Wit: J F Fergusson, Jno S Fleming Sig: Charlotte A Wharton
Rec: (Goochland Co) 15 Feb 1841, by oaths James B[sic] Fergusson, John B[sic] Fleming

Vol 4

STATEMENT REQUIRED BY THE ACT OF AUGUST 24, 1912, AS AMENDED BY THE ACTS OF MARCH 3, 1933, JULY 2, 1946 AND JUNE 11, 1960 (74 STAT. 208) SHOWING THE OWNERSHIP, MANAGEMENT, AND CIRCULATION OF The Virginia Genealogist, published quarterly at Washington, D.C., for 11 September, 1961.

1. The names and addresses of the publisher, editor, managing editor, and business managers are: Publisher, Editor, John Frederick Dorman, Box 4883, Washington 8, D.C.; Managing Editor, nine; Business Manager, none.

2. The owner is: (If owned by a corporation, its name and address must be stated and also immediately thereunder the names and addresses of stockholders owning or holding 1 percent or more of total amount of stock. If not owned by a corporation, the names and addresses of the individual owners must be given. If owned by a partnership or other unincorporated firm, its name and address, as well as that of each individual member, must be given.) John Frederick Dorman, Box 4883, Washington 8, D.C.

3. The known bondholders, mortgagees, and other security holders owning or holding 1 percent or more of total amount of bonds, mortgages, or other securities are: none.

4. Paragraphs 2 and 3 include, in cases where the stockholder or security holder appears upon the books of the company as trustee or in any other fiduciary relation, the name of the person or corporation for whom such trustee is acting; also the statements in the two paragraphs show the affiant's full knowledge and belief as to the circumstances and conditions under which stockholders and security holders who do not appear upon the books of the company as trustees, hold stock and securities in a capacity other than that of a bona fide owner.

5. The average number of copies of each issue of this publication sold or distributed, through the mails or otherwise, to paid subscribers during the 12 months preceding the date shown above was: (This information is required by the act of June 11, 1960 to be included in all statements regardless of frequency of issue.) 734

John Frederick Dorman

Sworn to and subscriber before me this 20th day of September, 1961

Frances L. Davis

[Seal] My commission expires Jan. 1, 1962

The Editor is solely responsible for the general policies, printing, distribution and sale of this periodical. Neither the Editor nor The Virginia Genealogist assumes responsibility for errors of fact or opinion expressed by contributors.

The Virginia Genealogist will publish source material and accounts of the early generations of families of Virginia and West Virginia. Manuscripts which are submitted should be of general interest and thoroughly documented and should be accompanied by return postage.

Report of non-delivery of magazines must be made within one month after the quarter they are dated if the magazine is to be replaced free of charge.

Subscribers who submit queries should note that the preparation and printing of each issue of The Virginia Genealogist requires about three months and should expect from three to five months to elapse between the receipt of a query by the Editor and its publication.

Dam These are all related to our line but ALL LATE not in our lineage

July 1762

Note

ours is George³ Cornelius²,¹ Dabney

This is related but not our line

DABNEY
OF KING WILLIAM COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Contributed by Mrs. A. D. Crenshaw
Clinton, Tennessee

Following the fire which on 18 Jan. 1885 destroyed t office of the Clerk of the Court of King William County the records which had been saved were assembled and bou It is generally thought that these volumes contain all of the officially recorded court records which remain f the years prior to the fire. Subsequently, however, th were brought into Court copies of wills, deeds and othe documents previously certified by the Court so that the might again be entered upon the official records. Most such documents date from the mid-nineteenth century.

An eighteenth century deed and will showing Dabney family relationships are among these records. The will of William Dabney is recorded in Will Book 1, pages 26-29. The recorded copy differs somewhat from the atteste copy of the original will which is also on file in the Clerk's office. Since the attested copy is the earlier of the two, the text following is taken from it. The deed, which is actually the lease portion of deeds of lease and release, is recorded in Deed Book 5, pages 80- (c1767)

In the Name of God, Amen, I, Wm. Dabney of St. David's Parish in the County of King William, being sick and weak but of perfect sence and memory, Blessed be God, do make this my present will my last will and testament.

Impromisis. I bequeath my soul unto the hands of Almighty God my heavenly Father, hoping to have pardon and remission of all my sins, through my Savior Jesus Christ in [whose] precious death and merits I put the whole hopes of my salvation, my body in sure and certain hopes of joyful resurrection I commit to be decently [buried] as my executors hereafter named think fit, and as to the distribution of those worldly goods which it has been pleased God to bless me with, after the payment of all my just debts I bequeath in manner following, viz

Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved son Isaac all that tract of land whereon I now live and the whole tract adjoining to it, to him and the male heirs of his body lawfully begotten and in failure of such heir to the next male heir at law, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my two sons Richard and Owen all that tract or parcel of land known to be mine lying on north side of the Southanna River in Louis County containing 800 acres, to be equally divided as to quantity and quality to them and their heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Cornelius all that tract or parcel of land known to be mine on the south side of the Southanna River in Louisa County containing by estimation 257 acres, being the purchase I made of Jno. Jones, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son William four hundred pounds to be raised out of the crops produced by my estate, to be laid out on a piece of land as my executors hereafter mentioned shall think proper to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Lucy an equal part of all my negroes at the day of marriage or when she arrives to the age of eighteen years, also one horse and saddle value 20 pounds at the day of marriage or when she arrives to the above mentioned years. Also one bed and furniture at the same time to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah equal part of all my Negroes, one horse and side saddle value 20 pounds, also one bed and furniture at the day of marriage or when she arrives at the age of eighteen years to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Philadelphia equal share of all my Negroes, one horse and side saddle, also 1 bed and furniture, the horse and side saddle the value of 20 pounds, on the day of marriage or when she arrives at the age of eighteen years, to her and her heirs forever.

Item. It is my desire that if any of my aforementioned children should die before they arrive to age, that part mentioned to them of Negroes and every other thing, land excepted, should be divided among the surviving children.

Item. It is my desire if my son Richard should die before he comes of age, the land mentioned for him may to go to my son Owen.

Item. It is my desire if my son Owen should die before he comes of age, the land aforementioned for him may go to my son Richard.

Item. It is my desire if my son William should die before he comes of age the land mentioned for him may go to my son Cornelius.

Item. It is my desire if my son Cornelius should die before he comes of age, the land mentioned for him may go to my son William.

Item. It is my desire that those Negroes now in possession of Mr. Wm. Cole as my mother's right of dowry, be equally divided among my children above named at my mother's death.

Item. To my son Isaac aforementioned, I give and bequeath an equal part of all my Negroes, one bed and furniture, one sword and pistol and wholsters, one cutlass,

one horse and saddle 20 pounds value, and an equal of all my cattle, sheep, hoggs as also my silver wa when he arrives at the age of eighteen years, to hi his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Richard an e part of all my Negroes, 1 bed and furniture, 1 hors saddle of value 20 pounds, and an equal part of all cattle, sheep and hoggs, when he arrives at the age eighteen years, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Owen an equa part of all my Negroes, 1 bed and furniture, 1 hors saddle of value 20 pounds, an equal part of all my sheep and hoggs, when he arrives to the age of eigh to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Cornelius an equal part of all my Negroes, 1 bed and furniture, horse and saddle value 20 pounds, and an equal part all my cattle, sheep and hoggs when he arrives at th age of eighteen, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son William an eq part of all my Negroes, one bed and furniture, 1 hor and saddle of value 20 pounds and equal part of all cattle, sheep and hoggs, when he arrives at the age eighteen years, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. It is my will and desire that my well belov wife Philadelphia remain on the plantation whereon I live during her natural life, and it is my will and desire that my said wife keep in her possession the following Negroes, (Viz) one wench named Nan, Sampso Fanny, Sue, Peter during her natural life and at her decease I give the said Negroes Nan, Sampson, Fanny, and Peter to be equally divided among my children af mentioned. And it is my desire that my loving wife keep all the rest of my personal estate in her posse during her natural life and it is my will and desire at her decease it may [be] equally divided among my children aforementioned.

Item. It is my will and desire that at the divisi of my said Negroes my Negro fellow Daniel and his wi Judith may be allotted to my son Isaac, and I do here constitute, ordain and appoint my loving wife and wel beloved friends Owen Gwathmey and Richard Esquire Tay to be executors of my last will and testament, and I hereby revoke, make void all former wills whatever by made. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 27th day of July 1762.

Signed and sealed Wm. Dabney (Seal)
in presence of
Charles Bosher

At a Court held for King Wm. County the day of November 1767.

Dabney Farm
Vol 6 17

A copy Teste
Robert Pollard, Clerk

In King William County Clerk's Office, April 29, 1887. This will was produced and having been heretofore recorded, as appears by the Clerk's certificate hereto annexed, which said record was destroyed by fire, January 18, 1885, is again admitted to record upon the application of Jno. S. DeFarges.

Teste: O. M. Winston, Clerk

This indenture made and entered in this 17th day of May, A.D. 1732, between Wm. Winston of the County of King and Queen of the one part and Cornelius Dabney of the County of King William, Gentlemen, of the other part. Witnesseth: That the said William Winston for and in consideration of five shillings current money ... sell unto the said Cornelius Dabney and to his assigns a certain tract or parcel of land situate, lying and being in the Parish of St. Margarett in Pamunkey Neck within the Co. of King William.
It being a tract of land that was granted to Sarah Dabney by patent bearing date the 25th day of April 1700 and by the said Wm. Winston as son and heir to the said Sarah Dabney [possessed], bounded thus: beginning at a corner hickory on the south side of Poiney [Ponny?] Swamp and running by marked trees dividing this from said Cornelius Dabney's land S 9° W 100 poles, then E 26° S 238 poles, then North 119 poles joining Wormley's land, and then by a line of marked trees dividing this from her Dorothy trees [Trice's] land W 36 1/3° N 216 poles to Ponny Swamp aforesaid, then down the water course of said swamp to the hickory where it began. ... from this day of the date hereof for and during and until the full end and term of one whole year next ensuing ... paying therefor the yearly rent of one propper coin on the last day of the said year ...

William Winston

Signed, sealed and delivered
in presence of us:
Jno Crowshaw
Richard Gregory
Jas. [Jos.?] Berkley, Jr.

At a Court held for King Wm. Co. on the 18th day of May, A.D. 1732, Wm. Winston acknowledged this deed and on motion of Cornelius Dabney it was admitted to record.

Teste: Wm. Aylett, Clk Court
Vere recorded: Teste: Benj. Needler, C.C.
A copy Teste: Ro. Pollard, Clerk

In King Wm. Co. Court Clerk's Office, April 29, 1887. This deed was produced and having been heretofore recorded as appears by the Clerk's certificate hereto annexed,

which said record was destroyed by fire Jan. 18,
is again admitted to record upon the application
S. DeFarges.

Teste: O. M. Winston, Clerk

The original patent for the land described in
above deed is of record in Patent Book 9 (1697-17
page 352. The pertinent wording is:

... unto Sarah Dabney one hundred seventy nine ac
and one half of land in St. Johns Parish in Pamunk
Neck within King and Queen County bounding thus be
at a hiccory on Pownces Swamp and runing by marked
divideing this from James Dabney's land, south nin
degrees west one hundred poles, then east twenty s
deg. south two hundred thirty eight poles, then no
one hundred and nineteen poles and then by marked
divideing this from her sister Dorothy's land west
six degrees and a third North two hundred and sixt
poles to Pownce's Swamp aforesaid, then down the w
course of the said swamp to the hiccory where it b
the said land being due unto the said Sarah Dabney
and for the transportation of four persons into th
Colony whose names are to be in the record mention
under this patent ... 25th day of Aprill anno Dom
... Jane Wharton, George Lynn, Cason Graye, Mar
Gray [the latter two written over an erasure].

William Dabney, the testator, who married Philad
Gwathmey, was the son of Cornelius Dabney (born ca.
who married Lucy Winston, daughter of Isaac Winsto
his wife Sarah of Hanover Co., Va. After Corneliu
Dabney's death about 1738, his widow Lucy married W
Cole.

The parentage of Cornelius Dabney has not been d
mined. He was undoubtedly the grandson of Corneliu
Dabney, the interpreter to the Queen of the Pamunke
Indians, who died in 1694. His devisees held 850
in Pamunkey Neck and are named as James Dabney, Geo
Dabney, Dorothy Dabney and Sarah Dabney (Louis des
Cognets, *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Record*
[Princeton, 1958], p. 59). Sarah Dabney is the pat
of 1701 who married William Winston and whose son W
Winston was grantor in the deed quoted above. Doro
is mentioned in the patent and deed. The deed show
that Cornelius Dabney in 1732 held land which in 17
according to the patent, was held by James Dabney.
is possible James was his father.

sides of little Cattail run bounded by the lines of Daniel Butler, William Bott deceased, James Hunnicutt, Isham E. Dabney, Benja. Dabney deceased, Thomas Lamb deceased and Thomas Butler (black man), it being the land which Nathaniel Dabney purchased of James Stanton and William Davis. Also Nathaniel Dabney's proportion of the land belonging to the estate of Benja. Dabney deceased.

Nathaniel Dabney

18 Feb. 1805. Acknowledged by Nathaniel Dabney.

19 Feb. 1810. Nathaniel Dabney of Dinwiddie County to John Dabney of same. For $1.00. 155 acres ... a new corner of Isham E. Dabney's in the said John Dabney's line ... to James Hunnicutt's line ... to Nathaniel Dabney's line ... to Isham E. Dabney's line ...

Nathaniel Dabney

Witness: James Hargrave.
19 Feb. 1810. Acknowledged by Nathaniel Dabney.

7 April 1812. Edward Young and Frances his wife, formerly Frances Dabney, both of Dinwiddie County, to John Dabney of same. For £85.6.3. 40 5/8 acres in Dinwiddie County adjoining Thomas Lamb on the east, on the north the lands of Jno. Andrews, Lemuel Butler, on the west the lands of the said John Dabney and Nathaniel Dabney, on the south the lands of Nath[anie]l Dabney, part of the tract whereon Benjamin Dabney died seized and possessed of, by survey made by James Hargrove, being allotted to Frances wife of Edward Young as her proportion of her said father Benjamin Dabney's landed estate.

Edward Young
Frances Young

Witnesses: John Pegram, Ro. Pegram, Hartwell Hitchcock.
20 April 1812. Proved by John Pegram, Robert Pegram and Hartwell Hitchcock.
7 April 1811 [sic]. Commission to Peterson Goodwyn, John Pegram and Robert Pegram to take acknowledgment of Frances. Returned and certified 7 April 1812 by John Pegram and Ro. Pegram.

18 April 1812. Rebecca Dabney, Elizabeth Dabney, Salley Dabney and Jane Eppes, all of Dinwiddie County, to John Dabney of same. For $500. 160 2/3 acres adjoining the lands of Thomas Lamb on the east, on the north by the lands of Jno. Andrews and Lemuel Butler, on the west by John Dabney and Nathaniel Dabney and on the south by Nathaniel Dabney, it being part of the tract whereon Benjamin Dabney died seized and possessed of, being allotted to us as our respective proportions of our said

father Benjamin's landed estate.

Rebecca ( ) Dabney
Elizabeth Dabney
Sally Dabney
Jane Eppes

Witnesses: James Hargrave, Edwd. Branch jr., John B. Coll.
20 April 1812. Proved by James Hargrave, Edward Branch Junr., John B. Coll.

16 May 1814. Nathaniel Dabney of Dinwiddie County to John Dabney of same. For $200. 58 acres adjoining the lands of Nathaniel Dabney, Rebecca, Betsey and Salley Dabney on the west and by the lands of John Dabney on the east, north and south, being part of the tract formerly owned by Isham E. Dabney deceased.

Nathaniel Dabney

Witnesses: David Boisseau, Stanton Butler, Francis Walthall.
16 May 1814. Proved by David Boisseau, Stanton Butler and Francis Walthall.

6 Sept. 1814. Will of John Dabney of the County of Dinwiddie.

Unto my wife Mary W. Dabney all the estate, goods and chattels which she was possessed of and which I received of her by my marriage, and all the household furniture of which I am now possessed.

I lend to my wife Mary W. Dabney during her single or natural life the land and plantation whereon I now live, all my stock of every kind, all my plantation utensils, kitchen furniture and every other part of my estate.

At the death of my wife or her marriage, unto my friend Pasquel Hartwell the land and plantation and all the residue of my estate, provided that Pasquel Hartwell shall take upon himself the responsibility of paying and do actually pay all my just debts.

David Boisseau executor.

John Dabney

Witnesses: Jas. Hunnicutt, Robert Andrews, Joseph Andrews, John Andrews Senr.
17 Oct. 1814. Proved by the affirmation of James Hunnicutt and Robert Andrews. David Boisseau with Benjamin Boisseau and Peter Manson his securities entered into bond of $10,000.
19 Dec. 1814. Proved by the affirmation of Joseph Andrews.

5 Nov. 1814. Listing made by David Boisseau, executor of John Dabney, at the request of Pascal Hartwell, showing

Dabney

the receipts. [Other papers show money owed to the estate.]

2 Jan. 1816. Receipt of David Boisseau, executor of John Dabney, to Pascal Hartwell for the legacy left to Polly Dabney by the will of John Dabney. Witnesses: Nathaniel Dabney, Jas. Hunnicutt.

16 2nd month 1818. Receipt of John Andrews to Pascal Hartwell in full of all demands against the estate of John Dabney. Witness: James Hargrave. Account amounting to £2.18.1½ sworn to by John Andrews before Jos. Goodwyn 15 Feb. 1818.

5 Jan. 1819. D. Lamb gives receipt to Mr. Paschal Hartwell for $108.62 paid by Mr. David Boisseau in part for land sold him. Dated at Petersburg, Va.

19 April 1820. Nathaniel Dabney and Edney his wife of Dinwiddie County to Paschal Hartwell of same. For $216.25. 36 acres, by a late survey, on the south side of Gravelly run ... on the north prong of the Little Cattail run ... said Hartwell's line ... near the said Hartwell's gate ...

Nathaniel Dabney
Edna Dabney

It is understood that if Nathaniel Dabney shall sustain any loss by Daniel Lamb's failure to secure and make a more legal and complete title upon the arrival of Sally Epes Lamb to lawful age, he has bound himself with Robert Williams his security that in that case Paschal Hartwell is to bear a proportional part of such loss and not to resort to Nathaniel Dabney under the general warranty.

19 April 1820. Acknowledged by Nathaniel Dabney. James Scott and Ro. Pegram certify Edna Dabney acknowledged the deed.

[Undated] Survey of 69 acres on the south side of Gravely Run near the mouth of the Great Branch.

[Undated] Inquiries concerning the estate of [John Dabney] with attorney's opinion to guide the executor: The executor can defer payments of Mrs. Dabney's legacy for twelve months. The widow will not be entitled to dower in the land if she marries again. There is no child of the testator and the widow. Hartwell is the residuary legatee but the widow has the estate during her widowhood.

BRITISH MERCANTILE CLAIMS

1775 - 1803

(Continued from V. 9, p. 64)

T79/73, v. D
Reports of Edmd. J. Lee

Debts due Oswald Dennistoun & Company upon bond, sealed note or other voucher from persons from whom a partial recovery may be had [Pp. 53-57]:

[P. 55] Jacob Reid, Loudoun. £75.18.6 due 1 April 1775. Died about twelve years ago, solvent.

Peter Acker, Loudoun. £6.19.1½ due 30 July 1775. Died insolvent about six years ago.

Mary Porter, Loudoun. £25.5.4¼.due 2 May 1775. Died insolvent about seven years ago.

Richard Stephens, Loudoun. £7.18.5½ due 30 July 1775. Removed to Kentucky about sixteen years ago, solvent.

Wm. Lane Jun., Loudoun. £27.0.8½ due 11 March 1774. Denies this debt and supposes it was contracted by Wm. Short Junr. who has been dead 22 years and insolvent.

Thos. Winn, Loudoun. £70.13.10 due 16 March 1774. Removed to Kentucky about fourteen years ago, then solvent.

Isaac Hussey, Loudoun. £54.19.9 due 1 April 1774. Dead about fourteen years ago, solvent. His widow removed.

George Riddell, Loudoun. £24.1.4½ due 20 April 1774. Died about eight years ago, solvent.

Nimrod Mirris, Loudoun. £12.13.1 due 1 Oct. 1773. Removed to one of the Carolinas, solvent.

Sanford Cockerill, Loudoun. £4.15.2 due 27 June 1772. Removed to one of the Carolinas, solvent.

Moses Hall Junr., Loudoun. £5.2.3 due 1 April 1769. Removed to Redstone, Pa., about eighteen years ago, solvent.

George Haden, Loudoun. £1.1.4½ due 10 Nov. 1771. Removed to one of the Carolinas about ten years ago, solvent; since dead.

John Downs, Loudoun. £3.16.10 due 5 Oct. 1770. Insolvent; lives near Middleburg and denies the debt.

Wm. McNabb and Jno. Sinclair, Loudoun. £8.2.4 due 1 June 1771. McNabb says he paid this account; he is insolvent. Sinclair died about 15 years ago with some property.

Robert Stevens, Loudoun. £7.6.10½ due 1 May 1773. Died insolvent about eight years ago.

William Moss, Loudoun. £4.0.0 due 30 May 1776. Moved

Vol 30

Alexander Acreat	200 acres	Samuel Porter	800 acres
Major Bowler	200	Elizabeth Reynolds	400
John Carlyle's heirs	1500	Robert West	320
heirs of Thomas Lord Fairfax	200	John Yeoman	70
		Robert M'. M'Kin	100

Overton Cosby, executor, advertises for sale at Urbanna the tract of land, 623 acres, on which the late Mrs. Elizabeth Elliot lived, with valuable mill, beautifully situated on Pianketank river. It was mortgaged by the late Mr. Elliott to James Mills, deceased, and is disposed of under a decree of Middlesex County Court.

Mason Pilcher, D[eputy] S[heriff], S[tafford] C[ounty], advertises for sale 250 acres, the property of William Newton Jun., to satisfy taxes due for 1782 and 1783, £1.17.0.

Montgomery and Allen advertise items [listed] lately arrived from Ireland and England.

Jesse Browne advertises for sale about 1000 acres in Mecklenburg County, formerly the property of Mr. Matthew Marable and known as the Castle, two miles from the court-house [described]. Allen's Creek forms a part of its boundaries. Apply to Browne in Southampton or Mr. Boyade near the premises.

William Armistead advertises for sale 600 acres in Kingston Parish, Gloucester County, near the River Pianketank.

Advertisement of articles just imported in the brig *Favorite*, Captain Fisher, from Liverpool and for sale at the store of Harrison, Jun., & Co. by James B. Nicholls.

P. Muhlenburg for the Continental line and Charles Dabney for the State line, at Falls of Ohio, give notice that lots for priority of location were drawn at Lewisville on 22 and 23 April 1784 and the surveyors will proceed to survey as soon as possible.

Advertisement that one-sixth part of the Westham Brewry is for sale.

Lately married, Major John Warburton to Miss Betsey Harris, both of James City County.

J. Ambler, Treasurer, gives notice regarding the payment of interest on certificates and warrants granted to officers and soldiers for their arrears of pay and depreciation.

John Page, Mann Page and Benj. Harrison, surviving executors of the last will and testament of Mann Page of Mannsfield, Esq., at Spotsylvania, give notice that Messieurs Capel and Osgood Hanbury having commenced a suit in the former General Court against their testator, in chancery, they will proceed to take the deposition of Richard Corbin of Laneville, Esq., at his house in King and Queen County.

John Nicholas, C[lerk], D[inwiddie] C[ounty]. gives notice that at a Court held 18 May 1784, William Downman agt. William Glascock and James Old, in chancery, William Glascock failed to appear, and not being an inhabitant of this country, the Court will proceed to a hearing of the cause.

John Baylor at Newmarket advertises for sale about 1000 acres belonging to Col. George Baylor on the Mattapony River in Caroline County.

✓ Richard Dabney, acting executor, at King William County, gives notice of the sale of household and kitchen furniture, a very elegant phaeton and harness, and horses at the late dwelling house of Col. Dabney, deceased.

Little Joe Morton advertises a mare taken up by him on Staunton River.

Matthew Anderson gives notice of the establishment of a trading company with George Webb, Leighton Wood Jun., William Anderson, Jaquelin Ambler and Edward Hill, Esquires, as Directors, under the firm of Matthew Anderson & Co., and he as manager thereof.

✓ James Overton advertises for sale 414 acres where he lives in the lower end of Louisa, on Elk Creek [described].

John Coleman at Halifax advertises for sale about 780 acres on Nottoway River in Brunswick County near Burches Bridge. Mr. Joseph Hill, near the same, will shew it.

Advertisement of claret and vin de grave for sale. Enquire of Philip Mazzie at Mr. Foster Webb's.

J. Garland advertises for sale 30,000 acres in Kentucky district on Green River, 60 miles from the Falls of the Ohio.

John Guerrant, Thomas Hatcher and Stephen Sampson, executors, at Goochland, advertise for those indebted to the estates of Mrs. Mary Sampson and Charles Sampson to make payment.

Joseph Terry in Halifax County offers $30 reward for runaway mulatto lad Simon.

Mann Page advertises a steer and three cows taken up by him in Spotsylvania County.

Robert Powell advertises three ewes and a lamb taken up by him in Greensville County near the Otter dam swamp.

John Cockey Owings informs the public who may hereafter move down the River Ohio that he has erected a complete merchant and saw mills, with a good storehouse for the reception of merchandize, on the Monongalia River ten miles below the mouth of Redstone and the same distance from Budd's ferry on the Yohogania. A large settlement in the neighborhood offers every sort of accomodation.

D. Lawson and George Garland, inspectors, list the tobacco lying in Totuskey ware-house two years, belonging

Vol 30

Dabney

Alexander Acreat	200 acres	Samuel Porter	800 acres
Major Bowler	200	Elizabeth Reynolds	400
John Carlyle's heirs	1500	Robert West	320
heirs of Thomas Lord Fairfax	200	John Yeoman	70
		Robert M'. M'Kin	100

Overton Cosby, executor, advertises for sale at Urbanna the tract of land, 623 acres, on which the late Mrs. Elizabeth Elliot lived, with valuable mill, beautifully situated on Pianketank river. It was mortgaged by the late Mr. Elliott to James Mills, deceased, and is disposed of under a decree of Middlesex County Court.

Mason Pilcher, D[eputy] S[heriff], S[tafford] C[ounty], advertises for sale 250 acres, the property of William Newton Jun., to satisfy taxes due for 1782 and 1783, £1.17.0.

Montgomery and Allen advertise items [listed] lately arrived from Ireland and England.

Jesse Browne advertises for sale about 1000 acres in Mecklenburg County, formerly the property of Mr. Matthew Marable and known as the Castle, two miles from the court-house [described]. Allen's Creek forms a part of its boundaries. Apply to Browne in Southampton or Mr. Boyade near the premises.

William Armistead advertises for sale 600 acres in Kingston Parish, Gloucester County, near the River Pianketank.

Advertisement of articles just imported in the brig *Favorite*, Captain Fisher, from Liverpool and for sale at the store of Harrison, Jun., & Co. by James B. Nicholls.

P. Muhlenburg for the Continental line and Charles Dabney for the State line, at Falls of Ohio, give notice that lots for priority of location were drawn at Lewisville on 22 and 23 April 1784 and the surveyors will proceed to survey as soon as possible.

Advertisement that one-sixth part of the Westham Brewry is for sale.

Lately married, Major John Warburton to Miss Betsey Harris, both of James City County.

J. Ambler, Treasurer, gives notice regarding the payment of interest on certificates and warrants granted to officers and soldiers for their arrears of pay and depreciation.

John Page, Mann Page and Benj. Harrison, surviving executors of the last will and testament of Mann Page of Mannsfield, Esq., at Spotsylvania, give notice that Messieurs Capel and Osgood Hanbury having commenced a suit in the former General Court against their testator, in chancery, they will proceed to take the deposition of Richard Corbin of Laneville, Esq., at his house in King and Queen County.

26 June 1784 issue)

John Nicholas, C[lerk], D[inwiddie] C[ounty]. gives notice that at a Court held 18 May 1784, William Downman agt. William Glascock and James Old, in chancery, William Glascock failed to appear, and not being an inhabitant of this country, the Court will proceed to a hearing of the cause.

John Baylor at Newmarket advertises for sale about 1000 acres belonging to Col. George Baylor on the Mattapony River in Caroline County.

Richard Dabney, acting executor, at King William County, gives notice of the sale of household and kitchen furniture, a very elegant phaeton and harness, and horses at the late dwelling house of Col. Dabney, deceased.

Little Joe Morton advertises a mare taken up by him on Staunton River.

Matthew Anderson gives notice of the establishment of a trading company with George Webb, Leighton Wood Jun., William Anderson, Jaquelin Ambler and Edward Hill, Esquires, as Directors, under the firm of Matthew Anderson & Co., and he as manager thereof.

James Overton advertises for sale 414 acres where he lives in the lower end of Louisa, on Elk Creek [described]

John Coleman at Halifax advertises for sale about 780 acres on Nottoway River in Brunswick County near Burches Bridge. Mr. Joseph Hill, near the same, will shew it.

Advertisement of claret and vin de grave for sale. Enquire of Philip Mazzie at Mr. Foster Webb's.

J. Garland advertises for sale 30,000 acres in Kentucky district on Green River, 60 miles from the Falls of the Ohio.

John Guerrant, Thomas Hatcher and Stephen Sampson, executors, at Goochland, advertise for those indebted to the estates of Mrs. Mary Sampson and Charles Sampson to make payment.

Joseph Terry in Halifax County offers $30 reward for runaway mulatto lad Simon.

Mann Page advertises a steer and three cows taken up by him in Spotsylvania County.

Robert Powell advertises three ewes and a lamb taken up by him in Greensville County near the Otter dam swamp.

John Cockey Owings informs the public who may hereafter move down the River Ohio that he has erected a complete merchant and saw mills, with a good storehouse for the reception of merchandize, on the Monongalia River, ten miles below the mouth of Redstone and the same distance from Budd's ferry on the Yohogania. A large settlement in the neighborhood offers every sort of accomodation.

D. Lawson and George Garland, inspectors, list the tobacco lying in Totuskey ware-house two years, belonging was appointed by William Morris the elder as trustee of estates devised to the children of Sylvanus Morris. William Dabney married Miss Barrett and both died before the Revolution. The children of this marriage were: George Dabney, married Elizabeth Price; Colonel Charles Dabney, died 1830, Hanover Co., Va., aged 85; Samuel Dabney, married --- Merriwether of Albemarle County; Robert Dabney; Elizabeth Dabney, married William Morris; and Susannah Dabney, died single.

The children of William Morris, Sr., and Elizabeth Dabney his wife were:[31]

A. Sylvanus Morris. Died without issue.
B. William Morris. M-rried Nancy (Ann) Watson.
C. John Morris. Migrated to Kentucky before 1820.
D. Charles Morris.
E. Richard Morris.
F. Ann Morris, born 14 April 1776, died 21 July 1852. Married William Fontaine.
G. Catharine Morris.
H. Susanna Morris.

IV. William Morris, Jr., son of William Morris, Sr., and Elizabeth Dabney, was born at Taylor's Creek Plantation on 5 Sept. 1771.[32]

On 20 Jan. 1801 he married Nancy Watson, daughter of James Watson and Elizabeth Shelton, with Richard Morris as surety and Polly Watson as witness on the marriage bond.[33]

James Watson and Elizabeth Shelton were married by Parson Douglas on 1 Jan. 1773.[34] His will was dated 29 Oct. 1820 and entered for probate 11 Aug. 1828 and in it he named his wife Elizabeth and children David Watson, George Watson, Sally Dabney, Polly Minor and Nancy Morris.[35]

On 10 May 1824 William Morris made a deed in which he set free a slave, Eliza, and her children, given him by the will of his father, William Morris, Sr., of Taylor's Creek, Hanover County.[36]

When William Morris died, sometime between 10 June 1830 and 14 Feb. 1831, he was charged with over 3000 acres of land in Louisa County, twelve miles west of the Courthouse, near Green Springs.[37]

John B. Dabney stated that William Morris, Jr., was educated under Peter Nelson, an Episcopal minister of Hanover County. He identified Morris' wife as Miss Watson, sister of David Watson of Louisa and Dr. Watson of Richmond. When Dabney was about fourteen years of age he spent several days at the home of William Morris who showed him great kindness, hospitality and cordiality. He was then on a "journey to the upper county" with his uncle Richard Morris, who was going there for his health. William Morris died in the summer of 1831.[38]

The lengthy will of William Morris of Louisa County was written on 10 March 1827. He provided:

> ... to my beloved wife Nancy Morris for and during her widowhood and in lieu of dower, one certain tract or parcel of land situate lying and being in Louisa County on both sides of Bunches creek; beginning in Doctor James M. Morris line ... through the gate on the road called Clark's tract ... to my dwelling house ... towards David Watsons ... below the barn ... near the carriage house ... new line dividing the tract of land herein after given to my son James & the tract directed to be sold for the benefit of my daughters ... the quantity contained in the said above mentioned bounds is not known it contains all the houses on my home tract except the Barn, Overseers house & some negro quarters ... leaving the barn in that part of land which my son James is to have possession of at my death, the land herein before given to his mother being a part of the tract herein after devised to him ... my said wife is not to be at liberty to clear any of the wood land on the above mentioned tract for the purpose of cultivation. My said wife is not to cultivate any of the said above mentioned land oftener than once in three years in Indian corn. ... I do hereby give her the right to get fire wood and rail timber and all other timber for the use of the land ... and for the repairs of the houses & other conveniences on the said Land off the land hereinafter given to my son James. ... I also give to my said wife during her widowhood the following slaves, Black George, the one that was given to me by Major James Watson, Ben, Pleasant, Bob, Davy, Lucy, Tab and Anna, any increase the females may have after this date; I also give to my

---

[31] Dabney, *loc. cit.*

[32] Morris Chart, *loc. cit.*

[33] Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Louisa Coun Virginia, 1766-1815* (Alexandria, Va., 1959), p. 75.

[34] W. Mac. Jones, ed., *The Douglas Register* (Richmon 1928), p. 87.

[35] Louisa Co., Va., Will Book 7, p. 447.

[36] *Ibid.*, Deed Book Q, p. 204.

[37] Louisa Co., Va., Land tax books, 1830, 1831.

[38] Dabney, *loc. cit.*

ANDERSON OF BUCKINGHAM: V 30
A CASE STUDY IN FAMILY RECONSTRUCTION
WITHIN A "BURNED COUNTY"

By Elizabeth Shown Mills, CG, FASG*
Tuscaloosa, Alabama

(Continued from V. 27, p. 19)

Part II

Parental Family of William Anderson (1788-1852)

William Anderson and his wife Mary "Polly" Couch of Buckingham Co., Va., had been dead for a decade and more when yet another fire gutted the county courthouse. Destroyed in that year 1869 were the remains of the estate settlements, marriage records, land transactions and court suits which would customarily be used to identify those children censuses suggest were born to the couple in the 1810-1830 period—as well as comparable records needed to identify the birth family of William.

In the first segment of this genealogical excursion[1] through the burned county of Buckingham, there was outlined the investigative process by which the children of William and Polly were identified and their outmigrations were tracked. In the present segment, the outline will progress backwards to identify the birth family of William and to trace his antecedents elsewhere, while providing much peripheral data on the family of his wife.

STEP ONE: REVIEW OF PROBLEM

According to the Anderson family Bible that was located in the possession of a previously-unknown branch of this

Debnog

family, the William Anderson who married Miss Couch in Buckingham was born 28 Nov. 1788.[2] However, the Bible identifies neither father, nor mother, nor place of birth. As Virginia researchers are painfully aware, censuses for the period of William's birth and childhood are either non-existent or seriously incomplete, making it impossible to identify potential fathers through that standard source. While various auxiliary resources also identified several of William's children by name, these records failed to hint at the identity of his siblings. They did indicate, however, that the social and economic radius of this family was a broad one, extending across several of the James River counties. Moreover, the studied surname is a common one, and—as is often the case in problem situations such as this one—there existed even within Buckingham a number of contemporaneous William Andersons.

Given these facts, the documentation process required not only a study of the William who was married to Polly Couch, but also a study of all William Andersons in the region. All extant data on these men had to be ferreted out and appropriately sorted between them, in order to establish a distinctive identity for each. Only in this way might it ultimately be argued that any man proposed as father of William was indeed his father and not, just as likely, the father of one or another of the various Williams.

STEP TWO: REANALYSIS OF KNOWN DATA IN A SPECIFIC SEARCH FOR CLUES TO PARENTAGE

At this point, a search for parentage must begin with an assessment of the known body of data and extraction of available clues to origins. This review spotlighted six salient points:

— The William under study was the only William Anderso of Buckingham who resided along James River. (Therefore, within the remainder of this study he will be identified as William of James River.)

— County land tax rolls identify his James River residence at 18 miles north of the courthouse.[3] Contemporary maps show the nearest settlements to be across the river in Albemarle County. In particular, William's plantation, mill, and tanyard should have lain between (but opposite) the old James River villages of Howardsville and Scottsville.

---

* 107 Woodridge, Tuscaloosa, Ala. 35406. The research outlined in this paper was commissioned by Anne S. Anderson of the L. W. Anderson Genealogical Library, Gulfport, Miss. The author wishes to thank two colleagues, Ann L. McAlist CGRS, 3609 Tanglewood Lane, Lynchburg, Va. 24503, and Shirley L. Wilcox, CG, 1500 S. 23rd St., Arlington, Va. 22202, for their assistance with portions of the research.

[1] *The Virginia Genealogist*, v. 27, pp. 3-19, reprinted in *Genealogy* (quarterly of the Family History Section, Indiana Historical Society), no. 78, July 1983, pp. 1-11.

[2] The William Anderson Family Bible is presently in the possession of Mrs. O. D. Campbell, 390 Woodland Dr., Lynchburg, Va.

[3] See particularly the assessments for the 1814-22 period, reels 51-52, Buckingham County Land Tax Rolls, Virginia State Archives, Richmond. The fuller series of land tax records used in this study (1781-1850) is found

— Several distinctive family names appear among the the given names of the children of William of James River: Benjamin Dabney, Thomas Overton, Elizabeth Howard, Harriet Smith, and James Smith.

— Family tradition among the descendants of William' son Benjamin Dabney (as reported in the prior article, p. 4) held that he was related to the Gilmers, Minors and Dabneys of Virginia and that he was a cousin of Nathaniel Anderson, early pioneer of Memphis, Tenn.

— In-laws have been identified as the Couch family, William being wed to the daughter of Capt. James Couch.

— The religious orientation of William of James River is unknown. Evidence exists that his wife became a Baptist about 1845.[4] However, no earlier data on church affiliation has been found for either of them.

STEP THREE: IDENTIFICATION OF AVAILABLE RESOURCES

Four basic options exist to the genealogist who is confronted with a "burned courthouse" problem, and all must be exploited to the fullest:

A) Survey of published literature.

B) Identification and utilization of any courthouse resources which may have escaped the fire or any "reconstituted" records that were filed thereafter. In t specific case of Buckingham County, as discussed in th earlier article, one pre-file volume remains in the courthouse: Plat Book I.

C) Identification and utilization of auxiliary resources for the county which may be available in othe repositories. The principal records extant for the t period and geographical area involved in this case ar

1) Land and personal tax rolls on file in the Virginia State Archives.

---

on reels 50-55. Henceforth in this paper the numerou references to these rolls will not be footnoted individually. The cited year and entries can be located easily in the series. Personal tax rolls, which als exist from 1782, are arranged similarly in chronolog order at the state archives and will hereinafter be by year only in the text.

[4] Obituary of "Sister Anderson, Consort of Wm. Anderson, deceased," [Richmond] *Religious Herald*, 26 Jan. 1860.

2) Court Order Book—Buckingham, 1781-1782, original in same repository.

3) Buckingham Co., Va., Court Records, 1805-1873, a collection of microfilmed "loose papers" available on loan through the Genealogical Society of the Church of Jesus Christ of the Latter Day Saints, as Microcopy #911083.

4) Extant microfilmed newspapers, identifiable (as in all counties and states) through the Library of Congress' series *Newspapers in Microform* (available in reference section of good research libraries).

5) State level legal records, available at major libraries in published form through *Virginia Reports* as well as the journals of the house and the senate.

D) Research in surrounding counties. As also mentioned earlier, William of James River, his in-laws, and several of his sons were known to have extensive business interests in the counties that lay above, below and across the river from Buckingham. It might be hypothesized at least initially (until and unless proven otherwise) that William's paternal family displayed a similar economic pattern. The potential in this case was particularly promising since those surrounding counties (Louisa, Fluvanna, Albemarle, Amherst, Bedford and Campbell) have extensive record holdings, much of which has been abstracted and published for a convenient preliminary survey of the counties.

As is invariably the case, the investigative process required the frequent re-examination of many of these references as data uncovered in one source provided leads that had to be pursued in resources already used. Therefore, for brevity in this paper, the remainder of the "steps" have been simplified to some degree and only outline the investigations that yielded positive results.

STEP FOUR: SURVEY OF PUBLISHED LITERATURE

Publications on the county of Buckingham itself are sparse, and no concretely useful data were found in any of them;[5] however, a sizable number of genealogies

---

[5] For example, see John Frederick Dorman, "A Guide o the Records of Buckingham County," *The Virginia Gene-logist*, v. 6, pp. 121-24; Anne Bradbury Peebles, "Buck-ngham County, Virginia, and the Southern Parts of Early lbemarle," in *Special Aids to Genealogical Research on outhern Families* (National Genealogical Society, *Special ublications*, No. 15; Washington, 1962), pp. 25-28; and dythe Rucker Whitley, *Genealogical Records of Buckingha ounty, Virginia* (Dayton, Ohio, 1984).

THE MORRIS FAMILY

By Isobel Baylor Woodson
Richmond, Virginia

(Continued from V. 11, p. 60)

1763
Hanover
m.
1735
Dabney

III. William Morris, Sr., of "Taylor's Creek", Hanover County, Virginia, was the eldest son of Sylvanus and Catherine Morris, being an infant at the time his mother applied for guardianship of her son. That he was born 6 Feb. 1735 and married Elizabeth Dabney, daughter of Col. William Dabney, on 13 May 1763,[24] seems correct. According to the obituary of William Morris, Sr., he was born in the year 1735. John B. Dabney spoke many times of his grandmother, Elizabeth Dabney Morris, when he wrote his Reminiscences in 1850. She was born in 1742 or 1743 and died 29 July 1818.

> William, son of Sylvanus Morris came into valuable estates both from his father and grandfather, a large tract on Taylor's Creek in Hanover County and another near Green Springs, Louisa County. He spent most of his time on the first estate, which is still [1850] occupied by his lineal descendants.[25]

John B. Dabney stated further that he heard his grandfather say that William Morris once lived in the home of the late Chapman Johnson. In his late years he gave his estate to his son Richard and retired to a small house in the upper part of his estate. He died about 1820 in the 86th year, having had eight children by "my grandmother". Sylvanus probably died in childhood; William, John, Charles, Richard, Ann, Catharine and Susanna all survived him.[26]

There is no existing will for William Morris, Sr., but the following records furnish valuable information:

> Whereas we William Morris, Charles Morris, Richard Morris Jr. have this day examined the last will and Testament of William Morris Sr. deceased and find that the said Testator, William Morris Sr. has left Catharine Morris the sum of £1000, a debt in the hands of the Crew family a negro girl to be purchased and we the said William, Charles, and Richard Morris Jr. are of the opinion that it is our duty together with our brother John Morris, now in the state of Kentucky, upon a division of the said William Morris' Estate etc. Since the death of our Mother ... we agree to pay the said Catharine Morris the sum of $500.00 each etc.[27]

On 3 May 1820 William Morris, Jr., Charles Morris and Richard Morris, Jr., gave a receipt for money advanced by them for their brother John Morris in Kentucky. On 20 November 1820 Charles Dabney gave a receipt for $500 received from William Morris, Jr., for Catherine Morris and on the same day Richard Morris gave a similar receipt.[28]

> 24 November 1820.
> I authorize Charles Dabney to pay Doctor Charles Morris $4000, received by him for me of my brother William Morris. I also authorize him to pay to my brother Charles Morris $500.00 which he will receive for me of my brother Richard.
> John Morris[29]

Judge Leon Bazile copied these inscriptions from the graveyard at Beaver Dam, Hanover County:

Elizabeth Morris
Wife of William Morris and Mother of Anne Fontaine
Died 29 July 1818 in her 76th year

Anne Fontaine who was Anne Morris,
daughter of William and Elizabeth Morris and
wife of William Fontaine
Born 14 April 1776
Died 21 July 1852 in her 87th year

An obituary of William Morris, Sr., was published in the Richmond *Enquirer:*

> Tuesday, May 2, 1820, Departed this life Wednesday 26th ult., at his seat on Taylor's Creek in the upper end of Hanover County, Mr. William Morris, Senr., in the 86th year of his age.[30]

John B. Dabney wrote at length of the Dabney family. He stated that his great-grandfather, Col. William Dabney,

---

[24] Morris Chart, Virginia State Library, acc. no. 254

[25] John Blair Dabney, "Sketches and Reminiscences of the Dabney-Morris Families", written 1850, Virginia State Library, acc. no. 19988.

[26] *Ibid.*

[27] Dabney-Jackson Collection, Box 3, Virginia State Library, acc. no. 24816.

[28] *Ibid.*

[29] *Ibid.*

[30] Eugenia G. and Preston G. Glazebrook, *Virginia Migrations, Hanover County, 1723-1800* (n.p., 1949), v. 2, p. 96.

✓

SOME DABNEY FAMILY PAPERS

DINWIDDIE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

✓

Vol 9

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

PAGE 114

In the collection of Miscellaneous Papers (Box 31, no. 98) at the West Virginia Department of Archives and History in Charleston there are several deeds and other records relating to land at one time owned by the Dabney family. The public copies of these records were burned in the fire at the Dinwiddie County Court House in the 1830's.

22 June 1722. Copy of patent to Richard Nance of Prince George County for 142 acres on the south side of Gravelly Run on both sides of the great branch in the same county ... at Epes's corner poplar on the lower side of the said branch ... corner pine on the beaver pond ... along Epes's line.

763 21 March 1763. William Eppes of Dinwiddie County to John Dabney of same. For £35 current money. 69 acres known by the name of Old Robinson on the south side of Gravelly Run ... on the run joining Nance ... corner in the old line.

William Eppes

March 1763. Acknowledged by William Eppes.

18 March 1765. Peter Nance and Elizabeth his wife of Dinwiddie County to Alexander Gibbs of Prince George County. For £70 current money. 100 acres whereon Peter Nance now dwells ... in Benjamin Dabney's line ... Richard Nance's line ... by the Cat Tail to Eppes' line ... along Gravely run ...

Peter Nance

Witnesses: P M^{c}quaid, Stephen Dance, Thos. Cardwell.

March 1765. Acknowledged by Peter Nance and Elizabeth his wife.

16 April 1770. Alexander Gibbs and Ann Gibbs his wife of Dinwiddie County to Benjamin Dabney of same. For £80 current money. 100 acres on the south side of Gravely run ... in Benjamin Dabney's line ... Richd. Nance's line ... bounded by the Cattail to Epes's line ... along Gravelly run ...

Alexr. Gibbs
Ann (X) Gibbs

Witnesses: Hamlin Epes, Isham Eppes, Francis Dabney.

April 1770. Acknowledged by Alexander Gibbs and Ann his wife.

21 Jan. 1805. Nathaniel Dabney of Dinwiddie County to John Dabney of same. For $1.00. 150 acres on both

Pg out of Place?

said wife during her widowhood an annuity of Two hundred dollars to be paid to her annually by my executors the first payment to be made within one year after my death ... also all my household and kitchen furniture; I give to my said wife in fee simple a good gentle pair of work horses, eight head of cattle, twelve sheep, one yoke of oxen, one Ox Cart, eighty barrels of Corn and one thousand pounds of Nett pork.

Item. Having already given to my daughter Ann C. Morris, Two thousand dollars in money, and slaves of the value of Six hundred dollars it is my will that she be charged with the sum of Two thousand Six hundred dollars when she claims her dividend of the property herein after directed to be divised amongst all my daughters.

Item. I give to my son John Morris ... my tract of land lying in Goochland County on Beverdam Creek adjoining the land of William Miller, David Royster and others containing upwards of eight hundred acres, it being all the land I own in the said County of Goochland except a tract called "Southalls." I also give to my said John all the horses, cattle, hogs, sheep & plantation tools and utensils of every kind that may belong to the said tract of land, & he is to have all the Crops on the said land whether the same be growing or severed & all the supplies of every kind that may be laid in for the said plantation: I have given to my said John the following slaves to wit: Patty, Jack, Maria, Cecelia, Joe, Sukey, Foyntaine, Mary, Reuben, Peter and Ephram, all of whom I have valued at two thousand seven hundred & twenty five dollars. ... my said son John be charged with the said sum ...

Item. I give to my son Joseph W. Morris ... my tract of land lying in Louisa County which I purchased of the Johnson family adjoining the lands of Ludlow Bramham, David Michie and others containing upwards of four hundred acres, also one other tract which I purchased of Reuben & Whittle Flannagane containing upwards of fifty acres, also one other tract which I purchased of Eppa Fielding containing upwards of ninety acres, also one other tract which I purchased of Reuben Flannagan attorney in fact for Winston Dalton containing about ninety acres. The three last mentioned tracts of land have been recently surveyed by P. Hackett for me and are represented on the connected plat made by him as containing in all Two hundred & thirty six acres.

I also give to my said son Joseph four work horses, four work oxen, twelve sheep eight head of cattle ... One Hundred Barrels of Corn and Two thousand pounds of nett pork and a good strong ox Cart.

Item. I give to my son James Morris ... my tract of land lying in Louisa County on Both sides of Bunches Creek containing one thousand and five acres ... David Watsons line ... crossing Clarks tract ... Wheelers and James M. Morris lines ... it being a part of the tract of land given me by my father & on which my dwelling house stands in the above boundaries is contained the land herein before devised to my wife, my said son James is not to have any thing to do with the part left to her during her widowhood ... I also give to my said son James four work horses, four work oxen, twelve sheep, eight head of cattle ... One hundred barrels of Corn and two thousand pounds of nett pork, and a good strong ox Cart.

... executors sell ... all the residue of my lands in Louisa, being the remainder of the tract given to me by my father and also the tract I own in Goochland called Southalls containing upwards of four hundred acres adjoining the lands of Stephen Woodson and others, and also any other lands I may acquire before my death, and the money arising from such sales ... together with my money which may be in hand at my death or which may be due to me ... after providing the fund aforesaid to raise the annuity aforesaid for my said wife, shall be divided equally amongst all my daughters ...

... all the slaves I may die possessed of except those herein before given to my wife as aforesaid shall be divided equally amongst all my children ...

... at the death of my wife or the termination of her widowhood all the slaves herein before left to her and the fund from which her annuity is to be raised shall be equally amongst all my daughters ...

... all the rest and residue of my estate ... divided equally amongst all my daughters ...

... the household and kitchen furniture herein before left to my wife ... shall be sold ... and the money arising therefrom is to be divided equally amongst all my daughters ...

my sons John Morris and Joseph W. Morris and my friend Garrit M. Quarles executors ...

[Witnesses:] Wm. Morris
Nathl Perkins
James Watson Jr.

Codicil to this my last will, I have given to my

> son John Morris the sum of seven hundred dollars he is to be charged with this sum in addition to the sum of Two thousand Seven hundred and Twenty five dollars ...
>
> Wm. Morris
> 20th Febry 1829
>
> Codicil to this my last will I have since I published this my last will and Testament altered the lines of the land therein devised to my wife during her widowhood and to my son James thereafter ...
>
> Wm. Morris
> 20th Febry 1829
>
> At a Court of Monthly Session, held for the County of Louisa ... 14th day of February 1831, The last Will and Testament of William Morris decd was proved by the oaths of Nathaniel Perkins and James Watson Jr. ... and two Codicils annexed to said will, was proven by the oaths of Garret M. Quarles and Pleasant Hackett, who swore that they were well acquainted with the hand writing of the said William Morris ...[39]

The account of the estate of William Morris, deceased, was listed 16 March 1831, with John Morris as executor and guardian of Susan, Ellen and Juliet Morris. The Reverend William Douglas [Episcopal minister] received a fee for preaching the funeral.[40]

Nancy (Ann) Watson Morris survived her husband many years, being listed as age 67 in the census of Louisa County of 1850.[41] She was still living in 1858.[42]

The following children were born to William Morris, Jr., and Nancy Watson his wife:[43]

A. Joseph W. Morris. He traveled a great deal for his health, going to England at one time. He never married.

B. Ann C. Morris. She married Dr. James Maurey Morris.

C. John Morris. Married Susannah Pleasants, daughter of Governor James Pleasants, and settled in Goochland County where he practiced medicine.

D. James Morris. Married Caroline Smith.

E. Ellen Morris. Married first --- Carr of Albemarle County, second --- Barker of Kentucky and moved to that state.

---

[39] Louisa Co., Va., Will Book 8, p. 221.

[40] *Ibid.*, p. 468.

[41] Louisa Co., Va., 1850 census, p. 796 or 398R, family 575-575.

[42] Louisa Co., Va., Personal property tax book, 1858.

[43] Dabney, *loc. cit.*

F. Juliet Morris. Married James Fontaine, her cousin.

G. Harriet Morris. Married --- Michie.

H. Susan Morris. Married James Watson, her cousin.

I. Mary Morris. Married Dr. James Hunter Minor

J. Elizabeth Morris (twin of Mary). Married --- Watson, brother of her sister Susan's husband, and lived at "Bracketts".

V. James M. Morris was born in 1819 in Louisa County and died 27 Feb. 1858.[44] He had been bequeathed 1105 acres in Louisa County at the termination of the widowhood or death of his mother, Nancy Morris, who outlived him. He entered the University of Virginia in 1837 and remained through the session of 1839-40, having passed a proficience examination in Political Economy. During his stay at the University he studied mathematics, modern language, natural philosophy, moral philosophy, chemistry and law. In 1837 he applied to the faculty to board with a relative, Miss Terrill.[45]

The marriage of James Morris and Maria Caroline Smith took place in Goochland County on 12 July 1841.[46] She was the daughter of Marcellus and Marcella Smith and granddaughter of Governor James Pleasants, having been descended from William Randolph of "Turkey Island" by the marriage of James Pleasants with Maria Randolph.[47]

James Morris apparently died intestate. Caroline Smith Morris was living on 5 July 1880 when she was listed as a widow in the 1880 census of Louisa County.[48]

James Morris and Caroline Smith had eight children:[49]

A. Fannie Morris. Married Thomas Page of Keswick.

B. Constance Morris. Married George Morris.

C. Harriet Morris. Married Gratan Jones.

D. Hampden Pleasants Morris. Married first Bettine Davis Stokes, widow; married second Zaidee Morton.

E. Louisa Morris.

F. John Morris.

G. Caroline Morris. Married --- Ferguson.

H. Susan Morris. Married J. M. Morris.

---

[44] Death certificate, Virginia Bureau of Vital Statistics

[45] The Catalogue of the Officers and Students of the University of Virginia, Faculty Minutes, University of Virginia, Charlottesville, Va., v. 5.

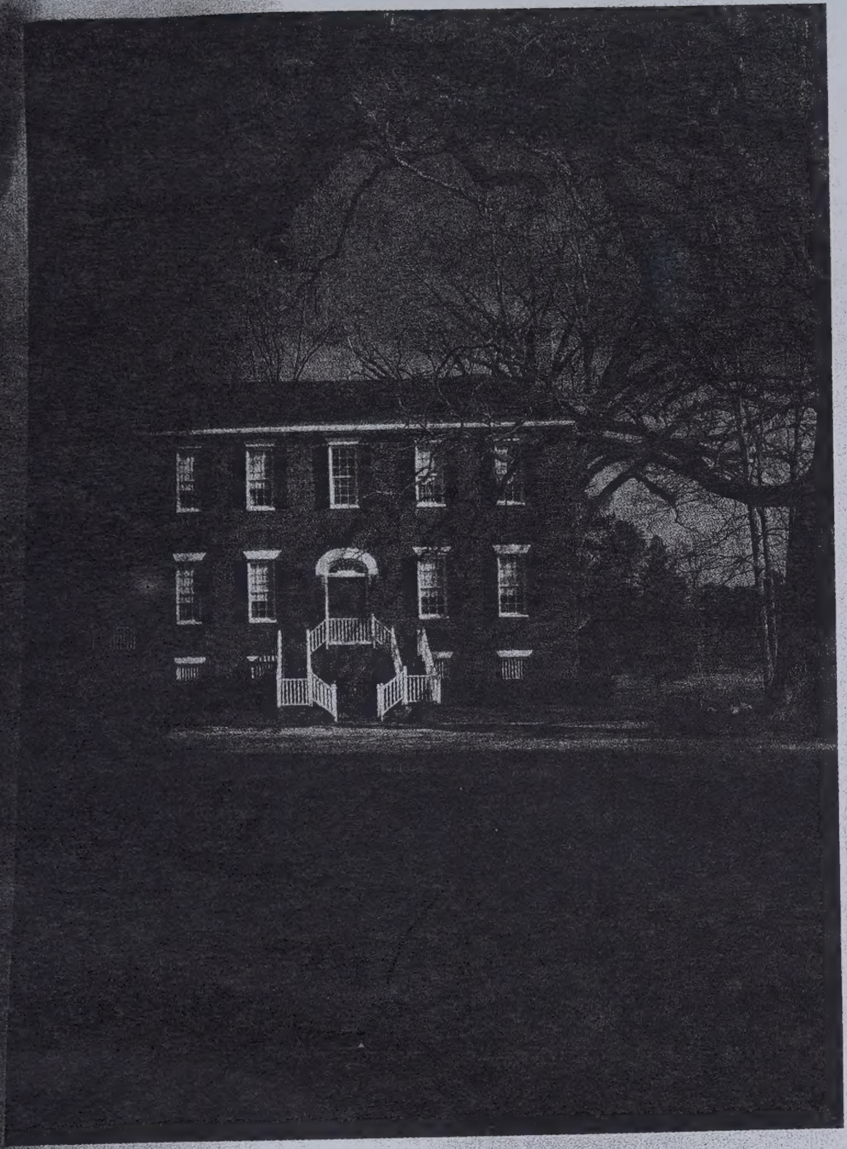
[46] Goochland Co., Va., Marriage Register 1730-1853, p. 229.

[47] Dabney, *loc. cit.*; Morris chart, *loc. cit.*

[48] Louisa Co., Va., 1880 census, Green Spring District, p. 77D or 34, family 299-306.

[49] *Ibid.*; Dabney, *loc. cit.*; Morris chart, *loc. cit.*

DILLARD



Kettle Creek Manor

Pettus L Dillard

BACK TO OLD VIRGINIA
with
DILLARD, DANIEL
AND KIN

Showing Relationship with
Bruce, Cunningham, Ellington, Ewing, Slaton,
Thomson, and Wright Families

◆

Compiled by

Carlton M. Dillard

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

GATEWAY PRESS, INC.
BALTIMORE 1993

US/Can
929.273

Abbreviations and Explanations

Adm.	Administrator
AKA or aka.	also known as
b.	born
ca.	circa
Co.	county
d.	died
dau.	daughter
dec'd	deceased
Exec.	executor
m	married
NMK	nothing more known
+ (plus sign)	more later
p.	page
pp.	pages
sd.	said

A word needs to be said about the numbering system used in this family history. The earliest identified ancestor in each family has been assigned the number 1. The children of No. 1 are numbered according to their birth with the first-born child being assigned the No. 1-1, the second No. 1-2, the third No. 1-3 and so on to the youngest child. If there are twelve children, the twelfth child would be assigned No. 1-12. If No. 1-12 has children, the first child would be assigned No. 1-12-1, the second, 1-12-2, and so on.

Owing to a computer error, some index entries may be off by one page. In such instances, the index entry may show a name as appearing on page 345, for example, when the name will in reality appear in the text on page 344. This error was discovered too late to be corrected. The compiler regrets this mistake and apologizes for the inconvenience it will cause.

From time to time, a reference will appear in parenthesis at pertinent places within the text. For the most part, however, reference notes, together with sources consulted, have been placed at the end of each chapter. One index covering the ten chapters has been placed at the end of the book.

CHAPTER ONE

THE DILLARD FAMILY

GEORGE DILLARD

SYNOPSIS

George Dillard is considered the first of the family to arrive in Va. Much has been written, but little is known of his parentage, children, date or place of birth or death. He was probably of English origin, but extant official records do not support many early claims concerning George and his relatives. Even the specific year he arrived in the colony of Va. is unknown, except it was by the year 1650 when transportation receipts for George and 106 other passengers (headrights) were turned in at the Virginia Land Patent office for land--fifty acres per headright. Records indicate George was an indentured servant (some other party paid for his transportation), but he had repaid his transportation debt by 1665 and was granted 250 acres of land for transporting five persons. George was married by 1679, but nothing more is known concerning his wife or marriage. When King and Queen Co. was formed from New Kent in 1691, George's plantation fell in King and Queen. In April, 1694, George received 139 acres for transporting three persons. George Dillard, of the 1704 Quit Rent Rolls from King and Queen, may or may not have been George the immigrant. George the immigrant was probably the father of Nicho., Edward, and Thomas, the other three Dillards on the Quit Rent Rolls, but that cannot be proved.

- 0 -

The Pilgrims came to America in 1620 seeking religious freedom. Only thirty years later, George Dillard came to Virginia. What was he seeking? Freedom? Fortune? Sanctuary? George was not traveling first class when he arrived in colonial Virginia, and he was not met at the dock by the Governor and First Lady on that day in 1650. Whatever his status and circumstances may have been back home, he arrived in Virginia heavily in debt. That debt arose because George came as an indentured servant. Someone else had paid for his passage; and George was indebted to that person until the debt was repaid which, depending upon George's craft and skills, might have taken as long as seven years. Even so, his descendants owe him respect and gratitude. Of more importance than nobility to his descendants is the fact that George soon repaid that debt, acquired land of his own on the Virginia frontier, built a home, and with the help of a faithful wife, whose name remains unknown, reared a family during those difficult years. Whatever else may be said of

George Dillard and his wife, they must have been a hardy couple to have survived long enough to give birth to children, and to have reared some of those children to adulthood. They must be counted, with some pride, among those courageous pioneers who endured all manner of hardships to help populate and change that wilderness into the great country their descendants enjoy today--the United States of America.

Most Dillards who trace their ancestry to the Dillards of colonial Virginia are probably descendants of this George. But his native country and even his parents identities, it seems, are known only to God. We assume he had children, but their identities are equally obscure.

So much has been written by early Dillard researchers concerning this George Dillard that it is difficult to distinguish facts from fiction. Some early genealogist gave George a title, "Barrister for the King of England," which George did not hold; or, if the statement is true, no documentation has been found to support it. Other Dillard researchers must have liked that title because the story has been passed along from generation to generation.

To make a claim in genealogy, without giving a source or some basis upon which its authenticity may be checked, is unfair to the readers. Indeed, an undocumented statement can be frustrating! But, to dismiss every such statement as untrue, simply because no documentation for it has been found, is not fair to the previous writer. Without knowing the original compiler's source or whether or not he had one, it is almost cavalier to label his statement as false. Carefully preserved notes or Bible records detailing generations of a family's history have been left rotting in an attic or sent to the garbage pile by some uncaring descendant. Through the years many official records have been destroyed, lost, or pilfered. It was not uncommon for some early family researchers to walk away with whatever court records they liked--sometimes with and sometimes without permission of the custodian. Librarians and custodians of records today can testify that this problem is still around. But to deliberately and knowingly write and publish a false statement is inexcusable whether it be done in a feeble attempt to enhance the family image, to round out and make a family story more interesting, or for any other purpose.

One statement often found, without documentation, in some early Dillard histories, claims George was born in Wiltshire, England, in 1634, and came to Virginia in 1650 "as a barrister for the King of England." The statement may be true; but it does seem strange that the king of England would allow his barrister to make his way to America as an indentured servant, as available records concerning George would indicate. Assuming 1634 is the correct date of birth, George would have been only sixteen years old in 1650--hardly old enough to represent the king in legal matters, but possible.

Mrs. Dorothy Dillard Hughes, of Lubbock, Texas (who will be referred to hereinafter as DDH and is more fully identified later in this chapter), called attention on 5 Feb., 1993, to an article titled "Tracing Your British Ancestors Through Their Trades and Occupations," by Elaine Saunders, which appeared in *Ancestry Newsletter,* P.O. Box 476, Salt Lake City, Utah 84110, Volume X, Number 6, Nov.-Dec., 1992. This paper explained, generally, that persons in England desiring to train for the legal profession as barristers, do not enroll in a university but attend one of the four Inns of the Court (Grays Inn, Lincolns Inn, Middle Temple Inn, or Inner Temple Inn), all in London. Solicitors train under "Articles," which is a form of apprenticeship, often training and working under the supervision of a member of the family who has his own firm. Again generalizing, Elaine Saunders said barristers represent clients in the higher courts, while solicitors are mainly general advisors. This seems to have been the practice during George Dillard's youth, as early as 1650.

In response to a letter from this compiler, Director Anthony J. Camp, Society of Genealogists, 14 Charterhouse Buildings, Goswell Road, London, ECIM 7BA, advised by letter dated 7 April, 1993 that he had caused a search to be made for the name Dillard and Dyllard in the admission registers for Grays Inn 1521-1889, the Middle Temple Inn 1501-1944, and Lincolns Inn 1420-1893 but found no mention of a person by these names. Mr. Camp added that if George Dillard did indeed travel to America as an indentured servant then it is almost impossible that he could at the same time have been a barrister.

A similar letter was addressed to the Inner Temple Inn requesting the admission register for that Inn be checked for the name of George Dillard around 1650. In his letter dated 6 May, 1993, Mr. I. G. Murray, Archivist, The Honourable Society of the Inner

Note: Being a headright does not prove someone was indentured!

nple, Treasurer's Office, Inner Temple, London EC4Y 7HL, advised had searched the Inner Temple Inn records of admission and call the Bar for George Dillard without success. Mr. Murray said since admission records of the other three Inns of Court had already n checked without finding a record for George, he could only clude that George was not a barrister. He also said if George was indentured servant it is unlikely that he would have been a icitor or an attorney. Mr. Murray explained that owing to the cumstances of George Dillard's indenture, George may have been nsported for some Offense. It was his understanding that rchants and sea captains contracted to transport such people.

Concerning indentured servants in the early colonies, *The rld Book Encyclopedia*, Vol. 9, p. 90, Field Enterprises Educational rporation, Chicago, 1960, states some of these people volunteered work and pay for their passage. "Others were kidnaped persons deported criminals." In Vol. 3, p. 632, under a section titled lonial Life in America," there is this: "At the end of his terms of vice, an indentured servant often received from his employer two ts of clothes, two hoes, and an ax. The colonial government also e him land and he became a middle-class freeman with the right take part in the government and activities of the colony."

As will be explained later, 1650 is not necessarily the year rge arrived in America. It is a year by which he had arrived; he y have arrived much earlier; he may have left and returned later. earliest record discovered showing a Dillard in Virginia was en on 22 May, 1650, Capt. Moore Fantleroy went to the Virginia nd Office where he presented 107 transportation receipts, luding one for Headright George Dillard, and received 50 acres per dright for a total of 5,350 acres of land--350 acres south of and 00 acres north of the Rappahannock River.[1]

Under the Headright system, each immigrant entering the ony, or the person paying for the immigrant's transportation, was itled to fifty acres of land. These transportation receipts could immediately taken to the land office and exchanged for land ents, or they could be held indefinitely. They could be traded to a d party who could trade them again, and so on. If a person came the colony as an indentured servant (with another party paying for transportation) the indentured person was indebted to the party ing his transportation. Depending upon the indentured's craft and ls, he might work as long as seven years to pay the debt. After

the debt had been paid, the person could own land as any other debt-free settler.[2]

So the date, 22 May, 1650, is the date Captain Moore Fantleroy obtained a land patent by relinquishing the transportation receipts for George Dillard and 106 other persons. It means that George Dillard had arrived in Virginia by that date but not, necessarily, that he was still in the colony the day the transportation receipt was presented. Another implication (but not always reliable) may be drawn from these scanty records. Since George himself seems to have been responsible to Capt. Fantleroy for the transportation debt, rather than some other person, George may have been twenty-one years old in 1650. Assuming he was twenty-one in 1650, George's year of birth would have been 1629. Thus, he would have been seventy-five in 1704, the year of the Quit Rent rolls; and he would have been seventy-seven in 1706, the year Thomas Dillard of Spotsylvania County is said to have been born.

But there can be too many exceptions to the assumption that George Dillard was at least twenty-one in 1650 for it to be accepted as reliable. DDH advised, on 3 October, 1992, that she had read (the name of the publication she could not recall) that some English officials were able to send under-age emigrants to America and avoid the restriction that prohibited such persons from making contracts. These officials knew the colonies needed settlers and there were many destitute persons under legal age to bind themselves by indenture. Such officials met with the prospective emigrant and asked if he wanted to emigrate. With that assurance, the official would certify the emigrant and his indenture.

An article by Edgar MacDonald, titled "Misconceptions Concerning 'Legal' Ages," appeared in Vol. 25, No. 3, August, 1987, p. 52, of *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*. Mr. MacDonald cautioned family historians against the practice found in many family histories of assuming a person was 21 years old because he bought land or witnessed a deed. He pointed out that while 21 was accepted as being "of age" in the usual sense, "under English Common Law a father's will, having the force of law, frequently determined when a child became of age." There are instances in the Virginia court records, he wrote, where fathers called their children of age as early as age 15. Under the common law a person under 21 could qualify as a witness, and age 14 was accepted as the age of discretion. At age 14 a male could choose his guardian, marry, sign contracts, and bequeath personal property. He might even sell land; but usually such sales were confirmed when the person reached age 21, according to this source.

But what about George Dillard's native land and his ancestors? Probably the most comprehensive research on early Dillards in Virginia, certainly the most thorough research examined by the present compiler, was done by Mrs. Dorothy Dillard Hughes (DDH) of Lubbock, Texas. As she stated, her goal was to search for official records of all Dillards in Virginia from 1650 to 1810. Beginning in 1973, her research took her to county, state, and national record centers and to public and private libraries and archives across the United States and in England. She was determined, she wrote, to discover what could be proved through official records. She discovered no records supporting several claims concerning George Dillard and his family, claims that often appear in some printed Dillard genealogies. Several of the more common claims for which DDH found no support are enumerated below:

1) The claim that George Dillard was born 1634 in Wiltshire, England.

2) Statements purporting to give the date and place of marriage and the name of George Dillard's wife.

3) Statements purporting to name children of George Dillard, specifically a son, James Stephens Dillard, and a grandson, James Dillard.

4) Statements purporting to trace George Dillard's ancestral line to France.

5) The claim that James Stephens Dillard, son of George, together with Lewis Page, John Wise, and several others landed in Virginia in 1690 with a Royal grant for 25,000 acres, which land they settled in a group in 1694, naming the settlement "The Williamsburg Plantation."

Dillard researchers are fortunate to have the results of DDH's early research. Mr. William G. Haemmel of 177 Hillside Terrace, Waynesboro, N. C. 28786, was writing a genealogy in 1985, tracing his wife's line from the Tidewater Dillards who were in Sussex County, Va., in the early 1800's. At Mr. Haemmel's request, DDH wrote Chapter 17 for his book. Written in 1985, Chapter 17 sets out DDH's discoveries from the early Virginia records concerning Dillard and some of their implications. Texas State Genealogical Society gave the manuscript for Chapter 17 first place that fall in its manuscript awards. Mr. Haemmel's family history is titled *The Tidewater Dillards of Virginia and Kin.*

DDH has recorded in verse her exhaustive research efforts, in this country and abroad, to discover extant records that might help identify George Dillard's ancestors and descendants. (See Chapter Two of this volume). In her "BALLAD TO GEORGE DILLARD--IMMIGRANT 1650," every statement made, whether positive or negative, has been fully documented with endnotes. Her abiding concern was that the ballad and notes would be of assistance to present and future Dillard researchers.

While in England in 1977, DDH discovered a reference to one family whose surname was spelled similar to Dillard. (The late Mr. Hugh Buckner Johnston of Wilson, N. C., had discovered this reference earlier while he was doing research in England). The similarities in spelling and the period that English family lived, leads one to believe there may have been a relationship between that family and George Dillard. On 18 May, 1993, she shared with this compiler her discovery of certain entries found in *The Register of St. Mary, Leicester, In the County of Leicester*, First Volume, Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1600-1738; Transcribed by Henry Hartopp; with the permission of The Rev James Mountain, M.A., (Late) Vicar of the Parish; London: Privately Printed for The Parish Register Society, 1909. From p. 5 of *The Register* is this entry: "Joane, dau. of Wm. Dillworde, bap. - 19 Sept.," 1602. From p. 2, under "Deaths" is recorded: "Mary, wife of Wm. Dillarde - 25 Mar.," 1611. From p. 39 of the volume, under "Marriages," is this: "William Dillward & Bridgett Greene, of Vekham - 10 Oct.," 1611. This indicates that about seven months after the death of his wife, Mary, William had remarried Bridgett Greene. As shown later in Chapter Two, in "Ballad to George Dillard--Immigrant 1650," DDH did extensive research in an effort to discover some relationship between George Dillard, the Immigrant, and this William Dillward/Dillworde/Dillarde. No such relationship was discovered, and DDH's great efforts to place George with any other English family were unsuccessful.

One __________Dilliard, not further identified, was one of twelve headrights of Elias Edmonds on 10 October, 1652, in Lancaster County, Va.[3] Whether or not this person was related to George is not known, but Lancaster County had a common border with New Kent County, having been cut from York and Northumberland in 1651.

Two observations may be made from the next entry. On 29 November, 1665, George Dillard was granted 250 acres of land in New Kent County for transporting five indentured persons. First, it appears that George had repaid his own transportation debt and in 1665 was able to finance the transportation for five other people who would be indebted to him. Second, between 1650 and 1665, George may have acquired land of his own; because the 250 acres he was granted in 1665 was on Tassitiomp Swamp and bounded by land of ______Persons, Ralph Green, and Thomas Sanders and adjoined "land sd. Dillard lives upon."[4] (The wording of the instrument is ambiguous leaving one to wonder whether George Dillard was living on his own land or on land owned by another person).

Records prove that George Dillard was married. However, the marriage date and the wife's name remain unknown. On 20 April, 1682, John Lane recorded a deed for seventy-six acres in New Kent County "upon SE side of Mattapony Riv. and SSW side of Assatians Swamp . . . granted him by deed from George Dilliard 20 Sept. 1679, & acknowledged by said Dilliard and his wife."[5]

As of 21 April, 1690, George Dillard's land continued to be in New Kent County on "N. side of Mattapony Riv.," adjoining 140 acres patented by Capt. John Lane. On the same date, a Mr. Edward and Mr. John Lewis acquired 352 acres described as being on the branches of Assataime Swamp, on N. side of Mattapony River, "adj. plantation of George Dillard."[6] On 20 October, 1691, William Collins and Timothy Coniers patented 620 acres in King and Queen County, "Beg. near Geo. Dillard's plantation."[7] George Dillard had not moved from New Kent County. Rather, Dillard's land fell in King and Queen County when that County was formed from New Kent in 1691.

George Dillard continued to add to his land holdings on 20 April, 1694, when he patented 139 acres in King and Queen County, adjoining William Collins and Hugh Chinn, for importing three persons.[8]

In 1639-40 the Quit Rent law was passed requiring that Quit Rents be paid yearly at some convenient place to be appointed in each county. The law required that seven years after date of patents 2s. per hundred acres Quit Rent were to be paid.[9] In King and Queen County for the year 1704, four Dillard landowners were listed as rent payers together with the number of acres each owned:[10]

Landowner	County & Acres
Dilliard, Edward	King and Queen 150
Dillard, George	King and Queen 325
Dilliard, Nicho.	King and Queen 150
Dillard, Thomas	King and Queen 170

It appears significant that the property of all four landowners fell within King and Queen County where George Dillard, the immigrant, had owned land for forty years. (Before King and Queen was formed, George's land fell within New Kent County.) The George Dillard listed with 325 acres in the 1704 Quit Rent probably was George, the immigrant. The other three men, all with smaller land holdings, probably were his sons; but this cannot be proved. More speculation is made later regarding whether or not Thomas Dillard of the Quit Rent Rolls is the Thomas Dillard whose name appears in official records of Spotsylvania County beginning in 1731 and continuing after his death in 1774.

Another capable Dillard researcher who has been trying to untangle the relationships between the second and third generation Dillards of Virginia is Dr. Howard V. Jones, Professor of History at the University of Northern Iowa. Through correspondence in August, 1986, Dr. Jones explained that his research had been directed mainly toward his line which goes back to John Dillard who ultimately settled in Rabun County, Ga., after sojourns in Buncombe County, N. C., Washington County, Tenn., and Pittsylvania County, Va. This John Dillard was born in Culpeper County, Va. According to Dr. Jones, available evidence indicates that John's father was an Edward Dillard, probably a brother of George of Culpeper, Thomas, Sr. of Pittsylvania; and maybe the son of an elder Edward Dillard who would be a son or grandson of the Founder (George Dillard).

In response to this compiler's request for help in discovering the parentage of Thomas Dillard of Spotsylvania County, Dr. Jones advised that, because of the missing records, there is no way for any Dillard to prove his lineage from George Dillard, the Founder. "George's children and grandchildren are all matters of speculation, and by the time the records begin to appear, there are a bunch of different Dillard families scattered here and there, all of them no doubt related, but with the relationships between them and to the

Founder unprovable and generally unknown," he wrote. He concluded, "Therefore, I cannot tell you the parents of Thomas Dillard of Spots. Co., and I'll be pleasantly surprised if anyone can do so."

THE LOST GENERATION

SYNOPSIS

> Because of missing records, the relationship between George Dillard, the immigrant, and Thomas Dillard (ca 1706-1774) of Spotsylvania County, Va., cannot be known; but the present compiler gives basis for his belief that Thomas was not one of, but more likely the son of, one of the 1704 Quit Rent payers from King and Queen County. Of the four paying rent in 1704, Nicholas seems most likely to have been the father of Thomas Dillard.

- 0 -

Thomas Dillard of Spotsylvania County, Va. was an overseer for landowner Robert Baillor in Procession Precinct 5 of that county as early as 1731. He bought land in the county in 1734, and remained there until his death in 1774. (See documentation under the Thomas Dillard section, which follows.) Was he the same Thomas Dillard who was on the 1704 Quit Rent Roll with 170 acres in King and Queen County? It is this compiler's opinion that he was not.

As pointed out earlier, to have owned land in his own name in 1704, Thomas Dillard may have been as young as fourteen years old; to have accumulated 170 acres, Thomas probably would have been much older. For the purpose of this exercise, it will be assumed that he was twenty-one in 1704. That would have made his year of birth 1683, his age about eighty-seven when his youngest son Fielding was born; and he would have been ninety-one when he died in 1774. This seems a bit too old, considering the longevity of his male descendants. Most researchers of this line of Dillards give the approximate year of birth for Fielding Dillard, Thomas' youngest son, as 1771. Fielding died in Oglethorpe County, Ga., between 1818-19. If 1771 is the correct year of birth, Fielding died at about forty-eight. Fielding was the only orphan of Thomas for whom a guardian was appointed by the Spotsylvania County Court on 5 December 1774.[11] This implies that Fielding was not yet fourteen years old at which age the court might have allowed him to choose his own guardian. These are the considerations upon which this compiler bases his conclusion that Thomas of Spotsylvania is not the Thomas of the 1704 Quit Rent Rolls but may be the son of either Thomas, Edward, or Nicholas of the 1704 Quit Rent Rolls. He could have been the son of George of the Rolls but hardly so if that George is the immigrant.

DDH shows through records that Nicholas Dilliard of the 1704 Quit Rent Rolls of King and Queen Co., was the Nicholas Dillard found later in Caroline Co. She found proof that Nicholas Dillard of Caroline Co. was the father of Nicholas Dillard, Jr., and also may have been the father of 1-Thomas Dillard. She has said, ". . . it's better to have a possibility than nothing, ..." Using Virginia Land Patent records, DDH traces Nicholas Dilliard from King and Queen Co. in 1704 to King William Co. in 1717, 1718, and 1724, and to Caroline Co. in 1727 and 1728 after Caroline was created in 1728 from three counties: King William, King and Queen, and Essex. Michael F. Doran in his *Atlas of County Boundary Changes in Virginia, 1634-1895,* Iberian Publishing Co., Athens, Ga., explains the formation of Spotsylvania and Caroline Cos. from King William, King and Queen, and Essex Cos. Doran's maps show that before 1721, the three side-by-side counties of King William, King and Queen, and Essex stretched westward like three giant fingers from the cluster of counties along Chesapeake Bay. In 1721, the western ends of the three counties were cut off and combined to form Spotsylvania Co. In 1728, the western ends of the three counties again were cut off to form Caroline Co. immediately east of Spotsylvania.

The records discovered by DDH to trace Nicholas Dillard were from Nell Marion Nugent's *Cavaliers and Pioneers: Abstracts of Land Patents and Grants, 1623-1666,* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1963; Originally Richmond: 1934); Volume Two, 1666-1695, and Volume Three, 1695-1732 (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1977, 1979). She cited the references to indicate volume and page and Patent Book Number and page in this way: (3C&P, 130; PB 2, 235). The 1704 Quit Rent Roll shows Nicholas Dilliard in King and Queen Co. On 1 April, 1717, Nicholas Dillard was living in King William Co. on land adjoining the 600-acre patent of John Sutton, Richard Mauldin, and Thomas Terry between "Mattapony River & Reedy Sw." (3C&P, 189; PB10, 313). On 22 Jan., 1718, Nicholas Dyllyard patented 200 acres of new land "on head of the Gum branch, bet. Reedy Sw. & Polecatt Sw; . . . 20 shill." (3C&P, 209; PB10, 410). On 9 July, 1724, "Nicholas Dillard, of K & Q. Co." bought 200 acres of new land in King William Co., in St. John's Parish, on N. side of the Reedy Swamp, adjoining Paul Pigg and Thomas Browning. (3C&P, 268; PB12, 56).

The next entries show Nicholas was living in Caroline Co. (after that county was created in 1728), and the description of his land in Caroline leads one to believe it was probably the same land he had purchased in King William Counties. On 27 Sept., 1727, Isaac Allen patented in Caroline Co. land in St. Margaret's Parish on branches of the Reedy Swamp, at the corner of William Oglevie and Nicholas Dillard, and on lines of Henry Isbell and Paul Pigg. (3C&P, 359; PB13, 400). On 2 Sept., 1728, John Sutton, Gent., patented land "on S. side of Mattapony Riv; adj. Nicholas Dillard." (3C&P, 357; PB13, 388).

A probable case has been made above suggesting that George Dillard, the immigrant, was the father of Nicholas Dilliard of the 1704 Quit Rent Roll; and that Nicholas of the 1704 Rent Roll was the father of Thomas Dillard of Spotsylvania Co., Va. Nevertheless, owing to the uncertainty of the first two generations, enumeration for this Dillard genealogy will begin with number 1 for Thomas Dillard of Spotsylvania County.

THE THIRD GENERATION

1-THOMAS DILLARD

SYNOPSIS

Records show Thomas Dillard was an overseer for a landowner in Spotsylvania County, Va., in 1731, and owned land in the county from 1734-1774. In his 1774 will in that county, Thomas named nine children by his first wife, Elizabeth Holloway, daughter of William ✓ Holloway, and three children by his second wife, Sarah (Mason) Dillard. Descendants of some of the twelve children set out where readily available; but focus of instant research is on the youngest son, Fielding Dillard, who is probably the namesake of Fielding Lewis, a prominent, contemporary, Spotsylvania County leader. Wills of William Holloway and Thomas Dillard set out. Thomas Dillard's property fell in Berkley when in 1769 Spotsylvania County divided into St. George and Berkley Parishes.

- O -

1-THOMAS DILLARD (ca. 1706-1774) of Spotsylvania County, Virginia, was married first to Elizabeth Holloway (often misspelled ✓ Hollo**d**ay) by whom he had nine children, and second to Sarah (Mason) by whom he had three children, including Fielding who was the great, great, grandfather of this compiler. (See later in wills of William Holloway and Thomas Dillard). It is assumed that Elizabet (Holloway) Dillard died before 1754, the year by which Thomas ha married his second wife Sarah Mason. As can be seen later under 1-10 Richard Dillard, Richard, the first child of Thomas Dillard an Sarah Mason, is estimated to have been born ca 1755 assuming tha he was 21 on 18 July, 1776, in Spotsylvania Co. when he signed a surety on a Guardian's Bond for Bartlet Matthews who was Guardian for orphans of John Crawford. However, as pointed out elsewhere, such an assumption may be flawed because Richard may have signed as surety when he was only 14 or 15 years old.

As early as 1731, Thomas Dillard was an overseer for landowner Robert Baillor (Baylor) in St. George's Parish of Spotsylvania County. Baillor's land was in Procession Precinct 5 which included "lands from the county line between Pamunkey [Northana] River and the River Ta as high as Douglas Run." George Woodruff, Robert Stubblefield and Robert Goodloe were Processioners for Precinct 5. Land ownership is "Based on the report of the Processioners--April, 1732 and on patent and deed records."[12]

Thomas Dillard is shown to be of Spotsylvania County, Va., when a deed recorded his purchase on 5 November, 1734, from Henry Haynes of Caroline County, of 170 acres of land in Spotsylvania Co. on the branches of the Mattapony (River), part of a land patent granted Haynes 28 September, 1728.[13]

The exact date Thomas Dillard moved from Caroline Co. to Spotsylvania Co., the next westward county, is not known. The 5 November, 1734, deed (above) refers to Thomas Dillard as "of Spotsylvania County." As shown elsewhere under 1-1 Joseph Dillard, the first child of Thomas and Elizabeth Dillard, Joseph's military record shows he was 21 in 1756 and born in Caroline Co., making his year of birth about 1735. The dates do not necessarily have to be in conflict. Thomas Dillard could have been living in Spotsylvania Co. while his wife Elizabeth remained in Caroline with relatives until their first child was born. Or, if Joseph Dillard was born in October, 1734, he still would have been 21 in August, 1956, when the military service record was made. But the record is important because it supports DDH's theory that 1-Thomas Dillard was a probable son of Nicholas Dilliard of the 1704 Quit Rent Roll of King and Queen Co., Va., and later of Caroline Co.

The next record shows Thomas Dillard to be of St. George Parish, Spotsylvania County, when he traded tobacco and Indian corn to John Smith on 1 May, 1739, for 200 acres of land in the same Parish and County.[14] The 200 acres traded by Smith to Dillard was part of a land patent granted Smith 28 Sept., 1728, the same date Henry Haynes was granted patent on the 170 acres Haynes sold Dillard in 1734.

From the next record, it is known that Thomas Dillard was married, and his wife's name was Elizabeth. On 10 October, 1741, Thomas Dillard of St. George Parish, Spotsylvania County, gave a deed to Robert Huddleston of the same Parish and County, for 113 acres of land in St. George Parish, part of a tract of land granted John Smith by patent on 28 September, 1728. Elizabeth Dillard, Thomas Dillard's wife, acknowledged her dower.[15]

On 4 December, 1744, William Holloway, often quoted in abstracts as Holloday, made his will in Spotsylvania County naming his daughter Elizabeth as the wife of Thomas Dillard. The will is set out below:[16]

WILL OF WILLIAM HOLLOWAY

In the name of God Amen I William Holloway of the Parish of St. George & County of Spotsylvania in the Colony of Virginia being of perfect Sense & Memory Do make this My Last will & Testament in manner following.

IMPRIMIS I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Ann Holloway Three negroes Named Jack/ a Man/ & Nason & Jonny/ woman/ to her & her heirs forever also one negro girl named Milly to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM I give to my Son John Two Negro men Named Tony & Will to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM I give to my Son Charles two Negroes one named Robin/ a Man/ and the other named Moll a girl to him & his heirs forever.

ITEM I give to my Son George a Negro man called Harry & a Negro boy called Toboy to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM I give to my Son Robert a Negro man named Sam to him & his heirs forever also a negro girl named Bette to him & his heirs forever also a negro woman Named Sarah to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM I give to my Daughter Elizabeth the wife of Thomas Dillard a negro girl named Judey to her & her heirs forever. ✓

ITEM I give to my Grandson John Robinson a Negro Man named Peter to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM I give unto my Grandson William Holloway/ the Son of Robert Holloway all my Land in King William County to him & his heirs forever.

ITEM I give the one half of my Land in Spotsylvania County unto my Loving wife for and During her natural life including the Plantation and after her decease I give the Same Land unto my Grandson John Robinson to him & his heirs forever.

ITEM I give the remainder of my Land in Spotsylvania County unto my Grandson William Holloway the Son of John Holloway to him & his heirs forever.

ITEM I give unto my Daughter Ann the wife of John Robinson a Cow and Calf to her & her heirs forever.

ITEM I give all the rest of my Estate be it of what nature or Quality Soever to be Equally Divided amongst my wife & all my children And of this my Last Will & Testament I Do Constitute and appoint my Sons Charles and Robert whole & sole Executors--Confirming this to be my Last Will & revoking all other Wills by me made In Testimony of which I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal this fourth Day of December 1744.

Sealed Published & Declared
In the Presence of Us
W. Walton, Matthew Gayle, Henry Rogers

His
William (X) Holloway (SEAL)
Mark

WILL PROBATED 3 June 1746.

On 26 January, 1747, Ann Dillard, (daughter of Thomas Dillard), and Stephens Pettus, Jr., recorded a marriage license in Spotsylvania County.[17]

In 1758, Fielding Lewis of Spotsylvania County, campaigned for a seat in the House of Burgesses--but was defeated. Thomas Dillard, one of about 200 voters participating in the election from the county, did not vote for Lewis.[18] However, it appears that later when his last son was born around 1771, Dillard had enough respect for Lewis to name that son "Fielding" Dillard. (More will be said later of this apparent namesake relationship.)

On 30 October, 1759, Thomas Dillard was still in Spotsylvania County when he bought 250 acres of land in that county; on 3 June, 1769, he witnessed a deed in that county where Robert Coleman and his wife sold to Benjamin Steward of Westmoreland County, 125 acres in St. George Parish; and on 20 September, 1770, Benjamin Steward and Sarah, his wife, of Westmoreland County, deeded 125 acres in Berkley Parish of Spotsylvania County to Thomas Dillard, with John Dillard listed as a witness; but, on this later date, Thomas was shown to be from Berkley Parish, whereas previously he consistently had been shown to reside in St. George Parish.[19]

Until 1769, St. George Parish included all of Spotsylvania County. That year, the county was divided into two parishes. That part of the county north of the Po River, including the town of Fredericksburg, continued to be called St. George Parish. That part of the county wherein Thomas Dillard lived and south of the Po River became known as Berkley Parish.[20]

Thomas Dillard made his will on 23 October, 1774; and it was probated in Spotsylvania County Circuit Court on 15 December, 1774.[21] The will is set out below:

WILL OF 1-THOMAS DILLARD

In the Name of God Amen I Thomas Dillard of the County of Spotsylvania and Parish of Barkley Being Sick and weak But of perfect Sence and memory, do make this my last will and Testament, in manner and form Following. I lend unto my beloved wife Sarah Dillard---one Hundred and Seventy acres of Land known by the name of the Old plantation, and ajoining Peter Mason and a parsel of land I bought of Robert Stubblefield, And Six Negroes Viz. Negro Ben, Isaac, Harry, Sarah, Nan & Phebe, during Her life or widowhood.

And at Her Second Marriage or death the Land I give to my Son Joseph Dillard, To Him and His Heirs For Ever.

The above Mentioned Negroes at my wife's marriage or death To be Equally Divided they & their Increase among Her Children Viz---Richard, and Fieldin and Mary Dillard.

Item I give my Daughter Mary one Fether Bed and Furniture---And the rest of my house hold Furniture & and Stock of all Sorts I lend unto my wife during Life or widowhood and at Her marriage or death To be Equally Divided Among all my Children Hereafter mentioned Joseph Dillard, John, William, James, Thomas, Richard & Fieldin Dillard, Ann Pettis, Jane Devall, Lucy Luck, Hannah & Mary Dillard.

Item I give and bequeath to my First Wife's Children one Negroe Woman named Juda and Her Increase To be equally Divided among Them all, Viz. Joseph Dillard, John, William, James & Thomas Dillard Ann Pettis Jane Devall Lucy Luck, Hannah Dillard To Them and their Heirs For Ever.

Item I give and bequeath to my Son Thomas Dillard one Hundred Acres of land joining Richard Taylor To Him and his Heirs for Ever.

I give to my Son James Dillard one Hundred acres of land which I bought of John Williams To Him and his heirs for ever.

Item I give and bequeath To My Son William one Hundred acres of land which I Bought of John Adam Sink To Him and His Heirs For Ever.

Item I give To My Son John Dillard all the land on the South Side Aswamp known by the Name of Popaw, and ajoining the land which Ann Mathews now lives on, the Spring Branch To be the Bounds

Item I give and bequeath To my Son Fieldin all the land I own on the North side of Poppaw Swamp a Joining Robert Coleman John Coleman & George Sheppard To Him and His heirs For Ever The water Course to be the Bounds to wit. Poppaw Swamp.

Item I give to my Son Richard the land I now live on a joining Thomas Pool & Robert Coleman Poppaw Swamp the Bounds between Sd land & Robert Coleman The Spring Branch to be the Bounds between my Son John & Richard

Item Leave My Beloved wife and my Son John Dillard & Elisha Dismukes my Whole and Sole Executors of this my last will and Testament Revoking all wills Heretofore Made by Me.

David Smith
Robert Wheeler
Nathanel Dickenson

October Ye 23 1774
Thos Dillard

- O -

This compiler was puzzled by the terms of Thomas Dillard' will wherein Thomas left to all nine of his children by his first wif (Elizabeth Holloway Dillard), one Negro woman named Juda and he increase to be equally divided among them. Why were the three children by his second wife, Sarah, excluded? The probable reason became clear upon re-reading William Holloway's will wherein he left a negro girl named Judey to his daughter, Elizabeth, the wife of Thomas Dillard, to her and her heirs forever. In his will of 1774, Thomas Dillard was trying to carry out the wishes of his father-in-law, William Holloway, expressed in the latter's will made thirty years earlier. The negro girl, Judey, named in Holloway's will had now become a negro woman, Juda. If not already, soon Juda would become more of a liability than an asset; and Dillard wanted all of Elizabeth's children, who earlier had experienced her loving care, to now share in caring for Juda in old age. In any event, that is this compiler's interpretation of Thomas Dillard's strange bequest.

These are the children of Thomas Dillard and his first wife, Elizabeth Holloway, as named in Thomas Dillard's 1774 will, probated in Spotsylvania, County:

1-1 Joseph Dillard.
1-2 John Dillard.
1-3 William Dillard.
1-4 James Dillard.
1-5 Thomas Dillard.
1-6 Ann Pettis (Pettus).
1-7 Jane Devall (Duvall?).
1-8 Lucy Luck.
1-9 Hannah Dillard.

THE FOURTH GENERATION

1-1 JOSEPH DILLARD (son of 1-Thomas) was born about 1735 in Caroline Co., Va., as shown by a record discovered by DDH among George Washington's papers at the Library of Congress. This record of Joseph Dillard's service in 1756, during the French and Indian War, gave his age as 21 and place of birth as Caroline Co., Va. (From Joseph's Family Group Sheet dated 30 April, 1992, furnished in correspondence on 25 May, 1992). Joseph was left by the terms of his father's will 170 acres of land at the death or remarriage of

Sarah (Mason) Dillard (second wife of Thomas Dillard). When Joseph disposed of this land, he and his wife, Mary (-----?) Dillard, were living in Amherst County, Va. By deed dated 24 November, 1779, Joseph and his wife, Mary, and James (Joseph's brother) and his wife, Sukey, also of Amherst County, for 1500 pounds transferred 270 acres of land, which included the 100 acres James had received in his father's will, to their half-brother, Richard Dillard, of Spotsylvania County. There were six witnesses to the two signatures: Leonard Young, George Luck, Thomas Dillard, Elisha Dismukes, Moses Morris, and Bradley Mathews.[22]

Joseph Dillard's will was made in Amherst County, Va., 29 April, 1790, and probated 7 June, 1790. The will named four children, in the order named below, and was witnessed by James Dillard, Ambrose Campbell, and Charles Watts.[23]

1-1-1 John Dillard.
1-1-2 Fanny (Dillard) Maddox.

1-1-3 Susannah (Dillard) Canady. (Mrs. Mary Hattaway of Clarkston, Ga., advised on March 16, 1987, that this daughter married Jesse Kennedy in Amherst County, Va. in 1780, and that on January 12, 1790, one Nicholas Dillard was an appraiser of the estate of John Kennedy of Edgefield, S.C. It is not known by this compiler if Canady and Kennedy are the same nor if the two Kennedys are related.)

1-1-4 Jean (Dillard) Stoneham. On 26 May, 1784, Henry Stoneham was issued a marriage bond in Amherst County, Va., to marry Jeane Dillard with Jesse Mays as surety on the bond. He then was issued another marriage bond with Jane Dillard (Same girl?), 26 May,1785, with her father's, Joseph Dillard's, consent and with Thomas Powell as surety. William C. Stewart, the author of *Gone to Georgia,* adds a note: "It would seem there is likely an error in the records of the bonds for Henry and Jean (Jane)." Another likely explanation comes to this compiler's mind. Since Joseph Dillard did not sign the first bond and there is exactly one year between the two bonds, could it be that Joseph thought his daughter was too young to get married in 1784 and insisted that the couple wait a year?) Henry Stoneham was listed in the 1805 Jackson (County, Ga.) lottery and his orphans drew land in the 1827 lottery.[24]

1-2 JOHN DILLARD (son of 1-Thomas) is probably the John Dillard who was made guardian for Fielding Dillard, orphan of Thomas Dillard, with George Sheppard (a neighbor) and Thomas Dillard as security, in Spotsylvania County court on 5 December, 1774.[25] John, the second son named in his father's will, was bequeathed land on the south side of "Aswamp known by the Name of Popaw," and joining the land Ann Mathews now lives on, the Spring Branch to be the bounds. (See will). On 20 September, 1770, when 1-Thomas Dillard was given deed to 125 acres of land in Berkley Parish, Spotsylvania Co., by Benjamin Stewart and his wife Sarah, of Westmoreland Co., John Dillard witnessed the deed. (See endnote 19.) It is not clear whether John Dillard (son of 1-Thomas) was living in Caroline County when his father's 1774 will was made, but records show that on 17 August, 1775, John Dillard of Drisdale Parish, Caroline County, by deed transferred title to 100 acres in Berkley Parish, Spotsylvania County, left John by his father, to Richard Dillard (his half-brother) of Berkley Parish. The southeastern border of Spotsylvania County adjoins Caroline.[26] This John Dillard may or may not be the same as John Dillard who on 30 August, 1796, received deed for 41 acres in Spotsylvania County from Jonathan Clark and, Sarah, his wife. All three parties were shown to be "of Spots. Co."[27]

1-3 WILLIAM DILLARD (son of 1-Thomas) was left 100 acres of land which the father had bought "of John Adams Sink," but the will does not give a residence for William in 1774 when the will was made. On 17 November, 1781, William is described as being "of North Carolina" when he made a deed to his brother (1-5) Thomas Dillard, of Spotsylvania County, Va., transferring the 100 acres in Spotsylvania County left William by their father's will.[28]

In the deed, no mention is made of a wife for William. This may imply that he was unmarried in 1781. No specific location in North Carolina was given for him. It appears that the William Dillard listed in the 1787 Amherst County Personal Property Tax list and the William and William Dillard, Jr., of the same Tax list for King and Queen County, are not the same as 1-3 William Dillard.[29]

1-4 JAMES DILLARD (son of 1-Thomas) was bequeathed 100 acres of land ". . . which I bought of John Williams . . .," when the father, 1-Thomas Dillard, made his 1774 will. James Dillard and his wife, Sukey (Pettus?), were living in Amherst County, Va., when on 24 November, 1779, they, in a joint deed with Joseph Dillard and his wife, Mary, all of Amherst County, gave deed (endnote 22) to their half-brother Richard Dillard of Spotsylvania County, Va., for 270 acres in Spotsylvania County, whereon their father Thomas Dillard lived.

In the 1787 "census" (made from property tax records) for Amherst County, a James Dillard is listed as a tax payer with an unnamed, white male, over twenty-one years, living in the same household. In another household, a James Dillard, Sr., is listed. James Dillard and Joseph Dillard (probably 1-1 Joseph Dillard) were visited by the tax commissioner on the same date, 5-7-1787, which indicates they lived in the same neighborhood; while James Dillard, Sr., was visited on 4-18-1787 indicating he may have lived in another part of the county.[30]

Bible records reported to be from the Bible of Joseph Dillard of Amherst County, Va., a son of James and Sukey Dillard, and grandson of Thomas (1-Thomas Dillard) are recorded in *Genealogies of Virginia Families, (From the William & Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol. II),* Indexed by Gary Parks, Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1982, pp. 201-203. The first sentence under the title, DILLARD BIBLE RECORD, reads: "Communicated by Lenora Higginbotham Sweeny (Mrs. William M. Sweeny);" however, the first footnote reads this way: "From a transcript (later verified by photostat) kindly furnished by Mrs. James W. Higginbotham, (Ora Estelle Hughes) Roseland, Nelson Co., Va., granddaughter of Organ Duvall and Elizabeth C. J. (Higginbotham) Dillard."

The first three paragraphs of the record dealing with the early generations of this family are quoted:

> "Communicated by Lenora Higginbotham Sweeny (Mrs. William M. Sweeny)
>
> "The family Bible of Joseph Dillard, of Amherst County, Virginia, now in possession of the family of the late Peter H. Dillard, son of Organ Duvall and Elizabeth C. J. (Higginbotham) Dillard, and grandson of Joseph and Judith (Higginbotham) Dillard.
>
> "Joseph Dillard was a son of James and Sukey (Pettus?) Dillard, whose will was probated in Nelson Co., Va., Oct. 27, 1823, and grandson of Thomas Dillard, of Spotsylvania Co., Va., (will probated Dec. 15, 1774) born 1706, who married Lucy Duvall. This Thomas Dillard was a son of George Dillard, who came from Wiltshire, England, and settled in James City District, Va. He received a grant of 250 acres of land in New Kent County, in 1665, and another of 139 acres in the same county in 1694. (Records of the Land Register's Office, Richmond, Va.)"

(The wills of William Holloway and 1-Thomas Dillard, set out earlier in the present compilation, show that 1-Thomas Dillard's first wife was Elizabeth Holloway and his second wife was Sarah [Mason]. 1-Thomas Dillard is not known to have been married to Lucy Duvall. In his 1774 will, 1-Thomas does name a daughter "Jane devall" [Duvall?]. No other source has been found stating that 1-Thomas Dillard was married to Lucy Duvall. This may be a typographical error. Nor has proof been discovered by this compiler showing that 1-Thomas Dillard was the son of George, the immigrant; nor that George was born in Wiltshire, England. The Bible records described above have been arranged by this compiler according to family groups and are set out below in that order. No other research has been made by this compiler to verify the relationships claimed for these descendants of 1-4-James Dillard. All of the known descendants of 1-4 James Dillard are listed here under GENERATION FOUR.)

1-4-1 George Dillard (son of 1-4-James Dillard), b. ca. 1768, d. 19 Oct. 1807.

1-4-1-1 Eliza Dillard (dau. of 1-4-1 George Dillard) m. Henry H. Watts. Eliza d. 22 July, 1821.

1-4-2 Joseph Dillard (son of 1-4-James Dillard), b. 12 Oct., 1776, d. 24 Feb. 1834; m. 26 Jan., 1797, Judith Higginbotham, b. 22 Apr., 1781, d. 6 Jan. 1855. Judith Higginbotham dau. of Col James Higginbotham (d. 14 Mar., 1813, age 84) and Rachel Higginbotham (d. 28 Mar., 1809, age 54).

1-4-2-1 James Higginbotham Dillard (son of 1-4-2 Joseph Dillard) b. 1 Dec. 1797, d. 13 Oct. 1830; m. Mary Ann F. Lewis 30 Oct. 1822.

1-4-2-1-1 William Warner Dillard (son of 1-4-2-1 James Higginbotham Dillard) b. 28 Jan. 1824.

1-4-2-2 George Washington Dillard (son of 1-4-2 Joseph Dillard) b. 13 Jan. 1799, d. 26 Aug. 1839 in State of Missouri; m. Eliza Jane Hill 22 Dec. 1828; Eliza Jane d. 24 Aug. 1839 in Mo.

1-4-2-3 Elizabeth (Betsey) Watts Dillard (dau. of 1-4-2 Joseph Dillard) b. 11 Apr. 1800; m. Barnett Cash 17 Sept 1845.

1-4-2-4 Thomas Pettus Dillard (son of 1-4-2 Joseph Dillard) b. 10 Feb. 1802; m. Sophia F. Perry 16 Mar. 1824.

1-4-2-4-1 Virginia Pettus Dillard (dau. 1-4-2-4 Thomas Pettus Dillard) b. 22 June 1825.

1-4-2-4-2 William Warker (Walker?) Dillard (son of 1-4-2-4 Thomas Pettus Dillard) b. 29 Aug. 1826.

1-4-2-4-3 James Edwin Dillard (son of 1-4-2-4 Thomas Pettus Dillard) b. 30 Mar. 1828.

1-4-2-4-4 Robert Franklin Dillard (son of 1-4-2-4 Thomas Pettus Dillard) b. 13 Sept. 1829.

1-4-2-4-5 Mary Elizabeth Dillard (dau. of 1-4-2-4 Thomas Pettus Dillard) b. 8 July 1831.

1-4-2-4-6 Joseph Henry Dillard (son of 1-4-2-4 Thomas Pettus Dillard) b. 17 Mar. 1833.

1-4-2-5 Mahala Roberson Dillard (dau. of 1-4-2 Joseph Dillard) b. 16 Dec. 1803; m. Willis R. Plunket 10 May 1832.

1-4-2-5-1 Cassandra Jane Plunket (dau. of 1-4-2-5 Mahala Roberson Dillard and Willis R. Plunket) b. 28 Feb. 1833.

1-4-2-6 Joseph Dillard (son of 1-4-2 Joseph Dillard) b. 28 Sept. 1805, d. 21 Aug. 1806.

1-4-2-7 Cassandra Rachel Dillard (dau. of 1-4-2 Joseph Dillard) b. 12 June 1809, d. 7 Oct. 1842 in Princes Ann Co., N.C.; m. Rev. Peter H. Joyner 23 Feb. 1836. Rev. Joyner b. 1811, d. 1890.

1-4-2-7-1 Oscia Ella Joyner (dau. of 1-4-2-7 Cassandra Rachel Dillard and Rev. Peter H. Joyner) b. 22 ----? 1837.

1-4-2-7-2 Pauline Dillard Joyner (dau. of 1-4-2-7 Cassandra Rachel Dillard and Rev. Peter H. Joyner) b. 8 Sept. 1839.

1-4-2-8 Christopher Columbus Dillard (son of 1-4-2 Joseph Dillard) b. 5 Mar. 1813: m. Edna Hill 31 Aug. 1843.

1-4-2-9 Organ Duvall Dillard (son of 1-4-2 Joseph Dillard) b. 17 Sept. 1815; m. Elizabeth C. J. Higginbotham 26 Dec. 1840.

1-4-2-9-1 Pauline E. Dillard (dau. of 1-4-2-9 Organ Duvall Dillard) b. 6 Apr. 1844; m. William S. Hughes 22 Dec. 1868.

1-4-2-9-2 Mary J. Dillard (dau. of 1-4-2-9 Organ Duvall Dillard) b. 8 Oct. 1845.

1-4-2-9-3 Cassandra W. Dillard (dau. of 1-4-2-9 Organ Duvall Dillard) b. 9 Aug. 1847.

1-4-2-10 Susan Ann Dillard (dau. of 1-4-2 Joseph Dillard) b. 25 Nov. 1818; m. Gabriel H. Page 26 Dec. 1839.

1-4-2-11 Mary Ellen Judith Dillard (dau. of 1-4-2 Joseph Dillard) b. 6 Aug. 1822; m. Moses B. Hughes 2 Mar. 1843.

1-5 THOMAS DILLARD (son of 1-Thomas Dillard) was bequeathed 100 acres of land by the terms of his father's 1774 will in Spotsylvania County, Va. The land was joining land of Richard Taylor. (See will set out above). It is reasonable to assume 1-5 Thomas was living in Spotsylvania County when his father died. On 17 November, 1781, he is identified as being of that county when he receives a deed from his brother, 1-3 William Dillard, for the 100 acres bequeathed William in their father's will. The land adjoins lands "of Capt. Nicho. Payne, Jno. Shirley, Jas. Crawford, James Humphreys, Richd. Dillard, and the sd. Thomas Dillard."[31]

On 17 April, 1783, 1-5 Thomas Dillard and his half brother, 1-10 Richard Dillard (further identified below), were both shown to be residents of Spotsylvania County when they gave a deed to James Crawford for 75 acres of land in Spotsylvania that formerly belonged to their father.[32]

The 1787 "Census" made up from personal property Tax lists shows 1-5 Thomas Dillard to be the only Dillard remaining in Spotsylvania County at that date. Elisha Dismukes, who was named Executor in the 1774 will of 1-Thomas Dillard and who had witnessed other Dillard documents, was still listed as a resident of who died of typhoid fever while attending the University of Richmond) who predeceased their father.

A. G. Smith (Sr.) m. 1st. Sally Owen in Shelby Co.? Tenn., and they had children: Eva, Archer Preston, and Addie May. A. G. Smith (Sr.) m. 2nd Ida May Bondurant and born to that marriage were these children: Rebecca Bondurant (Bessie) Smith who m. Thomas Edward Campbell (SEE LATER), Lilbourne Mason Smith, Thomas Dillard Smith, II, John Watson Smith, A child who died in infancy, Ida George Smith, Vernon Owen Smith, Adoniram George Smith, Jr., and Cornelius Timothy Smith who died at age 7.

Rebecca Bondurant (Bessie) Smith m. in Caroline Co., Va. Thomas Edward Campbell and there were five children: Emma May Campbell, unmarried and no issue; Thomas Elliott Campbell, unmarried and no issue; Addie Estelle Campbell m. Robert Christian Doswell, no issue; Ray Smith Campbell, Sr., 1913-1986, (SEE LATER); Rebecca Bondurant Smith Campbell, died in infancy.

Ray Smith Campbell, Sr., m. Thelma Pauline Eleam and they were the parents of three children: Thomas Edward Campbell (II) m. Nancy Thomas; Daniel Elliott Campbell, II, m. Kathy Trimmer; Ray Smith Campbell, Jr.

1-6 ANN (DILLARD) PETTIS (PETTUS) (daughter of 1-Thomas Dillard) is probably the bride, Anne Dillard, named in the Spotsylvania County marriage license issued on 26 January, 1747, to ✓ marry Mr. Stephens Pettus, Jr.[37] This compiler has been unable to identify this Stephens Pettus, unless he is the Stephen Pettus of Prince Edward County, Va., named as son in the Charlotte County, Va., will of Dabney Pettus made 1 March, 1788, and probated 1 September, 1788. In that will, Dabney names his wife, Elizabeth, and three sons, Stephens of Prince Edward County, John, and Charles, and daughters Mary Finley, Rebecca Snead, Elizabeth Gates, Anne Pettus and Judy Pettus, ". . . my unfortunate and afflicted daughter . . ."[38] Without doubt this family, if not the same, is closely related to a Pettus family that appears in Wilkes County, Ga., around 1800. From available records, it appears that Sarah Garland married Stephen Pettus of Hanover County, Va., and by him had three sons, Stephens G., John, and Charles Pettus. After her husband died, Sarah brought the three sons to Wilkes County, Ga. Some sources say she was married to Dr. Anthony Poullain while in Wilkes County and later

Check this out, but I think mixed up.

to her cousin Garland Wingfield. Marriage records of Wilkes County Probate Court, Washington, Ga., Book 1792-1832, show Sarah Pettus and William Daniel were married on 27 August, 1807. This William Daniel is said to have been the younger brother of this compiler's great, great, great, grandfather, 1-1 James Daniel, who migrated in the 1790's from Prince Edward County, Va., to Oglethorpe County, Ga., where James died in 1819.[39]

In the Wilkes County will of Sarah Daniel made 22 July, 1816, and probated 2 September, 1816, she names her three sons as Stephen G., John, and Charles Pettus in the same order that Dabney Pettus' sons were named. Sarah Daniel named no other children in her will.[40] A Pettus Family Cemetery located two miles from Washington, Wilkes County, Ga., on Sharon Road, on land of O. M. Bounds, Sr., is described in *Wilkes County Cemeteries* by Nell & F. M. Newsome, Wilkes Publishing Company, Inc, Washington, Ga., 1970, p. 132.

1-7 JANE (DILLARD) DEVALL (DUVALL), (daughter of 1-Thomas Dillard). By letters dated 16 April, 1993 and 12 May, 1993, Mrs. Georgina M. Hyde, 285 W. Keystone Ave., Coupeville, Wash. 98239, furnished convincing circumstantial evidence that Jane Dillard was married to John Duvall of Caroline Co., Va., from whom Mrs. Hyde's husband descends. She stated that John Duvall lived in Caroline Co., Va., before moving to Woodford Co., Ky., sometime before 1800. John Duvall died in Woodford Co., and, in his will, (Woodford Co., Ky. Will Book F., p. 215, dated 2 Feb., 1818, recorded Oct., 1820) his wife is identified as Jane Duvall. Mrs. Hyde continued that John Duvall's son Thomas Duvall of Caroline Co., Va., married Rhoda Carpenter of Spotsylvania Co., Va.; and they had eight children. All of the children were given family surnames as middle names, such as Carpenter, Lea, Thompson and one was named John Dillard Duvall. (Her sources for the Duvall-Carpenter family information were Letter of Zacheus Carpenter, 1837; Diary of Zacheus Carpenter, 1851; and research by Terry and J. L. Carpenter). The Hyde's ancestor Elizabeth Lea Duvall married John Holman in Woodford Co., Ky.; and this couple continued to use surnames as middle names for their children. One was named Francis Dillard Holman. This is the first information this compiler has seen identifying the husband and descendants of 1-7 Jane (Dillard) Duvall.

Pettus Genealogy says when Stephen died she turned farm & land in Hanover to son Stephen & went to Charlotte to live with son Dabney & younger son Thomas. There were several Dabney Pettuses → this one mentioned is from another generation —

1-8 LUCY (DILLARD) LUCK, (daughter of 1-Thomas Dillard) was probably married to George Luck, one of the sons of Samuel Luck, Senr. Samuel Luck, Senr., made his will in Spotsylvania County on 16 June, 1787, (probated 2 October, 1787), therein naming sons Nathan, Samuel and George, and daughters Elizabeth Sea, Ann Wilson, Mary Sorrill, Sarah Morris, and Betsey Dillard.[41] The three sons were named Executors. The daughter, Betsey (Luck) Dillard, may have been married to 1-5 Thomas Dillard. One indication that this may have been true is, as shown above under 1-5 Thomas Dillard, on 6 October, 1794, Jno. x Wilson of Washington County "in the territory south of the Ohio River," gave power of attorney to Thomas Dillard of Spotsylvania County, Va., to receive of Samuel Luck of Hanover County, Va., Executor of the last will and testament of Samuel Luck, late of Spotsylvania County, sums owing said Wilson as a legacy of the said Luck. As a legatee in the administration of Samuel Luck, Senr.'s will, Jno. x Wilson was probably the husband of Luck's daughter, Ann (Luck) Wilson. Samuel Luck, (Jr.) was the Executor, and Thomas Dillard and John Woolfolk were the Administrators of the estate.

1-9 HANNAH DILLARD, (daughter of 1-Thomas Dillard). In her father's will, Hannah is mentioned last among the children of Elizabeth Holloway and 1-Thomas Dillard. She probably was the youngest child of this union or she may have been the only unmarried daughter when the will was made. Nothing further is known of her.

Before naming the children of 1-Thomas Dillard and his second wife, Sarah (Mason ?) Dillard, it must be stated there remains some doubt that Sarah's maiden name was Mason and that she was the dau. of Peter Mason, a neighbor of 1-Thomas Dillard. Thomas Dillard's will shows part of his land adjoined that of Peter Mason. DDH said her source that Sarah Mason was the second wife of 1-Thomas Dillard was a letter dated 6 January, 1978 from R. S. Campbell, at that time Clerk of Caroline County, Va., Circuit Court, to Mrs. Gertrude Williams, Route 2, Box 30, Hale Center, Texas 79041. Campbell said he descends from 1-Thomas Dillard, through Thomas's daughter Mary, and knows that Sarah's maiden name was Mason. (See above under 1-5 Thomas Dillard and below under 1-12 Mary Dillard).

As noted in the will of 1-Thomas Dillard, he left to his wife, Sarah, 170 acres known as the Old Plantation "and ajoining Peter Mason."

Below are the names of children of 1-Thomas Dillard and his second wife, Sarah, listed in the order their names appear in the 1774 Spotsylvania County will of Thomas:

1-10 RICHARD DILLARD.
1-11 FIELDING DILLARD.
1-12 MARY DILLARD.

1-10 RICHARD DILLARD (son of 1-Thomas Dillard) was bequeathed by his father's will "the land I now live on ajoining Thomas Pool & Robert Coleman Pappaw Swamp the bounds between the Sd land & Robert Coleman, the Spring Branch to be the bounds between my son John & Richard."

As shown above under 1-2 JOHN DILLARD, on 17 August, 1775, John gave deed to Richard for the 100 acres left John in their father's will. As shown above under 1-1 JOSEPH DILLARD, on 24 November, 1779, Joseph and James Dillard gave deed to Richard Dillard of Spotsylvania County for the 270 acres left them in their father's will.

Richard Dillard may (as explained herein before, he could have signed as surety as early as age 14 or 15) have reached twenty-one years of age before 18 July, 1776, as on that date in Spotsylvania County, when Bartlet Matthews was named Guardian to Frances, Sally and Peter Randolph Crawford, orphans of John Crawford, Richard Dillard signed as surety.[42] This assumption would make Richard's birth year ca. 1755, and since he is the first child born to 1-Thomas Dillard and his second wife, Sarah, it is estimated that marriage took place ca.1754.

On ___ ___, 1779, Richard Dillard gave deed to John Coats of Caroline County for 100 acres in Spotsylvania, on north side Pawpaw Swamp, whereon Richard Dillard lives. Deed recorded 18 November, 1779.[43] On 3 May, 1781, Richard Dillard of Spotsylvania County and Susanna, his wife, gave deed to James Humphreys, of same county, for 73 acres "whereon Thos. Dillard decd lived".[44] On 20 February, 1783, Richard Dillard and Susannah (sic) gave deed to James Hicks for 124 acres in Spotsylvania County whereon "Thos. Dillard decd lived."[45] On 17 April, 1783, Thomas Dillard and Richard Dillard gave a deed to James Crawford for 75 acres in Spotsylvania formerly belonging to their father.[46] On 3 December, 1783, Richard Dillard and Susannah, his wife, gave deed to John Coats for 250 acres in Spotsylvania County.[47] On 29 November, 1783, Richard Dillard and Susannah, his wife, gave deed to Wm. Rash for 40 acres in Spotsylvania County, formerly part of land of Thomas Dillard, their father.[48]

Richard's and Susannah's names do not appear in Spotsylvania County records after 1783, indicating they disposed of all of their land in that county in preparation for a move to Halifax County, Va. In the 1787 "Census" for Halifax County made from property tax records, Richard Dillard's name appears as a taxpayer with no white males between the ages of 16-21 living on the property; 5 blacks above 16; 7 blacks under 16; 3 horses / mules; and 25 head of cattle. No other Dillard is listed as a taxpayer in the county.[49]

In the 1790 Census for Halifax County, Va., Richard Dillard's name appears as head of a household with 8 white souls, 1 Dwelling, no other buildings listed, and he was enumerated on the list of "Theop's Carter."[50]

Susanna (Chapman), the first wife of 1-10 Richard Dillard, must have died before 1796 because on 12 Dec., 1796, in Caswell Co., N.C., Richard m. 2nd. Sarah Holt. This marriage record came from Records of Caswell Co., N.C., as abstracted in Worth S. Ray's *Colonial Granville County, N.C. and Its People*, p. 198.

William Holt and Salley Dillard took a marriage bond in Halifax County on 2 January, 1797. Salley was listed as daughter of Richard Dillard, "who consents." Salley also signed the certificate, and Benjamin Hall signed as surety. They were married on 5 January, 1797, by Reverend Nathaniel Holloway.[51]

Major Frank T. Dillard, U.S. Army (Infantry), 3301 Tara Blvd., Clarksville, Tenn. 37042-4527, advised that he is a descendant of 1-10 Richard Dillard. On 3 March, 1993, Major Dillard furnished the following information showing his family's descent from 1-10 Richard Dillard:

1-10 Richard Dillard was first married to Susannah Chapman. After Susannah's death, Richard m., secondly, on 7 (or 12) Dec., 1796, in Caswell Co., N.C., Sarah Holt. They were the parents of at least three children: Richard (II) Dillard, Robert Dillard, and Beven Dillard.

On 27 November, 1830 (recorded 28 February, 1831, in Halifax County, Va. Deed Book 38, p. 277), Robert Dillard of Trigg County, Ky., gave power of attorney to his brother Beven Dillard of the same county and state, to sell a negro named Daniel in Halifax County which Robert held by a dower right of Mary Blackwell, to demand of Alexander Cunningham all that was due Robert and to demand of William Stanfald all Robert's part of his father's, Richard Dillard's decd. estate being that part of his father's estate which Robert's mother Sarah Dillard decd. held a dower in both land and negroes. (Selections from Halifax County [Va.] Deed Books, submitted by J. C. Kolbe for *The Southside Virginian*, Vol. XI No. 2, p. 73).

1-10-1 RICHARD (II) DILLARD (son of 1-10 Richard and Sarah [Holt] Dillard) was b. 1800 in Halifax Co., Va. In the 1850 Census for Caswell Co., N.C., Richard Dillard indicated he was 50 years old. The seven children named below are shown to be of the same household. All children except William M. Dillard were shown by the census records to have been born in Va. William was born in N.C., Caswell Co. 1-10-1 Richard Dillard m. in Person Co., N.C., 10 July, 1824, Rebecca Ann Pass b. 1808, and d. 28 July, 1887. (Major Dillard has a copy of the marriage bond). They were the parents of seven children:

1-10-1-1 HENRY JACKSON DILLARD.
+1-10-1-2 JOSEPH FIELDING DILLARD.
1-10-1-3 GEORGE W. DILLARD.
1-10-1-4 MARTHA DILLARD.
1-10-1-5 ROBERT DILLARD.
1-10-1-6 SARAH J. DILLARD.
1-10-1-7 WILLIAM M. DILLARD m. Sarah Ann Claiborne 10 Nov., 1866, in Caswell Co., N.C., where the record shows William M. as son of Richard Dillard, according to information from Major Dillard.

1-10-2 ROBERT DILLARD (son of 1-10 Richard Dillard) living in Trigg Co., Ky. in 1830. (See above).

1-10-3 BEVEN DILLARD (son of 1-10 Richard Dillard) living in Trigg Co., Ky. in 1830. (See above).

1-10-1-2 JOSEPH FIELDING DILLARD (son of 1-10-1 Richard [II] Dillard) was b. 17 Apr., 1832, Caswell Co., N.C., and m. 13 Sept., 1854, Araminta J. Thomas b. 26 Jun., 1836, dau. of William J. and Araminta (Motley) Thomas. Joseph Fielding d. 26 Feb., 1906, and was buried in the Dillard Cemetery,

Dillard

Dillard, Col. __ 45:231
Alfred T. 37:87
Anna Louisa 45:214
Cornelia Harmon 45:137
Edward 49:287
Eliza Martha 45:214
Eliza Martha (Harrison) 45:214
Elizabeth (Johnson) 37:87
Mrs. Ellis50:299
Gabriel 37:86
George 36:237; 41:207
George H. 45:214
Henrietta Eloise 45:214
James 37:309; 38:228; 40:309
Jane 37:79
John 37:308
John J. 45:228
Julia Belsches 45:215
Lewis 36:237
✓ Mary Harrison 45:214
Melinda 50:299
Nicholas 36:237
Sally (Jones) 37:85-86
Sarah S. 49:70, 75
Thomas 41:201-02; 42:173; ~~48:142~~
Dilley, Benjamin 50:97
Stephen 42:59
"Dilley of Northern Virginia and Ohio" 49:82
Dilliard, Edward 44:15
Stephen 44:15
Thomas 44:15
Dillihunt, John 36:13

45

41-42-48

St Geo

Patrick Co 1800

Thomas Dillard in Spotsylvania Co by 1743

Vol 42

according to his bond before Christmas next that the same be put in suit against him.

George Carter is appointed Reader at the Chappell.

Ordered that the Sexton at the Chappell be allowed four hundred pounds of Tobacco the year Ensuing.

Ordered that the Readers at the Churches and Chappell each be allowed 1200 pounds of Tobacco and Cask per year.

Test James Marye, John Waller, Zachary Lewis, Ambrose Grayson, John Chew, John Waller Jun^r^. & William Robinson.

At a vestry Held for S^t^. George Parish at Fredericksburg the 3^d^ Day of October 1743.

Present The Rev^d^. M^r^. James Marye

John Waller		
Zachary Lewis)	Francis Thornton)	
John Chew)	William Robinson)	Gent of the vestry
Francis Taliaferro)	Mosley Battaley)	

Ordered that Thomas Graves, Richard Philips, Pattison Pulliam and Henry Chiles or any two of them procession all the Lands from the County Line up as igh as the Ridge plantation late of Col°. Moore Between Pamunky river & the Ridge between that and Mattapony river and that they make return there of by he Last day of March next Ensuing.

Ordered that Henry Lewis, John Holladay, Joseph Holladay and Edward Ware or any two of them procession all the Lands from the Ridge Plantation late of Col°. Moore to the upper Line of the County Between Pamunky river and the Ridge between Mattapony & Pamunky rivers and that they make return thereof by the Last day of March next Ensuing.

Ordered That Thomas Dillard, John Crain, Robert Coleman and James Lea ✓ or any two of them procession all the Lands from the County Line up so high between the Ridge of Mattapony and Pamunky and the river Ta as to Include the Lands late of M^r^. Joseph Brock and that they make return thereof by the Last day of March next Ensuing.

Spotsylvania Co.

[Page 52 (26r)]

Ordered that Joseph Penn, Dudly Gatewood, Isaac Darnal and Joseph Collins or any two of them procession all the Lands from the Lands late of M^r^.

P261

Stephen Sharp) John Chew) (Ch Ward
Zachary Lewis)

Henry Willis Gent one of his Matys Justices of the peace for Spots
County Administred the Oaths Injoynd by Law to Francis Taliaferro G
vestryman in this parish, who subscribed the Test and also to be Conforr
the Doctrine and Discipline of the Church of England as by Law Estab

Present Francis Taliaferro Gent

It is agreed by the Vestry that the Revd. Mr. Rodham Kenner Preach
Church in this parish once a month only and that he have half sallary fr
time in proportion to the number of Sermons he shall preach.

[Page 24 (12r)]

It is ordered that Zachary Lewis Take bond of Henry Willis G
William Strother Gent his security for the sd. Willis's building the Two C
this Day Covenanted and agreed to be built in this parish by the sd. Henry
Also that the sd. Zachary Lewis see the Covenants about building
Churches Duly Executed.

John Taliaferro) Zachary Lewis) Henry Willis Ch
John Grayson) Ambros Grayson)
Stephen Sharp) John Chew)

Pursuant to an order of the vestry of the parish of St. George Bari
30th day of August 1731 Wee the subscribers have processioned the L
followeth
Janry the 13th we processioned the Line Between JohnAskew and Sarah
in the presence of John Askew and Sarah Rogers. Janry the 14th we proc
the Line Between Thomas Warren and Nate Sanders in the presence
Warren and Charles Filks Pigg. Janry the 14th we processioned the Line
Samuel Ham and Natha. Sanders In the presence of Samuel Ham and
Filks Pigg overseer. Janry the 14th we processioned the Line Bet
Warren and Natha. Sanders In presence of Jno. Warrin and Charl
Pigg. Janry the 14th we processioned the Line Beteen John Warrin and
Ham In the presence of Jno. Warrin & Sam Ham. Janry the 14th we proc
the Line Beteen Wm. Rice & Mr Robert Baillor In the presence of Wm.
✓ Thomas Dillard overseer. Janry 15th we processioned the Line Bete
Baillor and Robt. Stubblefield In the presence of them Janry the 25th we

order to procession George Carters and Pheobe Hopsons land they Refused to procession. Janry the 26th we processioned the Line Beteen Robt. Coalman & Col John Waller In the presence of Wm. Waller and Thos. Hubbard overseer. Janry the 26 we processioned the Line Beteen Col John Waller and Mr Zachary Lewis In the presence of Mr. Zach Lewis & William Waller Janry the 26 we processioned the Line Beteen Col John Waller and Mr. John Waller Junr. In the presence of Wm. Waller. Janry the 27 we processioned the Line Beteen Col John Waller and Mr. Zachary Lewis In the presence of Wm. Waller. Febry the 1st we processioned the Line Beteen Col John Waller and Mr. Edwin Hickman In the presence of Edwin Hickman and Wm. Waller Febry the 4th we processioned the Line Wm. Marshall and Robt. Baillor in the presence of Wm. Marshall and Tho Dillard overseer soe processioned the Line Beteen William Marshall and Wm. Rice in the presence of Wm. Marshall & Wm. Rice

We processioned the Line Beteen Wm. Marshall and Robert Goodloe In the presence of them We processioned the Line Beteen Henry Daniel and William Marshall in the presence of Wm. Marshall and Robt Goodloe We processioned the Line between Wm. Marshall and George Goodloe In the presence of them March the 16 we processioned the Line Beteen Mark Wheeler and Robt. Goodloe In the presence of them We processioned the Line Beteen George Goodloe and Mark Wheeler in presence of Geo. Goodloe and Mark Wheeler We processioned the Line Beteen Mark Wheeler & Henry Goodloe in presence of Mark Wheeler and Henry Goodloe March the 18 we processioned the Line Beteen Wm. Dobbs & Mr. Robt. Baillor in presence of Thos. Dillard and Wm. Dobbs We processioned the Line Beteen John Smith & Mr. Robt. Baillor in the presence of John Smith & Thos. Dillard March the 20 we went in order to procession Mr. Joseph Brock Land David Kincade land Daniel Brown Land

[Page 25 (13)]

Able Hoars land Patrick Bolin land Eamy Whites land Wm. [ ]
Land Edward Herndon land John Sertins Peater Costeavos la[ ]
Maccow land and there was none of them in presence to show the [ ]
March the 21 we processioned the Line Beteen John Holliday & Thom[ ]
in the presence of them we prossd the line Beteen Jno. Holliday an[d]
Churtrite in the presence of John Holliday & George Sheppard we[ ]
the line Beteen John Holliday and Anthony Golson in the pres[ ]
them March the 21 we processioned the line of Col John Waller an[d]

Dillards to GA?

Vol 45

(Dillard / Harrison late connection

1183 JOSEPH^{5} THORPE (Elizabeth^{4} Simmons, Elizabeth^{3} Spratley, Mary^{2} Cocke, William^{1}) was born 4 Jan. 1776. He married his cousin Elizabeth^{5} Simmons (Benjamin^{4}, Elizabeth^{3} Spratley, Mary^{2} Cocke, William^{1}).

Issue: [THORPE] 11831 Joseph Benjamin^{6}, born 1 April 1814, married, in Hancock Co., Ga., 13 Sept. 1846, Mary M. Griggs.

11832 Sarah Jane^{6}, born 16 April 1810, married, in Hancock Co., Ga., James B. Ransome.

11833 Elizabeth Rebecca^{6}, born 31 Oct. 1804.

1185 SIMMONS^{5} THORPE (Elizabeth^{4} Simmons, Elizabeth^{3} Spratley, Mary^{2} Cocke, William^{1}) was brn 23 Jan. 1789 and died in 1818.[26] He married, in Greensville County, (bond 24) Jan. 1812, Rebecca Person, who married (2), in Greensville County, 17 Sept. 1829, William C. Davis.

Issue: [THORPE] 11851 Patrick H.^{6},[27] married, in Southampton County, (bond 3) March 1838, Caroline R. Edwards, who married (2), in Southampton County, (bond 30) Nov. 1849, Benjamin E. Pope.

118x LEWIS^{5} THORPE (Elizabeth^{4} Simmons, Elizabeth^{3} Spratley, Mary^{2} Cocke, William^{1}) was born 20 Sept. 1781/4[28] and died 7 March 1834.[29] He married, 26 Nov. 1809, his cousin Mason Simmons^{5} Westbrooke (Jane^{4} Simmons, Charles^{3}, Mary^{2} Cocke, Thomas^{1}) who died 10 April 1859. She married (2), in Greensville County, (bond 1) Dec. 1838, Eldridge Hogwood.

Issue: [THORPE] 118x1 John Lewis^{6}, born 10 March 1811, died 3 Aug. 1867, married, in Greensville County, 16 June 1836, Elizabeth A. Stewart.

118x2 Mary Elizabeth^{6}, born 6 July 1812, died 30 June 1853, married, in Greensvlle County, 26 Jan. 1832, Benjamin Seaborn.

118x3 Evelina Beverly^{6}, born 16 Sept. 1818, died 28 May 1896.

118x4 Timothy^{6}, born 29 Jan. 1820, died 24 June 1864, married, June 1852, Mary A. Wood.

118x5 Joseph^{6}, born Jan. 1822, died Sept. 1824.

118x6 Ann^{6}, born 6 Feb. 1824, died 7 Dec. 1832.

---

[26] Greensville Co., Va., Will Bk. 3, p. 47.

[27] *Ibid.*, p. 381.

[28] Dates for him and family are from Bible record, Georgia State Archives.

[29] Greensville Co., Land tax lists, division of estate; Order Bk. 10, p. 103; Will Bk. 5, p. 1, inventory of estate.

118x7 Henry^{6}, born 6 Sept. 1826, died 2 May 1873.

118x8 Rebecca Mason^{6}, born 24 Jan. 1828.

118x9 Peter^{6}, born 9 Jan. 1830.

118xx Louisa Jane^{6}, born 13 Dec. 1813, married, in Greensville County, 26 Nov. 1829, Thomas B. Turner.

1192 MARY^{5} SIMMONS (Spratley^{4}, Elizabeth^{3} Spratley, Mary^{2} Cocke, William^{1}) was born in 1790.[30] She married Josiah Kirby Pond.

Issue: [POND] 11921 Spratley S.^{6}, born 1810, married Mariah ___.

11922 Benjamin K.^{6}, born 1811, married Lucretia R. ___.

11923 Joseph D., born 1820, married Frances ___.

11x2 GEORGE^{5} SIMMONS (Henry^{4}, Elizabeth^{3} Spratley, Mary^{2} Cocke, William^{1}) died in 1826.[31] He married, in 1820, his cousin Susan B.^{6} Payne (Sarah^{5} Newsum, Mary^{4} Simmons, Elizabeth^{3} Spratley, Mary^{2} Cocke, William^{1}).

Issue: [SIMMONS] 11x21 Thomas S.^{6}, born 1823.[32]

1231 JOHN^{5} SPRATLEY (William^{4}, John^{3}, Mary^{2} Cocke, William^{1}) was dead by 26 April 1847.[33] He married (1), in Surry County, 5 Nov. 1799, Sally Hart and (2), in Surry County, 24 Jan. 1811, Martha Gray Hart.

Issue: [SPRATLEY] 12311 Edwin T.^{6}, died by 4 Jan. 1844,[34] married, in Sussex County, 8 Feb. 1831, Cornelia Harmon Dillard, who died in 1881. Dillard

Issue: [SPRATLEY][35] 12311.1 James Dillard^{7}, born 1832, died 1863.

12311.2 John Walter^{7}, born 1834, died 1842.

12311.3 Sarah Elizabeth^{7}, born 1836, died 1842.

12311.4 William Ruffin^{7}, born 1838, died 1838.

12311.5 Martha Cornelia^{7}, born 1839, died 1901, married, in Surry County, 9 Sept. 1862, Thomas Jefferson Spratley.

12311.6 William Thomas^{7}, born 1842.

12311.7 Edwin Stith^{7}, born 1844, died 1931, married (1) Esther Ragley,

---

[30] Anson Co., N.C., 1850 census, Diamond Hill Dist.,p. 423 or 212, family 796-796.

[31] Sussex Co., Va., Will Bk. K, p. 424.

[32] Sussex Co., Va., 1850 census, p. 277 or 139, family 639-639.

[33] Surry Co., Va., Will Bk. 9, p. 118.

[34] Surry Co., Va., Will Bk. 8, p. 448; Will Bk. 9, p. 79.

[35] Exast birth dates are found in William G. Haemmel, *The Tidewater Virginia Dillards and Their Kin* (Utica, Ky., 1985).

71452 John Pollard^6, born 1 Jan. 1817 in Petersburg, died 25 Sept. 1878 in Memphis, Tenn., married, in Shelby Co., Tenn., 2 Dec. 1841, Louisa R. Rembert.

7146 LEWIS CROUCH^5 TREZEVANT (Catherine^4 Cocke, Thomas^3, Thomas^2, William^1) was born 28 Dec. 1798, died 28 Aug. 1873 in Polk Co., Texas, where he was living in 1870.[44] He married, in Northampton Co., N.C., 12 July 1824, Rebeckah Dawson Turner, who was born 20 June 1801 and died 16 Nov. 1875 in Calvert, Texas.

Issue: [TREZEVANT] 71461 Lucy Ann^6, married, in Fayette Co., Tenn., 27 July 1848, James T. Fuller of New Orleans, La.

71462 Louis C.^{6}, died in Austin, Texas.

71463 Martha^6, married Edward Seymour of Tennessee, and moved to Texas.

71464 Fauntleroy^6, married W. E. Tolbert and died without issue in Calvert, Texas.

7147 ELIZA MARTHA^5 TREZEVANT (Catherine^4 Cocke, Thomas^3, Thomas^2, William^1) was born in 1797 and died in 1828. She married, in Sussex County, (bond 14) Oct. 1816, Benjamin Harrison, who was born in 1788 and died in 1834 at Salt Sulphur Springs, Va.[45]

Issue: [HARRISON] 71471 William John^6, born 1817, died 1871, married (1), in Sussex County, (bond 12) Dec. 1838, Lucy E. Harrison and (2) Lucy Frances Parker.

71472 Anna C.^{6}, married, in Sussex County, (bond 27) April 1838, Benjamin W. Belsches. No issue.

71473 James Henry^6, born 1821, died 1865/9 in Sussex County, married Frances Ann Smith, who was born in 1828 and died in 1893 in Richmond.

71474 Eliza Martha^6, born 1823, died 9 June 1881, married, in Sussex County, 24 Nov. 1846, George H. Dillard, who was born 27 Jan. 1820 and died 25 Aug. 1895.[46]

---

[44] Polk Co., Texas, 1870 census, p. 521 or 208, family 1469-1473.

[45] Sussex Co., Va., Will Bk. M, p. 151.

[46] They had issue: Anna Louisa (1847-1884), wife of Henry Shepherd Mason, Jr., Henrietta Eloise (1849-1925), wife of (1) Peyton Tunstall Anthony and (2) Murdock Middleton Urquhart; Mary Harrison (1852-1934), wife of Alexander Marshall Brownley; Eliza Martha (1854-1937),

71475 Maria Louisa^6, born 1824, died 30 Nov. 1858, married, in Sussex County, (bond 13) May 1844, John Raines Mason.

71476 Benjamin Franklin^6, born 1826, died 1876, married, in Sussex County, (bond 1) April 1850, Virginia Harrison.

7211 JOHN POYTHRESS^5 COCKE (James^4, Benjamin^3, Thomas^2, William^1) was born 1773-78 and died in 1806.[47] He married, in Surry County, 24 Nov. 1794, his cousin Elizabeth Buchanan^5 Peter (Thomas^4, Elizabeth^3 Cocke, Nicholas^2, William^1) who died in 1842. She married (2) Hubbard Wyatt.[48]

Issue: [COCKE] 72111 Elizabeth P.^{6}, dead by 1843,[49] married William Cole, who was born 23 Jan. 1792 and died in 1823.[50]

Issue: [COLE] 72111.1 William^7, born 6 Dec. 1818, died 12 Dec. 1860 in Prince George County, where he resided,[51] married his cousin Clara H.^{6} Peter (John^5, Thomas^4, Elizabeth^3 Cocke, Nicholas^2, William^1), who was born in 1831 and married (2) John A. Peterson. Issue: [COLE][52] 1) Ann^8, born 1850; 2) Elizabeth N.^{8}, born 1853, married John W. Ashton; 3) William^8, born 1860; 4) Clara^8; 5) Martha^8, married John Cocke Ashton; 6) Jennie^8; 7) Weldon^8.

72111.2 John^7, born 14 Dec. 1820, died 13 Aug. 1889 in Greensville County, married his cousin Richetta^6 Peter, sister of his brother's wife, who was born in 1828 and died in 1880.[53] Issue: [COLE][54] 1) William H.^{8}, born 1847, married, 1868, Emily E. Mason; 2) John P.^{8}, born 1851; 3) Margaret B.^{8}, born 1855, married (1) ___ Dunlop and (2) ___ Jarrett; 4) Thomas E.^{8}, born 1863, married Lucy T. Cocke; 5) Edward E.^{8}, born 1866; 6) Frank W.^{8}, married Susan Cocke; 7) Ann M.^{8}, born 1871; 8) Etta^8, married ____

---

wife of Richard Henry Cobb; Julia Belsches (1856-1859).

[47] Prince George Co., Va., Surveyor's Records, pp. 304, 306; obituary, *Petersburg Intelligencer*, 19 Aug. 1806.

[48] Prince George Co., Va., Order Bk. 1811-14, p. 393. The widow and her second husband are suing the minor children.

[49] Greensville Co., Va., Deed Bk. 8, p. 320, list of heirs of Elizabeth B. Wyatt.

[50] *Family Visitor*, 15 Nov. 1823.

[51] Prince George Co., Va., 1850 census, p. 136 or 68R, family 194-194.

[52] *Ibid.*; Prince George Co., Va., 1860 census, p. 358 or 26, family 216-216; William I. Cocke Papers, Virginia Historical Society.

[53] Dates from tombstones, Greensville County.

[54] Greensville Co., Va., 1850 census, p. 786 or 394R, family 388-381; 1860 census, pp. 562-63 or 6-7, family 47-47; William I. Cocke Papers, *loc. cit.*

Mildred Clayton dau of William Whiting Clayton & wife ~~Mildred~~ Elizabeth (Willis) Clayton, sister of our Captain John Willis Clayton, married ① Lt James Overton. (d. 7a 1782) of Hanover Co.

OVERTON

Overton

(Historical)
Notable Southern Families

by John Bennett Boddie Vol ___

OVERTON of VIRGINIA, NORTH CAROLINA, TENNESSEE and LOUISIANA

The name OVERTON is synonymous with positions of high trust, and leadership as statesmen, scholars, civic leaders, philanthropists and soldiers, with each generation contributing its business, professional and social leaders in England and in America. The Overton family is of ancient lineage with much information going back over 500 years to the Thirteenth Century. It's position of leadership and their opposition to tyranny in England and in America has remained uninterrupted in the last five centuries. The expression "Noblesse Oblige" is most characteristic of this family.

The name Overton appears in English records as early as 1273 when the HUNDRED ROLLS listed the following: Adam de Overton, Oxford County; Ode de Overton, Hunts County; and Geoffrey de Overton, Salop County. Almost one hundred years later, THE WRITS OF PARLIAMENT in 1324 lists the name of John de Overton in Hunts County. The name Overton also appears in the Parishes of Winchester, Peterborough, Manchester, York, St. Alban's and Sarum. In 1523, about 250 years after the HUNDRED ROLLS, the name Overton is prominently identified in Southwest Yorkshire in Easington Parish. There are records of Overtons in this community for several centuries, including among others THOMAS DE OVERTON the first, Prior of Haltemise, and THOMAS OVERTON, Baron of the Exchecquer in 1403.

Tracing the name Overton from the days of the Seventeenth Century in England has not been difficult, because of the life and activities of Major General Robert Overton, who is described in history as "The Rebel General Overton". He served under and was eventually imprisoned by Oliver Cromwell, the "Protector" of the Commonwealth of Great Britain. He was a scholar as well as a soldier, and the poet, Milton, who celebrated his exploits in the DEFENSIO SECUNDA, addressed him as "bound to me these many years past in a friendship of more than brotherly closeness and affection, both by the similarity of our tastes and the sweetness of your manners."

General Robert Overton
Governor of Hull

GENERAL ROBERT OVERTON
Parliamentary Governor of Hull 1647
Governor of Edinburgh 1650

Portrait owned by Sir Arnold and Lady Overton of London, England. Copy of data on portrait given by Lady Overton: "Size 50 x 40, in original carved wood frame, artist - Dobson. This was one of the Heathcote (Baronets) heirlooms, and when the collection was sold, it was bought by William David Minlore from whom Sir Arnold Overton KCM bought it in 1940. Samuel Heathcote, a director of the East India Co. married Mary, daughter and heiress of William Dawsonne, Treasurer of Excise, who held a Captain's commission in Colonel Overton's Regiment of Foot. His eldest son was born in Col. Overton's house in Hull. It appears therefore that the Overtons and Dawsonnes were great friends and perhaps the portrait was given by the Overtons to the Dawsonnes."

------ Courtesy of Miss Margaret Cecil Overton

(See Clayton connection over)

R929.2 B666 Vol ?

Overton line of James Overton who married
Mildred^4 Clayton (John Whiting^3, John the Attorney^2, John Atty Gen^1)

1. General Robert Overton m. Ann Gardiner (dau Samuel & Ann [illegible] of St Sepulchre Parish London)
2. William Overton (03 Dec 1638 - 24 Nov m 1670 Elizabeth Waters (7CR)

Patented 4600 acres on Falling Creek on So side of Pamunkey R
23 April 1681 for transporting 92 persons to Colony.
6 children ~~including #5~~, the fifth being

3 Captain James Overton (14 Aug 1686 – 18 June 1746) m. Elizabeth Garland (1690–1739)
of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover Co VA (Justice & Capt of Militia)
4 William Overton #7 m. Jemima Harris, a cousin (his 1st cousin - dau of Temperance O. & William Harris) (7CR)

5 James Overton, Lt in Revolutionary Army d. Feb 1782 *
He married Mildred Clayton on
in Charlotte County VA They had ? children
She afterwards m. ② ~~Thomas~~ North. Jr.
(* Another source says he died August 1784 ?; Can't be correct) —
1782 census shows her as widow

II. Issue of **Temperance Overton** and **William Harris:**

III. A. **Maj. Robert Harris**, b. ca. 1696 St. Peters Parish, New Kent, VA; m. 30 Jan 1720; his will proved 8 Aug 1765; had 3 sons and 8 daus.

B. **Elizabeth Harris**, bap. 27 Nov 1698 in Hanover Co.

C. **George Harris**, bap. 13 Apr 1701 in Hanover.

D. **John Harris**, bap. 28 Mar 1703; m. **Ann __**; he d. 1778 in Caroline Co.

E. **Benjamin Harris**, a Quaker; m. **Sarah Dumas**; he d. bef. 1765 in Louisa Co.

F. **Frederick Harris**, m. **Eliza Terrell** [Boddie says he was Edward, m. to Ann___].

G. **William Harris**, b. 1705/07 in St. Martin's Parish; he d. 1749 in Louisa Co.; m. **Elizabeth Burnett**.

H. **James Harris**, of St. Martin's Parish.

✓ I. **Jemima Harris**, m. **William Overton**, a cousin, s/o Capt. James and Elizabeth (Garland) Overton.

II. SAMUEL OVERTON

Samuel Overton was born 14 Aug 1685/6. He married a **Miss Carr**, perhaps a sister of Col. John Carr. Mrs. Anna Leland West wrote a letter 31 Aug 1936 [copy in Nannie (Jennings) Overton's file] in which she stated that "Samuel Overton married Miss Agnes Carr." No subsequent corroboration has been seen. We know that he had a son named William in New Kent Co., VA in 1725. Samuel was living in New Kent at this date. He was said to be the father of Ann Overton who married Councillor of State for Virginia, John Pettus." Others believe Ann may have been a daughter of the immigrants, called by some *Elizabeth*. Samuel died before 1725. It was at his home that Patrick Henry made his famous remarks concerning independence. No other information about Samuel is available.

II. Issue of **Samuel Overton** and **Miss Carr**:

III. A. **William Overton** patented lands in Louisa Co., 1725.

* B. **Ann Overton**, m. **John Pettus** (Boddie said Dabney Pettus); 5 children. (Councillor)

C. **John Overton**

error → ✓ D. **James Overton**, m. **Mildred Clayton** of Bedford Co. (This is a generation too soon)

E. **Samuel Overton**

III. F. **Dau.**, m. **John Ragland**.

over

* Was Mildred's in-law Anne Overton kin of her bro John Clayton's wife?

James Overton who m. Mildred Clayton.

His correct lineage is

① William Overton to VA Nov 1670. [illegible] of land
1681 Falling Creek m. Elizabeth Waters

② Capt James Overton (14 Aug ~~17~~ 1688 – 18 June ~~172~~ 1748)
m. Elizabeth Garland (1690-1739)
(James was bro of [illegible] who m. Jane Winston)

③
William Overton m. Jemima Harris
(dau Eliz McIl[illegible] son in law the Fr/Indian war Captain to Ky post ~~[illegible]~~)

④ James Overton, Lt in Rev. War (d. Feb 1782)
m. Mildred Clayton — 3 children.
she ~~then~~ m. [illegible] & went to Bedford Co.

This is helpful but has major errors.

CS71 O96d

THE OVERTONS: 700 YEARS

With Allied Families

From England to Virginia, Kentucky, and Texas

* * *

Tracing Some Descendants of the
Overton, Lawson, Garland, Garnett,
Grundy, Harris, Slye, Gerard, Jennings,
Robertson, Clough, Poindexter, Shipp,
Brooks, Booker, Whitworth,
and Other Related Families

(1997)
Compiled by
Nan Overton West

> When he heard therefore, that such a cargo had reached Hanovertown, a place of some consequence in those days, near the head of navigation on York River, he went aboard the vessel, & explained his views on the wife question to the Captain; who said immediately "Come with me Mr. Overton - round to the other side of the ship: I have got just the article you want; can suit you exactly Sir." --lo! it was the girl he had left behind him! his old sweetheart, Mary Waters, who had followed him across the seas. (A Quaker friend was always wondering why the boys would run about so after the girls; if they would only stay at home the girls would be certain to come after them. T.S.W.) Of course, Mary Waters & Wm Overton were married, lived long and happily together, & populated the land. Miss Overton went on to relate that her grandfather, Col John Overton - who served throughout the war of the Revolution was always a little techy about this Tale. He declared that he had examined into the history of the whole affar, and that Mary Waters was none of those women sent over for sale; but a virtuous, heroic, devoted girl -- persecuted for her religion in England; that she came to Virginia to throw herself into the arms of her affianced husband, when they should meet by appointment, at Hanovertown - - that she brought with her a dowry of a thousand pounds, with which the Overtons laid the foundation of their fortunes in the New World. Col. John would argue: "Don't you see from the way the Captain answered my ancestor, that it was an understood thing between them; that they were expecting, and looking for each other; doubtless she had told the Captain before leaving England, that she had picked out her husband, and could pay her way; no wonder he could assure Overton that he had the very article he was in search of; she was not mixed up with the common herd, but had her private quarters in a different part of the ship; etc; - and so confident was Col. John in the correctness of his version, & so resolute to vindicate the memory of the first Mary Waters, that, when his first grandaughter was born in the Green Springs neighborhood, he came up from Hanover, and had her christened Mary Waters Terrell, the same being the wife now of Wm W. Minor of "Gale Hill" Albemarle County Virginia. The Overtons are not unknown in the great west. One of them was with "Old Hickory", at the battle of New Orleans, and was his second in the duel in which he killed Dickenson. One of the finest hotels in Memphis is called after some one of the family "The Overton House."

Perhaps the next published record was in 1911, Stanard's *Some Emigrants to Virginia,* which cited "Overton, Mrs. Elizabeth, wife of William Overton born 1628 [N.B. Erroneous date: probably was 1638] of King William County; daughter of Ann Waters of St. Sepulchre's, London, widow, d. 1697."

✓ William Overton's first land patent, which named Elizabeth Overton as a headright, was dated 1681. From several sources we have learned that William was granted headrights (50 acres of land for each person he brought to Virginia) for 92 persons including himself and Elizabeth Overton: "23rd April 1681, Henry Chicheley, Gov'r., to William Overton and Eben (Evan) Jones. Forty-six hundred acres lying in New Kent (now Hanover) on South side of Pomunkey River, on Falling Creek, etc. for transportation to the colony of 92 persons. Among the 92 names were William Overton and Elizabeth Overton" [Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers:* Vol. II, Patent Bk. 7].

get →

And on 29 October 1690, "Francis Nicholson, Lt. Govr., granted to William Overton and John Lydall 837 acres lying in St. Peter's Parish, next above a dividend of land granted Jonathan Norwood & Ambrose Clare. . ." William Overton, a planter, owned many acres of land [Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers*, Vol. II, Patent Bk. 8].

As rivers were the only means of transportation, the earliest Virginians built their homes close to the waterways. William's land in New Kent on the Pamunkey River, called *Glen Cairn*, was a valuable plantation which remained in the hands of his descendants for several generations. Harris in 1936 wrote that "in recent years Overton lands had been held by a family named Campbell." One account [Barrett] says William settled on Falling Creek. Today this land is part of the property of King's Dominion, a theme park north of Richmond. It is said that remnants of a few gravestones on a family burying ground still exist on the Park land.

A letter to W. P. Anderson from Harris Hancock (who died in 1944) contained a drawing which showed the location of William Overton's home, *Glen Cairn*, in the part of New Kent which later became Hanover, in the fork south of the North Anna River and north of the Little River.] "Clarence Taylor, Clerk of Court of Hanover County, states that the original Overton and Harris families (adjoining) owned a frontage of over four miles on the south side of the North River from the Forks beyond Doswell" [Anderson, *Anderson-Overton Genealogy*]. "The original Overton grant in Hanover extended along the south side of Little River from its junction with the North Anna westward into Louisa County" [Gwathmey]. Claudia Chisholm has written that William and Elizabeth Overton were "of Bear Island in Hanover County."

One author, Virginia Davis, stated that William was in the colony of Virginia prior to 1659, a date also mentioned by Mary Orr, but most references place his arrival at 1668 or 1669. Pam Stone cites a patent in Land Patent Book 4, p. 268, recorded 29 April 1659, granting to George Brown the land located "on the north side of the head branches of Ware Creek on William Gilliam and *Mr. Overman,* and southwest on a branch parting it from Robert Harris." No other reference in the area to *Overman* verifies the supposition that this was *Overton.* Still, it appears more likely that William arrived in Virginia only a year or two before Elizabeth came in 1670.

William and Elizabeth resided in Blisland Parish in New Kent (later in St. Peter's). James Overton (Gen. II) lived on Elk Creek in Louisa. His son John (Gen. III) and Ann Booker (Clough) Overton took their family from Hanover to North Carolina ca. 1786. Their sons migrated to Kentucky after 1800, where descendants lived for another three or more generations. Now, four additional generations have been born in Texas, descendants of Marvin Cartmell Overton, Sr. and James William Overton, and four generations of Garland Bruce Overton's family have lived in New York, Connecticut, and New Jersey.

For more than a hundred years, descendants of the immigrant William lived in New Kent, Hanover, and Louisa Counties. These counties are among the "burned counties" of Virginia, where few public or private records have survived. During the Civil War, records of these counties were sent to Richmond where it was believed they would be safe, but all were destroyed in the great fire of Richmond. A large portion of the existing information from those counties comes from early parish records.

William and Elizabeth's family occupied an important position in the Tidewater and Piedmont sections of Virginia until well after the Revolution. Glenn called the father of Temperance (Overton) Harris "a wealthy tobacco grower." William's children and grandchildren married into well-known Virginia families, accounting in part for the prominence of the Overton name in the 17th and 18th centuries in America. Intermarriages with such families as Winstons, Harrises, Carrs, Dabneys, Garlands, Poindexters, Bickleys, Andersons, Cosbys, and Terrells created very prestigious alliances.

Mary T. Orr, a great-grandaughter of Judge John Overton of Nashville, speaking to a meeting of the Tennessee Historical Society at Travellers Rest in 1956, said:

> James [son of William and Elizabeth] started the family habit of marrying well. He married the widow Truchart, who was a Garland, and by that means became connected with many of the leading families of Virginia. Their son, James, did even better than his father. He married Mary Waller, the daughter of Colonel John Waller and his wife, Agnes Carr, daughter of Thomas Carr of Bear Castle, Spotsylvania County, and that made him kin to everybody else in Virginia. . . .

Douglass, in *My Southern Families,* stated that William had been married in
Miss Cary. Miss Elva Eveglazier, a genealogist who was researching the
1935, also said (without documentation) that William married
leaving a child. However, no further authentication of
Eveglazier theorized that John Overton of Onslow
W. M. Craig of Lubbock, TX) was perhaps

family from which I am derived is not an ignoble one. I will accordingly set down my progenitors in order. Thus have I set down the genealogy of my family as I have found it described in the public records and so bid adieu to those who calumniate me. . . ."

The original "Josephus Book" was lost in a fire in 1888 at *Courtland*, the home of William Overton Winston [Harris, et al.]. But fortunately, about 1821, two descendants made copies of "the Josephus list," although each contained minor differences. In one copy William's wife's name is written as "Mary" [cited by Anderson, *Early Descendants*]. Whether Mary was Elizabeth's first name, a nickname, or was erroneously written by descendants when copying from "Josephus," we may never know. Edward Valentine's papers quoted from copies of the "Josephus Book," which listed four generations of the Overton-Winston family. Trist Wood, a family researcher quoted by Anderson in *Early Descendants*, said, "The Josephus record has long been an enigma to genealogists. It was not an original record, but probably copied from a mutilated Bible." Still, the Josephus list has been generally accepted as authentic.

The names of William Overton and (Mary) Elizabeth Waters' children have been compiled from "the Josephus Book," and from Anderson, *Early Descendants of William Overton and Elizabeth Waters;* from Boddie, *Historical Southern Families,* Vol. V; and from "The Overton Family" by W. E. Dickinson in *Richmond-Times Dispatch,* 5 and 12 Sept 1915 (*see* below). One account, published by Media Research Bureau before 1939, named nine children: "Mary, Barbara, James, John, William, Ann, Elizabeth, Temperance, and probably Samuel." However, most accounts contain only the six from *Josephus* (although gaps in the birthdates would allow for other children who did not survive).

Pettus and Anderson records disagree -- the Pettuses say that the daughter *Elizabeth* was *Ann*, who married a Pettus, their connection to the Overton family. Rev. Douglass believes that his ancestor, *Ann* Overton who married John Pettus, was a daughter of the immigrant William, while other records place her as daughter of Samuel in Generation II. Douglass noted the wide gap between the births of Temperance 1679 and Samuel 1685, placing the birth of Ann there, or theorized that the daughter *Elizabeth* (untraced) may have been *Ann*. Anderson descendants claim Elizabeth as their ancestor, married to Robert Anderson. No confirmation of either theory has been seen by this writer.

Douglass, in *My Southern Families* related: ". . . William dressed in the garb of a Covenanter, evidence of the tradition that he had taken his father's position in religion. Also, showing him to have been puritanical, in 1666 at the time of the Visitation of Sir W. Dugdale, William Overton refused to enter his pedigree and Arms." This, said Douglass, explains why the Overton Family of Virginia never used the family Arms and, in fact, seems to prove that the immigrant William was a son of General Robert Overton.

Research is extremely difficult because so few records from New Kent and Hanover Counties prior to 1864 have survived. Records were imperfectly kept, and the early New Kent records at the court house were destroyed by a fire maliciously set on 15 July 1787 by one John Price Posey, who was hanged for arson [St. Peter's Parish Register]. The courthouse was burned again during the Civil War.

William, the first Overton in Virginia, may not have been as prominent in public service as some colonials; few records exist to indicate that he held public offices. He served as Justice of the Peace in New Kent County. On 9 Oct 1673, he did serve as a member of a jury in New Kent which was impaneled to determine whether his neighbor George Brown had owned land when he died. Others serving were "Wm. Hall, Tho. Hancock, Evan Jones, Tho. Baker, Rich. Comings, Benj. Strange, Rich. Haselwood, Rich. Taylor and Tho. Ingell" [*The Virginia Genealogist,* 20:174]. On 7 June 1678 William Overton made a deposition in the petition of Lt. Col. Augustine Warner to the

VA Gen 20:174

II. A. **Elizabeth Overton** (the Anderson family records call her Mary), b. 28 June 1673 New Kent Co., VA; may have m. **Robert Anderson II**.

B. **William Overton**, b. 6 or 14 Aug 1675 New Kent Co.; m. **Margaret (Peggy) Garland**; he d. 18 Jun 1759.

C. **Temperance Overton**, b. 2 Mar 1679; m. **William Harris** ca. 1695; she d. 19 Feb 1710; Her gravestone may be seen today at "Cedar Hill." William Harris was b. in Virginia. After Temperance died, William Harris m. (2) Mary Butler [Ellis].

not James ancestor ! ✓

D. **Samuel Overton**, b. 14 Aug 1685/6; m. **Miss Carr**; he d. bef. 1725.

** E. **Capt. James Overton**, b. 14 Aug 1686/88 New Kent Co. [Anderson]; d. 18 June 1749; m. 1706 **Elizabeth Garland (widow Truhart);** she was b. 1690; d. 19 Nov 1739 [Carr Bible]. Margaret and Elizabeth Garland were sisters. (Of whom more later)

F. **Barbara Overton**, b. 5 Feb 1690; m. **James** or **John Winston**. (Malcolm Harris says she was ***William*** **Winston**'s 3rd wife); she d. 12/10 Oct 1766. see note ①

II. ELIZABETH OVERTON

Elizabeth Overton was born 28 June 1673. The Anderson family records call her **Mary,** and the Pettus family believes she was their ancestor **Ann**. [Dickinson says "not traced"]. She may have married **Robert Anderson II**, who was a son of Robert Anderson and his wife, Cecilia Massie (daughter of David? Massie and Lucelia Poindexter). Robert II, a grandson of the probable immigrant, Richard Anderson, died in 1792. Some records state that Elizabeth, who married Robert Anderson, was the granddaughter, not the daughter, of the immigrants, adding to the confusion about the early generations.

II. Issue of **Elizabeth Overton** and **Robert Anderson II**:

III. A. **Richard Anderson**

B. **James Anderson**

C. **Garland Anderson**

D. **Matthew Anderson**

E. **David Anderson**

F. **Robert Anderson**

G. **Nathaniel Anderson**

H. **Charles Anderson**

I. **John Anderson**

III. J. **Charity Anderson**

K. **Sarah Anderson**

II. WILLIAM OVERTON 2ND

William Overton 2nd was born 14 Aug 1675; he married **Margaret (Peggy) Garland,** who was a sister of Elizabeth Garland, the wife of William's brother James. Both were daughters of Edward Garland and Jane Jennings. William died 18 Jun 1759.

There is very little existing information about William Overton 2nd and, unfortunately, the published genealogies which do exist are often conflicting and sometimes erroneous. As of this writing, we cannot with assurance name all of William Overton and "Peggy" Garland's children. Some traditional sources say "issue unknown." It appears that in early accounts some of his offspring have been confused with cousins of the same names. Harris and others have erroneously intermingled William's children with his brother's children or grandchildren. We now believe Barbara Overton who married John Carr was actually the daughter of James Overton and Elizabeth Garland.

An important article on the Garland Family (albeit containing a number of errors) was written by W. E. Dickinson and published in the *Richmond Times-Dispatch* of 28 Dec 1913. It named the children of William Overton and Margaret (Peggy) Garland as follows: "John who married a Miss Clough [N.B. This too is erroneous; John was the son of James in Generation II. N.W.]; William III (who married his cousin Jemima Harris); James (who married a Miss Waller) [N.B. also erroneous: James was son of James in Generation II]; Nancy (who married Richmond Terrell); Barbara (who married John Carr); Mary G. (who married David Cosby); Margaret (who married a Berkley).

II. Possible issue of **William Overton** and **Margaret Garland** [compiled from records of Malcolm Harris, Mary Jane (Overton) Barrett, and Nevel Overton-Slack]:

III. A. **Mary Overton**, m. **Robert Anderson** 1733.

B. **James Overton**, d. intestate.

C. **Samuel Overton,** b. ca. 1700; m. **Elizabeth**.

II. TEMPERANCE OVERTON

Temperance Overton was born 2 Mar 1679. She married **William Harris** ca. 1695; he was a son of Robert Harris from Wales and Mary (Claiborne) Rice. Temperance died 19 Feb 1710; her gravestone may be seen today at "Cedar Hill." (Photo courtesy Gary S. Cooper). William Harris who married Temperance Overton was born in Virginia ca. 1675. After Temperance died, William Harris married (2) Mary Butler, by whom he had two children.

We have had more correspondence and collaboration with Temperance Overton and William Harris's descendants than from descendants of all others in the second-generation. They evidently kept better records than did other branches of the family, enabling them to trace their ancestry through the years. In the chapter, OVERTONS SEEKING OVERTONS, lineage charts trace numerous branches of Temperance's descendants.

Notes: Overton / Price

① Barbara Overton (   ) b. 05 Feb 1698 }
d. 12 Oct 1766 }
m. William ~~James~~ Winston II (his 3rd wife)
As Engineer patented on 27 Sept 1729 1443 acres

Their daughter, Barbara Overton Winston m. Captain Thomas Price of "Cartersville" (by 1802 called Woodland)
(& had son Thos. Price Jr. and
died before 27 Nov 1838 will pr)
had Price plot at the Fork Church.

before 28 Oct 1766.
First Price found in Hanover St Martins was Capt John Price Jr in 1764 taxed for 1375 acres + 191 acres
N side of the Newfound River near Fork Church,
(& mill & falls on river — on a hill 795 acres near Church)
(Newfound Mills was there). belonged to Thos Price in 1785.

~~woolen~~ woolen mills

Capt Thos Price Sr d 21 Dec 1836 age 82
wife Barbara 26 May 183– (illegible) at old Fork
Church on old Ridge Road   died on plantation Price graveyard
recited stone   old Ridge Road
War of 1812 (Capt) Thos Price Jr d 31 Oct 1838 age 57.

Hanover Valley Forge station included Dec 1778 – June 1778
Capt John Winston & Capt John Overton's Companies
6th Co of 14 VA Cont. Line   6th Co of same

Newfound ~~Creek~~ River is parallel & only a few miles So of Little R. where the Overton land in northern Hanover Co.

in John Clayton (Jr.) was probably a year or ~~2 older~~ 2 or 50 older than Capt Thos Price.

Overton

(got arms from Crozier)

Hanover Co. (1726) Justice of Peace – James Overton VA Hx Mag Vol 88

" Capt Samuel Overton's Co under Col Andrew Lewis 12 VA GS pp 86-7
Sandy Creek Exped. 1756 – Fr & Indian War.
The original Overton grant in Hanover ext along so side of Little River from its junction to the North Anna west to Louisa Co.

Nathan Hanson
a long run!
Atlas under
57 & 58

Pamunkey as
at East

He ~~carried~~ carried 2 guns which he borrowed – one lost by canoe oversetting, the other given to a Indian Warrior at direction of Major Andrew Lewis. He also left his horse, bridle & saddle with a sick man who has not been heard of since. He was allowed £8/1/3 for his 2 guns & £13 for horse bridle & saddle (in 1756) Sandy Creek Expedition – Reg by VA Frontier pg 229

The House 4/20/1756 – provided £20,000 expense for building fort in Cherokee County – Maj Andrew Lewis & Samuel Overton to manage & overlook the building of the fort. (ibid 228)

On their return from the Shawnee Expedition they went to Cherokee County to build the fort.

Samuel Overton was James' older brother.

Assignment of the above survey in consideration of 1200 Lbs. of tobacco & caske. Signed: William Hodgson & Onah (or Oran) Hodgson. (Witnesses: Perilla Callihan, Lawrence Hookes. Test: Alex. Fleming. 15 Sept. 1665, p. 397, (458).

MR. EDWARD SANDERSON, 3000 acs. James City Co., 27 Sept. 1665, p. 398. In Chikahomany Riv. 2300 acs. being maine land & 700 acs. including 3 islands of Wood & Marsh, bounding N. on Sandersons Cr. to marked tree on Sir William Berkelyes line, S. upon gutt parting the land of Jno. Felgate & Col. Robt. Holt, E. upon the head of sd. gutt, between trees of sd. Holt & Sanderson to main br. of Chekerors Cr., along sd. br. Nwd. until it comes to trees of sd. Berkely which crosseth a ridge between their lands, thence to head of Sandersons Cr. & W. upon Piny Poynt Cr. 2200 acs. granted sd. Sanderson 20 Jan. 1650; 400 acs. granted to Phillip Chesly 7 June 1650 & assigned to sd. Sanderson 6 Aug. 1652; 150 acs. granted to Wm. Morgan, who assigned to Jno. Browning & by him assigned to James Cockett (Cocquett), & upon petition of sd. Sanderson, hee having an order of the County Court granted for an extent against the land of sd. Cocquett for the satisfaction of a certaine summe of mony due from sd. Cocquett; the residue 250 acs. due for trans. of 5 pers: Robt. Colby, Jno. Wms. (Williams), Evan Waters, Peter Williamson, Margarett Jones. Marginal Note: "This pattent received false." (Note: While this patent is not recorded in New Book 5, it is here inserted because of description of land & the names mentioned.)

✓ 1663

FRANCIS OVERTON & WM. CHARLTON, 410 acs. Rappa. Co. on S. side of sd. River, 21 Aug. 1663, p. 399, (459). Beg. by a slash or pond side aboute a mile from the river & backing the land of Mr. David Fox &c., turning in an oak swamp &c. nigh adj. Kylman miles end &c. over branches of a Beavor Dam proceeding from a small Cr. behind the plantation of Sir Henry Chickly &c. Trans. of 9 pers.*

WM. MILES & WM. COOKE, Sr., 1100 acs. Isle of Wight Co., 29 Sept. 1664, p. 399, (460). On the second br. of the Black Water, beg. at upper cor. tree of Jno. Olivers land, running down the swamp S.W. &c. to Mr. Englands cor. tree, thence S. &c. Trans. of 22 pers: Henry Wilson, Job Virgitt, Wm. Gobson, Jno. Jnoson, Arthur Jones, Samll. Jenkins, Edward Miller, Sampson Clarke, Arthur Jones, Peter Plumer, John Harris, Margtt. Jones, Hanay Boyce, Jno. Jackson, Stephen Pettus, Wm. Stephens, Wm. Edwards, Edward James, Tho. Petegrew, Stephen Wms., Edwd. Williamson.

RICHARD BUNDICK (Bunduck), 1400 acs. Accomack Co., 12 July 1664, p. 400, (460). At the seaboard side, beg. at land of Col. Edmond Scarburgh, bounded on S. by Longtone branch &c. Trans. of 28 pers: Richard Holmden, Edward Thurland, William Thinn (or Thrim), William Charlton, John Mallowes, Edwin Monfort, Martha Millford, Easter Phillips, Thomas Mallowes, James Trussell, Jonas Robinson, Wm. Wright, Jno. James, Jno. Aspinall, James Mathews, Hen. Horsington.

CAPT. JOHN SAVADGE (Savage), 9000 acs. N'ampton Co., 2 Oct. 1664, p. 401, (461). Bounded on W. by Chespiack Bay, E. by the seaboard side, S. by Cherristones Cr., formerly called Accomacke Cr. the maine branch thereof &c. & on N. by Savadges Cr. formerly called Wiscoponson &c. Granted 21 Nov. 1637, & due for trans. of 122 pers. & trans. of 58 pers. & granted to Col. Jno. Stringer 13 Mar. 1661 & by sd. Stringer & Ann his wife assigned to sd. Capt. Jno. Savage 11 Aug. 1663 & by them acknowledged in open court the 28 Apr. 1664. Tho. Coffin, Edward Pike, Robt. Chandler, Peter Kebble, Jeffery Pennull, Jno. Sarum, Tho. Oriott, Eliz. Berkin, Joane Greene, Jno. Busshell, Walter Savage, Tho. Wild, Wm. Kite (or Kibe), Jno. Nauson, Anto. Crump, Samll. Sanders, Jno. Draper, Robt. Sollers, Edward Tryar, Francis Hughes, Jno. Kilving, Jno. Elliot, Ri. Greene, Paul Methum (?), Rich. White, Xtopr. Gardner, Stephen Fox, Tho. Ray, Joane Rader (?), Martha Elmes, James Sheldon, Edward Pennull, Rich. Dowd, Tho. Watson, Phill. Person, Wm. Rauldin, Jno. Hancock, Wm. Morton, Jno. Higgins, James Hall, Henry Francks, Rich. Loftis, Edward Berry, Rich. Callway, Jno. Ferres, James Croutch, Jno. Holt, Wm. Joyce, Joane Greene, Sarah Norton, Joseph Wash, Jno. Bread, Tho. Jolliff, John Beare, James Sheldon, Edward Vernon, Jno. Andrews, James Charles, Rich. Carwar, Jno. Croft, Jno. Harris, Jno. Beverly, Wm. Wade, Mathew Raye, Robt. Challes, Charles Yorke, Edward Westby, Rich. Danry, (or Daney), Edward More, An. Jnoson, Mary White, Edward Carew, Wm. Mux, George Sandes, Tho. Foley, Jno. Abert, Phill. Bruce (or Brace), Jno. Finch, Tho. Street, Jno. Hening, Tho. Street, Tho. Vaultry (or Taultry), James Norton, Jane Shaw, Robt. Jones, Wm. Evans, Jude Morgan, Henry White, Wat Bruer, Judeth Maze, Hany Due, Evan Jones, Peter Gore, Wm. Stevens, Mu. (?) East, Henry Phillips, Hannard Wms., Aug. Skiner, Peter Francklin, Jno. James, Symon Dudly, Wm. Coates, Edward Coates, Walter Heard, Tho. Morray, Symon Evans, Mary Francklin, Tho. James, Peter Plumner, Edward Ives, Henry Walker, Mary Milles, James Milles (or Miller), 12 Negroes, Tho. Edwards, Jno. Edwards, Wm. Edwards, Mary Stone, Susan Hart, Martha Due, Wm. White, Edward James, Mary Wms, Tho. Norton, Gabriell, Jacob Ashly, Edward Say, Tho. Nappier (or Napper), Robt. Whittle, An Whittle, Tho. Mun, Tho. Knotchbull, Wm. Ayhurst, Tho. Twisden, Wm. Meares, 7 Negroes, Arthur Pond, Wm. Sweett, Margtt., Rachaell Coe, Henry Phillmott, Edward Grace, Susan Peters, Martha Goodland, Edward Ives, Martha Black, Walter Black, Edward Preston, Tho. Edmonds, Jane Edmonds, Wm. Edmonds, Henry Biggs, Tho. Rason, Peter Plovier (?), Jno. James, Tho. Holmes, Wm. West, Jno. Gore, Edwd. Stamford, 6 Negroes, Jno. Edward, Mary Cole, Hanah Driver, Martha Short.

Berkeley 1.

FRANCIS ENGLAND, 2366 acs. Isle of Wight Co., 29 Sept. 1664, p. 402, (462). 946 by former patent & 120 acs. by another patent, both dated 13 Jan. 1661. 400 acs. of the residue beg. at his own land, running S. &c. & adj. 200 acs. he purchased of Jno. White, both of these beg. in the mouth of Hills branch &c. 700 acs. beg. at his 120 ac. patent, running N.E. by N. &c. to Robt. Elys corner tree, then N.N.W. &c. nere the head of Tabers branch, down the same to Xtopr. Lewis' land, then to beg. Trans. of 26 pers: Francis England, Joyce his wife, Fran. Masters, Bartho. Devonshire, Edward Davis, George Cripps, Jno. Godbere, Eliz. Halfpenny, Bath. Man, Jno. Wigginton, Fran. Jones, Walter Hoell, 2 Negroes, Barth (a) man, Rich. Powell, Jno. Bruer, Tho. Huse, Tho. Griffin, Jon. Birge, Jno. Ross, Rich. Barber, Paul Snarsdell, Joane Heath, Cornelius Cully, Jno. Morgan.

Page 403 is blank.

CAPT. WM. BROADRIB, 595 acs. James City Co., 6 Sept. 1665, p. 404, (463). S. side of Chikahomini Riv., beg. in Mr. Brumfeilds line of marked trees standing nere a br. that runs into sd. river called the greate run where Francis Story now lives &c. to Shaddocks br. &c. to former devdt. of Mr. David Newills, then S.E. by E. &c. Sd. land taken up by sd. Newell 3 Sept. 1664 & assigned to sd. Broadrib 22 Aug. 1665, sd. Newell having never pattented the land, being due for trans. of 12 pers: Jno. Ackey (or Atkey), Robt. Saxton, Bryan Bream (?), Richd. Morgan, Tho. Ashly, An Jacobus, Jer. Wate (or Wale), Geo. Singleton, Susanah Hide, Joane Rouse, John Ale, Will. Griggs.

MRS. ANN HACKE, GEORGE NICH. HACKE & PETER HACKE, 1000 acs. N'ampton Co., 11 Sept. 1665, p. 404, (464). 900 acs. at Pungotegue Cr. beg. at a little branch on the S. side, extending Wly. down same, bounded on E. by sd. branch & land of Sampson Robins, on N. by the main Cr., W. by the bay & S. towards Nondui Cr; 100 acs. contained in 2 small islands neere the N. point of Pungotegue Cr. Granted to Dr. George Hacke, dec'd.,

(by Baddie)

winston
gal pgs 136?) — to Price

SECTION I

MAJOR GENERAL ROBERT OVERTON

Governor of Hull, England

"THE REBEL GENERAL OF ENGLAND"

Born 1609 Died after 1679

MAJOR GENERAL ROBERT OVERTON, the son of John Overton and wife, Joan, was born in Easington Parish, Yorkshire, England, in 1609. He erected a tablet in honor of his father and mother in the church there in 1650. It is located near the place where Overton Hall, his ancestral home, stood until about 1887. Overton Hall was continuously occupied by members of his family for many generations. He married Ann Gardiner, daughter of Jeremy Gardiner of Stratford Bow, Middlesex, England, in 1632. He is said to have been of the same family as the famous Bishop William Overton of Coventry and Litchfield, England. It is probable that he named his son, William, born December 3, 1638, for this relative. General Overton's eldest son, John, was admitted to practice law at Gray's Inn on November 11, 1661.

He was a staunch defender of the rights of the people in England and of the interests of his country. Much of his correspondence will be found among the "Thurloe Papers", and in one of them in 1654 he wrote, "If I be called to seal the cause of God and my country with my blood, by suffering death, or by bearing any testimony to the interests of my nation and the despised truths of these times, he is able to support and save me, as the sun to shine upon me -- If I can but keep faith and a good conscience, I shall assuredly finish my course with joy." The dictionary of National Biography states that General Overton flourished between 1640 and 1668. He was admitted to practice law at Gray's Inn November 1, 1631.

He was appointed deputy to Sir Thomas Fairfax, Governor of ✓ Pontrefact in 1645. In 1647 he was placed in command of a Regiment of Foot Soldiers and shortly thereafter appointed Governor ✓ of Hull. In the second Civil War, Overton's Regiment fought under Cromwell in Wales. In 1650, he accompanied Cromwell to Scotland and commanded a brigade of foot soldiers at the Battle of Dunbar and was designated Governor of Edinburgh by Cromwell. He commanded the reserve forces at Inverkeithing with Monck in Scotland and assisted in the subjugation of Scotland and the garrisoning of the Orkneys. At this time, Cromwell accompanied King Charles I back into England.

Parliament paid him 400 pounds a year as a reward for his services and General Deane designated Overton to command all the English forces in Western Scotland. He was designated Governor of Aberdeen at that time. In 1653, he succeeded to the family estate at Easington, returned to England and became Governor of Hull. At that time he hailed with enthusiasm Cromwell's forcible dissolution of Parliament as he was dissatisfied with the slow process of reformation under that body. But shortly afterwards when Cromwell assumed the post of "Protector" and dissolved the "Little Parliament", he became suspicious and told Cromwell that "if he saw he did design to set up himself and not the good of the nation, he would not set one foot before another to serve him", and retained his commission on the promise to surrender it if he could not conscientiously serve Cromwell.

In December of 1654 he was arrested and sent prisoner to England on the charge of intending to head a military insurrection against the Government, and placed in the Tower of London, where King Charles II wrote him promising forgiveness for past disloyalty and reward for service in effecting a restoration.

After two years in the Tower, he was sent to Jersey and confined in Elizabeth's Castle until March 1658. His sister petitioned Richard Cromwell's parliament on February 3, 1659, to release her brother, and on March 16, after hearing Overton at his trial in London, Parliament voted his immediate release and pronounced his imprisonment at Jersey illegal. On October 12, 1659, he was one of the seven Commissioners appointed by Parliament to administer the Armed Forces of England. He frustrated Moncks, who planned to bring back King Charles, and was again arrested and sent to the Tower in 1660. Soon liberated, he was almost immediately arrested as "refusing to take the oaths or give security". In January 1664, the government again sent him to Jersey, and he was still imprisoned there in February of 1668, after which all trace of him in England was lost.

The custom of the times was to send political prisoners to the Barbadoes or to Virginia, and it is believed he was transported to the Barbadoes, for Hatton's Christ Church, Barbadoes, 22 December, 1679, includes one Robert Overton, living there alone, without family and without servants, possessing but five acres of land.

It is believed and family tradition has always had it, that his ✓ son, William Overton, came to Virginia in search of his father about 1669 and failing to locate him, remained in Hanover County, Virginia, where in 1670 he brought over his fiancee, Elizabeth Waters, daughter of Samuel and Ann Waters of St. Sepulcher, London, England, and they were married on board the ship November 24, 1670, it having cost him fifty pounds of tobacco for her passage from England to America. Their love story is said to be the basis for the famous novel "To Have and To Hold".

The Virginia Land Books contain records of a deed for 4600 acres on the south side of Pamunky River on Falling Creek April 23, 1681, to William Overton for transporting ninety-two persons to the colony. Another deed to William Overton in 1690 was for additional land in St. Peter's Parish.

William Overton's marriage to Elizabeth Waters, daughter of Samuel and Ann Waters of London, is proven by the will of Ann Waters, of the Parish of St. Sepulchre, London, widow, dated Sept. 29, 1697, probated July, 1700, by her son Thomas Waters. (P.C.C. 108 Noel). She stated "I give unto my daughter, ELIZABETH OVERTON, now in Virginia, the sum of ten shillings and to my son-in-law, WILLIAM OVERTON, her husband, ten shillings.........,I give unto my son JOHN WATERS who for divers years past hath gone to Virginia.........etc."

Samuel Waters, evidently the husband of Anne Waters, was buried from St. Sepulchre-without-Newgate, London, September 6, 1665. He was the son of John Waters who made his will July 20, 1626, as "of Eastcott, count of Northampton, yeoman", and mentioned his five youngest sons "Thomas, Joseph, Ambrose, James and SAMUEL, the last two not 21 years of age. (Northants W.B. T. (I) p.65). Samuel Waters was apprenticed to John West, Citizen and Skinner of London, Feb.7, 1631, and on Sept. 3, 1639, was admitted to the Freedom of the Skinners Company of London.

Samuel Waters was related to Sir Robert Peake, Citizen and Goldsmith of London, whose will was proven in London, May 26, 1667. (P.C.C. Carr - 96) Sir Robert Peake bequeathed "to cousin James Waters, the son of Joseph Waters, L. 50; to cousin Waters, relict of Samuel Waters, Skinner, decd. L. 20."

(1) WILLIAM OVERTON, the immigrant, b. 12/3/1638 in England, m. 11/24/1670 at Yorktown ELIZABETH WATERS. They had six children.

(Note: In tracing their descendants, reference is made to "The Early Descendants of William Overton and Elizabeth Waters of Virginia, and Allied Families", published 1938 by W.P. Anderson, and page numbers in this book are given for further reference to their descendants.)

I. Elizabeth Overton, b. 6-28-1673. Thought to have married Robert Anderson II, b. about 1663, d. 1716. (See pp. 60-64)

II. William Overton, b. 8-14-1675, d. 6-18-1759, m. Peggy Garland.

III. Temperance Overton, b. 3-2-1679, d. 2-19-1716 (buried at "Cedar Hill", Hanover County, Va.), m. about 1695 William Harris (b. 1669, d. before 1733). They had nine children. (for further reference, see pp. 65-91)
   1. Major Robert Harris, b. about 1696-1700 in Hanover County, Va. Will proved 1765 in Albemarle Co., Va., where most of his descendants lived. Served in House of Burgesses in Hanover Co., appointed Surveyor of new County of Louisa, cut off from Hanover in 1742, settled there, and afterwards moved to Albemarle Co. where he owned a large estate. Married 1/13/1720 Mourning Glenn (will proven 1776 Albemarle Co.) They had ten children.
   2. Elizabeth Harris, baptized 11-27-1698.
   3. George Harris, baptised 4-13-1701.
   4. John Harris, baptised 3-28-1703, of Carolina Co., Va., m. Ann ------. They had John Harris (b. about 1730) who had issue.
   5. Benjamin Harris.
   6. William Harris, b. 1707, believed to have married and had issue. (See pp. 84-85)
   ✓ 7. Jemima Harris m. William Overton (her cousin, son of Capt. James Overton) and had issue which will be given under William Overton.
   8. Edward Harris, m. Ann ------.

   9. David Harris.

IV. Samuel Overton, b. 8-14-1685, died before 1725, lived in Hanover Co., m. Miss Carr. They had six children:
   1. Samuel Overton
   2. John Overton
   3. James Overton
   4. William Overton, patentee of lands in Louisa Co. 1725, m. and had issue:
      a. James Overton, died single
      b. Samuel Overton, m. Elizabeth (he and his wife, of Hanover County, deeded 10-14-1765 400 acres lying in Louisa County, described as land left to his brother James by their father, William, and James, dying intestate, it had descended to Samuel Overton, his other son).
   5. Daughter - who married John Ragland.
   6. Ann Overton m. Dabney Pettus (b. about 1704). They had five children. (See pp. 92-95)

(2) V. CAPTAIN JAMES OVERTON, b. 8-14-1688, d. 6-18-1748, m. Elizabeth Garland (Widow Truhart) 1690-1739.

VI. Barbara Overton, b. 2-5-1690, d. 10-30-1766, m. 1706 (2nd gen) John (or James) Winston. They lived in Hanover Co., Va., and had two sons. Her will, dated 10-6-1754, mentions six children of each of these sons.
   1. John Winston, b. 6-9-1724 in Hanover Co., d. 1-23-1772 St. Paul's Parish, Hanover Co., m. 2-3-1746 Alice Bickerton. They had eleven children.
   2. James Winston, b. about 1725/6, m. Anne Farrell (or Ferrell). They had eight children.

(See pp. 128 through 136 for descendants) get

Captain James Overton, b. 8-14-1688, died 6-18-1748, of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County, Va., m. 1706, Elizabeth Garland (Truhart) (1690-1739). Justice of Hanover Co., Captain of Militia (descendants entitled to membership in Society of Colonial Wars). They had seven children:

I. Mary Garland Overton, m. David Cosby (b. 1705, d. 1770). Moved to that part of Virginia, which later became Louisa County. They had eleven children:
   1. Charles Cosby, b. about 1736, Hanover Co., Va., d. 1802, Elbert Co., Ga., m. (1) about 1757, Elizabeth Wingfield, daughter of John Wingfield and Sarah Garland. They had 10 children:
   2. David Cosby, b. about 1738, Hanover Co., m. Mary Johnson, had issue.
   3. Overton Cosby, b. about 1739 Hanover Co., died 11-23-1806, single Urbanna, Middlesex Co., Va.
   4. John Cosby, b. 9-19-1741 Hanover Co., Va., d. 1827, Frederickstown, Washington Co., Ky., m. Susanna Wingfield - had issue.
   5. James Cosby.
   6. Elizabeth Cosby, b. 1736, m. 1755 Major John Minor

(b. 11-18-1735, died 3-21-1800) of "Topping Castle", Caroline Co., Va. (it was burned 3-31-1896). They had ten children.

7. Mary Cosby, b. about 1745, m. William Callis of Middlesex Co., Va., and they had two children.
    a. Garland Callis
    b. William Overton Callis, b. 3-4-1756, died 3-14-1814, Louisa Co., Va., m. (1) 10-24-1782, Martha Winston (b. June 2, 1765; d. April 29, 1788), m. (2) Anna Price, (b. 11-24-1774, d. 8-8-1846). He was a Capt. in Col. Charles Dabney's Reg., Va. Line, Member of the Society of the Cincinnati. Left ten children.
8. Ann Overton Cosby, b. about 1745, m. William Tompkins (b.1736, d. 2-24-1772 at "Mansion Hill", Caroline Co., Va.) They had three children.
9. Barbara Cosby, b. 2-11-1752, m. (1) Vivian Minor (b. 11-4-1750, d. 10-15-1798) of "Springfield", Caroline Co., Va., Capt. Third Virginia Continental Line. They had three children.
10. Jane Cosby, b. about 1750, died single 1790. Will proved in Louisa Co. 9-13-1790, mentions several nephews.
11. William Cosby - probably the William Cosby who died 1846 in Williamson Co., Tenn.

II. Barbara Overton, b. 4-20-1720, d. 12-1794, m. 12-29-1737 John Carr of "Bear Castle" (will proven 8-10-1778 Louisa Co., Va.). They had ten children:

1. John Carr 1738 - 47
2. James Carr, b. and d. 1740
3. Dabney Carr, b. 10-26-1743, d. 5-16-1773 (buried at Monticello), m. 7-20-1765 Martha Jefferson, sister of Thomas Jefferson. He was a distinguished Va. lawyer, Member House of Burgesses, and friend of President Thomas Jefferson. They had seven children, one of whom, Peter Carr, was private secretary to Thomas Jefferson, and lived at "Carr's Brook" adjoining his brother, Col. Samuel Carr's estate, "Dunlora", designed by Thomas Jefferson, both near Charlottesville, Va.
4. Samuel Carr, b. 1745, died in service 1777, m. Mrs. Riddick. No issue. Lt. 9th Va. 1776, Capt. of Marines of brigatine Northampton. Having no children, he told his brother Dabney Carr that if he named a son for him he would will his estate to him, and thus it was that Col. Samuel Carr inherited "Dunlora".
5. Elizabeth Carr, b. 1747, m. Nathaniel Anderson.
6. John Carr, 1750-1753.
7. Overton Carr, b. 1751, m. Mary or Ann Addison and had four children.
8. Garland Carr, b. 1754, d. 10-1838 "Gale Hill", m. 1782 Mary Winston (1763-1796) and lived at "Bentivar", Albemarle Co., Va., given him by his father. They had six children.
9. Mary Carr, b. 9-14-1756, d. 7-7-1797 at "Gale Hill", m. 6-20-1773 in Louisa Co., Va., James Minor (b. 2-18-1745 at "Topping Castle", d. 6-9-1791 at "Gale Hill", which he inherited. They had eight children. He signed Declaration of Independence of Albemarle Co., Va., 4-3-1779. Magistrate 1783. Appointed coroner of county by Gov. Patrick Henry 8-30-1788.

10. Sarah Carr - 1758-59.

(See pp. 108-112)

III. Anne (or Nancy) Overton, b. 1725, d. 1790, m. Richmond Terrell of St. Martin's Parish, Louisa Co., Va. They had ten children:

1. Richmond Terrell
2. Samuel Terrell. Will made in Louisa Co., Va., 1796, W.B. 4, p. 45, names his brother William, sons Richmond and James, brother Richmond, sisters, Ann Lewis, Mary Overton Minor, Barbara Fontaine and Becky Meriwether, wife of Nicholas Hunter Meriwether.
3. James Terrell
4. Richard M. Terrell, m. 10-5-1792, Lucy Maria Carr (b. 3-7-1768, d. 1803), daughter of Dabney Carr and Martha Jefferson. They removed to Kentucky and had four children.
5. Eliza Terrell, m. about 1771 Frederick Harris (b. about 1742, d. 1801 Louisa Co.) of "Fredericks Hall", Louisa Co. They had ten children.
6. Ann Overton Terrell, b. 9-3-1748, Louisa Co., Va., m. (1) 5-8-1771 Col. Zachary Lewis (b. 5-6-1731, d. 7-31-1803). His will, dated 2-20-1803, probated at Spotsylvania Co., Va. He was an officer in the Revolutionary War. They had nine children.
7. Mary Overton Terrell, b. 5-22-1750, d. 10-30-1830, m. 8-1769 Col. Garrett Minor, b. 3-14-1744, d. 6-25-1799, of "Sunning Hill", Louisa Co., Va., where their eleven children were born.
8. Barbara Overton Terrell, b. 9-3-1756, m. 5-19-1773, Louisa Co., Va., Aaron Fontaine (b. 11-30-1753, d.1823). They had 6 children.
10. William Terrell, m. Martha Winston, daughter of William Winston and Polly Overton.

(See pp. 112-118)

IV. Captain James Overton, b. 1726 or 1730, died 2-8-1816 at Brookeville, Louisa County, Va., m. 4-6-1749, Mary Waller (b. 10-22-1730, Hanover Co., Va., d. 2-8-1816, Louisa County).

V. John Overton, b. in Hanover Co., Va., m. Ann Booker Clough. They had 11 children.

1. Ensign Clough Overton. Recommended in Lincoln Co., Kentucky, Order Book 1781-83; 1781 as Ensign, and in 1782 among militia officers recommended to Governor; killed at Battle of Blue Lick 8-19-1782. Lincoln Co. was formed from Va. in 1780, and his will recorded there in Book D, p. 392, shows the following bequests: to brother Richard Overton 2000 acres; 1800 acres etc.; to three sisters, Mary, Betsy and Sally Overton, 300 acres; brother John Overton 1200 acres, brothers James and

George Overton 200 acres; brothers William and Tom Overton; father John Overton, 1000 acres; brothers and sisters, 55,000 acres; 15,000 acres, etc.

2. Richard Overton, died single.
3. John Overton, died single.
4. George Overton, 1767-1851, m. Mary Whitworth. They had twn children.
5. Dabney Overton, died single.
6. William Overton, m. Elizabeth Godsey and had five children.
7. Sally Overton, m. William Lacy
8. Elizabeth Overton, m. Batts Lacy. They had five children.
9. Mary Overton, died single.
10. Thomas Overton, m. Susan Llewellyn. They had five children.
11. James Overton.

(See page 125)

VI. Margaret Overton, d. 3-9-1771, Louisa Co., Va. (return of appraisement of estate Louisa Co., 4-8-1771). She married Sir William Bickley, 6th Baronet of Alteborough Hall, England, who succeeded to the title in 1752, after settling in Louisa Co., Va. They had five children.

1. Joseph Bickley in 1820 was in Tennessee.
2. Elizabeth Overton Bickley m. Andrew Hart of "Sunny Bank", Albemarle Co., Va. (she was his second wife). They had two children.
3. Mary Bickley, d. Greensboro, Md., m. Capt. John Bickley (d. 1799) of Richmond, Va., her cousin, and son of Joseph Bickley, Jr., Captain of Virginia Troops. They had three children.
4. Peggie Bickley.
5. Sarah Bickley.

(See page 126)

(3) VII. William Overton m. Jemima Harris. They had seven children:

1. Elizabeth Overton, m. Samuel Overton, who raised the first Company of Volunteers in Va. after Braddock's defeat, was a member of Committee of Safety for Hanover Co. during the Revolution. They settled in Lexington, Kentucky, and had five children. (Jr. & his [illegible])
2. William Overton
3. Sally Overton, m. Captain John Syme Jr. (1752-93), a half nephew of Patrick Henry, and they had three children.
4. Nancy Overton, m. Capt. John Winston of the Revolutionary Army, Member of the Society of the Cincinnati. He was a son of William Winston and Polly Overton. They had four children, among them, Maria Winston who m. (2) William Marshall, a brother of Chief Justice John Marshall.
5. (4) James Overton, Lt. in Revolutionary Army, d. 2-1782, m. Mildred ------, who later married a Mr. North. They had three children.

He married Mildred Clayton 14 Sep 1775 Chesterfield Co VA

6. Mary Overton, m. Col. Richard Morris (d.1821). Will proven at Jefferson County, Ky. 12-10-1821. They had six children.
7. Capt. John Overton, b. 1-20-1755, d. 4-23-1822 at Louisa Co., Va. Captain 14th Regiment 1776-1782 and member of Society of the Cincinnati. Bought "Woodstock", Louisa Co., about 1780, where he built his home. married (1) 5-21-1782 Susanna Garland and they had six children. Married (2) 5-1-1799 Anne Bacon (d. 4-11-1842 in Louisa Co., Va.) They had three children. (See pp. 127-128)

CAPTAIN JAMES OVERTON, son of Captain James Overton and Elizabeth Garland (Truhart) Overton, b. 1726/1730, died 2-8-1816, at "Brookeville", Louisa Co., Va., will dated 12-14-1814, proven 2-12-1816, Will Book 5, page 607, Louisa Co. He was an Ensign in Braddock's Army 1754, commisioned Justice in Louisa Court 1763, 1771, and 1790. Married 4-6-1749 Mary Waller (b.10-22-1730, d. 2-8-1816, Louisa Co.) daughter of 4 Colonel John Waller (b. at Newport, Spotsylvania Co., Va., d. 1776 at Cedar Point, Spotsylvania Co., Va.) and Agnes Carr (b. 1-30-1712, m. 1730, d. 5-29-1777), who lived on the Pamunkey River in Berkeley Parish, Spotsylvania County, and had four other children: Thomas, b. 7-29-1732, m. Sarah Dabney; Dorothy m. Goodloe; Elizabeth, m. Edmund Eggleston; and Sarah m. John Rodes.

Col. John Waller was a son of Colonel John Waller (b. 1673, d. 1754 at Newport, Va.) and Dorothy King (b. Caroline Co., Va., d. Newport, Va.) He was in the house of Burgesses 1719-1721, and was a son of John Waller (b. 1617 in England, d. 1685 Caroline Co., Va.) and Mary Key (d. Caroline Co., Va.)

Agnes Carr (Waller) was a daughter of Thomas Carr (b.1678, Caroline Co., Va., d. 1737), House of Burgesses 1727-1734, and Mary Dabney, daughter of Cornelius and Susan Dabney, and grandaughter of Thomas Carr, born in England, died in Caroline County, Va., and Mary Garland.

James and Mary Overton had eleven children:

I. Waller Overton, b. 11-14-1750, died 10/22/1827 at Lexington, Ky., m. 11-9-1779 Martha Ragland (b. 11-24-1757 in Va., d. 3-23-1814 in Ky.), daughter of Major Samuel Ragland. He was Sheriff of Louisa County during the Revolutionary War, and settled in Fayette Co., Ky., afterwards. They had ten children:

1. Thomas Jefferson Overton, killed at the Battle of Tippacanoe.
2. Elizabeth Overton, m. W. T. Smith
3. Martha Overton.
4. Lucy Overton, m. Major William Taylor Barry (b.2-2-1783 in Va., died 1835 in Spain, soon after being appointed Ambassador). Served as U.S. Postmaster General 1831-35. They had two children: Susan Lucy Barry, m. Col. James Taylor of Newport, Ky., and John Barry,

m. Martha Hutchison. Both left descendants.

5. Sallie Ann Overton, m. Thomas Whitney, and had at least one child, Elizabeth Overton Whitney, who married Samuel R. Bullock (b. 8-1-1817).
6. John Overton died single. Was private secretary to Pres. Andrew Jackson.
7. Dabney Carr Overton, m. Elizabeth D. Harris.
8. Dr. James Overton, m. Eliza Dixon, and moved to Tennessee. They had seven children: Mary Blanchard; Martha (m. George Allen); Elizabeth (m. Lee Calcourt); Samuella R. (m. Berry Fuzzell); Waller (m. Mahala Calcourt; Archer and Dixon.
9. Samuel Overton - appointed Provisional Governor of Florida by General Andrew Jackson, m. Miss Mitchell, daughter of Judge Mitchell of Pensacola, Florida.
10. Archibald Waller Overton, m. Miss Dixon, sister of Eliza Dixon (Dr. James Overton's wife).

II. GENERAL THOMAS OVERTON (See Section II)

III. Elizabeth Overton, b. 6-24-1755, died single 1801.

IV. James Overton, b. 8-6-1757, died single 1790. Will proven in Louisa Co., Va., 7-12-1790, Will Book 2, p. 299. Executors: Waller Overton, Thomas Overton, John Overton, Junior.

V. William Overton, b. 10-5-1759, died 4-4-1760.

VI. Mary Overton, b. 8-10-1761, d. 1849/50, m. 10-14-1795 James Nelson (d. 1832, will probated 2-13-1832, W.B.5, page 333, Louisa Co., Va.) Mentions the following children:

1. James Nelson
2. Samuel Nelson
3. William C. Nelson, d. 1862 (will at Louisa Co.)

VII. Nancy Overton, b. 10-14-1763, m. Hawes Coleman.

VIII. JUDGE JOHN OVERTON (See Section III)

IX. Samuel Overton, b. 9-17-1768, died single 1832. He was a lawyer, exciseman under Washington and Adams Administrations for the Eastern District No. 2, Va. His papers were preserved at "Brookeville", and were the nucleus for "A History of Louisa Co., Va."

X. Sally Overton, b. 5-5-1773, d. about 1820, m. 5-10-1789 at Louisa Co. John Claybrooke (b. 1770 Hanover Co., Va.), son of William Claybrooke and Miss Overton of Hanover Co. They moved from Hanover Co. to "Brookeville", where they are both buried. They had seven children.

1. Thomas W. Claybrooke died single 1868.
2. Elizabeth P. Claybrooke died single 2-29-1864 at "Brookeville".
3. Sally O. Claybrooke died single 1880.
4. John S. Claybrooke b. 3-1804, m. Mary Perkins. They had seven children and moved to Triune, Williamson Co., Tennessee, where a letter dated 7-17-1892 to his cousin, Ella Overton Moore of La. states that "John Overton, Jr., the son of Judge John Overton, who was the brother of Gen. Thomas Overton, your grandfather, and myself are the only two living grandchildren of James Overton, your great grandfather." (See pp. 123-125)
5. Jane Rebecca Claybrooke, b. 1810, died single at "Brookville".
6. Mary Ann Claybrooke m. 12-13-1824 Malcolm Hart.
7. James O. Claybrooke lived and died at "Brookeville" about 1880.

ay; Robert Jocelyn Otway, Capt. R.N.,
Samuel Jocelyn Otway, who was third son
sq., of Castle Otway, s. to that estate under
low of Hon. Robert Otway-Cave, 1849).
r all a chev. sa. counterchanged of the
otto same as the last.
Rapla, and Nenagh, co. Tipperary;
mes Otway, Esq., of Kilnacarr, youngest
, Esq., of Cloghonan, by Phœbe Loftus,
esented by John Hastings Otway, Esq.,
Quarter Sessions, co. Antrim, and Re-
dest son of the late Rev. Cæsar Otway
ngs, his wife, sister, and in her issue
nthony Hastings, of Lurgvall, co. Done-
Arms, *Crest*, and *Motto*, quartering, Ar.
Hastings.
vers, co. Herts; exemplified to William-
Hughes, Esq., of Cumberland Street,
37, Georgiana Frances, only dau. of Gen.
am Otway, K.C.B., and who assumed by
the surname of Otway). Quarterly, 1st
a. over all a chev. counterchanged and for
centre chief point a cross crosslet of the
nd and 3rd, gu. a chev. or, betw. in chief
base as many swords saltirewise points
els and hilts gold, for Hughes. *Crests*—
f a ducal coronet a passion cross or, betw.
h charged for distinction with a cross
Hughes: Upon the battlements of a tower
r fesswise couped holding in the hand a
two branches of oak all ppr. *Motto*—

by Fortescue, Ulster, to Capt. William
.N.). Ar. on a pile az. charged with a
chev. counterchanged ar. and sa. *Crest*—
net or, two wings expanded sa. *Motto*—
quis contra nos.
. vert.
d; as borne by Sir Adolphus Oughton,
the B[illegible] May, 1779). Per pale gu. and
am[illegible]tée de sang. *Crest*—A tower,
ttle[illegible]roken all ppr. thereout a sprig
to[illegible] charged on the centre with a
pr. *Supporters*—Two lions or, guttée de
with a plain collar pean. *Motto*—Nescit

ale gu. and az. a lion ramp. or. *Crest*—An

Arms. *Crest*—A tower ruined in the
therefrom issuing a branch of laurel ppr.
lere vetustas.
n a cross patonce gu. five escallops of the
tures reversed).
. Ar. a chev. sa. betw. three pellets.
Gu. on a fess cotised ar. three lions pass.
lion sejant gu. resting the forepaw on a

coln). Or, on a pile vert three garbs of
On a garb or, a dove ar. in the beak an car
st.
a lion ramp. ar. on a bend sa. three
hée of the first.
Ouldgrove. Az. a fess engr. erm.
r. membered or.
. a fret or.
Gloucester). Gu. on a fess betw. three
ny lions pass. guard. of the first. *Crest*—
resting the forepaw on a carved shield or.
oulton, co. Gloucester). Gu. on a fess
-de-lis ar. as many lions pass. guard. of the

Yotton, co. Gloucester). Gu. on a fess
ar. as many lions pass of the first. *Crest*
coronet a plume of ostrich feathers ppr.
d, or Olound. Or, six annulets sa.

ce owls in fess sa. *Crest*—An owl sa.
endorsed, the dexter or, the sinister of

co. Chester). Quarterly, az. and gu. a lion

ster). Quarterly, vert and gu. (another,
n ramp[illegible]
lton[illegible] pale az. and gu. a lion ramp.
rtlet[illegible]
ee [illegible] gu., a label of as many points

Overton

Ourry. Az. upon a mount in base ppr. a chameleon statant or, in chief the sun in splendour of the second.

Oursonne, or Ourston (co. Norfolk). Ar. a bend gu. bezantee.

Ousefoot. Az. on a bend ar. three mullets gu.

Ouseley (Courteen Hall, co. Northampton; descended from co. Salop). Or, a chev. sa. betw. three holly leaves vert a chief sa. *Crest*, same as the last.

Ouseley (Claremont, co. Herts, bart.; descended from Sir John Ouseley, of Courteen Hall, co. Northampton, who fell at the siege of Breda, in 1624). Same *Arms*. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a wolf's head erased sa., holding in the mouth a bleeding hand gu. couped at the wrist. *Supporters* (borne by Sir George Gore Ouseley, first bart. as a G.C.B.)—Two Indian warriors ppr. *Motto*—Mors lupi agnis vita.

Ouseley (Sir John Ouseley, knighted at Reban, co. Kildare, 24 March, 1604, by Sir George Cary, Lord Deputy of Ireland). Or, a chev. sa. betw. three holly leaves vert a chief of the second. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a wolf's head ar.

Ousley (co. Stafford). Ar. a talbot pass. gu.

Ouston (Scotland). Gu. a crescent betw. two stars barways in chief, and three stars barways in base ar.

Outhred. Ar. on a cross pattée gu. five mullets pierced or.

Outlawe (Little Wichingham, co. Norfolk; assigned June, 1613). Ar. a saltire gu. betw. four wolves' heads couped ppr. *Crest*—A demi wolf ppr. pierced through the side with an arrow or, feathered and headed ar. the arrow lying bend sinisterways.

Outram (Edinburgh, bart.). Or, on a chev. embattled betw. three crosses flory gu. five escallops of the first. *Crest*—Out of an eastern crown a demi lion or, gorged with a wreath of laurel ppr. holding betw. the paws a cross flory gu. *Supporters*—On either side a royal Bengal tiger guard. ppr. gorged with a wreath of laurel vert, and on the head an eastern crown or; granted to Sir James Outram, first bart., created G.C.B., 1857, *d.* 1863. *Motto*—Mutare fidem nescio.

Ouvry (a noble refugee French family, from Picardy, in Normandy, represented by Rev. Peter Thomas Ouvry, rector of Grove, and vicar of Wing, co. Bucks). Quarterly, 1st and 4th, ar. a lion ramp. sa. crowned, armed, and langued gu., for Ouvry; 2nd and 3rd, per pale or and az. barry of six, on a chief a pale betw. two esquires all counterchanged, over all an inescutcheon ar., for Garnault.

Ovedale (co. Hants). Az. fretty or.

Over. Or, on a bend az. a fret of the first. *Crest*—A bird rising or, beaked and membered gu. holding in the beak an olive branch vert fructed or.

Overbury, or Overbery (Aston-Underedge, co. Gloucester). Sa. three mullets betw. two bendlets ar. *Crest*—A lion's gamb erect ar. encircled in a ducal coronet or.

Overend. Ar. on a chev. gu. betw. three pheons sa. as many frogs or.

Overman (co. Norfolk). Az. on a bend or, two fleurs-de-lis of the field, on a chief of the second a lion pass. gu. *Crest*—A leopard sejant ppr. holding in the dexter paw a fleur-de-lis or.

Overman (Southwark, co. Surrey). Az. a chev. betw. three fleurs-de-lis or, on a chief of the last a lion pass. guard. gu. *Crest*—A leopard sejant ppr. holding in the paw a fleur-de-lis or.

Overton (Somersham, co. Huntington, cos. Warwick and Lincoln. Visit. Warwick, 1619). Az. a chev. erm. betw. three unicorns' heads erased ar. armed and crined or.

Overton (Lea, co. Leicester). Ar. a bend az. betw. a rose in chief and a fleur-de-lis in base gu.

Overton (Morecot, co. Rutland. Visit. 1618). Ar. a cross formée gu. *Crest*—A maiden's head ppr. vested gu. crined or.

this one

Overton (co. Westmorland). Az. a bend or, a border ar.

Overton (co. York). Ar. a fess wavy gu. betw. three magpies ppr.

Overton. Ar. a bend sa. in chief a rose gu. in base a fleur-de-lis of the last; another, Az. a bend or, a border of the last. *Crest*—On a chapeau gu. turned up erm. a martlet sa.

Overton. Lozengy or and az. on a chief ar. a saltire gu. charged with five bezants betw. two mullets in pale of the fourth; another, Sa. a chev. betw. three peacocks' heads erased ar.; another, Ar. on a bend sa. three crosses crosslet or.

Overy. Or, three martlets az. *Crest*—A bull's head az.

Ovingham, or Owingham. Per chev. sa. and erm. in chief two covered cups ar. (another, or.)

Ovington (co. Kent). Sa. three cocks or, membered gu.

Ovington. Gu. on a bend ar. three mullets (another, martlets) sa.

Owen Gwynedd (Prince of North Wales, *d.* Dec. 1169, son of Griffith ap Cynan, Prince of North Wales, descended from Anarawd, King of North Wales, eldest son of Rhodri Mawr, King of Wales). Vert, three eagles displ. in fess or.

Owen Tudor (son of Meredith ap Tudor, and grandson of Sir Tudor ap Grono, Knt., descended from Grono, Lord of Trefgastell in Anglesey, eldest son of Ednyfed Vychan, Lord of Brynffenigl, representative of Marchudd ap Conan, Founder of the VIII. Noble Tribe of North Wales and Powys; Owen Tudor was ancestor of the Royal House of Tudor). Gu. a chev. erm. betw. three esquires' helmets ar.

Owen (Orielton, co. Pembroke, bart.; descended from Hwfa-ap-Cynddelw, Lord of Llys, Llifon, co. Anglesey, Steward to Owen Gwynedd, Prince of North Wales). Gu. a chev. betw. three lions ramp. or. *Crest*—A lion ramp. or. *Motto*—Honestas optima politia.

Owen Brogyntyn (Lord of Edeirnion, Dinmael, and Abertanat, in Powys-Fadoc, younger son of Madoc ap Meredith, last Prince of Powys-Fadoc. Owen Brogyntyn was one of the most distinguished warriors of his age. Entering with his brothers into an alliance with Owen Gwynedd, Prince of North Wales, and Rhys ap Tewdwr, Prince of South Wales, to resist the renewed attempt of Henry II. of England on the principality, contributed materially to the victory obtained over the English in 1165, at the battle of Crogen. "Beneath Castelh Crogen," the present Chirk Castle, whence the battle field is still called "Adwyr Beddall," or the Pass of the Graves, Owen Brogyntyn made a grant to God, St. Mary, and the monks of Basing Werk Abbey, of a "certain water in Penthlinn, called Tehlentegil, or Pemblemere, (Bala Lake in Merioneth) and all the pasture of the said land of Penthlinn." From this chieftain derived: I. The Hughes's, of Gwerclas, Barons of Kymmer-yn-Edeirnion; II. Lloyds, of Dolyglessyn; III. Lloyds, of Crogen; IV. Morris, of Pale; V. Branas, of Branas; VI. Foulks, of Cilan; VII. Owens, of Plas-Issa; VIII. The Barons of Cryniarth; IX. The Barons of Crogen and Branas; X. The Barons of Hendwr; XI. Lloyds, of Tyfos; XII. Rhys's, Barons of Rûg; XIII. Maesmores, of Maesmor; XIV. Wynns, of Pentre Morgan; XV. Vaughans, of Duddleston; XVI. Lloyds, of Ebnal). *Arms*, those of his father, Madoc ap Meredith, viz. Ar. a lion ramp. sa. armed and langued gu.

Owen ap Griffith Vychan (Lord of Glyndwrdwy in Merioneth, the Owen Glendower, of English writers; representative of Griffith Maelor, Lord of Bromfield, eldest son of Madoc, last Prince of Powys-Fadoc, he had five daughters, viz. I. Isabel, *m.* Adda ap Iorworth; II. Elizabeth, *m.* Sir John Scudamore, Knt., of Ewyas, Holme Lacy, and Kent Church, co. Hereford; III. Janet, *m.* John Croft, of Croft Castle, co. Hereford; IV. Jane, *m.* Humphrey, *Lord Ruthyn*; V. Margaret, *m.* Roger Mornington, of Mornington, co. Hereford). The hereditary *Arms* of Owen Glendower, were those of Griffith Maelor, viz., Paly of eight ar. and gu. a lion ramp. sa., but he assumed, with the claim to and title of King of Wales, the arms of Llewelyn ap Griffith, Prince of North Wales, as appears by his privy seal presented to the Cymwradorion Society by Sir Samuel Rush Meyrick, viz., Quarterly or and gu. four lions pass. counterchanged.

Owen ap Griffith (last Prince of Powys-Wenwynwyn; descended from Griffith, second son of Meredith ap Bleddyn, Prince of Powys; Hawys Gadarn, his dau. and heir *m.* John de Cherlton, eldest son of Sir Allan Cherlton, of Apley Castle, co. Salop, was summoned, 26 July, 1313, to Parliament as *Baron Cherlton*). *Arms*, those of Bleddyn ap Cynfyn, King of Powys, viz., Or, a lion ramp. gu. armed and langued az.

Owen (Plas-Issa in Edeirnion, co. Merioneth; descended from Owen ap Robert, second son of Robert ap Reinallt, of Branas-yn-Edeirnion, who was the descendant of Rhys ap Ievan, Baron of Kymmer, Crogen, and Branas, ancestor of the Hughes's of Gwerclas, Barons of Kymmer-yn-Edeirnion. The male line terminated with Robert Wynn, Esq., of Plas-Issa, who left two sisters and co-heirs, I. Rebecca, *m.* John Lloyd, Esq., of Pontriffith, co. Flint, and from this marriage descends *Lord Mostyn*; II. Elizabeth, *m.* John Lloyd, Esq., of Forest). *Arms*, those of Hughes, of Gwerclas, viz., Ar. a lion ramp. sa. armed and langued gu.

Owen (Cevn Havod and Glansevern, co. Montgomery; descended from Kadivor ap Dyniawal, the captor of Cardigan Castle, 1164, descended from Rhodri Mawr, King of Wales. The representative of this family, William Owen, Esq., of Glan Severn, third son of

Gen. Robert Overton was b. in Yorkshire in 1608
Easington, East Riding – far east seaside tip of peninsula above the Humber

Make new charts
when I get time —
Based on Genealogy
Pages — some of
them had incomplete

Family Record

Family No.

Surname

Father – John Willis Clayton

Event	Day Month Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	cc 1751		Gloucester?	VA	To Bedford Co by Sept 1785	○
Death	21 March 1771	Betty Creek	Bedford	VA	[illegible] servagor	○
Buried					d at home of son Jasper	○
Married	c 1775		Hanover?	VA		○

21 Aug 1821

Occupation planter Military Rev War Church ○

Places Lived ○

Other Wives ○

His Father's Name John Whiting Clayton ○

His Mother's Maiden Name Elizabeth Willis ○

Mother – Mary Pettus (Pettus?)

Event	Day Month Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	ca 1753		Hanover	VA		○
Death		Betty Creek	Bedford	VA		○
Buried						○

Occupation Military Church ○

Places Lived ○

Other Husbands ○

Her Father's Name prob Stephen Pettus Jr ○

Her Mother's Maiden Name prob Ann Dillard, dau of Thos Dillard + Elizabeth Holloway ○ dau. Wm + Ann Holloway

Children (order uncertain)

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day Month Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
	1. John Willis Clayton ○	Birth	1775/6				○
		Death	bef 1807	(3 dau m. Tarbins) 1807			○
	Spouse - Lucinda Douglas ○ (Thomas Clayton security)	Married	21 Mar 1797		Bedford	VA	○
	② ~~3~~ Nancy Clayton ○	Birth	ca 1778				○
		Death		Living 4 Ja & 26 June 1797			○
	Spouse - Son Patrick by Barton, [illegible] ○	Married					○
	~~3~~ 4 Jasper Clayton ○	Birth	ca 1780		Charlotte	VA	○
		Death	09 July 1847	age ~~67~~	~~Bedford Co~~ Bedford		○
	Spouse - ① Frances Lesseur ② Eliza Harris ○	Married	① 28 Nov 1801 ② 24 Nov 1810	③ Lucinda ~~[illegible]~~	Bedford		○
	~~4~~ 5 Thomas L. Clayton ○	Birth	ca 1782				○
		Death					○
	Spouse - Theodosia Wright ○	Married	26 Mar 1803		Bedford		○
	~~5~~ 6. Polly Harrison Clayton ○	Birth	ca 1784/5				○
		Death					○
	○	Married					○
	7. Elizabeth Catherine Clayton "Kitty" ○	Birth	ca 1787/8				○
		Death					○
	Spouse - John Markham ○	Married	10 Jan 1807		Bedford		○
	8. Susanna Pettus Clayton ○	Birth	ca 178?				○
		Death					○
	Spouse - John C. Lesseur ○	Married	31 Mar 1807		Bedford (Thos Nott security)		○
	~~8~~ 9 Rebecca Dabney Clayton ○	Birth	ca 1790				○
		Death		Living 4 Feb & 26 June 1797			○
	Spouse - ○	Married					○
	~~9~~ 10 William Willis Clayton ○	Birth	02 Jan 1793	Bedford or	Charlotte	VA	○
		Death	02 Mar 1855	Colchester	McDonough	IL	○
	Spouse - Martha E Vest "Patsy" ○	Married	24 Dec 1812		Washington	VA	○
	⑪ Pettus C Clayton ○	Birth	1775/6				○
		Death					○
	Spouse - Nancy Jones ○	Married	29 Feb 1811		Bedford		○

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information — then list each on the reverse side.

(* "About 40" in July 1766)

Family Record

Family No.

Father – John III Whiting Clayton

1st VA Regt 10/7/1775 1st Lt ~~Feb~~ 1776 — Surname

Event	Day Month Year		Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	* ca 1726	○		Gloucester		2nd Lt in Recruiting Ltr	○
Death	21 Mar ~~18~~21 1821			Bedford		Reps from Charlotte Home of	○
Buried	1821	○		(at home of Jasper Clayton)		Delegate to Gen Assembly	○
Married	ca 1748	○		Gloucester		May 5, June 28 Oct 1777 + Jan 24/1778	○

Occupation — Military — Church ○

Places Lived: Gloucester & Hanover Cos, Charlotte Co VA ○

Other Wives: ("Captain" John Clayton & Charlotte Leftwich, ~~[illegible]~~ Thomas Leftwich 07 Jan 1792, Bedford Co.) in Hanover 21 Nov 1774 when he bought land in Charlotte ○

His Father's Name: John Clayton Jr. ○

His Mother's Maiden Name: Elizabeth Whiting ○

Mother – Elizabeth Willis

Event	Day Month Year		Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	12 Jan 1729/30	○	Fredericksburg	Spotsylvania	VA	m age 18 ?	○
Death		○	Charlotte Co.		VA ?	living 1782 12/7/82	○
Buried	~~[illegible] 1792~~	○ by 1791				before 1792	○

Occupation — Military — Church ○

Places Lived ○

Other Husbands ○

in 1777 their father indentured slaves to the following children (all called Clayton) signed by both parents.

Her Father's Name: Henry Willis. ○

Her Mother's Maiden Name: Mildred Lewis ○

Children

Sex	Full Given Name		Event	Day Month Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
	1. ⑤ Mildred Clayton — named for grandma — "Fem ①" ④		Birth	ca 1755	?			○
			~~Death~~					○
	Spouse – James Overton (of Hanover) he died Aug 1784	○	Married	14 Sep 1775		Charlotte	VA	○
	2. ④ Lucy Whiting Clayton — named for grandma in England	⑥	Birth	ca 1754				○
	Spouse – ① Nathaniel Manson ② d. Aug 1783 (Charlotte)	○	Death		~~[illegible] 1813~~	~~[illegible] Charlotte~~	~~VA~~	○
	② Henry Landon Davies (his 2)	○	Married	① 18 Aug 1775 ② 11 Sep 1785				○
	① * John Willis Clayton	② ○	Birth	ca 1751 ?	b 1751.			○
			Death	ca ~~1797~~ (1820)	Betty Creek)	Bedford	VA	○
	Spouse – Mary Pettus?	○	Married	before 1774		Hanover ?		○
	4. * Henry Clayton — named for grandfather Willis	○	Birth	ca 1762				○
	Spouse –		Death		NFR	living 1777		○
		○	Married		in Campbell Co 1787?			○
	5. * William Willis Clayton	○	Birth	ca 1759? 1760	State Depot ~~[illegible] 1767~~			○
			Death		Holly Grove ? Marshall Co.		Mississippi	○
	Spouse – ? Clarissa Hales ① [illegible] ( )	○	Married	1801		Bedford?	dec of first [illegible] 10/20/81	○
	6. ④ Elizabeth Clayton	③ ○	Birth	ca 1753 ?	Slate Spring			○
	Spouse – Orlando Jones ~~Orlando Jones~~ ① ~~[illegible] Hayes~~ ② [illegible]		Death	(1771)		Albemarle		○
		○	Married	18 Apr 1782	Gloucester ~~Charlotte~~ (mge records)			○
	7. * Ann Clayton, Nancy	① ○	Birth	ca 1749	? Bluestone Hylles			○
	Spouse –		Death		in "Bedford" Co			○
	Henry ~~Davies~~ Joel Harvege	○	Married	(09 May 1782)	Charlotte Co ? m. 1767 H L Davies			○
	8. Thomas Lewis Clayton	○	Birth		Stone Castle	Deed of gift from M		○
	Spouse – * Elizabeth Wright (Lucy?)	○	Death		(by 1813)	Henry Co	Kentucky?	○
			Married	18 Feb 1796		Bedford	07 Jan 12/07/81	○
	9. Arthur Clayton	○	Birth	ca 1772 ?	Stone Ross	07 [illegible] 1777		○
	Spouse – ~~? Eliza Longwood~~		Death		NFR → [illegible]	living 1777		○
		○	Married					○
	10. ① ~~Elizabeth Clayton~~ ⑥ Jasper Clayton	○	Birth	23 Aug 1758	Near Hunt			○
	Spouse – [illegible]		Death		died young?			○
		○	Married					○

* John Henderson Jr. 1786 in Charlotte Co.

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information — then list each on the reverse side.

Steel in Charlotte in 1777

h & f in Charlotte ?

See deeds

over

~~Whit~~
#7 Reverse

Places have no glosses but she seems to have plausible marriage & death dates

Whiting Gen pg 83 + 84 / says Henry Landon Davies (~~Cha~~ son Catherine ___
b. 1745 in prob Gloucester Co VA died 01 March 1801 in Bedford Co VA.
he married 15 Jan 1767 (in prob Bedford Ann Clayton b. 1747 Charlotte Co.
(she died 15 Aug 1786 in Amherst Co.) - (Child Nicholas + 6 others) C Davies

The groom supposedly step son of her Aunt Catherine

(#6 error)
Elizabeth Clayton (1751-1803) ~~said to have~~ m. (impossible) Orlando Jones (1751-1793),

~~see pg 66 for list of desc — but not of the Joneses~~

~~Elizabeth Clayton b. 1751 Charlotte Co d. 1803 Albemarle~~

~~m. 27 Nov 1771 in Albemarle Co VA~~

~~Orlando Jones d. 16 Nov. 1793 Albemarle~~

I don't know whether John Clayton
whose dau Elizabeth m. Orlando Jones in 1771/2 was /
but our John Whiting Clayton's
dau Elizabeth, a late middle child,
could not yet a teen in 1771

Check Bedford Co records to see if Davies listed on pg 84
Arthur Landon Davies b 16 Oct 1770 Bedford Co-
Catherine Elizabeth "
Samuel Boyle Davies" b 22 Dec 1774 "
Edith "
Henrietta b 27 Jan 1780 "
Tarleton Whiting Davies b 11 Nov 1782

(#8) Thomas Lewis Clayton + Elizabeth Wright had 2 children - John + Betsy b 1756 ←

? 1760 ~~175?~~ ~~Second child~~

4. Henry Clayton bca ~~1756~~? receoved negro Abraham from father 1777
He was obviously named for his grandfather, Col. Henry Willis.

Campbell Co. deeds show that on ~~1805~~ (10 August 1805) a man of his name purchased land there from W. J. Manson (relative of sister Lucy?)

Jas II

[illegible] generation (NO [illegible] b ca 1750)

Campbell ~~15 [illegible]~~ John Willis Clayton's son

5. New Kent (remaining) records show that John W. Clayton had a son Jasper Clayton born 23 August 1758. Since no more mention is made, one assumes he must have died very young.

p. 177

Campbell wills 1790

He is said to have wit deeds Charlotte Co 1782 (thus b. 1761 —

6. William Willis Clayton bca 1760? (under 21 in 1777) received negro Davey to be received when he came of age. Appraiser July 1790 Campbell Co estate of Francis Thorp — cattle, horse, long chair (25 [illegible] & goods)
He witnessed documents in Bedford and Campbell Cos. in early 1800's. Since he would have been over 39 in 1890, ~~probably he was not the~~ he would be ~~man of that name who~~ married Carissa Hale 20 March 1800 probably a second wife. (Robert Snoody, security).

[illegible]

Miss Early stated that he moved to Mississippi where his son was a judge in Holly Springs. I checked Mississippi records and found some of his descendants there in 1850. That was a rather new settlement. Found death of some of them--he would have died before then. Son william died 1758 ?age 62. Re recd deed of gift from mother Elizabeth in 1782, as did his bro. Thomas Lewis Clayton.

(7). Elizabeth Clayton bca ~~1762?~~ 1753 third child m 1771 Orlando Jones

She was far to young to be the Elizabeth Clayton mentioned by Chalkey Augusta Co. Deeds, Albemarle.
She received a negro Suckey from her father in 1777, to be hers at when she came of age.

Charlotte Co. Marriages show she married 18 A½ril 1782, James Hayes.

search for more records.
Miss Early said one of her father's daughters married a Hayes.

(8) Ann "Nancy" Clayton ~~bca 1764?~~ oldest child, born ca 1749 m. 1767 Henry Leake Davies
Received negro Phillis in 1777 from fathef, when she became of age later

Miss Early said one of thedaughters married a Harvey. That would have been Ann, and makes very good sense because her parents were very involved with that family, which they lived near and who were quite prosperous.

Charlotte Co. Marriages records show that "Nancy" Clayton and Joel Harvey were ~~Look for Harveys there & in Bedford/Campbell~~ married 09 May 1782 by Rev. John Weatherford (minister, see above pg 3). The certificate was evidently damaged or smudged, for the transcriber had trouble reading it. This is the same minister who married her sister later.

William Clayton

Bedfd Co Wills pg 351-2) Admin of Samuel Holt – – ment claim in Culpeper
22 May 1802) William Clayton £ 246.16.6"

Campbell Wills 1782-1800 - Inventory of Est of Francis Thorp, decd
pg 177 - July 1790 [illegible] - appraisers John Weaver Clark, Wm W. Clayton

9. Thomas Lewis Clayton bca 1766? 1773?

Received negro Judith from father in 1777 for when he came of age.

He married 18 Feb 1796 ~~Lucinda~~ ~~Elizabeth~~ "Lucy" Wright dau of John & Mary Wright

(deed of gift from mother Elizabeth 1782 in Charlotte Co.) W. 1765-91 CC Wills

m 1) Mary Herndon, dau John Herndon ~~[illegible]~~ will 15 Nov 1785 [illegible] 5 Jan 1786

2 children. He was also guardian for two other Clayton children by ~~Lucinda~~ Elizabeth Wright Clayton (John and Elizabeth Clayton)

Did his brother ____ Clayton ~~figure this out~~ die? out.

By 1813 he was living in Henry Co., Kentucky.

He must have been at least a part-time schoolmaster or tutor, for when ____________ firf, hr oerf Lewis Clayton money for schooling for the man's children.

He also signed various documents-- look for again.

10. Arthur Clayton bca 17~~68?~~ 1775

Received slave Rosie from father 1777 for when he came of age.

No further records found. Did he die young? ~~Did~~ Not listed [illegible] deed of gift from mother 1782

Search

(far too old to be the Arthur Clayton who m. Eliza Logwood 12/17/1848)

Bedford Co. Wills (1810-1817) p. 158 - 1790 account of Estate of Owen Franklin; admin. mentions "Lewis Clayton for schooling" & [illegible] McReynolds

Bedford Co. Will Bk ____

pages ~~[illegible]~~ 361-2 mentions will of [illegible] - accounts due Lewis Clayton & others (incl Combs)

Family Record

Family No.

Surname

Father – John Whiting CLAYTON

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1726 ○		Gloucester	VA		○
Death			1802/3 ○	[illegible]	Bedford	VA	before June 1803	○
Buried			○					○
Married		ca	1748/9 ○		Gloucester	VA		○

1802

Occupation　Military 1st Lt VA Rgt 10/7/1775 ~~staff~~　Church Called "Capt." ○

Places Lived Gloucester, ~~Hanover~~, Charlotte, Bedford State Reg. Charlotte Co during Rev. WAR ○

Other Wives ~~?? Jan 1782 Bedford~~ Co ○

~~Capt John Clayton m. Charlotte left wid~~
~~[illegible] Thomas left [illegible]~~

His Father's Name John Clayton (Botanist) ○

His Mother's Maiden Name Elizabeth Whiting ○

Mother – Elizabeth Willis

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	12	Jan	1729/30 ○	Fredericksburg	Spotsylvania	VA	deed of gift to sons Whit[ing]	○
Death			before 1802. ○	(after 1782)	Charlotte ?	VA	Thomas - Charlotte Co. 1782	○
Buried			○					○

Occupation　Military　Church ○

Places Lived ○

Other Husbands ○

Her Father's Name Col Henry Willis ○

Her Mother's Maiden Name Mildred Lewis (widow Brown) ○

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day Month Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
(2) ~~7~~	1. ~~2~~ John Willis Clayton ○	Birth	ca 1750/1	(before 1753)	Gloucester	VA	○
		Death	1802/3 ~~1807~~	near Bethany	Creek Bedford	VA	○
	Spouse - Mary (? Pettus) ○	Married	ca 1773	St Martin Parish	Hanover	VA	○
(4)	2. (4) Mildred Clayton (1754) ○	Birth	ca ~~1754~~	?			○
	Spouse ① James Overton (– Aug 1782)	Death					○
	② Thomas North, Jr. ○	Married	12 Sep 1775 16 Oct 1784	~~[illegible]~~ ;	? Charlotte "	VA "	○
(5)	3. (5) Lucy Whiting Clayton (1755) ○	Birth	1755 ~~1757~~	1756/7 ?			○
	Spouse - ① Nathaniel Manson	Death	before 1802				○
	② Henry Landon Davies (–01 Nov 1808) ○	Married	18 Aug 1776 11 Sep 1785	(5 Aug 1786)	Charlotte Amherst		☒
(6)	4. ~~7~~ Henry (Lewis) Clayton Bedford ○	Birth	c ~~1752~~ ~~1756?~~	(estimate in 1758 [illegible])			○
	Spouse - born 1756	Death	(1758) b 1760	. (Campbell?)	in Campbell Co [illegible] 1805		☒
	○	Married					○
(8)	(8) William Willis Clayton ○	Birth	ca 1761/3 ~~1754~~	(gift in 1777)			○
	Spouse - ① ? Clarissa Hester ?	Death		Holly Grove	Marshall Co.	Mississippi	○
	○	Married	1801 ?	deed of gift from father 1782			○
(3)	Elizabeth Clayton ○	Birth	1732/3 1753/4?				○
	Spouse ① Orlando Jones ②	Death	1802/3				○
	~~James Hayes~~ ○	Married	① 27 Nov 1771 ~~18 Apr 1782~~	(1771) marriage contract	~~Charlotte~~	③ 16 Dec 1793 Albem	○
(1)	1. (1) Ann Clayton ~~"Nancy"~~ ○	Birth	ca 1749				○
	Spouse - Henry Landon Davies	Death	ca 1782				○
	~~Joel Harvey~~ ○	Married	15 Jan 1767. ~~18~~ 4 May 1782	birth of 1st son: "Pendleton"	Charlotte		○
	8. (9) Thomas Lewis Clayton 1773/4 ○	Birth	~~[illegible]~~ ca ~~1775~~	1782 later	b 176?	1774?	○
	Spouse -	Death	?	To	Henry Co	Kentucky 1783	○
	Elizabeth Wright ○	Married	18 Feb 1796	Deed of gift Bedford from father			○
19	(9) ~~Arthur~~ Jasper Clayton (Jasper?) ○	Birth	23 Aug 1758	1775	New Kent		○
	Spouse - b 1758 New Kent	Death	before 1782?	Living	1777 - Charlotte Co.		○
	○	Married					○
	(10) Arthur Clayton ○	Birth	1776?				○
	Spouse -	Death		Living	1777 Charlotte Co.		○
	○	Married		(died young?)			○

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information — then list each on the reverse side. ○

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

Campbell Co. deeds show 10 Aug 1805 e Henry Clayton purchased land from W. J. Menson.

~~An~~ Virginia Genealogist 30:247 says 2nd marriage as indicated

Working notes

2. Mildred Clayton, born perhaps 1755, was named for her maternal grandmother, Mildred (Lewis) Willis. Being perhaps the only one of her parents' daughters to be of age at the time her grandfather John the Botanist died, he willed her 300 pounds money and a slave, as a beginning on her dowery. (about the last day of December 1773). She ~~was the only one of her parents' children to receive a bequest from him.~~

By November1774 her brother had a large plantation in Charlotte, and by the following January her father had 50 acres there, on Cubb Creek. Charlotte Co. Marriage Records show that on 14 Sept. 1775 she married James Overton. The Overtons were a Hanover St. Martin's family. It is not yet known whether he preceded her in moving there. Charlotte Co. history says that several Overtons were early settlers in that part of the county, but whether this couple was engaged before the family moved and went back to live in Hanover, or stayed in Charlotte needs to be found out.

James Overton was a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War. One source says he died in 1782, but it may have been slightly later, for the administration of his estate was on August 1784, ~~by~~ John Overton held bonds ~~being~~ appointed administrator by the court at Hanover. (Charlotte Co. Deed Book 5, pg 198) shows Mildred Overton, widow, on July 24 1784 made motion, gave bond, and became administratrix.
They had three children:

find names

A short Overton lineage did not know her maiden name. It said merely that she afterwards married a Mr. North. Miss Ruth Early, who wrote "Campbell Chronicles" many years ago, stared that one of the clayton daughters married a Hayes, one a Harvey, and one a North and had a descendant named Clayton North. She would be the one who later married a North. Sister Elizabeth, about 10 years younger, married James Hayes, meaning that Ann, the youngest daughter, married a Harvey that ~~which~~ makes sense, for the Harveys were close neighbors also owned much land and were business people as well.

Later on there were Norths and Overtons present in the Bedford/ Campbell area when Claytons migrated there.

find names and list later (see over)

Overton was a rather common place name in England, simply meaning high settlement, hence seven dofferemt Overton gentry coats of arms developed. The arms of the Overtons of county York are:

Argent, a fess wavy gules between three magpies proper.

(1) The Virginia Overtons descend from a most extraordinary man, Major General Robert Overton, son of John Overton and his wife Joan of Overton Hall, Easington Parish, East Riding York, located on the seashore on the eastern side of the tip of a penninsula that juss down over the opening of the Humber. He married Ann Gardiner of Stratford Bow, Middlesex in 1632. He was appointed deputy of Sir Thomas Fairfax of Pontrefact and was shortly after Governor of Hull. During ~~In~~ the Civil War he was one of Oliver Cromwell's most brilliant and devoted generals, but became ~~was~~ dissatisfied with the slow process of reformation and wound up spending many years inprisoned in the Tower of London, was released, finally personna non grata by King Charles as well, exiled to Barbadoes. On 25 Dec 1679 alone without family or servants, possessing only 5 acres of land.

Bedford Co Wills p.361-2 Will of Samuel Hix, Adm Robert Price
22 May 1802 "Cash pd to William Overton, Thos Spencer, Robt Irvine,
Lewis Clayton, Sarah Martin, Nathan Carter, William Clayton.

Bedford Will book 4 A p 27-31 John North an executor & legatee ~~legatee~~
31 May 1811 + Edmund Haywood

2. Mildred Clayton

(2) The son, William Overton, came to Firginia in search of his father about 1669 but failed to find him. He remained in Hanover County where the next year he brought over his fiancee, Elizabeth Waters of St. Sepulcher, London, and were married on board ship 24 November 1670. (Their love story is the basis for an oldmovie "Tp Have and To Hold." He was awarded 4600 acre on Falling Creek on the South side of the Pamunkey River in Hanover for transporting 92 persons to the colony. Plus more land later. They had 6 children

(3) Captain James Overton (8-14-1688--6-18-;746) of St. Martin's Parish m. Elizabeth Garland. He was a Justice of the Peace there at the same time Uncle Arthur Clayton was Clerk of Court. He was also Captain of Militia. 7 Children.

(4) William Overton m. his cousin, Jemima Harris and had 7 children

(5) James Overton, Lt. in Revolutionary Army, died Feb. 1782, married Mildred Clayton. The writers knew that they had three children but for some reason could not say whom they were.

This generation is a rather interesting one. James' oldest sister married cousin Samuel Overton who raised the first company of volunteers in Braddock's War (see Kegley's VA Frontier for his experience in the Sandy River Expedition with Capt. Richard Pearis's company of Cherokee Indians and others.) He was on a Cte. of Safety during the Revolution. Later moved to Kentucky with their children. Another sister married a "half-nephew" of Patrick Henry. Another married a Winston, also related to the Henrys (and maybe to Arthur Clayton). The Overtons were certainly an interesting family.

Where did Mildred (Clayton)(Overton) North go next??

1782 "Heads of Families - Hanover Co VA" in Capt. Thomas Price's militia ~~dist~~ district [illegible] of [illegible] owner slaves
Overton, Mildred - 4 whites and 3 blacks. Perhaps this was taken before she returned to Charlotte Co, which shows 4 whites and 11 blacks for her.
The list shows her in the same vicinity as her father, brother & various Henrys.
Further down the column is "North, Thomas - 9 whites & 16 blacks."
Charlotte Co. marriage records show that Thomas North, Jr. and Mildred Overton widow of James Overton were married on 16 October 1784, by Rev. John Weatherford (of (5)) Surety Valentine North.

Though the Claytons were gone to Bedford Co by 1800, Charlotte Co Tax ~~lists~~ lists then show Thomas North & family - 1 male tithable, 3 horses + 5 slaves over 16. An Anthony North & William North were also shown, several Henrys, and a Thomas Pettus - 2 tithes, 3 horses, 4 blacks over 16 & 2 below, possibly related to her brother's wife??
Mildred had ~~3~~ Overton children, at least one a son; plus ~~others~~ North children.
(Miss Early said one was named "Clayton North".)

2 Mildred Clayton

Some tell the story differently, and a once popular novel was written
"To Have and To Hold"

writing

3. Lucy Clayton, named for her English great grandmother, was born perhaps 1753/4. On 15 August 1775, in Charlotte Co., she was married to her first husband, Nathaniel Manson.

Charlotte DB 3 pg 485. From Charles Harvey & Frances, his wife to Nathaniel Manson of C. for 135 pounds, a certain tract of land about 297 acres on both sides of Bear Creek, and bounded by the lines of John Woods, John Hill, Peter Chastean "& others"
/s/ Charles Harvey, Frances Harvey, Wit!
Wit: Thomas Paullet, William Harvey, Jr., Francis Clark, James S. Davenport, David Watson. Recorded 06 March 1775.

DB 3 pg 530. Witnesses to John Clayton Sr. purchase of 50 acres of land on the So. side of Cubb Creek on 25 July 1775 from Crispen and Susannah Heaton. - John White, Nathaniel Manson, Christopher Curtis, Caleb Townes, Recorded 04 September 1775.

DB 3 pg 534. Witnesses to the purchase of John Clayton Sr., his father-in-law, of purchase of the land of John Clayton, Jr., his brother-in-law were: N. Manson, John Harvey, William Harvey.

DB 3 pg. 451. 29 Nov 1774. At first purchase of Clayton land in Charlotte Co. by his brother-in-law John Clayton, Jr., the witnesses were: Nathaniel Manson, John Harvey, James Spencer, Richard Lee.

DB 3 pg 576. 12 Sep 1775. Peter Chastean & wife Elizabeth, Alexander Shaw (of Dinwiddie Co-Bath Parish, and Nathaniel Manson (by deed pf trist by Chastean, made over to Shaw & Manson, sell 69 acres on both sides of Bear Creek & bounded by trees dispose of land to John Hunter. /s/ Peter Chastean, Elizzbeth (x) Chastean, Shaw & Manson. Wit: John Wilson, Drusilla Harvey, William Harvey Jr. Recorded 04 Mar 1776.

look for Manson in Dinwiddie Co.

DB 3 pg 625. 20 June 1776. I John Clayton Sr. of C for 50 pounds do make over and deliver to Nathaniel Manson of Halifax County, 1 Negro girl Betty. /(s) John Clayton. Wit: Robert Jennings, Jack Smith Davenport. Bill of sale recorded 03 Feb 1777.

Ackerly, ~~Campbell Chronicles~~ [illegible] pg "Our Kin" pg pg 354 says ~~this was~~ Deed of Trust from John Clayton conveyed three tracts of land totalling 536 acres of land, 3 negroes, 5 featherbeds, furniture a double cheair & harness, a stand with silver casters, silver sugar mill, 9 silver spoons with all the appurtenances belonging, etc., to the premises
DB 4 pg 52 get Deed Book 4 → Chlotte Co.

DB 3 pg 626 mentions sale of land of about 495 acres of land on both sides of Horsepen Fork of Cubb Creek bounded by Manson's and Palmers Corner, Wm Marshall, Widow Marshall & Samuel Moore's lines, Alexander. 01 Feb 1777

Other records need to be searched.
Lucy (Clayton) Manson had children, said to have been of Lynchburg VA later.

~~Date of~~ Nathaniel Manson's died before ~~death not yet found~~.

who She married (2) Henry Landon Davies on 11 September 1785.

~~Davies Bible says she died~~ 19 Oct 1823 in 4?th year of her age.

(Lucy & John) ch: Eliza Manson —— Manson —— Manson. (Nicholas Clayton Davies Davies)

To Amherst Co VA near James R/Bedford Co { ① Addison Davies, ② Harrell Davies below }

Leased/sold 100 acres land to bro. John & wife Mary 15 June 1793

£10 per year, due 25 March each year within 2 years in order to plant orchard 200 peach & 100 apple trees fenced in, not to be sublet.

04 Jan 1797 Their son Nicholas Clayton Davies & nephew John Willis Clayton Jr for 75 pounds to secure & make over to Mary Clayton & her children (listed) includes 3 slaves & listed furniture & farm animals to Nov 1815 or until Mary Clayton shall depart this life

Wit: Frances Wilson, Samuel B Davies, Eliza Manson

---

15 Feb 1800 - Nicholas C. Davies lease to John Willis Clayton Jr

25 May 1802 HL Davis and Lucy Whiting Davies his wife — Addl lease John Clayton Sr & Mary his wife of Bedford Co — Deed of 102 acres on No side of Betty's Creek

DB K pg 745, 27 Dec 1802 — Deed between John Clayton & Mary of one part & Jasper Clayton 102 acres, [illegible]

DB 5 Amherst Co 177-187 - (26 Jan 1817) — admr of John W. Clayton

Is this father or son? - Must be father - son d. "before 1814."

Addison Davies b. 1788 ; Dr. Harrell Davies b 1795 listed Our Kin pg 549

Dr Harrell Davies m. ____

dau Harriet Jane Davies m. Dr Robert Early

(their son) Charles Early m. ____ (write to Gen VA families)

(youngest dau) ____ Early m. Ronald Fairfax of Roanoke VA

Donald

living in Hanover 21 Nov 1774 when he bought
land in Charlotte – living there 25 Jan 1785.

John Willis Clayton (1750-18) + Mary ~~Harrison~~ (Pettus ? Davies ? ?)

9 children as of 04 Feb 1797 among [illegible]

property to (Mrs. Mary Clayton) in benefit of and her children

John Willis Clayton Jr (63) — bca 1774 d before 1814 m 21 Mar 1797 Bedford Co VA Lucinda Dawson of Amherst Co.

leased land in Amherst Co had 1800 { Eliza W Clayton b 1798 d Dec 1888 in
Mary Pollina " ?
Eliza 2 " } the 3 dau in Turpin sons

Nancy Clayton

✓ Jasper S Clayton (64) ~~b 23 Aug 1780 Hanover~~ grandfa died at his home 21 Mar. 1821

28 Nov 1801 Bedford Co.
m Mary Frances Le Sear

Same man? { ? ② 24 Nov 1810 Elsie Harris dau Docia Harris
? ③ 17 Sp 1817 Lucinda H. White

Thomas Lewis Clayton m. 26 Mar 1803 Theodocia (Dicia) Wright – (2ch.) to Ky

(STBT ~~Pettus C~~ Polly Harrison Clayton ————) (nfi)

Elizabeth Catherine Clayton ("Kitty") m. 10 Jan 1807 John Matthew ~~Charles Gwatkin~~

Susanna Pettus Clayton m ~~Mar~~ 13 Mar) 1807 John C Le Sear Thomas North Searc

Son of Fell² (David¹) Le Sueur Le Suear
& Mary ( ) (David¹ m. Elizabeth Chastain

(nfi)

Rebecca Dabney Clayton

William Willis Clayton b. 1793 Charlotte Co VA m 1822 Washington Co Patsey Vest d 1853 McDonough Co IL

Pettus G Clayton 25 Feb 1811 m Nancy Jones, dau David

m 1773/4

d by 180~~?~~ ~~d.~~ 21 August 1820 at home of Jasper Clayton in Bedford.

John Whiting Clayton (c1726 – ~~[illegible]~~) Elizabeth Willis (c17 –

in Charlotte Co before 1775 (Lt in Rev War) m ca 1748/9 12 Jan 1727/30 –

2nd Lt 1st VA Regt 07 Oct 1775
1st Lt Fe 1776

age 10 when fa died. age 3 or 4 when mother died

all of the children recd (were willed) Negros from father in March 1777.

(all chgd 5 shillings sterling each)

(John bought his for 5 shillings ~~[illegible]~~. Deed of Gift recorded 07 April 1777)
(he & wife Mary witnessed deed in Charlotte Co Ct

Children:

④ ① ② Mildred Clayton b ca 1755 m. 14 Sep 1775 Charlotte James Overton (mg. bonds – Charlotte) John Clayton Surety

Davies Bible d. 19 Oct 1823 ① ③ ⑤ Lucy Whiting Clayton b ca 1754 m 18 Aug 1775 Charlotte 1) Nathaniel Manson (Charlotte Mg Bnds)
~~d 19 Oct 1823 age 47 d 19 Oct~~ 1823 ~~(Davies Bible)~~ aka (Davies ~~sic~~)
1/4 9 ~~[illegible]~~ 3/10/77 m 2) Henry Landon Davies widow of her Aunt Ann

"oldest son" (Adonis) ~~3/1/77~~ ③ ② John Willis Clayton b ca ~~1735~~ 1733 m ca ~~b 1781~~ 1773 Mary [illegible] (see forward)

3/7/1777 (Abraham) ④ ⑧ Henry Clayton m bef. 1777 (1754?) (wit 1779?) bought land in Campbell from Manson (1808)

⑥ ✓ ⑥ Jasper Clayton b 23 Aug. 1758 New Kent Co. – (died young?) Hot Springs to Western VA ~~[illegible]~~ Co.

(Davey + Rose's unborn child) ⑧ blind William Willis Clayton m ~~deed of gift from father 1782 Charlotte~~ (wit 1777?)

3/10/77 ③ (Sucky) Elizabeth Clayton m b 1753 m. 1771 ~~[illegible]~~? ~~18 Apr 1782~~ m 2 William Walker Read James ~~Hoge~~ Hayes

~~(Pompey) ⑥ Jasper [illegible] [illegible]~~ in b 23 Aug 1758 New Kent Co ~~– dy? nfi – dy before 1777?~~

3/10/77 ① (Phyllis) Ann Clayton "~~Nancy~~" b. 1749 Clayton m ~~Joel Harvey~~ m 15 Jan 1767 Henry Landon Davies did she m 1 a Harvey?

3/10/77 ⑨ (Judith) Thomas Lewis Clayton (~~18 Nov 1806~~ ~~[illegible]~~ Polly ~~[illegible]~~ (m 18 Feb 1796?) Elizabeth Wingfield – ~~second wife~~? witness 1795 10 Kentucky (b 1761?)
(taught school?) ~~deed of gift from father 1782~~ of Henry Co Ky before 1813 (from Bedford)

3/10/77 (Rose) ~~3/7/1777~~ ⑩ Arthur Clayton m dy? ? Eliza ~~Longwood~~?

per Miss Early – "one dau m. a Hoge, one a Harvey + one a North + had son Clayton North."

Appomattox 1845 from Charlotte + Campbell

Albemarle 1744 from Goochland + Louisa

① Anne Clayton

~~Jasper~~

Previous generation

* New Kent Co History (1684–1786) pg 563 – ~~[illegible] "Betsies [illegible]"~~ Same page also shows ~~[illegible]~~ of Elvira Clayton dau of William + Elvira (prev gen)
b 27 Dec 1759 bp 27 Jan 1760 – That book does not tell any more about Claytons even though

This article is solid gold!

Virginia Genealogist Vol 35

CLAYTON-DAVIES RE-VISITED

By Phillip Wayne Rhodes, C.G.R.S.
Lynchburg, Virginia

Much ofthe genealogical material written on the layton and Davies families has been from a gathering f scattered bits of information over a period of years. everal major connections between the two families may ave been glossed over or may have been ignored com- letely by not examining fully the available data. The esulting confusion from this type of research has been stounding, especially when later authors compile mater- al from earlier sources without attempting to add to r correct previous data.

Just as an example, consider two statements found in *ur Kin*, by Ackerly and Parker, concerning the Clayton- avies family. Catherine Whiting, daughter of Henry and nn (Beverly) Writing, is said to have married Nicholas avies. Ann Clayton, daughter of John^{2} Clayton,[1] the otanist (and his wife Elizabeth Whiting), is said to ave married Henry Landon Davies, son of Nicholas Davies.[2]

The purpose of this research is to confirm or refute hese two statements, as well as add further material n the two families.

In many cases, court and other records are missing; herefore, it is necessary to reconstruct family groups, rawing possible conclusions from the few available bits f information. In some instances, dates of birth are ssigned "on the basis that a boy married at from 22 to 6, and a girl at from 18 to 24."[3]

---

* This research was undertaken for Robert W. Chope of atboro, Pa., who has given permission for its publication.

[1] For the sake of clarity, considering the number of laytons bearing the name John, the superscript numbers efer to the following:

John^{1} Clayton (1665-1737), Attorney General
John^{2} Clayton (1694-1773), the botanist
John^{3} Clayton (*ca.*1726-*ca.*1803)
John^{4} Clayton (*ca.*1753-1820)
John Willis^{5} Clayton (*ca.*1769/75-1805)

[2] Mary Denham Ackerly and Lula Eastman Jeter Parker, *ur Kin: The Genealogies of Some of the Early Families ... f Bedford County, Virginia* (Harrisonburg, 1976), p. 347. uch of the information given is a compilation of mater- ls drawn from other sources.

[3] Donald Lines Jacobus, "Genealogy and Chronology," *Genealogical Research: Methods and Sources*, v. 1, ed. Milton Rubincam (rev. ed.; Washington, 1980), p. 27.

Henry Whiting (wife Ann Beverly) does not appear to have a daughter, Catherine. His children are found to be: Col. Henry Whiting, Maj. Peter Whiting, Col. Beverley Whiting, Francis Whiting and Thomas Whiting.[4] He does have a *sister*, Catherine Whiting (1694-1743), who married John Washington. This Catherine remained a Washington until her death in 1743.[5] At that time (1743), Nicholas Davies was married to Judith Fleming Randolph.[6] In Sept. 1743, Nicholas Davies was made administrator of the estate of his wife, Judith Davies.[7] It is, therefore, evident that Catherine (Whiting) Washington could not be the wife of Nicholas Davies. No other Catherine Whiting has been located for this time period.

Ann Clayton, said to be the daughter of John2 Clayton, the botanist (and his wife Elizabeth Whiting), married 15 Jan. 1767 Henry Landon Davies.[8] Lacking an exact birth date for this Ann Clayton, it is necessary to assign a date as stated earlier. If she were married between the ages of 18 and 24, this would result in a birth date of *ca.*1743-49.

John2 Clayton, the botanist, was born in 1694, according to a letter written by him in 1773 "in which he states that he will soon be seventy-nine."[9] He married 2 Jan. 1723 Elizabeth Whiting.[10] Using the same birth date principle, Elizabeth Whiting Clayton would have been born *ca.*1699-1705, which would mean that she would

---

[4] Annie Lash Jester, comp. and ed., in collaboration with Martha Woodroof Hiden, *Adventurers of Purse and Person, Virginia, 1607-1625* (Princeton, 1956), pp. 354-56.

[5] *William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine*, 1st ser., v. 2, p. 225. The inscription on the tomb of Mrs. Catherine Washington, the daughter of Col. Henry Whiting and Elizabeth his wife, states that she was born 22 May 1694 and died 7 Feb. 1743[/4], age 49 years.

[6] *The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers*, v. 3 (Richmond, n.d.), p. 1336. According to a marriage agreement, 24 Dec. 1733, Nicholas Davies was to marry Judith Randolph, wife of Col. Thomas Randolph, deceased.

[7] Goochland Co., Va., Order Book 5, p. 289.

[8] *Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, v. 10, p. 288.

[9] Letter, 2 Aug. 1773, from Norton Papers: John Norton and Son (1750-1795) Papers in the Archives of Colonial Williamsburg, Inc., in Edmund Berkeley and Dorothy Smith Berkeley, *John Clayton: Pioneer of American Botany* (Chapel Hill, 1963), p. 193 (note 3, Chap. I).

[10] *Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, v. 10, p. 141.

have given birth to Ann at age 38-50.

In 1739, in a letter written to Samuel Durant, John2 Clayton states that he has "five sons and one daughter".[11] In his will in 1773, Clayton names five sons (one deceased) and three daughters, Catherine, Lucy and Mary (deceased).[12]

Given the existing conditions in the early eighteenth century, it would seem unlikely that a woman in her forties, who had already given birth to five sons and one daughter between 1723 and 1739, would have given birth. It is possible, but highly unlikely. Given the additional fact that no daughter Ann is named in the will of John2 Clayton, it would seem unlikely that she is indeed his daughter. (This would have to be an assumption since further court records are nonexistent in Gloucester County.)

From the above, it would appear that neither Catherine Whiting nor Ann Clayton fit into the known facts of the Davies family. They do belong there, however, when one takes a fresh look, untethered by generations of oft-quoted "authorities".

For this fresh look, let us make the following hypothetical statements:

1. Catherine Whiting, wife of Nicholas Davies, is, in reality, Catherine Whiting Clayton, daughter of John2 Clayton (the botanist) and his wife Elizabeth Whiting.
2. Ann Clayton is the daughter of John3 Clayton (son of the botanist) and his wife Elizabeth Willis.

Based on the marriage date of 1767, Henry Landon Davies would have been born *ca.*1745. Nicholas Davies (wife Catherine -----) would have married *ca.*1744, since he was married to Judith Fleming Randolph prior to that time. With the marriage date of *ca.*1744, Catherine (----) Davies would have been born *ca.*1720-26.[13] These dates fit Catherine Clayton, daughter of the botanist. That Nicholas Davies was associated with the Clayton family is evidenced by the fact that he, along with John3 Clayton, Jr. (son of the botanist and brother of Catherine Clayton), entered into a land venture in 1748.[14]

---

[11] *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, v. 7, pp. 172-74.

[12] Will of John Clayton of Ware Parish, Gloucester County, 5 Oct. 1773 (proved 6 Jan. 1774), MSS 1J4105a13, Virginia Historical Society, hereinafter cited as Will of John Clayton.

[13] Since John2 Clayton did not marry until 1723, the dates for Catherine Clayton would be adjusted to *ca.*1723-26.

[14] Wilmer L. Hall, ed., *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, v. 5 (Richmond, 1945), p.

Nicholas Davies named his son Henry Landon Davies.[15] The grandfather and uncle of Catherine Clayton were both named Henry Whiting. The "Landon" name probably comes from the Carter family. John^{1} Clayton, father of the botanist, was attorney for Robert "King" Carter.[16] Carter married (2) Elizabeth Landon Willis, widow of Richard Willis and daughter of Thomas Landon of Middlesex Co., Va.[17] "King" Carter's son, Landon Carter (1752-1778), mentions John^{2} Clayton, the botanist, in his diary of 1772.[18] It was not uncommon to name offspring for prominent people of the times. There could be a closer relationship, but such evidence is lacking at present.

Catherine Clayton, herself, was most probably named for her aunt, Catherine Whiting, wife of John Washington. In order to preserve the Whiting name, Catherine Clayton, daughter of John^{2} Clayton, could have been named Catherine *Whiting* Clayton, though she is not named as such in his will of 1773.

In the will of John^{2} Clayton, a trust is established for his daughter, Lucy Hughes. Two of her children, Thomas and Jasper Hughes, are mentioned as receiving legacies in the will.[19] Jasper Hughes is said to have

---

258. "17 June 1748...To Nicholas Davies, John Clayton jun^{r}, Kemp Whiting, William Bernard, John Peter Saling and Charles Sinclair, 30,000 acres beyond the North Mountain ..."

1794

[15] Bedford Co., Va., Order Book 10, p. 325. On 26 Aug. 1794 Henry L. Davies petitioned the court for a writ "de lunatico inquerendo" against Nicholas Davies, the elder, "the petitioner's father." *Lynchburg and Farmer's Gazette*, 1 Nov. 1794, p. 4 c. 3: A notice dated 30 Sept. 1794 states that Nicholas Davies of Bedford County, died on the 28th instant (28 Sept. 1794); the notice is signed "Henry L. Davies, heir." Bedford Co., Va., Order Book 10, p. 339: On 27 Oct. 1794, Henry L. Davies, "only son and heir," presented the last will and testament of Nicholas Davies in court. He objected to the will and suggested that "the said Nicholas Davies was not of sound and disposing mind." *Ibid.*, p. 440: Administration was granted to Henry L. Davies, "son and heir," on 24 Nov. 1794.

[16] Berkeley, *op. cit.*, p. 17.

[17] *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, v. 32, pp. 19-20.

[18] Jack P. Greene, ed., *The Diary of Colonel Landon Carter of Sabine Hall, 1752-1778*, v. 2 (Charlottesville, 1965), pp. 729, 731.

[19] Will of John Clayton, *loc. cit.*

been born in 1757. (That this Jasper Hughes was related to the Claytons appears to be indicated by the naming of a son, Jasper Clayton Hughes [1780-1836].)[20] Two other children, Henry and Susanna Hughes,[21] presumably the children of Lucy Hughes, not named in the will, most probably were not "of age" and this trust was for their protection. Catherine Clayton is not mentioned in the will as Catherine Davies. Her son, Henry Landon Davies, was already married at that time and would not need the protection of a trust, hence there would be no need to indicate Catherine's married name.

Considering the age of John^{2} Clayton at the writing of his will (79 years), there may have been some lapse of memory on his part concerning his daughter Catherine. After all, at that time, Nicholas Davies was already well established in Bedford County, having received a grant in 1771,[22] and the distance from Gloucester to Bedford may have played a part.

According to the diary of Landon Carter, John^{2} Clayton was a "desperate drinker" and "as vain of (learning) as you please."[23] Perhaps Clayton felt Nicholas Davies to be too enterprising a man for his tastes and, therefore, would not recognize his daughter's marriage.

Henry Landon Davies (widower) married 15 Aug. 1786 Lucy *Whiting* Manson (widow) in Amherst County.[24] On 30 May 1797, they deeded 2951 acres to Henry's son, Nicholas Clayton Davies. In the deed, Henry's wife is named Lucy *Whiting*.[25] This would give the impression that Lucy's maiden name is Whiting. However, Lucy Whiting *Clayton*married Nathaniel Manson on 18 Aug. 1775 in

---

[20] National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution, *Lineage Book*, v. 100 (Washington, 1928), p. 310.

[21] Lyman Chalkley, *Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia ... Court Records of Augusta County 1745-1800*, v. 2 (Baltimore, 1974), p. 181.

[22] "The Land Grants in Brunswick, Lunenburg, Bedford, and Campbell Counties in Virginia, 1721-1912," MSS, n.d., "Bedford County," p. 12 (taken from Virginia Land Grants, v. 39, p. 268), in Jones Memorial Library, Lynchburg, Va. (hereafter cited JML). "Nicholas Davies, 16 February 1771, 31303 acres in Amherst and Bedford on both sides of the Fluvanna ..."

[23] Greene, *op. cit.*, p. 729 (17 Sept. 1772).

[24] William Montgomery Sweeny, comp., *Marriage Bonds ... of Amherst County, Virginia 1763-1800* (Lynchburg, 1937), p. 23.

[25] Amherst Co., Va., Deed Book H, p. 201.

Charlotte County.[26] One might assume, without checking further, that the wife of Henry Landon Davies was Lucy *Whiting*, not Clayton. Perhaps this same mis-interpreta tion occurred with Nicholas Davies and his wife, Cather *Whiting* Clayton.

Catherine Elizabeth Davies, daughter of Henry Landon Davies, married 2 June1793 Francis Thornton Meriwether. One of the daughters of Francis and Catherine Meriwethe was named Mary *Catherine Whiting* Meriwether.[28]

One further bit of evidence, though circumstantial John[2] Clayton in his will devised to his daughter, Catherine Clayton, "a negro woman Abby and her son Charles."[29] In a tax and tithe list for 1782 in Bedfo County, Nicholas Davies is taxed for 42 slaves, one of whom is named "Charles."[30]

On the basis of the available evidence, it appears that Nicholas Davies married Catherine Whiting *Clayton*, daughter of John[2] Clayton, the botanist, and his wife, Elizabeth Whiting.

Ann Clayton (born *ca*.1743-49) has been the subject controversy for a number of years. W. S. Morton, in 1929, sought to prove her relationship to John[3] Clayton (son of the botanist) of Charlotte Co., Va.[31]

On 10 March 1777, John[3] Clayton, Sr., of Charlotte County, made a deed giving each of his children a slave or slaves to be delivered after the death of Clayton an his wife, Elizabeth.[32]

On 28 March 1782, John[3] Clayton, Sr., sold to John[4] Clayton, Jr. (both of Charlotte County, six slaves, aga to be delivered after the death of John, Sr.[33] Coincidentally, four of the six slaves, Rose, Phillis, Sukey and Judy, are named in the deed of 10 March 1777. It i doubtful, therefore, that any of the slaves were delive to the children named in the earlier deed.

---

[26] *Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, v. 5, p. 69.

[27] Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 52. "28 May 1793" is the date given here. However, "2 June 1793" is given in Sa Travers Lewis Scott Anderson, *Lewises, Meriwethers and Their Kin* (Richmond, 1938), p. 164.

[28] Anderson, *loc. cit.*

[29] Will of John Clayton, *loc. cit.*

[30] Mrs. George P. Parker and Elizabeth Preston, *Tax and Tithes of Bedford County 1782: Copied from a handma book in the Clerk's Office* (n.p., n.d.), no pagination, Section "D", JML.

[31] *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, v. 37, pp. 357-58.

[32] Charlotte Co., Va., Deed Book 4, p. 1.

[33] *Ibid.*, Deed Book 5, p. 2.

In the body of this earlier deed appears the following statement: "If any of the above mentioned children should die before they arise to the age of twenty-one years or have achild lawfully begotten of their body, his or their parts shall be equally divided between my surviving children.[34] From this statement, it would appear that the children either were under 21 years of age or were married at the time of the writing of the deed (since having a "child lawfully begotten" would indicate a marriage).

John[3] Clayton, son of the botanist, is described as the "eldest son" in the will of John[2] Clayton.[35] In an advertisement in the *Virginia Gazette*, 11 July 1766, John Clayton of Henrico, "very healthy and about 40 years of age," is selling lands in Hanover and New Kent counties.[36] This would place his birth *ca*.1726. He married (based on this birth date) *ca*.1748-52 Elizabeth Willis (born 12 Jan. 1729/30), daughter of Henry Willis of Fredericksburg and his second wife, Mildred (Howell) Brown.[37] This marriage is confirmed in an advertisement in the *Virginia Gazette*, 9 May 1780, in which Lewis Willis of Fredericksburg declares that John Clayton of Charlotte County is attempting to sell Negroes that belong to Willis, having been "lent" to his sister, the wife of John Clayton.[38]

As stated earlier, Ann Clayton was born *ca*.1743-49, based on her marriage date of 15 Jan. 1767. As can now be seen, these dates coincide with the approximate dates for the marriage of John[3] Clayton and Elizabeth Willis (*ca*.1748-52). How does this Ann Clayton fit with the other known children of John[3] Clayton?

In Nov. 1774 John[4] Clayton, Jr., of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County, purchased land in Charlotte County.[39] On 18 July 1775, John[4] Clayton, Jr., and wife

---

[34] *Ibid.*, Deed Book 4, p. 1.

[35] Will of John Clayton, *loc. cit.*

[36] *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie & Dixon), 11 July 1766, cited in Berkeley, *op. cit.*, p. 152.

[37] *William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine*, 1st ser., v. 6, pp. 208, 213.

[38] *The Virginia Genealogist*, v. 3, pp. 148-49. The date given in this reference is 9 May 1780. The notice also appears in *Virginia Gazette* (Dixon), 1 April 1780, p. 3, c. 2, and gives the names of the Negroes as Kate, and her children Sarah, James, Frank and Philip.

[39] Charlotte Co., Va., Deed Book 3, p. 500, deed from Charles McKenney, executor of Joseph Marshall, deceased, to John Clayton, Jr., of Hanover County, 8 Nov. 1774 (recorded 6 March 1775); *ibid.*, p. 451, deed from

Mary, sold the same land to John^{3} Clayton, the "elder".[40] On 10 March 1777, John^{3} Clayton of Cornwall Parish, Charlotte County, deeded a Negro to John Clayton, the "younger," "eldest son of the aforesaid."[41]

In order to purchase land, John^{4} Clayton, Jr., would necessarily be at least twenty-one years of age, which would place his birth at *ca.*1753. He is married by July 1775, which corresponds to this date of birth.[42]

William Willis Clayton, named in the deed of gift in 1777 as William Clayton, first appears as a witness to a deed in 1777 in Charlotte County.[43] If he were at least 21 years of age, he would have been born *ca.*1754.

Henry Clayton received a Negro from his father, John^{3} Clayton, in 1777, "to be delivered in three years."[44] He also appears as a witness in a deed of 1779.[45] Since it would have been possible for a minor to receive property, Henry's birth date must be based on his appearance as a witness. If he were at least 21 years of age, then he would have been born *ca.*1758.

According to the Register of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, Jasper Clayton, son of John^{3} Clayton, Jr., was born 23 Aug. 1758.[46] Jasper Clayton does not appear in the records of Charlotte County and it is presumed that he died young.

Arthur Clayton, named in the deed of gift in 1777, does not appear further in Charlotte County records.

Two daughters of John^{3} and Elizabeth (Willis) Clayton, Mildred Clayton and Lucy Whiting Clayton, are not mentioned in the deed of gift in 1777. Mildred Clayton married 14 Sept. 1775 James Overton in Charlotte County.[47] Lucy W. Clayton, "daughter of John Clayton," married 18 Aug. 1775 Nathaniel Manson in Charlotte County.[48] Based on these marriage dates, the dates of birth for these two daughters would be *ca.*1751-57.

Thomas Harvey and wife Elizabeth (Cornwall Parish, Charlotte County) to John Clayton, Jr. (St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County), 29 Nov. 1774 (recorded 5 Dec. 1774).

[40] *Ibid.*, p. 534.

[41] *Ibid.*, Deed Book 4, p. 13.

[42] *Ibid.*, Deed Book 3, p. 534.

[43] *Ibid.*, Deed Book 4, p. 13.

[44] *Ibid.*

[45] *Ibid.*, p. 178.

[46] C. G. Chamberlayne, ed., *The Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter's Parish, 1684-1786* (Richmond, 1937), p. 563.

[47] See note 26.

[48] *Ibid.*

ThomasLewis Clayton does not appear in the records of Charlotte County other than the deed of gift in 1777. A Lewis Clayton married 18 Feb. 1796 Elizabeth Wright, daughter of John Wright of Bedford County.[49] In the will of John Wright in 1810, he is named as Thomas L. Clayton, with children John and Betsy Lewis Clayton.[50] On 28 Jan. 1811 Lewis Clayton appointed Alexander McDaniel as guardian to John and Elizabeth Clayton, his children.[51] On 9 Sept. 1813 Thomas L. Clayton of Henry Co., Ky., was appointed guardian to John W. and Elizabeth Clayton to receive a legacy left them in Virginia.[52] On the basis of the marriage date in 1796, the birth of Thomas Lewis Clayton would be *ca.*1768-74, which would fit with the Thomas Lewis Clayton named in the deed of gift.

Elizabeth Clayton married, *ca.*1771, Orlando Jones.[53] She is often cited as the daughter of John^{2} Clayton, the botanist, but for reasons previously assigned, she does not belong there. Her birth would be *ca.*1747-53, based on the marriage date.

On 21 June 1803, John Clayton, Sr., of Bedford County released to William Walker, Albemarle County, all right, title, interest, etc., in a tract of land in Albemarle County. The land was part of a marriage agreement between Orlando Jones and John Clayton: "Whereas on the twenty-seventh day of November in the year of our Lord Seventeen hundred and seventy-one, a marriage was about to take place between Orlando Jones and Elizabeth Clayton, daughter of John Clayton deceased ... Clayton as trustee for the said Elizabeth ... in consideration of a marriage portion of seven hundred pounds to be paid by the said Clayton a tract of land in the county of Albemarle and several negroes belonging to the said Jones ..." Orlando Jones died in 1793, "bearing no issue by the said Elizabeth."[54] On 16 Dec. 1793, Elizabeth married William Walker in Albemarle County.[55] She died, leaving no issue by Walker.

In this deed, John Clayton, Senior, the grantor, is stated as being the "brother of the aforesaid Elizabeth and one of her heirs at law."

On 23 June 1803, Charles Clay and Editha his wife,

---

[49] Ackerly and Parker, *op. cit.*, p. 363.

[50] Bedford Co., Va., Will Book 3, p. 238.

[51] *Ibid.*, Order Book 15, p. 320.

[52] *Ibid.*, Deed Book 4, p. 204.

[53] Chalkley, *op. cit.*, p. 181.

[54] Albemarle Co., Va., Deed Book 14, p. 274.

[55] William L. Norford, comp., *Marriages of Albemarle County ... 1781-1929* (Charlottesville, 1956), p. 218.

Francis Meriwether and Catherine E. his wife, Samuel Boyle Davis and Elizabeth his wife, and Tamerlin Whiting Davis, all of Bedford County, "heirs and representatives of the late Elizabeth Walker formerly Elizabeth Clayton and daughter of John Clayton, deceased," released interest in a tract of land in Albemarle County to William Walker. Theland was part of the marriage contract between Orlando Jones and John Clayton, recorded in Gloucester County.[56]

On 12 Jan. 1804, Nicholas C. Davis and Elizabeth his wife, "heirs and representatives of the late Elizabeth Walker, formerly Elizabeth Clayton and daughter of John Clayton, deceased," released interest in the same tract of land to William Walker.[57]

In a genealogy notebook, Miss Ruth Early gives the following information:

> Henry Landon Davies m[arried] Jan'y 15, 1767 Ann, daughter of John and Elizabeth Clayton. Their children were
>
> 1. Nicholas C. Feb 27th 1769 at 11 o'clock in the morning
> 2. Arthur Landon Oct 16, 1770 at 2 o'clock p.m.
> 3. Catherine Eliza Nov 19, 1772 at 5 m past 1
> 4. Samuel Boyle Dec 22 1774 at 1:30 p.m.
> 5. Editha April 17, 1777 at 5 a.m.
> 6. Henrian Jan'y 27, 1780 at 12 p.m.
> 7. Tamerlain Whiting Nov 11, 1782[58]

Henry Landon Davies died "on or about the first of March in the year 1808." Among his heirs were his children Editha J. Clay, Catherine E. Meriwether, Samuel Boyle Davies, Tamerlane W. Davies and Nicholas C. Davies.[59] It will be seen that these heirs are identical to the grantors namedin the Albemarle County deeds above and are the children of Ann Clayton Davies.

According to the *Revised Code of Virginia*, 1803, when a person "having title to any real estate of inheritance shall die intestate" the descent of the estate was fir to children, then to father, to mother, brothers and sisters and their descendants in that order.[60] In the deeds mentioned above, John Clayton, father of Elizabe is said to be deceased. It is assumed that Elizabeth' mother is also deceased since she is not named. Therefore, Elizabeth's estate would be passed to her brothe and sisters or their descendants. Since Ann Clayton Davies was deceased, the estate would pass to her heir

John[2] Clayton, the botanist, named only three daughters, Catherine, Lucy and Mary, in his will of 1773.[61] John[3] Clayton, Jr., son of the botanist, had no sister named Elizabeth. Elizabeth (Clayton) Jones Walker is, therefore, most probably the daughter of John[3] Clayton and Elizabeth Willis of Charlotte County. She would b also, the sister of John[4] Clayton and the sister of An Clayton Davies.

From the above discussion, it also appears that Joh Clayton, son of the botanist, is deceased by 21 June 1803. In the report of George Craghead, special agent for Lunenburg County, *ca.*1803, the claim of Dreghorn, Murdock and Company states that John Clayton is "dead and unable to discharge that sum [£47]."[62]

d. bef.
6/13/1803
debt
£47

The question now arises as to the identity of the John Clayton, *Senior*, grantor in the deed of 21 June 1803, above.

Jasper Clayton died 9 July 1847 at his residence in Bedford County in the "68th year of his age."[63] Therefore, he wasborn in 1780. In the 1840 census of Botet County, Jasper Clayton is 60-70 years of age (born *ca.*1770-80).[64] In the 1830 census of Bedford County Jasper Clayton is 50-60 years of age (born *ca.*1770-80) The 1820 census of Bedford County lists the following entry for Jasper Clayton:

4 males	0-10 years	1 female	0-10 years
1 male	10-16 years	1 female	10-16 years
1 male	26-45 years	1 female	26-45 years[66]
1 male	45 years and up		

If Jasper Clayton was born in 1780, he would fit th age group, 26-45 years (born *ca.*1775-94). Then who is the male listedin the age group 45 years and up?

---

[56] Albemarle Co., Va., Deed Book 14, p. 281.

[57] *Ibid.*, p. 524.

[58] Letter from George C. Davies, 917 Walnut Street, Philadelphia, n.d., in Ruth Hairston Early, "Genealogy Notebook of Families of Saunders, Hairston, Clayton, Early, Davies, Stith, MSS, n.d., no pagination, JML. This information is apparently from a Bible record considering the exact nature of the listing of births.

[59] Bedford Co., Va., Miscellaneous County Court Papers (1799-1809), Petition to divide estate of Henry L. Davies, original bill filed Oct. 1809, final decree March 1812.

[60] *A Collection of ... Acts of the General Assembl of Virginia ...* [Cover title: *Revised Code*] (Richmond, 1803), pp. 168-69.

[61] Will of John Clayton, *loc. cit.*

[62] *The Virginia Genealogist*, v. 19, p. 34.

[63] *Lynchburg Virginian*, 4 Nov. 1847, p. 3 c. 4.

[64] Botetourt Co., Va., 1840 census, p. 272.

[65] Bedford Co., Va., 1830 census, p. 152.

[66] *Ibid.*, 1820 census, p. 34A.

In the *Lynchburg Press and Public Advertiser* of 25 Aug. 1820 we find that Captain John Claytor [*sic*] died on the 12th instant [12 August] at the residence of Jasper Claytor [*sic*] in Bedford County. Captain Claytor, "an aged veteran of the revolution," served as "a member of the Virginia Legislature" for several years "after the war."[67]

John Clayton, of Charlotte County, replaced James Speed in the House of Delegates for the session of 1777-7 and again served in the session of 1778.[68]

On 25 Sept. 1820, Jasper Clayton of Bedford County was granted administration of the estate of John Clayton, deceased. The estate included a silver watch, two saddle bags, acurry comb, a saddle, and a book of arithmetic.[69] (Obviously, the newspaper obituary notice mentioned previously has a mis-print of Clayto*r* for Clayto*n*.)

On 27 Dec. 1802, John^4 Clayton, Jr., and wife Mary, sold land on Battery Creek, Bedford County, to Jasper Clayton for £150.[70] The land had been purchased for 5 shillings from Henry L. Davies and his wife Lucy Whiting, on 19 July 1802.[71]

On 4 Feb. 1797, Henry Landon Davies sold to John Willis Clayton and Nicholas Clayton Davies three Negroes and assorted farm and household items.[72] This was for the benefit of Mary Clayton and her children, among whom was Jasper Clayton.

John Clayton was commissioned a second lieutenant in the First Regiment, Continental Line, on 7 Oct. 1775, and a first lieutenant in Feb. 1776.[73] In 1777, he is still listed as Lieutenant in Captain Ballard's Company in a letter from Richard Worsham of Charlotte County to the *Virginia Gazette*. Worsham writes: "On account of my ill state of health, I obtained a furlough for ten days, at the expiration of which I repaired to Hanover Courthouse which was appointed to the place of rendezvous; but as my ill state of health continued ... lieut. John Clayton gave me leave to return home till the men he was to recruit should march, during which time the recruiting officers of Charlotte were chosen, and I was appointed ensign ..."[74]

Richard Worsham was appointed ensign of the 14th Virginia Regiment on 15 Feb. 1777.[75]

Robert Ballard served as Captain of the First Virginia Regiment from 7 Oct. 1775 until he was appointed Major on 22 March 1777.[76]

On 24 Feb. 1777, Joseph Michaux was "appointed Captain for continental service in Charlotte in the room of John Clayton, who failed, and ordered the said Clayton deliver him the recruiting money in his possession and turn over the recruits by him listed ..."[77] Joseph Michaux served as Captain of the 14th Virginia Regiment from 24 Feb. 1777 until 24 Dec. 1777.[78] Since Michaux was appointed "in the room of" (in place of) John Clayton, it is reasonable to assume that Clayton was also a captain. Apparently, he was "Captain" only a short time since the officers were chosen on or about 15 Feb. 1777 and Clayton was replaced on 24 Feb. 1777.

From the above, it appears that John Clayton, Lieutenant in the First Virginia Regiment, was also a Captain in the Fourteenth Virginia Regiment. It is this John Clayton who servedin the legislature from Charlotte County. It is much more reasonable to assume that this was John Clayton, rather than John Clayton, considering the fact that John Clayton would have been approximately fifty years of age at the beginning of the Revolutionary War. "Men older than forty-two often served in the militia companies, which as a rule were only called out to repel attacks."[79] John Clayton, being a younger man, would logically be the John Clayton, First Lieutenant, Continental Line. This is John Clayton, Jr., who, with wife Mary, later moved to Bedford County where he died in 1820.

John H. Gwathmey, in *Historical Register of Virginians*

---

[67] *Lynchburg Press and Public Advertiser*, 25 Aug. 1820, p. 3 c. 5.

[68] Cynthia Miller Leonard, *The General Assembly of Virginia; A Bicentennial Register of Members* (Richmond, 1978), pp. 125, 129.

[69] Bedford Co., Va., Order Book 18, p. 37; Will Book 5, p. 249.

[70] *Ibid.*, Deed Book 11, p. 855.

[71] *Ibid.*, p. 745.

[72] *Ibid.*, Deed Book 10, p. 309.

[73] F. B. Heitman, *Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army* ... (Washington, 1893), p. 127.

[74] *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 18 April 1777, p. 2 c. 3.

[75] Heitman, *op. cit.*, p. 445.

[76] *Ibid.*, pp. 49, 73.

[77] H. R. McIlwaine, ed., *Journals of the Council of the State of Virginia*, v. 1 (Richmond, 1931), p. 354.

[78] Heitman, *op. cit.*, p. 292.

[79] Donald Lines Jacobus, *Genealogy as Pastime and Profession* (2nd ed., rev.; Baltimore, 1968, rep. 1986), p. 42.

in the Revolution, gives 1826 as the death date for John Clayton, Lieutenant of the First Virginia Regiment. This date is also given in the *DAR Patriot Index* in the following entry:

John Clayton b. 1725 d. 1826
m. Elizabeth Willis Lt VA[81]

From the available data, it would appear that the date of death given in the above references (1826) is in error, possibly a mis-print. The age of this particular John Clayton (101 years) seems questionable. It is possible that a revolutionary soldier could live to such an ancient age, but not probable, considering the conditionsof the times and other contradictory evidence.

Being replaced by Michaux evidently ended the militar career of John^{4} Clayton, Jr. On 10 March 1777, he witnessed the deed of gift of John^{3} Clayton, Sr., to his children[82] and on 1 Nov. 1777 he purchased land on Cub Creek, Charlotte County.[83]

A John Clayton, charged with being an enemy of the commonwealth, was tried and found innocent on 23 June 1777.[84] It is not known if this John Clayton is the sam as John^{4} Clayton, Jr. If it is, however, this would further explain the end of his military activity.

On 5 Dec. 1785, John^{4} Clayton, Jr., was defendant in a debt case in Charlotte County. Since he was "not an inhabitant" of Charlotte County, the suit abated as to him.[85]

In Sept. 1785, John^{4} Clayton, Jr., was appointed surveyor of a "road from Davies' ferry towards Bedford new courthouse" in Bedford County.[86] Considering later deeds of John^{4} Clayton, Jr., and wife Mary, it is obvious that this is the same John Clayton, Jr., of Charlotte County.

John^{3} Clayton, Sr., of Charlotte County, apparently left the county earlier. On 25 Feb. 1783, he gave powe of attorney to his son John^{4} Clayton "for divers good causes me hereunto moving."[87] John^{3} Clayton, Sr., las appears in Charlotte County records on 8 Aug. 1783 in debt case.[88] Perhaps he, too, moved to Bedford County to be near other members of his family.

1783

---

[81] National Society, Daughters of the American Re lution, *DAR Patriot Index* (Washington, 1967), p. 137.

[82] Charlotte Co., Va., Deed Book 4, p. 1.

[83] *Ibid.*, p. 40.

[84] *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 11 July 1777, p. 4

[85] Charlotte Co., Va., Order Book 6, p. 179.

[86] Bedford Co., Va., Order Book 8, p. 220.

[87] Charlotte Co., Va., Deed Book 5, p. 59.

[88] *Ibid.*, Order Book 5, p. 114.

Dav
181

John Willis^{5} Clayton, son of John^{4} and Mary Clayton, married Lucinda Douglas on 21 March 1797 in Bedford County.[89] His birth, therefore, would be *ca.*1769-75. In Dec. 1805 Lucinda Clayton qualified as administratrix of his estate.[90] At the time of the Albemarle deed (1803), John Willis Clayton would have been the "younge John Clayton, or John Clayton, "Jr.", and his father John Clayton (John^{4} Clayton) would have been John Clayton, "Senior," since John^{3} Clayton, son of the botanist, was deceased.

In conclusion, it can be seen that Ann Clayton (born *ca.*1743-49, died after 23 Aug. 1784[91]), daughter of John Clayton and Elizabeth Willis, married her first cousin, Henry Landon Davies, son of Nicholas Davies and Catherin Whiting Clayton. Catherine Whiting Clayton (born *ca.*1723-26[92]) is apparently the daughter of John^{2} Clayto the botanist, and his wife Elizabeth Whiting.

It is hoped that the confusion of the past has been cleared somewhat in this discussion. It is possible that further research may uncover additional material to confirm the statements made herein. It is also possible that the present discussion may raise more questions, and, asa result, spark further interest in the relationships between the Clayton and Davies famili

---

[89] Ackerly and Parker, *op. cit.*, p. 364.

[90] Bedford Co., Va., Order Book 13, p. 289.

[91] *Ibid.*, Deed Book 7, p. 376. Deed from Henry L. avies and wife Anne Davies of Amherst County to Charles lay of Bedford County, 23 Aug. 1784.

[92] See note 13.

Rhodes mentions this & article on reverse

Vol 3

John Powell, administrator of Richard Whitehead, in Brunswick County, advertises he will not be answerable for demands against the estate after October next.

Francis Goode advertises that Lath, a stud horse, is at John B. Feose's stable near Goode's Bridge.

Francis Gaines advertises that Regulus, a stud horse, formerly the property of William Fitzhugh, Esq., of Chatham, is at his house in King and Queen, on Mattapony River, where Edward Fleet lived. Bred by the late Col. Baylor.

Peyton Skipwith, at Hog Island, advertises that Figur a stud horse, is at Mill farm, in Mecklenburg County, under the management of Mr. Edward Craddock. Black and All Black is at Hog Island in Surry County.

J. P. Cocke advertises that Wildair, a stud horse, is at Malvern Hills. His granddam was Kitty Fisher importe by Col. Carter Braxton.

Joseph Jones advertises that Mercury, a stud horse, is at his plantation near Nottoway between Lewis Jones' and Birche's Bridge. His dam was Caisia, late the property of Hon. William Byrd, Esq.

John James advertises for a mulatto slave Robert Travers, run away from him in Stafford County near Aqui

William Dolton advertises a mare taken up in Albemar

William Bacon advertises a mare taken up in Henrico County.

John Bickley advertises a gelding taken up in Louisa at the Green Springs.

Francis Pledge advertises two cows and a heifer take up in Goochland near the mouth of Beaverdam Creek.

S. Meredith advertises a steer taken up in Hanover.

Thomas Gordon advertises a mare taken up in Prince George County.

Thomas Hooper advertises a mare taken up in Hanover County.

John Bradley advertises a gelding taken up in Louis

Sarah Charlton and John M. Galt, executors, adverti for sale 3000 acres belonging to the estate of Richard Charlton, on the Ohio within two miles of the falls.

Thomas Gordon, at Blandford, advertises for sale 6000 acres on waters of Snow and Turkey Cock creeks in Henry County, several tracts containing from 600 to 1200 acres in Bedford and Pittsylvania counties, and Boyd's Warehouse in Blandford.

John Winn advertises for sale at Amelia Court House a 150 gallon still.

W. Savage and Joseph Westmore, at Edenton, N.C., advertise that their co-partnership has expired.

✓ Lewis Willis at Fredericksburg declares that Negro woman Kate and her four children, offered for sale by

---

Proof Elizabeth Clayton was a Willis

9 May 1780

John Clayton of Charlotte County, are his property, having only been lent to his sister the wife of John Clayton.

Henry Montfort, near Halifax town, N.C., advertises for sale about 5000 acres in Rutherford County [N.C.] known as Montfort's Cove.

Nicholas Lloyd, at Edgecomb Co., N.C., advertises for runaway slave Jack, the property of Rhoderick Lloyd infant son of Nicholas Lloyd. He suspects Joseph Swale stole or enticed him away.

William Savage at Edenton [N.C.] advertises for sale several vessels, some of them pilot boats.

Nathaniel Rodgers and Thomas Rodgers, Sr., in Charlo County, warn all persons from taking assignment of thei bond to Peter Richardson Booker, formerly merchant in Petersburg but now deceased. There was fraud in the bargain and they will not pay.

Thomas Bolling advertises that Oscar, a stud horse, is at his plantation in Goochland.

John Baird, at Appomattox, advertises that Remus, a stud horse, stands at his stable.

1780

John Thornton advertises that Brilliant stands at his house in the forks of Hanover. Payments will be settled by Capt. George Dabney and Thomas Price at August Hanover Court.

Harry Gaines advertises that Camden stands at his house about five miles above King and Queen Court House.

Sam. Blackwell, Capt. S[tate] A[rtillery] advertises deserters: John Rodmore, an Englishman; William Stivers a Dutchman, who formerly lived in Orange County.

William Lindsay advertises a stud horse. [Mutilated]

Thomas Peete, in Sussex, advertises for a runaway Negro, Will, who will probably make for Milner's Warehouses in Nansemond.

William Coleman at Blandford advertises for a horse strayed or stolen.

Edward Mitchell in Dinwiddie County advertises for a horse strayed or stolen.

Charles Duncan advertises a horse taken up at Roslin in Chesterfield.

Charles Lewis advertises a mare taken up in Powhatan County.

George Cogbill, Jr., advertises a mare taken up in Chesterfield near the Court House.

16 May 1780

James Marsden & Co. at Richmond requests the partners of Westham Brewry to meet at Mr. Galt's.

J. Allison, L[ieut.] C[ol.] Com[manding]. at Williams-

BRITISH MERCANTILE CLAIMS
1775 - 1803

ten years past and stated to be extremely poor.

David Stokes. £11.4.9¼. Died about 1795, if the old man, and able. If the young man, he died about 1797, insolvent.

[P. 57] Leonard Dozier. £3.11.4½. Dead.

John Foster. £6.15.-. Removed to South Carolina or Virginia about 1783.

Thomas Murray. Bond, £22.3.10.

Claim of Geo. Kippen & Company [p. 57]:

Jona. Pattison, dec^{d}. Mortgage, £931.1.3. The exec tor, Jona. Pattison Junr., removed to Kentucky about 1798. He has made payments of £878.19.5 in 1795 and 17

Claim of Dreghorn & Murdock & Company [pp. 57-58]:

Thomas Hulm. £16.15.3¼. Removed to the southward about 1782, then insolvent.

John Brooks & Pattison. £9. Suit in Lunenburg Cou about 1775. Jona. Pattison, his son and executor, discharged the greater part.

[P. 58] John Clayton. £47. Dead and unable to dis charge that sum. ✓

John ~~[illegible]~~ Whiting Sr.
Clayton dead
1803

used in
Clayton Family
pg 118

Claim of Buchanan Hastie & Company [p. 58]:

David Moss [?]. £14.19.3½. Removed to Georgia befo 1783.

Claims of William Cunningham & Company [p. 58]:

Ja. Lawrence. £11.10.6. Removed about 1776 to Sout Carolina.

Presley Self. Removed about 1776, insolvent.

John West. £6.17.11. Removed to Georgia 1784.

John Booker Junr. £9.16.3½.

Jona. Patteson. £3.18.6½. Paid this debt.

Claims of Eilbeck Ross & Company [p. 58]:

Jona. Patteson Junr. £4.7.0. Paid this debt.

Jona. Patteson Senr. £2.10.0. His executor Jona. Patteson Junr. tendered this debt to David Ross, which he refused to accept without the interest.

Claims of A. Spiers & Company [p. 59]:

Joel Pewett. £19.19.0. Removed to North Carolina 1785.

Jos. Pucker. Removed to South Carolina in 1784.

Jno. Hardy. £5.7.3½. Removed to Georgia in 1785.

Benja, Pollard. Removed to South Carolina in 1782, insolvent.

av
181

Claims of Dreghorn Murdock & Company [p. 59]:

Josiah Shelton. £9.17.7¼. Removed to Halifax Cou and died there wealthy. Suit was brought against the executors in 1798 and dismissed.

John Whitlock. £54.4.4½. Removed to Georgia abou 1785, his estate supposed to be rather doubtful.

Josiah Whitlock and Wm. Whitlock. £39.3.2½. The former moved to Georgia about 1785, his circumstances very doubtful. The latter died a few years past, a most worthless abandoned wreck.

Claims of Buchanan Hastie & Company, Meherrin Stor [pp. 59-63]:

[Pp. 59-60] Frederick Nance. £163.12.2, payment £273.18.2 . Frederick Nance Senr. died many years pa Frederick Nance Junr., his son and executor, on 31 Oc 1795 settled this debt.

[P. 60] Henry Stokes. £12.8.11 3/4. He has recei in full.

[Pp. 60-61] Henry Haley. £8.0.11½. Philip W. Jackson agreed to accept 40/ in lieu of all interest and Henry Haley gave bond for £10 and in Nov. 1796 pa in full.

[P. 61] David Hudson. £11.7.5¼. Died several yea past. His children removed to South Carolina.

James Hooper. £24.4.5¼. Able and removed to Sout Carolina about 1798.

James Shelburn. £24.13.0½. Paid.

Edwd. Jordan Senr. £8.15.10¼. Died in 1788 in Halifax County, able to pay.

Saml. Jordan (Meherrin). £36.10.2. Paid.

John Journey. £2.16.8½. Removed to Charlotte Cour

Wm. Revers. £3.17.4½. Died several years past.

Robert Scott Senr. £2.0.10. Dead. Wm. Scott, executor.

Thos. Scott (son Robt.). £2.6.2. Removed about 17 or 1788 to Edgefield Co., S.C.

Jno. Stembridge. £1.13.1. Paid.

Edward Thomson. £9.14.0¼. Removed out of the stat

Thos. Willmouth Senr. £9.6.8½. Removed out of the state.

[P. 62] Wm. Walker. £8.19.1 3/4. Removed about 17 or early in 1783 to the Creek Nation, an abandoned character.

Thos. Hooper. £4.3.6¼. Removed to South Carolina twelve or fourteen years ago.

Shad Stokes. £1.2.7½. Removed to South Carolina about 1783.

Jno. Scott Junr. £1.13.10. Died about 1789, able.

Jno. Williams (Cap^{a}). £192.16.2. Died about 1793.

R 929.2 G325 Genealogies of Virginia Families III

Alfred Scott, (5) Mary Curtis, (6) Thomas Darrington, (7) William Armistead, (8) Lorenzo Elliott, (9) Irene, (10) Eliza Coleman, (11) Margaret Harris, (12) Emily James.

John Semple, of King & Queen County, and Elizabeth Walker, his wife, had (1) John Walker, mar. (1) Miss Laurie, 2d Lucy Robertson; father of John W. Semple, an eminent lawyer of Kentucky, who was born July 28, 1803, (2) Elizabeth Baylor, (3) James, (4) Robert Baylor, born January 20, 1769, married Anne Lowry, dau. of Col. Thomas Lowry, of Caroline County. He studied law, but becoming converted to the tenets of the Baptist became an eminent preacher in that sect. He died December 25, 1831.

For notices of deaths, see *Richmond Enquirer*, February 8, 1821, for George Semple, Hanover; Febr. 22, 1825, George T. Semple, Franklin; July 6, 1824, Mrs. Johannah Semple, Williamsburg; May 31, 1822, John, King & Queen; *Richmond Whig*, Jan. 3, 1832, Robert B. Semple.

* * *

This is all mixed up!

CLAYTON—DAVIES.

By Rev. W. T. Williams.

The following notes may supplement those on the Davies-Clayton-Pryor connection which were given in the October, 1926, number of this magazine.*

Alfred B. Davies, who married Maria Emily Pryor, "a cousin", would seem to have been son of Arthur Landon Davies (born 1770), whose wife was a Pryor of Gloucester County. Arthur Landon Davies was the second son of Henry Landon Davies by his first wife, Ann Clayton, who was a daughter of John Clayton the Botanist, and not a sister as twice stated in the notes referred to. Alfred B. Davies and his wife Maria Emily Pryor may also have been cousins more remotely through another Clayton connection, as indicated by the name of her father, John Clayton Pryor. It may be true, as suggested in the article in the October number, that he was a grandson of John Clayton the Botanist, but there seems to be nothing more than his name to support this. However, he may have been a descendant of William Pryor, whose will recorded in York County 1646, mentions his brother-in-law, Jasper Clayton. Burke's "Landed Gentry" (1914) shows that Sir Jasper Clayton, of London, had a sister Margaret who married a Pryor. Sir Jasper Clayton was the great-grandfather of John Clayton the Botanist.

no

John Botanist had no dau Ann! and no dau Elizabeth!

That Ann Clayton, first wife of Henry Landon Davies, was a daughter of John Clayton the Botanist, seems to be established by the fact that her children are named among the heirs of Elizabeth Clayton, who had married first, 1771, Orlando Jones, and second, 1793, William Walker, and who was daughter of "John Clayton of Gloucester". The marriage contract between the latter and Orlando Jones in 1771 is mentioned, and this John Clayton is later mentioned as deceased, so that he evidently is the Botanist, rather than the Botanist's son John Clayton of Charlotte County, who was alive at that time and in all probability is the John Clayton named among the heirs of Elizabeth Clayton Walker. They are as follows: John Clayton, Nicholas Davies, Samuel B. Davies, Timberlake V. Davies, Catherine C. Meriwether, Edith Clay, Thomas Hughes, Henry Hughes, Susanna Hughes, Jasper Clayton, William B. Clayton, Arthur Davies. (Chalkley's "Abstracts of the Records of Augusta County", Vol. II, page 180.)

They have the wrong generation entirely. John [illegible] Clayton's family

heirs of Eliz

Now, the children of Henry Landon Davies and Ann Clayton were: Nicholas Clayton, Arthur Landon, Catherine (married Francis Thornton Meriwether), Samuel Boyle, Edith (married Rev. Charles Clay), Henry Ann (married Dr. John Jordan Cabell), and Tamerlane Whit-

---

*Pages 95-99, this volume.

Are the following Caroline & Culpeper Co Pendleton-Claytons?

ing (given in Chalkley as "Timberlake V."). All those are therefore nephews and nieces of Elizabeth Clayton, wife first of Orlando Jones and second of William Walker. It is reasonable to suppose that the three Hughes heirs were of the same relationship to her, so that there was a third daughter of John Clayton the Botanist who married a Hughes. Further evidence of this is found in the Baytop genealogy, according to which a Henry Hughes married Sarah Livingston and had a son William *Clayton* Hughes.

The other heirs of Elizabeth Clayton thus appear to be beyond reasonable doubt, her brother John Clayton of Charlotte County, and her nephews Jasper Clayton (son of Jasper Clayton who died in Gloucester County 1779) and William Beverley Clayton (son of William Clayton, Burgess and Clerk of New Kent County, who died 1797). It is therefore not probable that William Clayton of New Kent was son of Arthur Clayton (died 1733), for if he had been, his son William Beverley Clayton would hardly have been one of the heirs of Elizabeth Clayton, who in that case would have been first cousin to William Clayton of New Kent. The latter had two daughters as well as a son—Elvira (born 1759) who married Armistead Russell, 1779; and Mary Ann, who married Philip Davis and was dead in 1809, before the date of the suit recorded in Chalkley's "Abstracts". Probably Elvira Russell was dead also at that time, so that William Beverley Clayton was the only heir in that branch of the family.

What is the authority for the statement that Elizabeth Willis was wife of either Jasper Clayton or Thomas Whiting Clayton, "brothers" of Ann (Clayton) Davies? Did she have a brother Thomas Whiting Clayton? The Baytop Genealogy mentions Dr. Thomas Clayton among the purchasers of the estate of James Baytop in 1767. Thomas Clayton "died in the bloom of youth" in Gloucester County, 1784 (Va. Mag., IV, 163, 164). Thomas Whiting Clayton was Lieut. in Capt. Jasper Clayton's company, 1777 (Va. Mag., VII, 257). But are not the two last named the sons of Jasper Clayton (died 1779)?

In the Baytop Genealogy, a letter of Jasper S. Clayton to Thomas Baytop, dated 1809, is given. It asks that "the money on Mr. Berkeley's draft" be sent by the writer's "son Baylor". A receipt for the money "by order of my father" is signed by "J. B. Clayton". Thus it appears that it was Jasper S. Clayton who married Courtney Baylor, and had a son Baylor Clayton. But did he have also a son Jasper S. Clayton, as stated in the October number of this magazine? According to the Va. Mag., Vol. IV, 163, 164, Jasper Clayton and Courtney Baylor had a son Arthur B. Clayton, who had a son Jasper S. Clayton of Chesterfield County. Berkeley family records show that Mary Berkeley married Jasper Clayton. She was the daughter of Edmund Berkeley of "Barn Elms" by his first wife Judith Randolph of "Tuckahoe", born about 1736 and married to Edmund Berkeley in 1757. Their daughter Mary Berkeley was thus born probably about 1760, and it is unlikely she was the wife of the Jasper Clayton who died in 1779. The latter's son, Jasper S. Clayton, married Courtney Baylor after the date of her father's will, 1772. Mary Berkeley may have been the second wife of this Jasper S. Clayton. If so, it looks as if she were the mother of Arthur B. Clayton, as he is said to have been born in 1800. The Va. Mag. names him first of the children of Jasper and Courtney (Baylor) Clayton, but it is evident from the letter quoted above, that Baylor Clayton was older than Arthur B. Clayton. (The "B." might stand for Berkeley.)

See below *

It was Arthur Clayton, and not Jasper S. Clayton, who represented Louisa County in the House of Delegates 1817-'19. Was he not a son of John Clayton, son of Samuel Clayton and Elizabeth Pendleton? ← not a relation Samuel Clayton is said to have been born in 1689, son of Samuel and Susannah Clayton of Gloucester County. What is the relationship of these Samuel Claytons to the foregoing?

Note by the Editor: The following entries appear in a note book and were made by me many years ago: * * "Betsy has this moment rec'd your letter by Betty, but is too much distressed by the loss of her sister Semple * * (Signed) John C. Pryor. (fragment of a letter held by Mr. Jasper Clayton, of Chesterfield)

"John Clayton & Elizabeth Whiting, both of Ware Parish, were married J * * 2th 1723.

"Beverley Whiting and Mary S wife, of King and Queen Co, were married August 22, 1733

"Juliana, ye daughter of Doc. Thomas Clayton, died June, 1732 (From the Register of Petsworth Parish)

"Jane Sowersby Stevenson Clayton—a name written in the old Bible at Landsdowne".

Comment. John C. Pryor's wife was Betsy Tyler and her sister Semple (1st. wife of Judge James Semple) died June 12, 1801.

---

* The Pendleton / Claytons are of Spotsylvania County — not related to ours unless they are unknown descendants of the botanist's brother Arthur!

av 81

This contains many errors, mixing generations, also claiming non-relatives.

CLAYTON FAMILY.

John Clayton was born 1665, died November 18, 1737, came to Virginia in 1705, and nine years later was appointed as Attorney General. He was brother of Lt. General Jasper Clayton, who was killed at Dettingen in 1743, son of Sir John Clayton of London, and his wife Alice Bowyer, and grandson of Sir Jasper Clayton, of St. Edmonds, Lombard Street, London. He had issue (1) John, born at Fulham, England, in 1685, and died in Gloucester County, Va December 15, 1773; was an eminent botanist and for fifty years clerk of Gloucester County, Va. His home known as "Windsor" was in Ware parish on the Piankatank River, where he had a botanical garden. At the time of his death he was President of the Society for the Advancement of Useful Knowledge, which met annually in Williamsburg. He married January 2, 1723, Elizabeth Whiting of Gloucester County. (2) Arthur, stated by his brother John to have been clerk of a county in the upper part of York River (New Kent) and who died in 1733, his wife surviving him (3) Thomas M. D., married Isabella Lewis, of Warner Hall, Gloucester County, Virginia, and died October 17, 1739, aged 38. He had an only daughter who died in infancy, (4) James, who married Anne Dawson, sister of Thomas Dawson, President of William and Mary College, and had William Dawson Clayton (Bruton

no
no!

R929.2 G325

Genealogies of Virginia Families
Vol 3 III

from Tyler's Quarterly. (GPC 1981)
Hist + Gen Magazine

Parish Register). His wife survived him and married 2dly. Rev. Gronow Owen, Welsh poet, about 1758. (William and Mary College Quarterly, IX. 156), Captain James Clayton, of Isle of Wight County, may have been a son of the first marriage.

John Clayton, the Botanist and his wife Elizabeth Whiting had (1) John Clayton, who moved to Charlotte County (2) Jasper Clayton, clerk of the Gloucester Committee of safety 1775-1776, deputy clerk of Gloucester County 1778. (3) William Clayton, of New Kent (4) Anne who married Henry Landon Davies (Tyler's Quarterly, VIII. p. 140)*(5) Elizabeth m. in 1771, first, Orlando Jones, second, William Walker, no issue. (6) Sarah married, first, Livingston and second Henry Hughes, and had William Clayton Hughes, Thomas Hughes, Henry Hughes and Susanna Hughes. Chalkley, *Records of Augusta County Court*, II. p. 181.

John Clayton, son of John Clayton the Botanist, married, it is said, Elizabeth Willis. He lived in Charlotte County and had issue (1) Lucy Whiting Clayton, who married first, in 1775, Nathaniel Manson and 2d. Henry Landon Davies (2) John Whiting Clayton, married Mary ——— John Clayton, the father, was a Lieutenant in the Revolution, and died in 1826 (Heitman's "Register of Continental Officers").

Jasper Clayton, son of John Clayton, the Botanist, was deputy clerk of Gloucester County in 1778 (Tyler's Quarterly, V. p. 58.) He had issue Jasper Clayton, Thomas Whiting Clayton and Catherine Clayton, who married Christopher Pryor, father of John Clayton Pryor of Gloucester County (See for Pryor, Va. Magazine, II. p. 188 and Tyler's Quarterly Magazine VIII, p. 140)*Jasper Clayton, the clerk, died in 1779.

Jasper Clayton, son of Jasper Clayton, was probably the Captain mentioned among the officers of Gloucester County (Va. Mag., VII. p. 257) He had issue Jasper S. Clayton, who married, first Courtney Baylor, and had issue John Baylor Clayton, Caroline and Courtney, who married ——— Harris of Nelson County. He married 2nd, Mary Berkeley, of "Barn Elms", and had Arthur B. Clayton (born 1800) who married Jane Hatly Norton and had Jasper S, of Chesterfield;

Thomas Whiting Clayton was a lieutenant in the Revolution and he was probably the Thomas Clayton who "died in the bloom of youth" in 1784.

William Clayton, son of John Clayton, the Botanist. He married Elvira. He resided in New Kent County, was administrator of his brother Captain Jasper Clayton (William and Mary Quarterly, XII. p. 26). He was a member of the New Kent County Committee in 1774, and a member of the House of Delegates in 1776, and a member of the Convention of 1776. Afterwards he was County Lieutenant of New Kent County. His will dated June 10, 1797, was proved in New Kent

---

*Page 97, this volume.

These pages mostly are of 1st 2 generations & the Davies ex.

Re: Children of John 2 & Elizabeth (Whiting) Clayton - incl Chalkley - Augusta Co. Rec. II pages 1

County December 14, 1797 (Crozier, *Williamsburg Wills*, p. 19). He had issue (1) William Beverley Clayton (2) Mary Anne married Philip Davis, who died about 1800, (leaving three daughters, Rebecca, Catherine Gwatkins, Mary Anne) (3) Elvira born Dec. 27, 1760, who married Armistead Russell, and had Elizabeth Armistead Russell.

William B. Clayton was clerk of Charles City County. He married Lockey Walker and had three daughters Catherine, Elizabeth, who married Bartholomew Dandridge, and Mary A., who married Robert C. Walker, born June 2, 1800, son of Wyatt Walker (and Elizabeth Christian), son of Freeman Walker and Sarah Minge, son of Henry Walker and Lockey, his wife (W & M. Q., XVI. p. 139).

4 son [illegible]

It is seen that Henry Landon Davies had by his wife Anne Clayton, daughter of John Clayton, Nicholas Clayton, Arthur Landon, Catherine married Francis Thornton Meriwether, Samuel Boyle, Edith md. Rev. Charles Clay, Henry Ann married Dr. John Jordan Cabell, and Tamerlane Whiting. Below is the Bible Record of one of these, Arthur Landon Davies, which links up with the record of Alfred B. Davies in Tyler's Quarterly, VIII. p. 140.*

ARTHUR LANDON DAVIES' BIBLE RECORD.

(Communicated by Mrs. L. L. Chapman, Smithfield, Va.)

Births.

1. Ann Bowyer Clayton Davies, daughter of Arthur L. Davies and Elizabeth Whiting his first wife was born the 13th of March 1797.
2. Catherine Elizabeth Davies, daughter of same was born the 4th of Nov. 1798.
3. Emily Nicholas Davies daughter of same was born the 22nd of Nov. 1800.
4. William Henry Davies, son of same was born the 6th of Nov. 1802.
5. Alfred Boyle Davies, son of same was born the 8th of July, 1804.
6. Walter Davies, son of same was born the 13th of April 1807.
7. Algernon Sidney Davies, son of same was born the 24th of Jan. 1810.
8. ✓ Lucy Elvira Davies, daughter of Arthur L. Davies and Lucy Clayton his second wife was born the 30th of Oct. 1819.

Deaths.

A daughter of Arthur L. Davies and Elizabeth Whiting his first wife, not baptised on the 5th of Aug. 1803.

---

*Page 97, this volume.

Was Lucy m② Henry Landon Davies
not Arthur.

Catherine E. Davies, daughter of same on the 18th of Feb. 1813.

Elizabeth Whiting Davies, first wife of Arthur L. Davies and daughter of Christopher and Catherine Pryor on the 18th of April 1813.

Lucy Elvira Davies, daughter of Arthur L. Davies and Lucy C. his second wife on the 20th of Aug. 1822 age 2 yrs., 9 months and 20 days.

✓ Lucy Clayton Davies, second wife of Arthur L. Davies on Sunday the 19nth of Oct. 1823 in the 47th year of her age.

✓ Arthur L. Davies departed this life at 1 o'clock A. M. the 25th day of April 1840, age 67 years, 6 months and 9 days.

Marriages.

✓ Arthur L. Davies to Lucy Clayton Whiting, widow of Henry Whiting on the 31st of May 1814, she being his second wife.

The following is a statement sent me by W. S. Morton of Charlotte. While its origin is not known, it is clearly taken from a Bible record.

Henry Landon Davies & Ann Clayton married Jan 15 1767 ✓
Issue:

1769. 1. Nicholas Clayton Davies }
Elizabeth Crawford }

1770. 2. Arthur Landon Davies }
— Pryor }

1772. 3. Catherine Elizabeth Davies }
Francis Thornton Meriwether }

1774. 4. Samuel Boyle Davies }
Elizabeth McCulloch }

1777. 5. Editha Davies }
Rev. Charles Clay }

1780. 6. Henry Ann Davies, d. 1843 Lybg }
Dr. John Jordan Cabell }

——. 7. Tamerlain Whiting Davies d 1843 }
James Smith Payne }

[There were 2 children by a 2d wife] – Lucy (Clayton) (Manson) Davies

He m② Lucy Whitg (Clayton) Manson
11 Sep 1785

Get Dabney
Petters,
Croxton, etc
Harrison ?

CLAYES (continued)
Elijah, srv as a Capt in the 2nd NH Regt
Peter, srv as a Lt in the 5th MA Regt
Peter, srv as a Lt & Capt in the 6th MA Regt
CLAYLAND, James, srv as a Lt in Forman's Regt of Cont Troops
CLAYMONT, John, srv as a Pvt in 2nd Bttn of Somerset NJ Mil
CLAY MOORE, John, srv as a Pvt in the VA Troops, see as Moore John Clay
CLAYPOLE, no given name, srv as a Capt in the 11th Regt of PA Troops in 1776-80
CLAYPOLE, Abraham G., srv as a Capt & Lt in Hartley's Regt of Cont Troops
Abraham G. or as Abraham George Claypoole, srv as a 1st Lt & Capt in Patton's Regt of Cont Troops
Abraham G., srv as a Capt & Lt in the 11th PA Regt
CLAYPOOL, William, srv as a Surgeon's Mate in the 6th PA Regt
CLAYPOOLE, Abraham G., srv in the 2nd PA Regt
Abraham G., srv in the 11th Regt of PA Troops in 1779-80
Abraham George, srv as a 1st Lt & Capt in Patton's Regt of Cont Troops
CLAYS, Elijah or as Elijah Clayes, srv as a Capt in 2nd NH Regt
CLAYTON, Asher, srv in Walton's Co of NJ Troops
Asher, srv as a Pvt in the 1st Regt of Monmouth NJ Mil
Charles, srv as an Adj in the 9th VA Regt
Daniel or as Daniel Creighton, srv as a Sgt in the 6th VA Regt
Edward, srv as a 2nd Lt in Patton's Regt of Cont Troops
Edward, srv in the 1st Regt of Monmouth NJ Mil
Edward, srv as a Lt in the 7th MD Regt
Elijah, srv as a Pvt in the 1st Regt of Monmouth NJ Mil
George, srv as a Cpl in the 1st VA Regt
Henry, srv as a Lt in Swope's Regt "Flying Camp" in PA Troops
Henry, srv as a Pvt in the 3rd NJ Regt
Henry, srv as a Pvt in VA Troops, card #2889 roll #10
Henry, srv as an Adj in the 5th & 9th VA Regt
James, srv as a Pvt in the 3rd SC Regt
John, srv as a Pvt in the 2nd NJ Bttn
John, srv in Walton's Co of NJ Troops
John, srv in the 5th SC Regt
✓ John, srv as a Lt in the 1st VA Regt
Jonathan, srv in Walton's Co of NJ Troops
Jonathan, srv in Fletcher's Regt of VT Mil
Jonathan, srv in Capt Tyler's Co of VT Mil
Jonathan, srv as an Ensign in the 1st Regt of Monmouth NJ Mil
Joseph, srv in NJ during the Rev, card #2900 roll #10
Joseph, srv as a Matross in the 1st Arty Regt of Cont Troops
Joshua, srv as State Treasurer for DL during the Rev, card #2902 roll #10
Martilla, srv in Samuel Forman's Regt of NJ Mil
Peter, srv as a Pvt in the 10th PA Regt
Philip, srv as an Ensign in the 3rd VA Regt
Philip, srv as a Lt in the 7th VA Regt
Philip, srv as a Pvt in the 8th VA Regt
Phillip, srv as a Pvt in the 1st Regt of Light Dragoons in the Cont Troops
Phillip, srv as a Pvt in the VA Troops, card #2909 roll #10
Robert, srv as a Pvt in Walton's Co of NJ Troops
Robert, srv in the 1st Regt of Monmouth NJ Mil
Samuel, srv as a Cpl & Sgt in Dayton's NJ Bttn
Samuel, srv as a Pvt in Forman's Regt of Cont Troops
Samuel, srv as a Sgt in the 2nd VA Regt
Thomas, srv as a Pvt in the 5th PA Regt
William, srv in NJ during the Rev, card #2916 roll #10
Zebulon, srv in Samuel Forman's Regt of NJ Mil
CLAYWATTER, Mart or as Martinus Clawater, srv as a Pvt in the 5th NY Regt
CLAYWELL, Moses, srv in MD during the Rev, card #2919 roll #10
CLEACK, Henry V. or as Henry Van Cleak, srv as a Pvt & Cpl in the 2nd NY Regt
Nicholas, srv as a Pvt in Misc Units, card #2921 roll #10
CLEACKNER, Christian or as Christian Kleckner, srv as a Sgt & Ensign in the Geman Bttn of Cont Troops
CLEAF, Peter V. or as Peter Van Cleaf, srv as a Pvt in Forman's Regt of Cont Troops
Peter V. or as Peter Van Cleave, srv as a Pvt in Spencer's Regt of Cont Troops
CLEAFORD, Chaffe, srv in Wyman's NH Regt
CLEAK, Henry V. or as Henry Van Cleak, srv as a Pvt & Cpl in the 2nd NY Regt
Michael V. or as Michael V Cleak, srv as a Pvt in Albert Pawling's Regt of NY Mil
CLEALAN, James, srv as a Pvt in the 3rd Regt of MA Mil
CLEALAND, John, srv as a Pvt in the 3rd CT Regt
Jonas or as Jonas Cleland, srv as a Pvt in the 1st CT Regt
William or as William Cleaveland, srv as a Pvt in the 3rd CT Regt
CLEAMENS, Jon or as John Cleamons, srv as a Pvt in Crary's Regt of RI State Troops
CLEAMET, James or as James Clement, srv as a Pvt in Graham's Regt of NY Mil
CLEAMONDS, Edmund or as Edmund Clement, srv as a Pvt in the 5th & 11th VA Regt
CLEAMONS, Alexander, srv as a Pvt in the 4th Regt of Light Dragoons in the Cont Troops
John, srv as a Pvt in Crary's Regt of RI State Troops
CLEAN, John, srv as a Pvt in the 11th PA Regt
CLEANEN, Oliver or as Oliver Cleveland, srv as a Sgt in Van Ness' NY Regt
CLEAR, Godfrey, srv in the 1st Bttn of Somerset County NJ Troops
Joseph, srv as a Cpl & Pvt in the 16th MA Regt
Philip, srv in Capt Daniels' Co of NH Troops
Prince, srv as a Pvt in the 1st & 2nd RI Regiments (consolidated)
CLEARE, Godfrey, see Godfrey Clear
Prince, see Prince Clear
CLEARENGER, Thomas or as Thomas Cleavenger, srv as a Pvt in Forman's Regt of Cont Troops
CLEARK, Aaron, srv in Hathorn's Regt of NY Mil
Abel or as Abel Clark, srv as a Pvt in the 7th CT Regt
Elie or as Eli Clark, srv as a Pvt in the 1st NJ Regt
George, srv in the 3rd MD Regt
James or as James Clark, srv as a Pvt in the 4th CT Regt
John, srv in the 2nd NY Regt
John or as John Clark, srv as a Pvt in the 3rd MD Regt
John or as John Clark, srv as a Pvt in the 8th CT Regt
Joseph or as Joseph Clark, srv as a Pvt in the 7th CT Regt
Peter or as Peter Clark, srv as a 2nd Lt & Lt in the 3rd MD Regt
Richard or as Richard Clark, srv in Hathorn's Regt of NY Mil
Richard, srv in the Navy, card #2957 roll #10
Samuel or as Samuel Clark, srv as a Pvt & Cpl in Spencer's Regt of Cont Troops
Solomon, Jr. or as Solomon Clark, srv as a Cpl in Evans' Regt of NH Mil
Thomas or as Thomas Clark, srv in the 3rd MD Regt
Will or as William Clark, srv as a Pvt in the 5th MA Regt
William or as William Clark, srv as a Pvt in the 13th MA Regt
CLEARMELL, Desse, srv in MD during Rev, card #2963 roll #10
CLEARMOUNT, John, srv as a Pvt in the 3rd VA Regt
John, srv as a Pvt in 3rd & 7th VA Regt, also see 3rd VA Regt
CLEARNO, Francis or as Francis Clerno, srv as a Pvt in Hazen's Regt of Cont Troops
CLEARWATER, Benjamin, srv as a Pvt in the 1st Regt of Light Dragoons in the Cont Troops
Jacob, srv as a Pvt in Coller's Regt of NC Mil
Mathew, srv as a Pvt in the 1st Regt of NY Levies in 1780
CLEARY, Samuel or as Samuel Clary, srv as a Pvt in the 2nd Regt of Light Dragoons in the Cont Troops
CLEASE, Adam or as Adam Cloese, srv as a Pvt in Malcom's Regt of Cont Troops
CLEATON, Henry or as Henry Clayton, srv as a Lt in Swope's Regt "Flying Camp" in the PA Troops
John, srv in NJ during the Rev, card #2973 roll #10
Joseph or as Joseph Clayton, srv as a Matross in the 1st Arty Regt

Test:
JAMES SCOTT,
JOHN W. CLAYTON.

At a Court held for Amherst County the seventeenth day of June, 1793. This memo. of agreement was proved by the oath of James Scott and John W. Clayton, witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded.

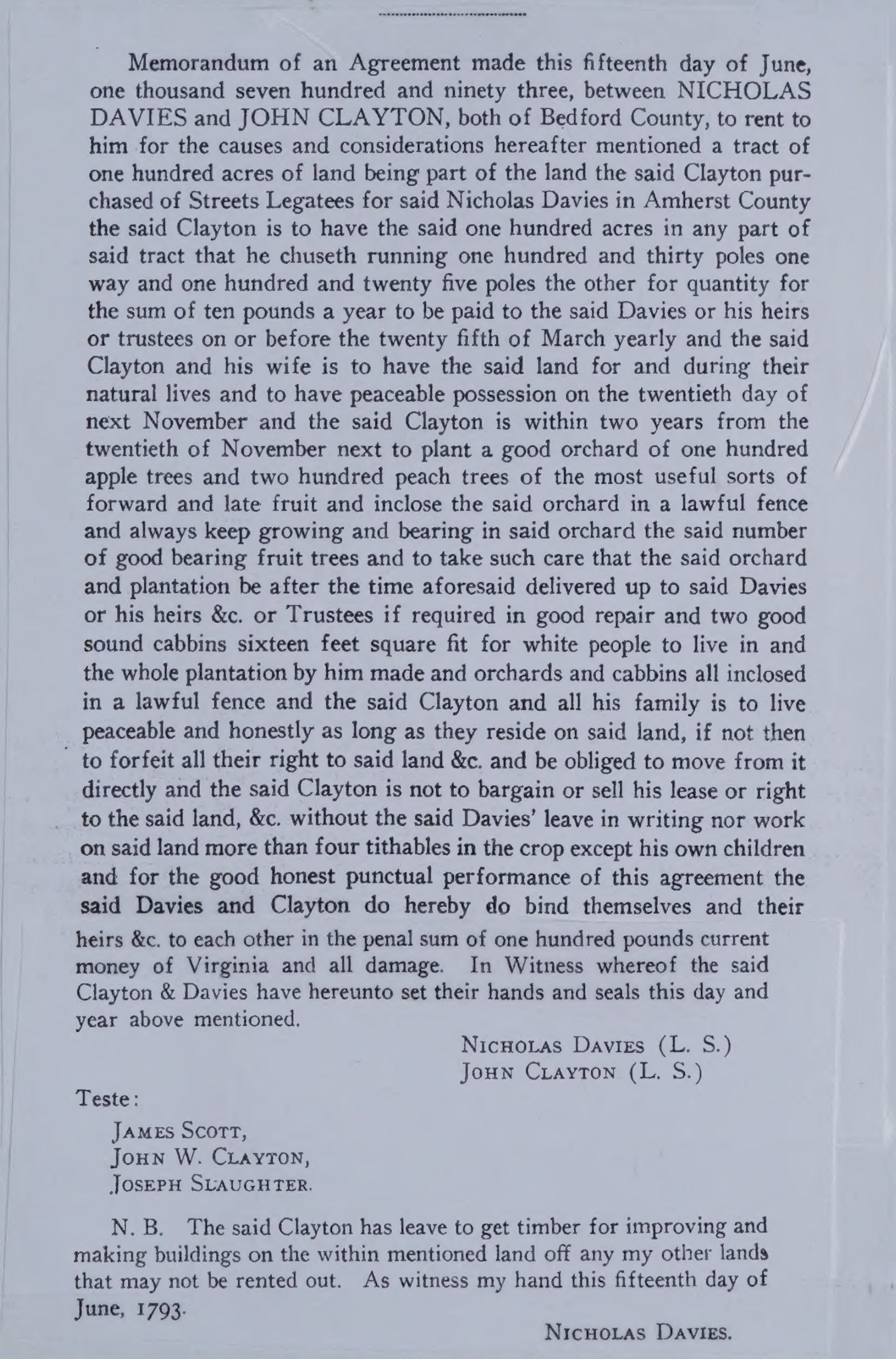
Teste:
W. S. CRAWFORD, *Clk.*

Deed Book "G," page 243.
Amherst County, Va.

04 February 1797

THIS INDENTURE made this fourth day of February in the Year of Christ one thousand seven hundred and ninety seven between Henry Landon Davies of Bedford County of the one part and John Willis Clayton & Nicholas Clayton Davies the former of the said County and the latter of the County of Amherst of the other part Witnesseth. That for and in Consideration of the sum of Seventy five pounds Current Money of Virginia & for divers other Causes & Considerations him the said H. L. Davies thereunto moving doth honestly desire to secure and made over unto Mary Clayton & her Children called by the following names Viz., John Willis Clayton, Nancy Clayton, Jasper Clayton, Thomas Clayton, William Clayton, Polley Harrison Clayton, Kitty Clayton, Susanna Pettus Clayton, & Rebeccah Dabney Clayton in manner and form hereafter mentioned, & for the farther Consideration of the Sum of five Shillings like money to the said Henry L. Davies in hand paid by the said John Willis Clayton & Nicholas Clayton Davies at and before the sealing & delivery of this, the receipt whereof he H. L. Davies doth hereby acknowledge and thereof and every part thereof doth exonerate & discharge the said John Willis Clayton & Nicholas Clayton Davies their Heirs Exors. & Admors. he the said H. L. Davies hath granted bargained & Sold & by these presents doth grant bargain sell and confirm to the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies their Heirs &c. Forever two Negro. Women Slaves named Juno and Jenny, One Negro Girl named Lucy One feather Bed a bolster, two Sheets One Blanket Bedstead cord & Matt, One feather Bed & Bolster, two Sheets, two Blankets One Rug, One Set of Curtains One Bedstead Rope & mat, One feather Bed & Bolster One Sheet two Blankets One quilt Bedstead cord & Mat, One feather bed & Bolster two Sheets two Blankets, one quilt One Counterpain Bedstead Cord & Mat. One tin Gallon pot, One Dutch Oven, One pair pot Hooks One frying pan, One flesh fork, One Iron Skillet two peuter dishes One Bason Six Plates Six Spoons two water pails two piggins six setting chairs, two Chests One poplar Table two flax Wheels, two Cotton Do. One dark red Cow, One black & White ditto, One red Cow one black Heifer one dark brindle & white Steer, One white & red Cow sawed horns, One Red Yearling, One red & white Yearling, One red Steer white Spot in his forehead, One red & white Yearling, One red Steer, one dark red & white Steer, One pale red Calf, One red & white yearling marked with a smooth Crop in the right Ear each, thirty head of Hogs (that is) One Boar, One Barrow, Six Sows twenty two shoats about Six months old all marked with a smooth crop in the right Ear, with all the appurtenances belonging or in any wise appertaining *the* the premises hereby granted or intended to be granted & all Services benefits & profits of the said Slaves hous-hold furniture & Stocks: To have and to hold the above enumerated property unto the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies their Heirs &c. forever & the said H. L. Davies doth hereby grant for himself & his heirs that he the said H. L. Davies & his heirs & every of them shall and will warrant & forever defend the aforesaid Property & every part & Article thereof unto the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies their Heirs &c. forever against the Claim of him H. L. Davies his heirs &c. & every other person whomsoever. Upon Trust, nevertheless, that they the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies shall hold and Manage the aforesaid Property for Support the said Mary Clayton and those of the aforenamed children that dwell with her until the

John had tried so hard and failed that by the time he reached Bedford County impoverished, all his spirit seems to have drained away. As of 15 June 1793, Uncle Nicholas Davies tried to help by renting land on a longterm basis, on which he was to erect two 16x16 cabins for the white folk from timber on the land and plant an orchard. He had adolescent sons to help.



Memorandum of an Agreement made this fifteenth day of June, one thousand seven hundred and ninety three, between NICHOLAS DAVIES and JOHN CLAYTON, both of Bedford County, to rent to him for the causes and considerations hereafter mentioned a tract of one hundred acres of land being part of the land the said Clayton purchased of Streets Legatees for said Nicholas Davies in Amherst County the said Clayton is to have the said one hundred acres in any part of said tract that he chuseth running one hundred and thirty poles one way and one hundred and twenty five poles the other for quantity for the sum of ten pounds a year to be paid to the said Davies or his heirs or trustees on or before the twenty fifth of March yearly and the said Clayton and his wife is to have the said land for and during their natural lives and to have peaceable possession on the twentieth day of next November and the said Clayton is within two years from the twentieth of November next to plant a good orchard of one hundred apple trees and two hundred peach trees of the most useful sorts of forward and late fruit and inclose the said orchard in a lawful fence and always keep growing and bearing in said orchard the said number of good bearing fruit trees and to take such care that the said orchard and plantation be after the time aforesaid delivered up to said Davies or his heirs &c. or Trustees if required in good repair and two good sound cabbins sixteen feet square fit for white people to live in and the whole plantation by him made and orchards and cabbins all inclosed in a lawful fence and the said Clayton and all his family is to live peaceable and honestly as long as they reside on said land, if not then to forfeit all their right to said land &c. and be obliged to move from it directly and the said Clayton is not to bargain or sell his lease or right to the said land, &c. without the said Davies' leave in writing nor work on said land more than four tithables in the crop except his own children and for the good honest punctual performance of this agreement the said Davies and Clayton do hereby do bind themselves and their heirs &c. to each other in the penal sum of one hundred pounds current money of Virginia and all damage. In Witness whereof the said Clayton & Davies have hereunto set their hands and seals this day and year above mentioned.

Nicholas Davies (L. S.)
John Clayton (L. S.)

Teste:

James Scott,
John W. Clayton,
Joseph Slaughter.

N. B. The said Clayton has leave to get timber for improving and making buildings on the within mentioned land off any my other lands that may not be rented out. As witness my hand this fifteenth day of June, 1793.

Nicholas Davies.

These are Amherst Co. VA public records copied by Mary Denham Ackerley and Lula Jeter Parker in Genealogies of some Early Families...of Bedford County Virginia pp 355-361

1790 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Date of Search ____________

Legibility of Record: ☐ Good ☐ Poor

Printed 1782 VA Census

Original Copy ☐

Extract Copy ☐

Microfilm Copy ☐

Printed Copy ☐

Search No. ____________

Enclosure No. ____________

Call No. ____________

Notes:

Charlotte Co VA

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males: of 16 years and upwards including heads of families	Free White Males: Under 16	Free white females Including heads of families	All other free persons	Slaves	Remarks
14	Clayton, John Jer.	5 whites				7	
	" John Sr	8 whites				6	
	Overton, Mildred	4 whites				11	
	North, Thomas	9 whites				10	
	(Harveys close by – but also Nancy Clayton that year not yet listed)						

Get Harvey, Hayes

Year_____ 1800-[✓ 1810] CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Date of Search ______________________

Legibility of Record: ☐ Good ☐ Poor

Original Copy ☐
Extract Copy ☐
Microfilm Copy ☐
Printed Copy ☐

Search No.________
Enclosure No.________
Call No.________

Census Index

Notes:

Clayton
Bedford Co VA

North - Charlotte
" Bedford

Overton - Charlotte

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males					Free White Females					All other free persons except Indians	Slaves	Remarks
		Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over	Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	? 45 and over			
459	Clayton, Joel	3	1	2	0	1	1	1	4	1	0	–	9	
456	" John	0	3	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0	–	9	
458	" John	0	0	0	0	1	2	0	1	0	1	–	0	
(Charlotte) 58	North, Thomas	1	1	2	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	—	8	Mildred Clayton?
58	" Richard	2	1	0	1	0	2	0	0	1	0	—	2	
59	" Anthony Jr	0	0	1	0	0	—	—	—	—	—	–	1	
59	" Anthony Sr.	2	1	0	0	1	1	1	1	0	1		20	
Bedford 475	North, David	0	0	2	0	1	0	1	1	0	1		0	
475	" John	0	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	1		0	
475	" William	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	1	0		0	
Charlotte 59	Overton, William	3	0	0	2	0	1	0	1	1	0	–	7	Mildred's Son?
Charlotte 60	Pettus, Capt. Thomas	3	2	1	0	1	0	0	2	1	1	–	16	
61	" Cockram	2	1	1	0	1	1	1	1	1	0		—	
59	" Freeman	2	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0		8	
61	" John	2	1	1	0	1	1	1	1	1	0		—	
61	" Overton	2	0	0	1	0	2	1	0	1	0		11	
60	" Susannah	—	—	—	—	—	0	0	0	0	1		3	
Pr. Edward 255	" John	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0		—	
254	" Thomas	3	0	0	1	0	4	0	0	1	0		—	
Lunenburg 337	Pettis, John	0	0	0	1	2	0	1	0	0	1		9	
337	Stephen	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0		7	

KEY TO THE 1810 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

NAME	COUNTY	STATE	PAGE	GENEALOGICAL DATA	
Boone, Adam	Buckingham Co.	Va	642	10110-00221-00 abcde fghij kl	18

NAME: Name of the head of the household.

COUNTY: County in which the person or family lived at the time the cens
was taken.

STATE: State in which the census was taken.

PAGE: This is the page on the roll of microfilm where the original entry ma
be located.

GENEALOGICAL DATA:

a. Males between the ages of 0 and 10 years.
b. Males between the ages of 10 and 16 years.
c. Males between the ages of 16 and 26 years.
d. Males between the ages of 26 and 45 years.
e. Males over the age of 45 years.

f. Females between the ages of 0 and 10 years.
g. Females between the ages of 10 and 16 years.
h. Females between the ages of 16 and 26 years.
i. Females between the ages of 26 and 45 years.
j. Females over the age of 45 years.

k. Free people of color.
l. Slaves.

DATE: The year the census was taken.

SURNAME ____________

1800-1810 CENSUS

Microfilm Reel Number ____________

State Virginia

County Bedford Date 1810

City, Town or District ____________

			MALE					FEMALE					
PAGE	LINE	HEAD OF FAMILY	Under 10 Years	10 - 16 Years	16 - 26 Years	25 - 45 Years	45 Years & Older	Under 10 Years	10 - 16 Years	16 - 26 Years	26 - 45 Years	45 Years & Older	
459		Joel(?) Clegton	3	1	2	—	1	1	1	4	1		9 slaves
458		John Clegton	—	—	—	—	1	2	—	1	—	1	—
456		John "	—	3	—	—	1	—	1	—	—		9 slaves

1820 CENSUS

Microfilm Reel Number ____________

State ____________

County ____________ Date ____________

City, Town or District ____________

			MALE						FEMALE					
PAGE	LINE	HEAD OF FAMILY	Under 10 Years	10 - 16 Years	16 - 18 Years	18 - 26 Years	26 - 45 Years	45 Years & Older	Under 10 Years	10 - 16 Years	16 - 26 YEARS	26 - 45 Years	45 Years & Older	
035		Jasper Clegton } Bedford												Liberty
001		John "												Southern
001		Robert M "												"
008		Thomas R "												"
035		William												Liberty
202		William Clegton (Washington)												no TWP listed

1830-1840 CENSUS

Microfilm Reel Number ____________

State ____________

County ____________

City, Town or District ____________ Date ____________

Jet

			MALE												FEMALE												
PAGE	LINE	HEAD OF FAMILY	UNDER 5 YR.	5 - 10 YR.	10 - 15 YR.	15 - 20 YR.	20 - 30 YR.	30 - 40 YR.	40 - 50 YR.	50 - 60 YR.	60 - 70 YR.	70 - 80 YR.	80 - 90 YR.	90 - 100 YR.	UNDER 5 YR.	5 - 10 YR.	10 - 15 YR.	15 - 20 YR.	20 - 30 YR.	30 - 40 YR.	40 - 50 YR.	50 - 60 YR.	60 - 70 YR.	70 - 80 YR.	80 - 90 YR.	90 - 100 YR.	

NOTE: 1840 Census lists living Revolutionary Soldiers or their widows. An asterisk may be used to indicate one, or "RS". "fc" is used to indicate man of free color.

M. C. G. S. 31 a

Clayton
NORTH
Overton
Pettus
Denney
Morgan (Nathaniel)
Hayes

Davies

Price

Patrick Henry

Harrison

Clayton Virginia Property Tax ca 1787 + Census

Early

This is just a fishing expedition – we have not yet (Aug 1998) discovered where the parents of our W.W. were – except that he was born in VA 1792.

Clayton, First Name	County	year	wh.	bl.		1	2	3	4	5
– Britton	Charlotte (later to Stokes NC then SC)	1782	6	6						
Cath.	Richmond	"								
Charles	Charlotte (later to Stokes NC then SC)	"	8	2						
Elizabeth	Spotswood A	"				0	2	4	3	not tithable 11
Ezekiel	Berks B	"				0	0	0	1	
Henry	Orange A	"	7	1		0	0	1	2	1
"	" (no extra bldgs.)	1785	8	0						
"	Amelia	1782				0	2	1	3	not tith- 2 able
"	Powhatan (has ordinary's license)					0	1	2	2	3
– H. ?	Hanover A (with John Ambler)									
James	Middlesex (with John Taloe Corbin)									
– Jesper	Gloucester B (+ 4-wheeled phaeton – property)	1785?	2			0	16	11	3	18
	1 dwelling + 5 bldgs	1783	1	8						
John	Chesterfield	1784	8	1						
"	missed one									
"	New Kent A – upper	1785	7		1 dwelling	0	0	0	0	1
"	Augusta C	1782				0	0	0	3	10
"	Spotsylvania					0	5	9	5	10
"	Brunswick A					0	3	2	3	14
"	Orange A					1	2	3	3	0
These "	Lancaster – not tithable					0	1	0	2	8
✓ – John Willis Jr	1782 Charlotte 1787 Southampton B		8	6		0	2	3	1	0
John Whiting Sr	" "		5	w		0	7	8	4	17
Philip	Culpeper B					0	3	3	3	0
	Richmond City					0	0	0	0	0
Priscilla	Isle of Wight		5	1						
Reuben	King + Queen A					0	0	0	1	0
"	"					0	3	2	5	13
Samuel	Culpeper B					1	8	11	3	3
Stephen	Berkeley A					0	0	0	0	1

— cont'd —

(Clayton) Virginia Property Tax ca 1787 + Census

- concluded -

First Name	County	Year	wh	bl		1	2	3	4	5
Clayton										
Thomas	Chesterfield	1783	3	4		0	3	1	4	12
"	Berkeley B	1782				0	0	0	2	2
"	Orange A					0	2	2	1	4
"	King & Queen A					0	3	2	5	13
"	Hampshire	1782	8	0						
William	Isle of Wight B	1782	3	–		0	1	1	1	3
"	New Kent (+1 riding chair)	1782	4	28		2	18	16	16	56
"	(st Peters Parish) " (+9 other bldgs)	1785	6	2						
"	Frederick					0	2	8	4	0
"	Loudoun					1	0	1	6	8
"	York				?→	1	1	0	2	
(Cleaton) (prly German) John	Mecklenberg		8	8						
Polythress	"		7	1						
William	"		11	1						

Clayton,Elizabeth,		8	Spots.
Clayton,Ezekiel,	1		Berk.
Clayton,James,	1		K.&Q.
Clayton,James,	1	15	Spots.
Clayton,John,	1	23	So'n
Clayton,Reuben,	1		K.&Q
Clayton,Samuel,	3	16	Cul.
Clayton,Samuel,Jr.,			Cul.
Clayton,Thomas,	1	5	Spots.
Clayton,Thomas,	1	4	K.&Q
Clayton,Thomas,	1		Berk.
Clayton,William,	1	2	Caro.
Clayton,William,	1		Lou.
Clayton,William.	1	10	Spots.

(1783)

"First Census" Thos Clayton of Chesterfield - printed p 30 living 4 doors from James Vest 7 white, 5 black Another col. has Phill Vest 6 W 20 B; also Littleberry West 6 W 7 B + Gabriel Vest 5 W 20 B. (Gabriel later moved to Kentucky). John Clayton had 8 W 1 B.

58 79 106 x2 92 162
99

Clayton

58 Eli Gilmore - Clarissa Clayton 18 Nov 1818

79 Jack O Logan Mary A Clayton 29 Jan 1844 [illegible]
92

Vests [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].
Boston - no men no women

116 North
North 46, 51, 55 77 91 127 Nancy N. [illegible] Dewitt 1820
m. John Poindexter.

Menson
Menson 21, 27, 29 105

(149) Devies, Log

get 975.5675 V2d (1988)

Wills

no Clayton

Dabney, Cornelius 22 Oct 1792

DeJarnett, Thomas 28 Aug 1820

Use Magnification Bedford Co marriage bonds 1755-1800

+ index wills

Dillard, Menson, Debney & Clayton

~~Deed, Will, Marriage etc~~

Bedford & Campbell Court Records

BEDFORD CO. VA

Will Book 1 1759-1787
Will Book 2 1787-1803

by Ann Chilton

©
1988

Will Book 1

Dillards

Page 487 INVENTORY OF ESTATE OF SAMUEL SMITH
December 13,1784
✓ By: John Dillard,A.Hughes
Recorded: December 27,1784 Teste James Steptoe

Page 489 INVENTORY OF ESTATE OF JACOB MILLER
By: Thomas Martin, Thomas Scruggs, Gross Scruggs
Recorded: February 28,1785 Teste James Steptoe

Page 489 ACCOUNT OF ESTATE OF THOMAS MURPHY
By: James Buford, Henry Buford, Gross Scruggs
Recorded: February 28,1785 Teste James Steptoe

Page 490 WILL OF SIMON MILLER
June 2,1784
Wife: Ann
Sons: Simon, John, William
Daughters: Ann Dickson, Sally Noell, Susanna Callaway,
Margaret Tate
Exec: wife Ann, Sons Simon & John
Teste: William Cavanaugh, Ann Anderson, Catherine Anderson
Recorded: February 28,1785 Teste James Steptoe

✓ Page 492 INVENTORY OF ESTATE OF NATHANIEL MANSON
September,1784
By: William Leftwich, Joseph Wilson, Stephen Preston
Recorded: March,1785 Teste James Steptoe

(1792)

✓ Page 89 WILL OF CORNELIUS DABNEY Will Bk 2
May 23, 1792
Wife. Dabney
Sons: George, Cornelius, John, Benjamin, Charles
Daughters: Agatha, Anna, Sarah Pratt, Nancy Overstreet, Molly Turner
Exec: son George, William Hancock
Witnesses: Charles Dabney, Ruth Hurt, Corn. Dabney
Recorded: October 22,1792 Teste James Steptoe

Page 90 ACCOUNT OF ESTATE OF PLEASANT MOORMAN
By: Robert Alexander, Richard Stith, Charles Talbot
Recorded: December 24,1792 Teste James Steptoe

Page 93 APPRAISEMENT OF ESTATE OF THOMAS MOORMAN
By: R.Alexander, Richard Stith, Charles Talbot
Recorded: December 24,1792 Teste James Steptoe

US CAN 975.5672 P2 PC (V1)

Clayton

shillings 7 pence. Signed - John Cobbs, Jesse Cobbs, Thomas Cobbs, Herod Rees. Recorded Jun 2, 1791.

Page 177. Inventory and appraisement. Pursuant to C Court order dated Jul, 1790, we have appraised the estate of Francis Thorp dec'd, shown to us by the adm'r William Harris. Items mentioned include: Negroes Aaron, Andrew, Adam, Young Numan, Numan, James, Goole, Roy, Murphey, Thomas, Dick, Jimey, Tixo, Sam, Jimmey, Lucy, Sall, Seler, Grave, Betty, Daniel, Nann, Jude, Suckey, Lucy; smith tools, 6 leather bottom chairs, 1 electrical table and apparatus, 1 map, 2 Queen China dishes, 1 small table & writing desk, 2 beds & furniture, 1 barrel with some white & yellow paint, 3 books, 1 looking glass, 1 old couch & cowhide, 1 large copper kettle, carpenter's tools, 1 table cloth, 4 bee hives, 1 dictionary. Total value: 1064 £ 1 shilling 11 pence. Signed - Wm Harris, adm'r. Signed - John Clark, Wm W Clayton, James Clark [appraisers]. Recorded Jun 2, 1791.

(25 negroes)

Page 181. Inventory and appraisement. C Court Aug Court, 1790. Ordered that Jesse Tate, John Jones, Charles Moorman, John Campbell, Jacobus Early (Earley), & William Scott, Gent, or any 3 of them, being 1st sworn, appraised the slaves and personal estate of Francis Thorp dec'd that are in Bedford County. Feb 28, 1791, items appraised were as follows: pair mill stones, cut saw, loom. Total value: 6 £ 8 shillings 0 pence. Signed - Wm Harris, Adm'r. Recorded Jun 2, 1791.

Page 182. Will. Mar 5, 1791. I, Andrew Moorman of C, very low of body but of perfect mind
My just debts to be paid.
To my wife Judith - a part of the lands I now live on, including the house & buildings from the lower end of said tracts, adjoining Jesse Moorman, running up on both sides of the creek to a large fork, thence up the left fork to my back line and then another line from the fork to a pon[d] at the upper end of the plantation, continuing the same course to Venable's line, then down my southeast lines until they intersect with Jesse Moorman's, so as to include the lower part of said lands. Also 3 Negroes, Frank, Susannah, & Suck, 2 horses, 1 yoke of oxen & cart, 1 bed, bedstead, and furniture, 2 cows & calves, 4 sows & pigs, 2 pewter dishes, 6 pewter plates, knives, & forks.
To my daughter Mildred, the wife of Thos. C Clark - 2 young Negroes named Peter & Fanny, a bay mare, 2 cows & calves, 1 bed & furniture, 6 pewter plates, knives, & forks, now in the said Clarks' possession.
To my son Acchillas - my tract of land on Ruff Cr, & 1 Negro boy named Joe. If Joe dies before my son comes of lawful age or marries, then he gets a boy named Toney, a horse and saddle, 2 cows and calves, 1 bed & furniture, 6 pewter plates, 6 knives & forks.

(CAMPBELL)

(p.231) Account of Estate of Archibald Bolling, decd., with Blair Bolling, administrator. 9 Dec 1833

(p.233) Account of Estate of Charles Blount, decd., with William S. Duguid, executor. 9 Dec 1833

(p.234) Account of Thomas P. Wright with William Gough, his guardian. 9 Dec 1833

(p.235) Account of Estate of William Hamlet with Armistead Hamlet, executor. 9 Dec 1833

(p.237) Inventory of Estate of Betsy Cox. 13 Jan 1834

(p.237) Account of Estate of Thomas Jones, decd., with William Jones, executor. 13 Jan 1834

(p.238) Inventory of Estate of John Hay, decd, for Richard Harvey, administrator, shows division of the slaves to Nancy Hay the widow; Martha Hay, a daughter; James Hay; Catherine Hay, a daughter and Mary Hay, a daughter. 13 Jan 1834

(p.239) Account of Estate of Robert Franklin, decd., with Lewis Franklin, executor. 13 Jan 1834

✓(p.241) Account of Estate of John Dabney, decd., with John B. Dabney, executor. 13 Jan 1834

✓(p.247) Account of Oliver Towles with John B. Dabney shows "cash paid Bennet A. Crawford of New Orleans for collecting debt due estate from Dr. D. C. Kerr". 13 Jan 1834

(p.248) Inventory of Estate of James Crane, Sr., decd., for Joel T. Adams, administrator. 10 Feb 1834

(p.249) Inventory of Estate of Miss Mildred Terrell, decd. 10 Feb 1834

(p.250) Division of Estate of Thomas Johnson, decd., to Milicent Johnson, widow and relict, including 113 acres which came to Thomas Johnson, decd., from his father, Christopher Johnson, on 9 Oct 1797. 10 Feb 1834

(p.251) Inventory of Estate of Mary Hay, decd. 10 Feb 1834

(p.252) Inventory of Estate of John W. Evans, decd., for Thomas Fox, administrator. 10 Feb 1834

(p.252) Account of Estate of John Organ, decd., with William Organ, executor. 10 Feb 1834

(p.255) Account of Estate of Richard Chilton, decd. 14 Apr 1834

(p.256) Account of Estate of Joseph Torrance, decd., with William Torrance, executor. 10 Feb 1834

(p.258) Inventory of Estate of Hezekiah Jordan, decd. 10 Mar 1834

(p.259) Inventory of Estate of Rosannah Russell, decd. 10 Mar 1834

(p.260) Peter Tyrell.... 26 Mar 1833/ 10 Mar 1834.... Wife Nancy Tyrell all my estate for life and then to my four children viz Sally Marshall [Tyrell], Betsy Hutchinson [Tyrell], Achilles Lynch Moorman Tyrell and Mary Watts Tyrell (all unmarried). Son Achilles Lynch Moorman Tyrell one more year of schooling. Trustees: Adam Clement, Richard Morgan and Robert B. Withers. Exors: Wife, Adam Clement and Robert W. Withers. Wit: William B. Moore, Robert A. Clement and James G. Moore.

(p.261) Division of Slaves of John W. Jones, decd., shows "land sold to John B. Epperson subject to widow's one third dower", "paid Charles Martin, guardian for 3 infants to wit Amanda Jones, Charles T. Jones and John M. Jones" and "paid Merrit Talbot, guardian for William M. Jones". 12 Sep 1834

(p.262) Inventory of Estate of William Jones, decd. 14 Apr 1834

(p.263) Account of Sales of Estate of William McKinney, decd., with Charles McKinney, Thomas McKinney and John McKinney, executors, shows "one tract of 1032 acres on Falling River formerly owned by Tarlton Jones and his heirs to Samuel Branch", "2/3 of an adjoining tract of land to which William Jones has a life estate to Thomas McKinney", "one tract of 184 acres in Charlotte CO on Cub Creek to John McKinney" and "one tract of 1,000 acres in Buckingham CO on Slate River part of Bells Old Survey to Thomas McKinney". 14 Apr 1834

{may have been Jeptha's son)

(p.267) Inventory of Estate of John Arnold, decd. 14 Apr 1834

William Clayton m ______ Arnold whose fa d 1834

(p.269) Division of Estate of John Arnold, decd., has 1/3 to his widow and the other 2/3 to Mosby Arnold, a son; Willis Rucker in right of his wife Tabitha Rucker; William Clayton ✓ in right of his wife; Burwell Lee in right of his wife Matilda Lee; George Jones in right of his wife Sally Jones; Benjamin Brooks in right of his wife Julianna Brooks; Thomas David in right of his wife Nancy David; Betsy Brown; John Andrews in right of his wife Patsey Andrews and Beverly Arnold. 14 Apr 1834

(p.270) Account of Estate of William McKinney, decd., with John McKinney, executor, shows "Jesse Jennings, legatee of Joel Watkins Estate of which William McKinney was a legatee", "paid Samuel Haroway, legatee of George Haroway's Estate upon which William McKinney was executor in Charlotte CO". 14 Apr 1834

(p.274) Account of Estate of William McKinney, decd., with John McKinney, executor, shows "cash paid William Jones, trustee for Joel Jones and Samuel F. Moses". 12 May 1834

Page 111. May 25, 1782 from Samuel Leason of C, to Lewis Derosette of Charlotte County, for 10 £, about 50 acres in C on the east side of Little Falling River, and bounded by Michael Jones and Samuel Walker's lines on the head of Stony branch, Wood Jones. Signed - Sam. Leeson. Wit - Peter Terrell (Terrel), Robert Armistead, Saml Morriss (Morris). Recorded Dec 5, 1782.

1781/2 1 Manson

Page 113. Nov 24, 1781 from[2] Nathaniel Manson, late of Dinwiddie County, to Charles Williamson of the said County, for 40,000 £, 2 tracts in Charlotte and Bedford County. One tract contains 500 acres in Charlotte and Bedford Counties on Buck branch, it being part of a survey of 800 acres. The other tract is in the aforesaid counties and is nearly adjoining the first tract on buck Branch, and contains 550 acres on the heads of branches of Little Falling River and Cub Cr. Signed - Nathaniel Manson. Wit - none. Recorded Dec 5, 1782.

Page 114. Mar 1, 1782 from David Caldwell of Russell Parish and C, to John Caldwell of same, for 300 £, about 200 acres in C on both sides of Entry Cr, and bounded by Mr. Gates, Mrs. Littlepace, Mrs. Credell, Mr. Weaver, Tantrough branch, Thomas Cobbs. Signed - David Caldwell. Wit - John Mitchell, Stephen Mitchell, Andrew Rodgers, James Mitchell. Recorded Jan 2, 1783.

Page 117. Aug 25, 1782 from Susannah Lawson of Henry County, and William Lawson (her son) of Henry County, to John Brooks of C, for 65 £, 100 acres in C on both sides of Little Falling River, it being the land that William Rodgers, deceased, willed to Bartlett Lawson, deceased, and bounded by the patent line. Signed - Susanah (+ her mark) Lawson, William (x his mark) Lawson. Wit - Daniel Mitchell, Wm Cooper, Joseph Callaway. Recorded Dec 5, 1782.

Page 120. Feb 6, 1783 from Charles Moil Talbot of C, to James Clark of Albemarle County, for 60 £, 195 acres (surveyed Apr 3, 1781) in C (formerly Bedford County) on the east branches of Flatt Cr, and bounded by Walker. Signed - Charles Mo. Talbot. Wit - none. Recorded Feb 6, 1783.

Page 122. Feb 5, 1783 from Daniel Evans (Evins), to Sampson Evans, for 20 £, 225 acres in C on the head waters of Falling River headwaters, and bounded by Watkins. Signed - Daniel Evans. Wit - none. Recorded Feb 6, 1783.

Page 125. Nov 5, 1782 from Josiah Bass of C, to John Brooks of C, for 16 £, about 27 acres in C on Little Falling River,

---

2. The grantor and grantee were switched in the 1st sentence, in the deed book. The switch is corrected in this volume.

Bedford Co VA

(p.124) Account of Estate of James Cobbs, decd., with the administratrix, now Anny Rease. 8 Dec 1811

(p.128) Inventory of Estate of Publeas Jones, decd., with Elizabeth Jones, administratrix. 8 Dec 1811

(p.129) Account of Estate of Joel W. Jones, decd., with John Jones, administrator. 8 Dec 1811

(p.131) Division of Estate of William Watts, decd, to Nancy Gwathmy the wife of Temple Gwathmy, Alice Watts and Patsy Watts. 13 Jan 1812

(p.132) Inventory of Estate of Lewis Duvall, decd. 13 Jan 1812

(p.134) Inventory of Estate of John Poindexter, decd., for Charles Slaughter and Willia Armistead, administrators. 1811..."Mrs. Poindexter's right of dower and the balanc belonging to Charles Slaughter and Robert Cobbs, Heirs at Law." 13 Jan 1812

(p.139) William Finch of Casa CO, KY (but now in Campbell CO, VA).... 16 Dec 1811/13 Jan 1812.... My mother (not named) in KY. My wife (not named), my daughter Julia Finch and the child my wife is now pregnant with. Exors: Sackville King and Barney Finch Sr. of Campbell CO, VA and George Baber of Mercer CO, KY and Matthias Speed of Casa CO KY. Wit: James Smith, John Adams, Jr., Miles Luster and Deb Williamson.

(p.140) Account of Herod Reese with Mary Cobbs, infant daughter of James Cobb decd. 13 Jan 181

(p.141) Inventory of Estate of James Deering, decd. 10 Feb 181

(p.144) Account of Estate of John C. Lamb, decd., with William Harris, acting executor 10 Feb 181

(p.147) Inventory of Estate of Absolom Bradley, decd., with Mary Bradley, executrix. 10 Feb 18

(p.151) Account of John Mason with Frances Mason, administratrix,lists Jesse Mason, Jo Mason, Joseph Mason, Abner Mason, Claiborne Mason and Philip Mason. 10 Feb 18

(p.152) Account of James Clark with Bolling Clark, executor, lists "John M. Smithson schooling the children", "William Dobson for schooling Judith Clark and Lucy F. Cl orphans of James Clark, decd.", "cash paid James Clark and Micajah Clark, orphans William Clark, decd." and "Peter Finney for teaching the children". 10 Feb 18

✓ (p.158) 1790 account of Estate of Owen Franklin, decd., with the administrator menti "Lewis Clayton for schooling" and "Dr. James McReynolds". 10 Feb 18

(p.162) Inventory of Estate of Paul Wood, decd., for Bernard Finch, administrator. 9 Mar 1

Clayton

Lewis Clayton (John3, 21)
1812 acct - 1790s
Collect Charge for ~~[illegible]~~
School teaching

(p.163) Inventory of Estate of James Deering, decd. 9 Mar 1812

(p.163) Division of the land of Achilles Moorman, decd., to William Hayth 145 acres, Charles Moorman 28 acres, Betsy Moorman 89 acres, Jeremiah Keen 61 1/2 acres, William Gallion 61 1/2 acres, Edmund Moorman 50 acres, Lettice Moorman 40 acres, Achilles Moorman 60 acres and Pleasant Moorman 71 acres. 12 Mar 1812

(p.166) Inventory of Estate of William Mason, decd. 13 Apr 1812

(p.167) Inventory of Estate of Thomas Reid, decd. 13 Apr 1812

(p.168) Inventory of Estate of William Burnett, decd., for James Anderson. 13 Apr 1812

(p.169) James McIver, Sr.... 3 Nov 1811/ 11 May 1812.... Son Daniel McIver 1000 acres adjoining his land, Joseph McReynolds, Thomas Martin and George Revely. Daughter Catherine McReynolds. Daughter Mary Dixon. Daughter Jane Fitch. Daughter Elizabeth Arrington. Daughter Sally Poindexter. Wife Jane McIver. Daughter Peggy McIver the rest of the tract I live on. Son James McIver the plantation I live on after his mother's death. Exors: George Revely, Daniel McIver and John Dixon. Wit: George Revely, William Moore and Charles Glass.

(p.172) William Gilliam.... 13 Jan 1812/ _______ 1812.... My mother, Elizabeth Gilliam, my slaves. Brother Jarrard (?) Gilliam the lands given me by my father's will. Brother Charles Gilliam the slaves given me by my mother. Exors: Brother Charles Gilliam and Stephen Perrow. Wit: Charles Perrow, John Perrow and Samuel K. Jennings.

(p.174) Charles Slaughter.... 30 Apr 1812/ 8 Jun 1812.... Wife Elizabeth Slaughter her dower in my land adjoining Poindexter, Robert Cobbs and Whipping Creek. My four children (not named). Exors: Sons John P. Slaughter and Robert H. Slaughter. Wit: Samuel Pannill, John Black and William Dickerson.

(p.176) Account of James Clark with Bolling Clark, executor, mentions "executors of James Clark, decd.", "1000 acres in KY on Green River belonging to the estate", "William O. Dobson for schooling", "Micajah Clark as guardian of James N. Clark and W. A. Clark and Judith W. Clark", "Thomas Moorman in part of his wife's legacy and as guardian for Lucy F. Clark and Polly H. Clark". Division of Estate to: Thomas Clark the eldest son, James V. Clark, Elizabeth C. Moorman, Judith W. Clark, Lucy F. Clark and Polly H. Clark. 10 Jun 1812

(p.181) Inventory of Estate of William George, decd., for Henry George and his mother. 13 Jul 1812

(p.182) Account of Jesse Burton with Alexander Burton, executor. 14 Jul 1812

(p.183) Inventory of Estate of Buckley Walker, decd. 10 Aug 1812

(p.184) Division of 100 acres of land of the Estate of Alexander Calwell, decd., with 33 1/3 acres to his widow, Ann Lana Caldwell. 10 Aug 1812

(p.124) Account of Estate of James Cobbs, decd., with the administratrix, now Anny Rease. 8 Dec 1811

(p.128) Inventory of Estate of Publeas Jones, decd., with Elizabeth Jones, administratrix. 8 Dec 1811

(p.129) Account of Estate of Joel W. Jones, decd., with John Jones, administrator. 8 Dec 1811

(p.131) Division of Estate of William Watts, decd, to Nancy Gwathmy the wife of Temple Gwathmy, Alice Watts and Patsy Watts. 13 Jan 1812

(p.132) Inventory of Estate of Lewis Duvall, decd. 13 Jan 1812

(p.134) Inventory of Estate of John Poindexter, decd., for Charles Slaughter and William Armistead, administrators. 1811..."Mrs. Poindexter's right of dower and the balance belonging to Charles Slaughter and Robert Cobbs, Heirs at Law." 13 Jan 1812

(p.139) William Finch of Casa CO, KY (but now in Campbell CO, VA).... 16 Dec 1811/ 13 Jan 1812.... My mother (not named) in KY. My wife (not named), my daughter Julian Finch and the child my wife is now pregnant with. Exors: Sackville King and Barney Finch, Sr. of Campbell CO, VA and George Baber of Mercer CO, KY and Matthias Speed of Casa CO, KY. Wit: James Smith, John Adams, Jr., Miles Luster and Deb Williamson.

(p.140) Account of Herod Reese with Mary Cobbs, infant daughter of James Cobbs, decd. 13 Jan 1812

(p.141) Inventory of Estate of James Deering, decd. 10 Feb 1812

(p.144) Account of Estate of John C. Lamb, decd., with William Harris, acting executor. 10 Feb 1812

(p.147) Inventory of Estate of Absolom Bradley, decd., with Mary Bradley, executrix. 10 Feb 1812

(p.151) Account of John Mason with Frances Mason, administratrix,lists Jesse Mason, John Mason, Joseph Mason, Abner Mason, Claiborne Mason and Philip Mason. 10 Feb 1812

(p.152) Account of James Clark with Bolling Clark, executor, lists "John M. Smithson for schooling the children", "William Dobson for schooling Judith Clark and Lucy F. Clark, orphans of James Clark, decd.", "cash paid James Clark and Micajah Clark, orphans of William Clark, decd." and "Peter Finney for teaching the children". 10 Feb 1812

✓ (p.158) 1790 account of Estate of Owen Franklin, decd., with the administrator mentions "Lewis Clayton for schooling" and "Dr. James McReynolds". 10 Feb 1812

(p.162) Inventory of Estate of Paul Wood, decd., for Bernard Finch, administrator. 9 Mar 1812

(p.163) Inventory of Estate of James Deering, decd. 9 Mar 1812

(p.163) Division of the land of Achilles Moorman, decd., to William Hayth 145 acres, Charles Moorman 28 acres, Betsy Moorman 89 acres, Jeremiah Keen 61 1/2 acres, William Gallion 61 1/2 acres, Edmund Moorman 50 acres, Lettice Moorman 40 acres, Achilles Moorman 60 acres and Pleasant Moorman 71 acres. 12 Mar 1812

(p.166) Inventory of Estate of William Mason, decd. 13 Apr 1812

(p.167) Inventory of Estate of Thomas Reid, decd. 13 Apr 1812

(p.168) Inventory of Estate of William Burnett, decd., for James Anderson. 13 Apr 1812

(p.169) James McIver, Sr.... 3 Nov 1811/ 11 May 1812.... Son Daniel McIver 1000 acres adjoining his land, Joseph McReynolds, Thomas Martin and George Revely. Daughter Catherine McReynolds. Daughter Mary Dixon. Daughter Jane Fitch. Daughter Elizabeth Arrington. Daughter Sally Poindexter. Wife Jane McIver. Daughter Peggy McIver the rest of the tract I live on. Son James McIver the plantation I live on after his mother's death. Exors: George Revely, Daniel McIver and John Dixon. Wit: George Revely, William Moore and Charles Glass.

(p.172) William Gilliam.... 13 Jan 1812/ _______ 1812.... My mother, Elizabeth Gilliam, my slaves. Brother Jarrard (?) Gilliam the lands given me by my father's will. Brother Charles Gilliam the slaves given me by my mother. Exors: Brother Charles Gilliam and Stephen Perrow. Wit: Charles Perrow, John Perrow and Samuel K. Jennings.

(p.174) Charles Slaughter.... 30 Apr 1812/ 8 Jun 1812.... Wife Elizabeth Slaughter her dower in my land adjoining Poindexter, Robert Cobbs and Whipping Creek. My four children (not named). Exors: Sons John P. Slaughter and Robert H. Slaughter. Wit: Samuel Pannill, John Black and William Dickerson.

(p.176) Account of James Clark with Bolling Clark, executor, mentions "executors of James Clark, decd.", "1000 acres in KY on Green River belonging to the estate", "William O. Dobson for schooling", "Micajah Clark as guardian of James N. Clark and W. A. Clark and Judith W. Clark", "Thomas Moorman in part of his wife's legacy and as guardian for Lucy F. Clark and Polly H. Clark". Division of Estate to: Thomas Clark the eldest son, James V. Clark, Elizabeth C. Moorman, Judith W. Clark, Lucy F. Clark and Polly H. Clark. 10 Jun 1812

(p.181) Inventory of Estate of William George, decd., for Henry George and his mother. 13 Jul 1812

(p.182) Account of Jesse Burton with Alexander Burton, executor. 14 Jul 1812

(p.183) Inventory of Estate of Buckley Walker, decd. 10 Aug 1812

(p.184) Division of 100 acres of land of the Estate of Alexander Calwell, decd., with 33 1/3 acres to his widow, Ann Lana Caldwell. 10 Aug 1812

Bedford Co. May 1802 Wm Clayton, Lewis Clayton; Wm. Overton

south west and the lands of Hopkins Walden and Pate. Also received £85.12.2.

Clayton

"The platts and surveys of all the above named lots of land except No. 8, the mill tract which appertains to Pleasant M. Goggin, are herewith deposited in the Office of County Court..."
Commissioners: Henry Haynes, Joseph Dickerson, Wm. Leftwich, Junr.
Returned: 28 June 1802

Pages RICHARD GILLIAM Account Current
357-359 Executrix: Mary Gilliam
Dated from 15 November 1798
Mentioned: Hart Brown & Co.; 28 Nov. 1798 Cash paid John Forqueran for his attendance in time of Small pox; John Mitchell (for blacksmith's work); Ben Johnson (for a cart); Arthur Robinson; Will Jackson; Richd. Gilliam; Dr. Cabell; Aug. 31st 1799 (By) Richard Gilliam Decd. £11.12.11 1/2.
Signed: 21 May 1802 by Benjn. Hobson, John Bullock, E. Perkins
Returned: 28 June 1802

Pages ZACHARIAH NEAL Inventory and Appraisement
359-360 Not dated
In Obedience to an Order of Bedford April Court
A negro man named Peter.
(The identification of the following not clearly stated. Perhaps bond servants:)
1 man Jeremiah three years to serve; 1 girl Dinah two years to serve, 1 girl Lucy four years to serve. (Note: The name "Frank" had been written, crossed out and the name "Jeremiah" written above.)
Listed: household goods, livestock (including 21 sheep), farm equipment
Included: 1 gun, 33 lb. dirty wool, 50 gallon still and worm, 14 still tubs
Appraisers: John L. Cobbs, Wm. Callaway, Peyton Leftwich
Returned: 28 June 1802

Pages SAMUEL HOLT Account Current
361-362 Administrator: Robert Price
Dated: 22 May 1802
Mentioned: "To amount of my claim for cash paid Wm. Clayton ✓ £246.16.6"; David M. Randolph; Wm. Marshall; pd. Mrs. Holt £2.19.0; Wm. Overton; Thos. Spencer; Robt. Irvine; Lewis Clayton; ✓ Saml. Martin; John Carter.
Signed: John Leftwich, Robt. Cowan, Henry Brown
Returned: 28 June 1802

1802

Overton

Pages MICHAEL KRANTZ Inventory and Appraisement
362-363 Executrix referred to, but not named.
Not dated
Listed: household goods, livestock, farm equipment
Included: 1 still and utensils, "3 unfinished tubs & 1 Brandy Hhds.", 8 beehives, "Parcel of Books

James Vest Jr & Sr. 23 Aug 1779

Bedford

RN 60778

Nathaniel Menson Inventory March 1785
(first husband of Lucy Clayton)

ABSTRACTS
OF
BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA
WILLS, INVENTORIES AND ACCOUNTS
1754 – 1787

ABSTRACTED, EDITED AND PUBLISHED BY MISS JOIDA WHITTEN
Post Office Box 8145 – Dallas, Texas 75205
Printed by The Taylor Publishing Company – Dallas, Texas

US/CAN
975.5675
P2w
v.1

1779 1779

Pages
349-350: WILLIAM ARNOLD. Sale.
Appears to be Administrator: Samuel Hairston, Esqr.
Not dated.
Items, prices and buyers' names stated.

Buyers mentioned: Micajah Morman; John Jones; Stephen Mitchel; Richard Thompson; Docter Cogswell; Mathew Hunter; Bryans; Mathew Hunter; Sarah Arnld; Peter Daniel; Robert Douglas; Barnet Finch; Mathew Hunter; Sarah Arnold; Mathew Hunter; John Bryan; Andrew Bryan; William Jones; John Davison; Richard Thomptson; John Davison; Joseph Twedy; Barnet Finch; Sarah Arnold; James Lindsy; William Hammock; Sarah Arnold(listed several more times as well); John Deal; John Hors (listed twice); James Vest (listed twice); ✓ Barnes Finch; Robert Alexander; George Eger; John Robinson; Robert Williamson; Joseph Carver; Docter Cogwell.

James Vest Jr & Sr.

"The Estate Money...pd. by Col. Hairston to the Widow..."
Date signed by Examiners: 30 July 1779
Examiners: Richard Stith, Aquila Gilbert, John f Patrick
Returned: 23 August 1779

1784

Pages
✓ 492-493: NATHANIEL MANSON. Inventory and Appraisement.
Dated: September 1784

② Negroes Betty, Will.
Listed: household furnishings, livestock, farm equipment
Included: "1 Sted Horse Chymist Ł 200"
Appraisers: W. Leftwich, Joseph Wilson, Stephen Preston
Returned: March 1785

Get Will Book ~~1820~~ for 1821

Bedford Co VA

Book 5 - 26

(p.231) Account of Estate of Archibald Bolling, decd., with Blair Bolling, administrator. 9 Dec 1833

(p.233) Account of Estate of Charles Blount, decd., with William S. Duguid, executor. 9 Dec 1833

(p.234) Account of Thomas P. Wright with William Gough, his guardian. 9 Dec 1833

(p.235) Account of Estate of William Hamlet with Armistead Hamlet, executor. 9 Dec 1833

(p.237) Inventory of Estate of Betsy Cox. 13 Jan 1834

(p.237) Account of Estate of Thomas Jones, decd., with William Jones, executor. 13 Jan 1834

~~Is this AAA "Nancy (Clayton) Hayes~~ { Nancy & Harvey)

Hays ? ✓ (p.238) Inventory of Estate of John Hay, decd, for Richard Harvey, administrator, shows division of the slaves to Nancy Hay the widow; Martha Hay, a daughter; James Hay; Catherine Hay, a daughter and Mary Hay, a daughter. 13 Jan 1834

(p.239) Account of Estate of Robert Franklin, decd., with Lewis Franklin, executor. 13 Jan 1834

✓ (p.241) Account of Estate of John Dabney, decd., with John B. Dabney, executor. 13 Jan 1834

✓ (p.247) Account of Oliver Towles with John B. Dabney shows "cash paid Bennet A. Crawford of New Orleans for collecting debt due estate from Dr. D. C. Kerr". 13 Jan 1834

(p.248) Inventory of Estate of James Crane, Sr., decd., for Joel T. Adams, administrator. 10 Feb 1834

(p.249) Inventory of Estate of Miss Mildred Terrell, decd. 10 Feb 1834

(p.250) Division of Estate of Thomas Johnson, decd., to Milicent Johnson, widow and relict, including 113 acres which came to Thomas Johnson, decd., from his father, Christopher Johnson, on 9 Oct 1797. 10 Feb 1834

(p.251) Inventory of Estate of Mary Hay, decd. 10 Feb 1834

(p.252) Inventory of Estate of John W. Evans, decd., for Thomas Fox, administrator. 10 Feb 1834

(p.252) Account of Estate of John Organ, decd., with William Organ, executor. 10 Feb 1834

(p.255) Account of Estate of Richard Chilton, decd. 14 Apr 1834

Harvey, Dabney

Wm Clayton 1834 . Bedford Co Wills

~~got~~ (wife (—— X Arnold) Clayton

Mar 24 1821

(p.256) Account of Estate of Joseph Torrance, decd., with William Torrance, executor. 10 Feb 1834

(p.258) Inventory of Estate of Hezekiah Jordan, decd. 10 Mar 1834

(p.259) Inventory of Estate of Rosannah Russell, decd. 10 Mar 1834

(p.260) Peter Tyrell.... 26 Mar 1833/ 10 Mar 1834.... Wife Nancy Tyrell all my estate for life and then to my four children viz Sally Marshall [Tyrell], Betsy Hutchinson [Tyrell], Achilles Lynch Moorman Tyrell and Mary Watts Tyrell (all unmarried). Son Achilles Lynch Moorman Tyrell one more year of schooling. Trustees: Adam Clement, Richard Morgan and Robert B. Withers. Exors: Wife, Adam Clement and Robert W. Withers. Wit: William B. Moore, Robert A. Clement and James G. Moore.

(p.261) Division of Slaves of John W. Jones, decd., shows "land sold to John B. Epperson subject to widow's one third dower", "paid Charles Martin, guardian for 3 infants to wit Amanda Jones, Charles T. Jones and John M. Jones" and "paid Merrit Talbot, guardian for William M. Jones". 12 Sep 1834

Bedford Co

(p.262) Inventory of Estate of William Jones, decd. 14 Apr 1834

(p.263) Account of Sales of Estate of William McKinney, decd., with Charles McKinney, Thomas McKinney and John McKinney, executors, shows "one tract of 1032 acres on Falling River formerly owned by Tarlton Jones and his heirs to Samuel Branch", "2/3 of an adjoining tract of land to which William Jones has a life estate to Thomas McKinney", "one tract of 184 acres in Charlotte CO on Cub Creek to John McKinney" and "one tract of 1,000 acres in Buckingham CO on Slate River part of Bells Old Survey to Thomas McKinney". 14 Apr 1834

(p.267) Inventory of Estate of John Arnold, decd. 1834 14 Apr 1834

✓ (p.269) Division of Estate of John Arnold, decd., has 1/3 to his widow and the other 2/3 to Mosby Arnold, a son; Willis Rucker in right of his wife Tabitha Rucker; William Clayton in right of his wife; Burwell Lee in right of his wife Matilda Lee; George Jones in right of his wife Sally Jones; Benjamin Brooks in right of his wife Julianna Brooks; Thomas David in right of his wife Nancy David; Betsy Brown; John Andrews in right of his wife Patsey Andrews and Beverly Arnold. 14 Apr 1834

(p.270) Account of Estate of William McKinney, decd., with John McKinney, executor, shows "Jesse Jennings, legatee of Joel Watkins Estate of which William McKinney was a legatee", "paid Samuel Haroway, legatee of George Haroway's Estate upon which William McKinney was executor in Charlotte CO". 14 Apr 1834

(p.274) Account of Estate of William McKinney, decd., with John McKinney, executor, shows "cash paid William Jones, trustee for Joel Jones and Samuel F. Moses". 12 May 1834

McKinney / Jones

(p.124) Account of Estate of Edward Farley, decd., with David Farley, administrator. 12 Jun 1837

(p.125) Inventory of Estate of Benjamin Haden, decd. 14 Aug 1837

(p.127) Inventory of Estate of James Reynolds, decd. 14 Aug 1837

(p.127) Inventory of Estate of William Gresham, decd. 14 Aug 1837

(p.128) Division of Slaves of Estate of John Robertson, decd., to Nancy Robertson the widow; Dion C. Pharr and Mary J. Pharr his wife; Edward O. Robertson and Nancy F. Robertson (by their guardian James Robertson, Jr. ?). Wit: William Thompson, Jr., Benjamin Hunter and James Pankey. 14 Feb 1837

3

(p.130) Account of Miss Amanda M. Jones with David Herndon, her guardian. 14 Feb 1837

(p.131) Division of Slaves to Charles J. Oliver and wife Amanda M. Oliver late Amanda M. Jones, Charles T. Jones and John M. Jones. 14 Feb 1837

(p.132) Division of Land of Capt. Vincent Snow, decd., 185 acres on north side of Staunton River and bounded by Charles Walden, Thomas Leftwich and Brown. 1/3 of the land goes to: Polly Snow, the widow, along with land in Pittsylvania CO. 14 Feb 1837

(p.133) Division of Land to Mr. John Hobson. 30 acres and the manor house as his legacy from Christopher Robinson, decd. Land is bounded by James Jones. 14 Feb 1837

(p.134) Division of Land to Caleb Robinson. 85 acres from the estate of his father, Christopher Robinson, decd., on Molleys Creek and bounded by James Jones and Lawson Robinson. 14 Feb 1737

(p.134) Division of Land to William Robinson. 105 acres from the Estate of his father, Christpher Robinson, decd., bounded by Matthew T. Irvine and James Jones. 14 Feb 1837

(p.135) Division of Land to Moses Roibinson. 140 acres from the estate of his father, Christopher Robinson, decd., bounded by Mattew T. Irvine. 14 Feb 1837

(p.135) Account of Estate of Thomas Prather for Edmund S.(?) Prather, administrator. 11 Sep 1837

(p.137) Inventory of Estate of James Maddox, decd. Division of Estate of Margaret Maddox, the widow. 11 Sep 1837

(p.138) Account of Estate of George Hollins, decd., with John Hollins, executor. 14 Sep 1837

(p.140) John P. Slaughter.... 21 Jun 1837/ 11 Sep 1837.... Daughter Susan Isabella Nicholas Slaughter seven hundred dollars. My faithful servant Girl Julie thirty five dollars. Daughter Sarah Ann Elizabeth Hunter, formerly Sarah Ann Elizabeth Slaughter, three hundred dollars. Youngest daughter Susan Arabella Nicholas Slaughter. Three oldest children viz Sarah Ann Elizabeth Hunter; Paulina Ann Hunter, formerly Paulina Ann Slaughter and Charles Darwin Slaughter. Exors: Capt. Ellis Hunter, Robert Hunter and Charles Darwin Slaughter. Wit: Matthew Martin, Edward Herndon, Young W. Robertson, Daniel M. Black and Andrew S. Whitlow

(p.141) Division of Land of Thomas Harvey, decd., (part in Charlotte CO), being 1573 acres has 300 acres to John W. Harvey; 137 acres to William R. Paulett and wife Sarah Ann Paulett; 210 acres to William Paulett and Elizabeth G. Paulett; 180 acres to William P. Harvey; 150 acres to Thomas Harvey; 190 acres to Miss Mary A. Harvey and 306 acres to Glover Harvey. (50 acres Mill lot to be sold for cash.) Land is on north fork of Cub Creek and bounded by William R. Paulett, Charles Williams Estate, Thomas Petty, John Brook, Howell Davies and Estate of William Harvey. 9 Oct 1837 ✓

(p.144) Account of Isabella S. Wheeler with Rhoda Wheeler, her guardian, shows "paid clerk for recording Deed of Gift in 1835". 11 Sep 1837

(p.145) Account of Estate of Charles Blount, decd., with William S. Duguid, executor. 11 Sep 1837

(p.146) Account of Estate of Robert Russell, decd., with William W. Dinwiddie, late administrator. (Robert Russell is the present administrator.) 11 Sep 1837

(p.147) Abner Early.... 4 May 1837/ 9 Oct 1837.... Wife Doshea Early the land I live on for her lifetime. Lands given to my son, John Early, running from Anthonys Ford on Otter River to Samuel Petitt's near Sambo Branch. Son Jacob Early. Son Henry Early. Son William Early. Son Edmond Early. Daughter Matilda Arnold. Land in Bedford CO on headwaters of Little Otter River called Turners Creek. My children viz Jacob Early, Henry Early, William Early, John Early, Edmond Early and Matilda Arnold. Exors: Sons Jacob Early and Henry Early.

(p.148) Inventory of Estate of John P. Slaughter, decd, shows 544 acres called "Plain Dealings" and 656 acres of land. 9 Oct 1837

(p.152) Edward Storer.... 17 Feb 1835/ 9 Oct 1837.... Wife Joice Sampson Storer all of my estate for life. Daughter Nancy Storer. Son Bartlett Storer. Daughter Polly Howell. All my children viz Pleasant Storer, decd., Elizabeth Frazier, Archibald Storer, Bartlett Storer, Nancy Storer and Polly Howell. Exor: Son Bartlett Storer. Wit: William J. Harvey and R. H. Walthall.

(p.153) Account of Estate of Sarah A. Hewitt with William Butler, administrator. (p.154) Account of Estate of John Hewitt with William Butler, administrator, shows "books for the children", "for R. N. Hewitt", "expenses for Catherine W. Hewitt at the Springs", "B. H. Johnson for schools" and "boarding the two children for nine months". 9 Oct 1837

(p.154) Account of Estate of John Hewitt, decd., with Sarah A. Hewitt, administratrix, shows "Thomas Ball for schooling". 9 Oct 1837

INDEX

DARNELL
    NIMROD 67
DAVENPORT
    CHRISTOPHER 57
    MARTIN 8, 67
    MARTIN W. 68
59
DAVIDSON
    MOSBY 59
DAVIES
Get pas-
    CATHARINE 65
    DOCTR. 13
    DOCTR. H. 9
    DOCTR. HOWELL 8, 67
65-69
    H. L. 67
    HENRY 8, 68
    HENRY L. 19, 66
+9, 19-21
13, 20
    HOWELL 69
    RODERICK H. 65
    TAMERLANE W. W. 20, 6
DAVIS
P Decis!
21,
    AUG. 14
    CATHARINE ANN 21
    D. 19
    DAVID 19
    DOCTOR 85
    DOCTR. H. 84
    EDITHA P. V. 21
    ELIZABETH W. 21
    GEORGE W. 21
    H. 13, 66
    HENRY 7-10, 66, 67
    HENRY ANN 21
    HENRY L. 66
    HENRY LANDIN 21
    J. 19
    LEWIS 20
    M. 13, 33, 60
    M. (JR) 13
    MARTHA W. 21
    MIC. (JR) 100
    MICAJAH 5, 9, 19, 20
    MICAJAH (JR) 59
    P. B. 13
    R. 13, 20, 33, 37, 60, 62,
        100
    RICH'D 5, 12, 13, 20, 37,
        88, 89, 100
    RICHARD 5, 11, 12, 19, 2
        31, 34, 37, 66, 76, 81,
    S. H. 23, 33, 59, 62, 71
    SAM B. 84
    SAM. B. 84
    SAMUEL B. 8, 67, 84
    SMITHSON H. 7, 9, 22

Some [illegible] Davis - most Davies

Bedford County, Virginia
Circuit Court Records
Abstracts of Will Book 6
September 1823 - December 1827
Including Appraisements and Inventories, Sales and Allotments

by

Belle Garraghty Harrell

Iberian Publishing Company
1998

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

Names mentioned: Samuel Jones, guardian of infant heirs of David Holladay [heirs not named]

✓ **HOLLAND, DREWRY**
Inventory & Appraisement, pages 329-331 Dated 27 Sept 1826; returned/recorded 23 Oct 1826
Administrator: Francis Johnson
Appraisers: Samuel McConiheay, Jonathan Cundiff, John Ayers
Slaves: Joe; Phil; Esther; Vilet; Sarah; Spencer

✓ **HOLLAND, DRURY**
Accounts, pages 443-446 Dated Oct 1826/31 Aug 1827; returned/recorded 26 Nov 1827/28 Jan 1828
Administrator: Francis Johnson
Commissioners: Jeffrey Robertson, Bowker Preston, Stephen Preston, Jr.
Names mentioned: Smith & Bagnall; John Bullock; Richard B. Beck; James Blair; Read & Mongomerie [sic]; Wm. R. Porter; subscription to the Columbian Star; Jeffry Robertson; Charles Glen; Samuel Claytor, exor. of James Leftwich, dec'd; Thomas Johnson; Daniel D. Tompkins; Samuel McConaha; A. Otey; Burwell Chewning; Abram Blankinship; Callohill Mennis; Stephen Hall [or Holt?]; Sarah Holland (2 Negroes); William O'Brien (1 Negro); Stephen Holland (1 Negro); Francis Johnson (1 Negro); Burwell Chewning [1 Negro?]; Bowker Preston; Jeffry Robinson; Stephen Preston, Jr.; Wm. Bailey; George Hubbard; Joseph Weeks; Alexander Wade; Archibald Frankin; James B. Reese; Harston Leftwich; Wm. B. Reese; George Hubbard; Joel Leftwich; Austin Leftwich; Thomas & Jeremiah Wade; Wm. B. Reese; John Nance; Elizabeth Baber; Mastin Sinder [?]; Thomas Phelps; Wm. Oliver; Thomas B. Burrow; Wm. Leftwich (W.H.); John Kasey; Sally Holland; Henry Edgar; Thomas Johnson; George Norvell; John B. Witt; Abram Pullen; B. Overstreet
Slaves: Joe & Sarah; Esther; Spencer; Phill; Violette

✓ **HOLLAND, DRURY**
Sales, pages 402-404 Dated 22/23 Nov 1826; returned/recorded May 1827
Administrator: Francis Johnson

Pettus Clayton

JONES, JAMES C.
Will, pages 110-111 Dated 25 Sept 1824; proved 22 Nov 1824 1824
Signature or mark: James C. Jones
Executors: mother Sarah Jones (in VA); Pettis C. Clayton (of Logan Co., KY, property in Alabama) ✓
Witnesses: Abner Early, William Steptoe, Thomas Everitt
Bequests, devises, etc.: to mother Sarah Jones; to sister
✓ Nancy Clayton, living in Logan Co., KY, slaves in Alabama
Slaves: Amos; ___[?]; Lavina & her children; Mary & John

Is this Pettus C. Clayton son Wm. Willis Clayton's brother (b 1793)

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

Marriages And Deaths From Lynchburg, Virginia Newspapers 1794-1836

Compiled by
Lucy Harrison Miller Baber
Louise Ann Blunt
Marion Armistead Lewis Collins

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1980

CLAYTON, CAPT. JOHN (Press recorded Claytor in error) died on 21st inst. at residence of Jasper Clayton in Bedford. Aged veteran of American Revolution. Member of Va. Legislature several years after war. [See Bedford Co. C.O.B. #18. Also Estate Settlement, Bedford Co., Va. March 24, 1821.] ✓
The Lynchburg Press & Public Advertiser, Aug. 25, 1820, p. 3, c. 5.

CLAYTOR, ELIZABETH CHARLOTTE died last Thursday, aged about 8 years. Was eldest daughter of the late Samuel Claytor, Esq. who preceded her to the grave just one week.
The Lynchburg Virginian, Sept. 26, 1831, p. 3, c. 5.

CLAYTOR, MAJOR JOHN died on 25th inst., age about 75 years. Died at his place, White Oak Grove, in Bedford Co. He was a Revolutionary soldier. Officer in the militia. [Gwathmey, Virginians in The Revolution p. 156 gives name as Clayton.]
The Lynchburg Virginian, Dec. 1, 1828, p. 3, c. 5.

165

✓ VEST, JOHN, SR. died June 23rd, age 85, at his residence near Bunker's Hill in Bedford Co. Served in Revolutionary Army.
The Lynchburg Virginian, July 16, 1835, p. 3, c. 5.

156

WILL BOOK 4-A and 4-B
Feb 1811-Nov 1817

INCLUDING APPRAISEMENTS AND INVENTORIES,
SALES, AND ALLOTMENTS

BEDFORD COUNTY CIRCUIT COURT
BEDFORD, VIRGINIA

by

Belle Garraghty Harrell
&
June Mackey Slaughter

US/CAN
975.5675
P28h

Iberian Publishing Company
1998

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

WB4-B, p. 204-205
CLAYTON, THOMAS

pg 12-3

guardian's appointment dated 9 Sept 1813
returned: 25 Dec 1815
securities: James Bartlet & Edmund Bartlet ✓
Thomas L. Clayton of Henry Co., KY, Sept 1813, guardian to John W. Clayton & Elizabeth Clayton re legacy left them in state of VA

WB4-A, p. 68
✓ **DOUGLASS, GEORGE**

pg 47

will signed 1 Apr 1812; will proved 24 Nov 1812
signature: George (x) Douglass
executors: wife Mary; son Murphy Douglass; Waddy Cobbs
witnesses: Joseph R. Carter; Thomas Wright; John Wright bequests, devises, etc.-- wife Mary; daughter
✓ Lucinda Claton [?]; son David Douglass; daughter

WB4-A. p. 98
JOHNSON, JOHN

allotment dated 25/26 Nov 1812
appraisers: Wm. Leftwich; John Newlon; John Clayton ✓ pg 50
returned: 25 Aug 1813
legatees: widow, Judah Johnson; others not named
slaves--Winney & Tom

1811

WB4-A, p. 27-31
WRIGHT, JOHN

pg 87

allotment & accounts dated 31 May 1811
administrators: Thomas Sale; Jacob White; Charles Stewart
appraisers: Thomas Sale; Joseph Slaughter; Jacob White returned 23 Dec 1811
legatees: widow Mary Wright; others including John North & Edmund Logwood, executors; Jane Wright who married Francis Hunter; Susanna Wright who married Benjamin Bateman; Lucy Wright who married Thomas L. Clayton; Elizabeth Wright's two children, John & Betsy Clayton; Oney Bateman, now Oney Bateman [sic]; Azel Bateman; Benjamin Bateman; Polly Wright who married A. Waugh; Sally & Kitty Wright 1/9 part each
slaves--Tom, Sam, Toby, Lucy, Lucy & child

See too ✓

see above

– Cont'd over –

WB4-B, p. 209-210

WRIGHT, JOHN

guardian's account dated 26 Dec 1815/22 Jan 1816
returned: 22 Jan 1816 Capt. Alexander W. McDaniel, guardian of John & Elizabeth (Betsy) Clayton, heirs of John Wright; Thomas L. Clayton named as "second guardian"
references: John Tate; A. Robertson; John North, exor. of John Wright
teste: Abner Whitten; Jeremiah Whitten
commissioners: William J. Walker; William R. Jones; Tinsley Rucker; Lawrence McGeorge

pg 88

BEDFORD COUNTY VIRGINIA

WILL BOOK 3

1794 - 1810

ANN CHILTON

US/CAN
975.5675
P2c
v. 3

~~US/CAN
975.5675...
P2c
v. 2~~

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

©

1988

To get details one would have to read the microfilm!

BEDFORD COUNTY VIRGINIA WILL BOOK 3

Page 26 APPRAISEMENT OF ESTATE OF JOHN WRIGHT ✓
October 7,1803
By: Robert Nimmo, John Holliday, James Johnson
Recorded: February 27,1804 Teste J. Steptoe

Page 71 WILLIAM KENNADA IN ACCOUNT WITH JOHN CLAYTOR ?
February 23,1805
By: John Murphy Sen.,Griffin Dobyns
Recorded:February 25,1805 Teste:J. Steptoe

Page 118 INVENTORY OF ESTATE OF JOHN WILLIS CLAYTOR ✓ ?
March 21,1806
By: William Rucker, John Wright, George Rucker
Recorded: June 23,1806 Teste: J. Steptoe

✓ Page 147 INVENTORY OF ESTATE OF JOHN WILLIS CLAYTON
June 20,1807
By: George Lambert, Tamelane W.Davis, Charles Lambert
Recorded: June 22,1807 Teste: J. Steptoe

This is John Willis Clayton's — died in early 30's

Page 186 INVENTORY OF ESTATE OF HENRY L.DAVIS
North By: Balda McDaniel,John North, Joseph Slaughter
Recorded: September 26,1808 Teste: J.Steptoe

Henry Landon Davies
(John North being a son of
Mildred Clayton ([illegible]) North

Page 233 ACCOUNT OF ESTATE OF JOHN HARRISON
By: J.Leftwich, Thomas Claytor
Recorded: May 28,1810 Teste: J. Steptoe

It was Capt John Clayton (not Claytor) who married a Leftwich)

Page 234 WILL OF JOHN WRIGHT (his dau. m. Clayton)
April 8,1810
WIfe: Mary
Sons: Francis, John, Thomas
Daughters: Oney,Polly, Sally,Kitty,Jane Hunter, Susannah Bateman
→ ✓ Deseia Clayton
Exec: Benjamin Robertson,John North✓, John Shelton,Edmund Logwood
William Shelton
Witnesses: John Wright, Ellis Wright, John Bateman,Richard
Shelton
Recorded: June 25,1810 Teste: J. Steptoe

✓ Page 235 INVENTORY OF SLAVES OF HENRY L. DAVIS Davies
May 21,1810
By: Lucy Davis
Recorded: June 25,1810 Teste: J. Steptoe

Burton; Pleasants & Smith; Jabez Leftwich; M. Turner; John Dillard; Joel Leftwich; Thomas Pullen; John Hewitt; William Walton; James Turner; John Leftwich; Jesse Leftwich; William L. Otey; Rives S. Scruggs; A. P. Austin
Slave: old Judy

LEWELLAN, MARY
Will, pages 313-314 Dated 16 Jan 1822; proved 22/23 May 1826 Signature or mark: Mary (x) Lewellan
Executor: friend William R. Jones
Witnesses: Daniel P. Jones, Jesse Hodges
Bequests, devises, etc.: son William A. Lewellan; children of daughter Lucy Oliver; daughter Lucy Oliver

LOGWOOD, THOMAS
Accounts, pages 112-114 Dated Jan 1822/25 Oct 1824; returned/recorded 25 Oct 1824/25 Nov 1824
Executor: Thomas Sale
Commissioners: Joseph Slaughter, Charles Stewart, Samuel Poindexter
Names mentioned: John Baughn; J. Spinner; Powell Ownby; John Wharton; P. Butler & Co.; Calohill Minnis; John Kerr; Henry W. Miles; Jacob W. White; John Overstreet; Otey & Scruggs; to John T. W. Read amt. his Dr. Bill; Jesse Spinner; Mary Welsh; S. M. Noell; Sam'l Burks; Wm. R. Porter; Jno. Wharton; N. S. Strange; E. Gwatkins; Jacob White; Rich'd Davis; Zachariah Wheat; John H. Otey; John Baughn; John Noell; Geo. Steptoe; Dr. Markle; Wm. Terry; Wm. Saunders; Charles Lambert; Archibald Robertson; Sam'l Tardy; Martin P. Burks; George W. Worley; David Godfrey; Charles Lambert; Wm. Hawkins; E. Gwatkin; Majr. Logwood; Edward Gwatkin; Joseph D. Stratton; Dr. E. Gilmore; John P. Gray; travel expenses to Powhatan Cty. in settlement of a/c with E. Logwood Exor. and allom't in Majr. Logwood a/c as one of E. Logwood['s] Exor.; Joseph Goff; Mrs. Logwood; Moses Parker; Sam'l Holloway; E. Strange; "old Mrs. Logwood"; John Wharton; P. Lambert & Wm. Saunders; Robert Strange; Nicholas Wilkerson; Catharine Logwood; P. R. Gilmer; Coleman & DeWitt

(Did he have a store?)

LOGWOOD, THOMAS G.
Accounts, pages 165-179 Dated 31 Aug 1811/1821; returned/recorded 24 Jan 1825/28 Mar 1825
Administrators: Jacob White, Micajah Davis, Jr.
Commissioners: Samuel Hobson, Samuel Burks, Jr., Th. Sale
Names mentioned: Jacob White; Reuben Coward; J. Wright; Zively (coffin); Jere. Hatcher; J. Hewitt; J. A. Morgan; Henry Miles (schooling 2 children); Mosby Davidson; C. Gwatkin; George Stanley; Th. Logwood; C. Logwood; H. Hatcher; McClintock; Huston; Wharton; Majr. Logwood; William McClintock; Thomas Turpin; C. Williams; Chas. Gwatkin; Joseph Wilkerson; Jesse DeWitt; Hy. Lane; R. Hughes; E. Gwatkin; A. Powell; J. Carr; E. Hatcher; G. Stanley; C. Reynolds; J. White; N. Millnor; B. Logwood; Wm. Carr; J. Jones; Casces Hecketts [?]; A. Jamerson; J. Murrell; Fizer; Edward Hatcher (tuition 2 children); J. Hewitt; Henry Hatcher; Christopher Clark; Mrs. Logwood; Jesse Anderson; Z. Worley; Hy. Hatcher; Hardy Hatcher; James White; Ben Perkins; Jacob White; B. Wates; F. Lee; Edward Gwatkin; Doctr. Phillips; Ch. Crump; J. Hewitt; Hillary Buford (overseer); C. Logwood; Chasteen; W. Tracey; Chs. Gwatkins; S. Chasteen; Joseph Padgett; C. Anthony; L. Parker (school a/c 18 months); P. Ownby; D. Wade; Peter Hunter; J. Coward; John Turpin (overseer); Thomas Houston; J. Spinner; Fizer; Mrs. Logwood; James White; J. T. Wright; G. Gwatkin; S. H. Davis; W. McClintock; R. Douglass; J. Goodman; A. Powell; Moses Farrer; Higginbotham; Lucinda Clayton; E. & T. G. Logwood's bond; Ben. Robinson; Phillip Roberts; Charles Crump; S. H. Davis; J. Hewitt; Doctr. Phillips; Mrs. Jones; John Coward; Doctr. Cabell; Z. Worley; J. Overstreet; L. Parkins; weaving for Polly for going to school; John Peters; Dr. Read; judgment obtained by Th. Logwood, adm. of E. Logwood in favour of B. Robinson, guardian of Polly & Kitty Wright (1816); Edith Hatcher; Jesse Hatcher; Jesse DeWitt; C. Logwood; W. Mitchell; C. Winfree; Martin's; E. Gwatkins; D. Saunders; James White; John Cowhard; E. Perkins; L. Parker (school a/c); J. Goodman; books for Bill; W. Bowcock; schooling & boarding Polly one session; J. DeWitt, Jr.; Gray & Hughes; Thomas Hubbard; J. T. W. Read; William McClanahan; W. Tucker; P. Jeter; Jere. Hatcher; S. Holloway; C. Logwood; B. Perkins; P. Bailery; J. Cowhard; J. Wharton; Robert McClintock; Mrs. Tucker; Jesse Tucker; Read (6 mos. schooling for Polly,

Gen. of VA Fam. (6440) V65

R929.2 G3245

WRIGHT FAMILY.

By Maggie McManaway, Stewartsville, Va.

Thomas Wright died in Bedford County in 1763. He made a will dated 15th Dec. 1762; it was proved and probated 22nd Nov. 1763. In it he mentions his wife Mary Wright, daughters Elizabeth Wright, May Wright, Abigale Wright, Sarah Wright, Dorcas Wright, Catharine Wright, son John Wright, and son Joseph Wright.

His wife Mary Wright and John Board were nominated as executors of his will.

John Wright died in Bedford County in 1803. Mentions in his will his wife, Elizabeth Wright, and children, viz.,

Tommy Wright married Cynthia Mayse.
Sarah Wright married William Wheeler.
Anthony Wright married Betsy Mayse.
Nancy Wright married James Asbury.
Betsey Wright married Thomas Hambleton.
Polly Wright, married Benjamin Watts.
Rhoda Wright, married Wm. S. Wright.
John Wright.
Joseph Wright married Sally Edgar.
Ruth Wright married Wm. McGeorge.

My mother knew Tommy Wright and his wife, Anthony Wright and his wife and Nancy Wright Asbury. All of these were old persons in her youth. And she knew they were related to her but she did not know the relationship.

Another John Wright died in 1810, will probated in the county of Bedford 25th June 1810. He mentions in will his wife Mary Wright and children:

Jane Hunter, wife of Francis Hunter; son Francis Wright; daughter Susanna Bateman, wife of Benjamin Bateman; daughter Decia Clayton, wife of Thomas T. Clayton; grandchildren, John Lewis Clayton, Betsy Lewis Clayton, children of Thomas L. Clayton and Betsy his wife; daughter Orrey Wright, wife of ——— Bateman; daughter Polly Waugh, wife of A. Waugh; daughter Sally Wright; daughter Kitty Wright; son Thomas Wright; and son John Wright.

John Wright died in Bedford county in 1814. He made a will dated 28th Dec. 1814, probated 26th Sept. 1814. He left a wife, name not given in will, and children to Wilson Benjamin Wright, son Joseph Wright; grandchildren Mary Watts, Benjamin Watts, and John Watts, children of Wm. Watts, and Ann his wife; son John Wright ; son Thomas Wright; daughter Mary Watts, wife of Benjamin Watts; daughter Elizabeth Wright and son William Wright. The witnesses to his will were Wm. I. Walker, John Hopkins, and Price Hopkins. Benjamin Wright was nominated executor of will.

David Wright was appointed deputy sheriff of Bedford County, Oct. 26th 1778.

In the marriage licenses of Bedford county there is a record of the marriage of David Wright, Jr., to Sarah Talbot, daughter of Isham Talbot 28th Sept. 1782, Jas. Steptoe, Secretary.

In the Virginia Colonial Militia: Wm. Armstrong Crozier, Land Bounty Certificate, page 51.

John Wright soldier under Colonel Byrd, 1758, and was then discharged. Bedford County Records, March 1780.

One John Wright, received a deed from George Walton in 1760. Bedford County Records.

Now about the Wright Brothers, inventors of the airship. Several years since in the lifetime of my mother, an article appeared in a magazine in which it was stated that Winfield Wright and his wife Angelina Elizabeth Wright were ancestors of Wilbur and Orville Wright. My mother at once said that she in her youthful days knew this couple and knew that Winfield Wright was related to her, but did not know the relationship.

The county records give the marriage of Winfield Wright to Angelina Elizabeth Evans, daughter of Anthony Evans, 8th of April, 1791.

From the Land Office Richmond, Virginia, I learn that the first Wright patent of Record in that office was issued to Robert Wright for 12 acres situate and being in the Eastward of James City, Sept. 1, 1627. There was a patent to Thomas Wright for 150 acres of land July 19th, 1635. Land Office Records.

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

Marriages And Deaths From Lynchburg, Virginia Newspapers 1794–1836

Compiled by
Lucy Harrison Miller Baber
Louise Ann Blunt
Marion Armistead Lewis Collins

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1980

CLAYTON, CAPT. JOHN (Press recorded Claytor in error) died on 21st inst. at residence of Jasper Clayton in Bedford. Aged veteran of American Revolution. Member of Va. Legislature several years after war. [See Bedford Co. C.O.B. #18. Also Estate Settlement, Bedford Co., Va. March 24, 1821.]
The Lynchburg Press & Public Advertiser, Aug. 25, 1820, p. 3, c. 5. ✓

~~CLAYTOR, ELIZABETH CHARLOTTE died last Thursday, aged about 8 years. Was eldest daughter of the late Samuel Claytor, Esq. who preceded her to the grave just one week.
The Lynchburg Virginian, Sept. 26, 1831, p. 3, c. 5.~~

~~CLAYTOR, MAJOR JOHN died on 25th inst., age about 75 years. Died at his place, White Oak Grove, in Bedford Co. He was a Revolutionary soldier. Officer in the militia. [Gwathmey, Virginians in The Revolution p. 156 gives name as Clayton.]
The Lynchburg Virginian, Dec. 1, 1828, p. 3, c. 5.~~

165

✓ VEST, JOHN, SR. died June 23rd, age 85, at his residence near Bunker's Hill in Bedford Co. Served in Revolutionary Army.
The Lynchburg Virginian, July 16, 1835, p. 3, c. 5.

156

get film 6334421 (1778-1819) John Willis Clayton
(d [illegible] bfr [illegible] 1787 3 [illegible] dead but 3 [illegible])

book ~~974~~ 974-871 P28B vols 2&3 (1820+ [illegible]
Bedford Co - Wills

Get brides' list — also earlier marriages

GROOM	BRIDE	DATE	BONDSMAN
Clark, Arther B.	Mary Clark	6 Sept.1847	Ira Clark - f. of Mary
Clark, George	Melinda Meador	30 July 1833	George Meador
Clark, Ira E.	Nancy S. Ray	7 Aug. 1815	Sarah Ray - mo. Simon Ray
Clark, John	Matilda Finch	3 Feb. 1815	Wm. Howard
Clark, John	Doshia Arrington	28 Feb. 1844	Sampson Karnes
Clark, Joseph	Susanna R. Lockett	7 June 1824	Jeremiah Lockett
Clark, Samuel	Nancy Holliway	26 Oct. 1807	Samuel Holloway
Clark, Solomon	Susan Wilkerson	21 Dec. 1816	John Wilkerson
Clarke, Isham	Mariah Arrington	17 Sept.1844	Edmohd Arrington - f. John Clark
Clarkson, Julius	Elvira P. Holt	23 Sept1816	Thomas Edgar
Clarkson, William L.	Sarah P. Reynolds	21 Jan. 1831	Alexander Reynolds - f.
Clay, David C.	Elizabeth N. Lee	22 Sept. 1851	Paul A. Clay
Clay, Junius A.	Elizabeth Cobbs	12 Dec. 1820	John L. Cobbs - f.
Clay, Odin G.	Ann C. E. Davis	7 Oct. 1822	James A. Clay
Clay, Paul	Sarah Ann Lambert	17 Apr. 1843	Susan W. Lambert - mo.
Claybourn, Leonard	Elizabeth Mitchell	23 Apr. 1804	John & Frances Mitchell - pts.
Clayton, Pettus O.	Nancy Jones	25 Feb. 1811	David Jones - f.
Clayton, Jasper	Francis Lesueur	28 Mar. 1801	Fell Lesueur
Clayton, Jasper	Elsa Harris	24 Nov. 1810	Doshia Harris - mo.
Clayton, Jasper	Lucinda H. White (wright?)	17 Sept.1817	Lewis Wright
Clayton, Alvin	Locky Leftwich	21 Dec. 1836	James Leftwich - f.
Clayton, Arthur W.	Eliza Logwood	17 Dec. 1849	Alexander H. Logwood -f.
Claytor, James	Narcissa Fuqua	22 Jan. 1821	Moses Fuqua
Claytor, James	Paulina C. Smith	1 Mar. 1825	Jacob Anderson
Claytor, John	Frances R. Mitchell	13 Aug. 1829	James Mitchell - f. James R. Mitchell
Claytor, Robert M.	Julia Graham	27 Jan. 1817	M. Graham - f.

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

MARRIAGE BONDS

1800 to 1853

DATE MICROFILM
9/15/72
ITEM ON ROLL
3
CAMERA NO.
SLC 3
CATALOGUE NO.
896472

US/CAN
975.5675
V2r

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF UTAH

~~975.5675
V25~~

21671

Typed by the
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY OF UTAH
80 North Main St.
Salt Lake City, Utah

Book not ~~searched~~ Searched thoroughly – might yield more info.

US CAN
975.5671
N2d

LYNCHBURG, VIRGINIA
AND
NELSON COUNTY, VIRGINIA
WILLS, DEEDS AND MARRIAGES
1807-1831

Lynchburg
F234
L9
D38
1985

Some of these are the right Devier family but
too late to assist us. Roger sees it
was Capt Clayton By not Clayton who m. [illegible]!

THE REV. BAILEY FULTON DAVIS

Dabney,C. 11,12; Chiswell 4, 5,9,10,13,17,23,35; George William 5; Jacob 55; Jonathan 55;Jonathan B. 23; Polly 23,33
Daff, Jacob 188; Lucy Ann 181,188
Daft, Jacob P. 222; Nancy 181,222; Susan F. 224, 225
Dakings, Joseph 48
Daly, Danl.B. 181,191
Dameron, Dunmore 126,138, 141,143; Little Page 137; Lucy T. 181,195; Page 137; Susannah 137; Wm.R. 195
Damon, D. 227
Damron, Drury C. 181; Dunmore 117,118; Eliz. 178, 181,217; James T.(?) 217; Jas.T.(?) 181; Jno.224, 226; Leland 181,207; Littlepage 217; Polly 224,227; Rebecca 94; Sophia 151,154; Wm. 181, 188,189
Dandridge, Alexander S. 23, 25
Dangerfield, Landon 23,39
Daniel, ___ 6; Eliz. 119; Eliza B. 22,23; Josiah 119; Mary Cornelia 22, 23; Page, 137; Saml.R. 181,215,224; William 3,4, 6,22,23,24
Davenport, Chappel 105; Chappell 133; Martin W. 14,16,18; Nelson 45,63; Wilson 45,48,49,58
David, ___ 65
Davidson, Betsy 23,31; D.G. 220; David 159; David G. 123,127; Edwd. 151,159; ✓ Jacob 31; Jonathan 23,39; Joseph P. 15; Saml. 158
✓ Davies, ___ 2; Addison 2; Eliza Ann 2; H. 63; Henry L. 2,3; Howel 2,26; Howell 8,10,23,65; Howl 23; Dr. Howell 4; Lewis 100; S.H. 9
Davis, ___ 3,8; A.M.151, 156; Bailey F. 135; Bailey Fulton 1,99;Betsy 107,126; Charity 23,41; Christopher 16; Deborah O.16;E. 149,151; Edmd. 156,182;Eliz.120,181, 194; Elizabeth 16;George D.16; Henry 6,16,30,50, 54,60,62,63,64,65;Isaac 54;Jabeth 128;Jacob 95; Jesse 23;Joel 141;John 4;Jonathan 16,22,23,30, 48,52;Jonathan,Jr. 48,52, 55,56;Jonathan Fulton 71; Joseph 22;Judith 23,24; Lewis 120;Louisa 16;Mariah 123;Mary 16,95,181,193; Mary Jane 16;Mary Matilda 24,30;Matilda 3;Micajah,Jr 12,15,16,50;Nancy 24,25,181, 200;Philip 128,132;Polly 24,36;S.H. 12;Sally 141; Samuel L. 22;Sarah 132; Smithson H. 11,17;Susanna 16;Telinda 3,12;Thurman Blanton 155;W.64;William 4, 6,8,9,10,15,16,46,47,48, 50,52,53,54,56,57,58,59,61, 62,68,64,66,67,69,70,106, 107; William, Judge 10; William,Jr. 3,6,9,11,12,16, 18,45,57,65,69; William,Sr. 4; Wm. 126,151,159,181,203; Wm. W. 182,209
Davison, David G. 151

Dillard, ___ 3;E.151,169; J.135;James 78,87,93,95, 97;James S. 94,96;Jas.124, 138;Jas.L.151,169;Jno.75, 76,90,93,100,106,112,113, 114,116,117,120,127,131, 136;L.94;Thomas 3,24,35; Thos.P.183,206;Wm.116,117

Early, Jonathan 6, 31

~~Vest, Joel 196, 218 (1835!)~~

Chiswell Dabney

Dabney ~~4~~ 5, ~~9~~, 10, 11, 12, 13
17, 23, 35, 33

Davies, 2, 3, ~~8~~, ~~9~~ 10, ~~15~~, 23, ~~31~~, 39

63, 127, 159,
100

~~Davidson, Edward, 153, 159 etc~~ 1809

Dillard
3, 5, 26, 28, 29, 35 79, 87, 90, 93
100, etc

6. JONATHAN SMITH--of Lynchburg; wife and children--to be educated. Executors: friend, JONATHAN S. LEE, and my brother, GEORGE S. SMITH. No date when written; probated 9 January 1818. Witnesses: N. M. VAUGHAN, J. WATKINS, WILLIAM M. HOLMAN. Produced by LEE.

7. ADDISON DAVIES--of Lynchburg. Low in health--to needy relatives and nothing to those well provided; to sell house and lot in this town; mountain tract in Bedford--Rich Mountain; interest in father's estate in Campbell County--two-ninths. Wife, ELIZA ANN DAVIES--if with issue; my brother, HOWEL DAVIES, if no issue; one moiety to ROBERT L. COLEMAN and wife, MARY T.; if my mother desires, they are to live with her and care for her. My mother--at her death, money to my niece, LUCY HENRY LANDONIA COBBS; nephew, EMMET J. MANSON; if NATHANIEL J. MANSON attends to business of my mother, when asked--to pay niece COBBS when estate falls to his son or child; if COBBS dies, then to oldest living child of EDMUND COBBS by present wife, ELIZABETH. Refers to final termination of suits of father's estate. Two slaves to be with my mother four years and then to choose freedom; other slaves are to choose masters. My brothers and sisters: MARY T. COLEMAN, MRS. MERIWETHER--she is to have REES' Encyclopedia, if she will take it back; nephew, ROBERT EMMET MANSON gets various books; my brother, HOWELL DAVIES. My interest in store of LEWIS and DAVIES. Executors: friends, JONATHAN J. CABELL, NATHANIEL J. MANSON, ROBERT L. COLEMAN and guardian of my child--if my wife has one. COLEMAN is to manage for my wife. 8 May 1817; Thursday, 5 June 1817. Witnesses: NAT DODSON, HENRY L. DAVIES, JONATHAN C. REID.

11. DANIEL BROWN--of Lynchburg. Sick and weak--wife, POLLY and my children; tract on Seneca Creek, about 670 acres, to be sold and more convenient one bought. When oldest son is of age. Have been merchant for years in firm, BROWN, LEFTWICH and Company--formerly at Goose Creek; DANIEL BROWN and Company in Franklin County and latterly BROWN, LEFTWICH and Company of Lynchburg; SAMUEL CLAYTOR and Company on Goose Creek in Bedford--not settled among partners. House and lot where I live is to be rented until oldest son is of age and slaves are to be hired out. Five sons as of age: SAMUEL, HENRY, DANIEL, AMMON and JAMES. My sister, ELIZABETH WALKER, my brothers, HENRY and SAMUEL. My father-in-law, SAMUEL HANCOCK--he and my brothers are to be executors. 12 April 1817; 10 July 1817. Witnesses: SAMUEL C. TYREE, WILL STEPTOE, HENRY BROWN, JR. Produced by HENRY BROWN and HANCOCK and proved by TYREE and HENRY BROWN, JR.

13. WILLIAM ROYALL--of Lynchburg. Executors: JOSEPH EDWIN ROYALL, JAMES TOWNES ROYALL and THOMAS A. HOLCOMB. Wife, JUDITH ARCHER ROYALL--slaves and life estate in house and ground occupied by me. "This natural and exciting clause--5" prompts me as father and Republican to make (as I trust it will all Americans after me) equal division to my children: JONATHAN JAMES, BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, MARY ELIZA, WILLIAM RICHARD, THOMAS EDWIN and JOSEPH ARCHER ROYALL as of age or married. If wife is pregnant, children to be educated well and virtuously, but avoid a school where religion sways the teacher. 9 September 1816; 8 August 1817. Produced by T. A. HOLCOMBE and JOSEPH E. ROYALL. Handwriting by CHRISTOPHER ANTHONY and SAMUEL J. HARRISON.

15. JAMES GRAHAM--memo to ELIZA GRAHAM, now acquiring an education at New London Female Academy--slave; two houses on Main Street in Lynchburg. Joins MARY ROHR. Rented to C. SULLY and A. WINSTON and C, cabinet-maker. Executor: good friend, JONATHAN MURRELL. 3 February 1819; Tuesday, 2 March 1819. Produced by JONATHAN MURRELL. Handwriting by him, JAMES BENAGH and JAMES STEWART.

15. ENOCH ROBERTS--wife to raise GEORGE and ELIZABETH to lawful age and to support MATILDA and ELIZABETH while single; CHRISTOPHER to be placed to some mechanical trade. Executors: WILLIAM DAVIS, JR., EDWARD LYNCH and RODERICK TALIAFERRO. 15 February 1819; 1 June 1819. Produced by DAVIS. Handwriting by SAMUEL GARLAND and WILLIAM STEEN. Note: when I put this type of notation as to handwriting it simply means that these persons attested as to it.

16. EDWARD TERRELL, Campbell County--wife gets old Mansion house occupied by JOSEPH FLEMING and all land on that side of creek from SCOTT's fence--RICHARD PERKINS' mill seat; furniture; cattle. Daughter, JUDITH TERRELL, is to live with her mother while single and to be supported. My children: LUCY COGGESHALL's children; SARAH THURMON, EDWARD TERRELL, ELIZABETH LASLY, MARY SMITHSON, JUDITH TERRELL and CHRISTOPHER TERRELL. JOHNSON TERRELL has taken his portion and gone; EDWARD and CHRISTOPHER have had sums; ELIZABETH LASLEY--per part on loan and at death to her children. Executors may lay it out in western lands. Executors: ANSELM LYNCH, SR., WILLIAM DAVIS, JR., THOMAS HIGGINBOTHAM and GERARD E. JOHNSON. 11 March 1820; Wednesday, 2 August 1820. Witnesses: THOMAS DILLARD, JONATHAN F. HAWKINS, DONNY C. MOORMAN. Produced by JOHNSON and proved by DILLARD and MOORMAN.

17. JOHN LYNCH--of Lynchburg. Wife, MARY--house and lot where I live--Numbers 129, 131 and 119 on Town plans; all benefits from Lynchburg Mills, Liberty and Lynch Warehouse and toll of Lynchburg Toll bridge; rent due from PETER DETTO; grocery rent from place on Fishing Creek where ISHAM ROBERTS lives; also rent from widow FEARS between turnpike and new road to TATE's land and bordering on the town lands; rents on brick house built by my son, CHRISTOPHER LYNCH, in part--torn here--lot #22; rents of lot #33 lying between Liberty Warehouse and Lynch Street on third alley. Daughter, MATILDA ROBERTS--lot where she lives and bought from SAMUEL K. JENNING; most of lot #60 and two unimproved lots on opposite side of street--64 and 66; also one half acre between Lynch Street and Blackwater--below and opposite where MICHAEL NIGAR lives and where ENOCH ROBERTS built a stable; also tract on Fishing Creek--200 acres. Lines: TATE, her sister, TELINDA DAVIS, old road called Chestnut Oak stand, RICHARD PERKINS, JONATHAN and NEWBY JOHNSON, WILLIAM DANIEL, ENOCH ROBERTS--bought of ACHILLES MOORMAN--crossing Turnpike road to TATE; also one half acre lot--#11--and deed made to her husband, ENOCH ROBERTS; four lots between eighth and ninth street and fifth and seventh alleys--383, 384, 393, 394 and executed to her husband. Daughter, TELINDA DAVIS--tract on Fishing Creek below and joining tract given to her sister, MATILDA--200 acres--lines: TATE, her sister, Turnpike road, crossing road from Lynchburg to former dividing (?) house of WILLIAM DAVIS, JR., place where considerable sand has been got for building; lot 94 where she lives; lot 98 on other side of street and opposite 94; also #9 where WILLIAM DAVIS, JR. built store (stone?) house and deed made to him; part of lot 3 on Second Street where WILLIAM DAVIS, JR. built a brick house and deed made; also -- feet whereon PETER DETTO now occupies a grocery--part of 3; also lot where CHARLES HOYLE's old stable stands between Lynch Street and Blackwater and occupied by DAVID R. EDLEY as lumber yard and fronting on #17; also four lots between C (?) and seventh streets and between seventh and ninth alleys--221 and 223, 238, 239--to TELINDA DAVIS and children. Son, EDWARD LYNCH--where he lives and deeded to him--including grist mill, paper mill on fishing creek, lot 35 where THOMAS HIGGINBOTHAM et al. live, lot whereon widow of HENRY L. DAVIES lived for several years--between Lynch Street and Blackwater and opposite 33--to EDWARD and children. Daughter, POLLY LIGGAT--tract whereon NANNY JACKSON lives near Candler Mountain--200 acres. Lines: ROLAND JONES' estate, ROBERT JOHNSON, SAMUEL IRVINE's estate--residue to her mother, timber for repairs for life, lot where WILLIAM PERROW lives and opposite Lynch warehouse--part of #3 and deed made to her husband, ALEXANDER LIGGAT; also where they live--#117, small part taken off for Courthouse offices--parts of 43 and 47 and in front of where POLLY andmyself now live. At death of my

119. JAMES LEFTWICH--Lynchburg. Nephew, JAMES L. CLAYTOR and heirs--house on Main or second occupied by LEFTWICH and CLAYTOR; library, too, and $8,000.00. Nephew, SAMUEL CLAYTOR; nephew, JONATHAN P. CLAYTOR and heirs; niece, SALLY POPE CLAYTOR, if married--her three brothers just named. My brother, WILLIAM LEFTWICH; nephew, WILEY STRATTON. JAMES L. BROWN, son of my deceased partner, DANIEL BROWN, when 21. Children of deceased's sister, CHARLOTTE CLAYTOR; children of brother, WILLIAM LEFTWICH; children of sister, ELIZABETH STRATTON; children of sister, SUSANNAH THURMON--if any die before marriage. AMELIA STRATTON, daughter of ELISABETH STRATTON, has married CHARLES WHITELEY and has died; SUSANNA THURMON's childrens' part in trust to SAMUEL CLAYTOR--when 21 or married. Executors: nephew, SAMUEL CLAYTOR, and friend, CHISWELL DABNEY. 7 September 1822; 5 September 1825. Witnesses: JONATHAN SMITH, JR., JONATHAN W. BAGWELL, JONATHAN LEE, WILL OWENS.

121. MILDRED C. JOHNSON--guardian account by SAMUEL NOWLIN from 29 March 1825--to your husband, HENRY HANDLEY (or STANLEY?) from commissioners of JONATHAN JOHNSON's estate. October term, 1825. SAMUEL LANCASTER, BENJAMIN VAWTER, WILLIAM TARDY.

122. Overseers of Poor--annual report, to 3 December 1825; maintaining and supporting the poor, nursing the sick and furnishing the poorhouse for Corporation with suitable bedding: $221.69; burials--$25.00; rent of poorhouse--$25.00; medicine--$12.18; services of overseers--$41.00. JONATHAN T. MASON, Clerk. WILLIAM DAVIS, JONATHAN SCHOOLFIELD, CHRISTOPHER WINFREE, HOWELL DAVIES. 3 December 1825.

122. CHRISTOPHER FLETCHER--inventory, 3 December 1825, by JONATHAN HOLLINS, JONATHAN T. MASON, CHRISTOPHER FLETCHER; very small. Order of September, 1825. Error: Last name is CHRISTOPHER WINFREE.

123. VINCENT S. BAILEY--inventory. 13 January 1825: $291.11 by JOHN HANCOCK, HENRY M. DIDLAKE, JOSHUA R. HOLMES, S. DUIGUID. 6 February 1826.

125. WILLIAM NORVELL--account by administrators: ANN NORVELL, WILLIAM WARWICK, WILLIAM W. NORVELL, CHISWELL DABNEY, JONATHAN M. OTEY, JONATHAN M. WARWICK--from 15 November 1824. To widow for family; WILLIAM W. NORVELL--one year as acting executor; JONATHAN (?) M. ROBERTS--guardian of SAMUEL ROBERTS' children. MRS. M. ROBERTS could be name for JONATHAN M.; repairs to white house on Main street lot next to Franklin Hotel; in part of CAPTAIN WILLIAM IRVINE's debt; slaves names and hires; DR. J. T. STEVENS for rent on white house on main; JONATHAN HANCOCK--rent of brick kitchen near Franklin Hotel. 6 March 1826. CHRISTOPHER WINFREE. WILLIAM W. NORVELL, Clerk.

130. MICAJAH LYNCH--Campbell County. Friend, JONATHAN HOLLINS, Lynchburg; brother, WILLIAM B. LYNCH--600 acres where I live about four miles from Lynchburg in Campbell County; lots and houses in Lynchburg occupied by JUDGE WILLIAM DAVIS; other property in Lynchburg--Main or Second and Water Street where JONATHAN HOLLINS keeps a grocery--from my father, JONATHAN LYNCH, deceased. Administrators: WILLIAM B. LYNCH, JONATHAN HOLLINS of Lynchburg, CHISWELL DABNEY of Amherst County. 15 December 1825; 5 June 1826. Witnesses: DANIEL BROWN, SAMUEL BRANSFORD, AMMON HANCOCK.

131. WILLIAM B. LYNCH--of Lynchburg. Wife, ANN JANE; several houses; son, WILLIAM B., 276 acres in Campbell County near Lynchburg--where the Dutch gardener has his vineyard; among lots is one on Main opposite Presbyterian Church and joining it. Wife to administer. 18 July 1825; Tuesday, 6 June 1826. Handwriting by DANIEL BROWN, PETER DUDLEY, JONATHAN HOLLINS.

133. MARY FRENCH--of Lynchburg. Widowed sisters, ANN HENDRON and MARGARET RICHARDSON--child or children. Brother, MASON FRENCH, loaned deceased brother-in-law, GEORGE RICHARDSON--Executor: friend, JAMES BENAGH. 14 June 1826. 2 October 1826. Witnesses: J. WILLS, D. RODES.

134. CHARLES Y. JOHNSON--account by SAMUEL BRANSFORD from January, 1822--he is administrator de bonis non--shoes for WINDLOW (slave) and his hire; JAMES JONES for childrens' bond. 3 February 1826. WILLIAM TARDY, SAMUEL LANCASTER, A. LIGGAT.

136. MARY SADLER--account by SAMUEL BRANSFORD, Lynchburg Sergeant from 8 January 1822--burial for MRS. POLLY SADLER--DUIGUID--$25.00; notes in account and one before death of CHARLES Y. JOHNSON; cart and hand hire removing house--hold and kitchen furniture from the river to Main Street; Buckingham ticket. 3 February 1826. Same men as for CHARLES Y. JOHNSON.

137. JAMES LEFTWICH--order to appraise estate to DAVID G. MURRELL, ARCH. ROBERTSON, JONATHAN THURMON, SMITHSON H. DAVIS, 5 September 1825; very long; merchant; accounts due--page 168--many are noted as insolvent. LEFTWICH names in list--not as insolvents--WILLIAM, JABEZ (doubtful), ALEXANDER, JONATHAN O., AUGUSTINE, WILLIAM C., BROWN LEFTWICH and Company, JESS JOEL. 8 June 1826--very long and hundreds of names and I recognize many as being from Amherst County (BFD).

174. CHARLES Y. JOHNSON's orphans--JAMES JONES, guardian--from 6 December 1824: MARTHA, CHARLES, ARVINTY (spelled IRVINITY in other data), THOMAS. 3 February 1826. WILLIAM TARDY, SAMUEL LANCASTER, A. LIGGAT.

176. CAPTAIN JAMES LEFTWICH--inventory. 5 September 1825. Order to JONATHAN HADEN, NICHOLAS ROBINSON, LEWIS WINGFIELD, DAVID W. QUARLES--Bedford County order. Executors: SAMUEL CLAYTOR and C. DABNEY--$5095.62½.

177. JAMES P. BULLOCK--5 June 1826. Inventory of $254.13. SAMUEL NOWLIN, HARGROVE MITCHUM, HEZEKIAH JORDAN. 10 June 1826.

179. THOMAS HUMPHREYS--inventory. 4 July 1826--$150.80. AMMON HANCOCK, CHRISTOPHER WINFREE, JONATHAN HOLLINS.

181. JONATHAN BYARS--JONATHAN LYNCH, administrator. From 4 September 1824--GEORGE BYARS for crying property; amount due from J. BYARS; Treasurer of Lynchburg and Salem Turnpike Company: $3284.58. J. MALLORY, JAMES NEWHALL, AMMON HANCOCK. 2 October 1826.

183. DANIEL BROWN--HENRY BROWN and SAMUEL HANCOCK, administrators. From February 1825; sent cash to HENRY BROWN at Chapel Hill; HENRY BROWN, minor; MARY BROWN, HENRY BROWN of Rockbridge, HENRY, JR.--at Chapel Hill; AMMON H. BROWN, deceased; to MARY BROWN--her part of A. H. BROWN from father's estate; to SAMUEL H. BROWN; HENRY BROWN, SR.--an executor. WILLIAM DAVIS, JR., T. A. HOLCOMB, DANIEL BROWN. 6 February 1826.

185. JONATHAN LYNCH, SR.--EDWARD and ANSELM LYNCH, executors--very long; MOORMAN and LYNCH; MICAJAH and MARY LYNCH; rents on many houses.

189. DAVID BIBB--ALEXANDER M. CLAYTOR, administratir, 5 June 1826. GARRET M. QUARLES and CHARLES Y. KIMBROUGH before PLEASANT HACKETT, Louisa Justice of the Peace. 14 August 1826.

190. Overseers of Poor--3 December 1825 to 1 December 1826; burials. 5 December 1826.

191. MICAJAH LYNCH--inventory. 3 July 1826; CHARLES L. DIBRELL, AMMON HANCOCK, DANIEL BROWN; 19 July 1862: $527.95; 5 February 1827.

Vol III

that the son, John, was the person of the name who was Burgess for Isle of Wight in 1657-8. The name has continued in Nansemond to the present day. Paul Brewer owned land in Nansemond in 1717. Thomas Brewer was vestryman of Newport parish, Isle of Wight, in 1722. John Brewer patented land in Isle of Wight in 1742. Thomas Brewer was sheriff of Isle of Wight 1725. In the General Court record-book, under date November 20th, 1671, it is stated that Mr. John Harloe informed the court that Mr. Anthony Holliday [of Nansemond or Isle of Wight], who married the widow of Mr. John Brewer, held more land in Warwick county than the patent called for.

---

(205) William Prior [1], 200 acres, bounded N. E. by Charles River, south by his own dividend and west by the land of Lewis Cocke; due for the transportation of four persons: Wm. Prior, Wm. Norton, Ann Powell and Ann Cooke. By West July 11th, 1635.

NOTE.

[1] William Pryor was a justice of York county from 1633 until his death in 1646. His will was dated June 21st, and proved January, 1646, in York county. The following is an abstract: Give to my oldest daughter, Margaret, my whole part of the ship Honnor, and £590 sterling—to my daughter, Mary, £500 sterling—to the eldest son of my brother-in-law, Jasper Clayton, £50 sterling. I bequeath among the rest of Jasper Clayton's children £100 sterling to be equally divided. To the wife of Richard Kemp, Esq., £50 sterling. To Richard Bennett, Esq., £30 sterling. To Captain Thomas Harrison, Captain of the ship Honnor, £30 sterling. To Captain Thomas Harwood £30 sterling. To my eldest daughter, Margaret, the whole dividend of land where I now live, and the remainder of my land I give to my daughter Mary. To Mrs. Mary Kerton £100 sterling. In case I have not so much money now in England to pay the legacies here given, my children are to be paid in the first place, and the others to be paid out of the tobacco sent home this year, and out of the proceeds of the estate in Virginia. All the rest of my estate I give to my two daughters whom I appoint executors. Request my beloved friends, my brother-in-law Jasper Clayton, Captain Thomas Harrison and Captain Thomas Harwood to be overseers.

sper Clayton ✓

the Effected is misleading.

A record in York county shows that in 1685 the daughter, Margaret, was the wife of Thomas Edwards, of the Inner Temple, London, gentleman.

---

(206) John Watson, 150 acres at the New Poquoson, adjoining the land of Christopher Stoakes [1] and Joseph Jolly—due for the transportation of one servant Richard. By West July 11th, 1635.

NOTE.

[1] Christopher Stokes was member of the House of Burgesses for

Wm Prior fa of Mary, wife of Jasper Clayton

d 1646 ??

John C. Pryor & Maria Smith Crawford were married May 31, 1827.

Maria Emily Pryor, daughter of John C. Pryor and Betsy A. Pryor was married to Alfred B. Davies the 20th day of February, 1834.

Martha Christiana Pryor, daughter of John C. Pryor and Betsy A. Pryor was married to George William Semple on the — day of Febuary, 1836.

Births.

John A. Pryor was born 9th June, 1800, at Greenway.

Mary Catherine Pryor was born February 15, 1802.

Anne Countis Tyler Pryor was born 25th April, 1803, in Gloucester.

Betsy A. Pryor was born 18th Oct., 1808, in Gloucester.

Maria Emily Pryor was born 31st of March, 1813.

Martha Christiana Pryor was born December 16, 1817, in Williamsburg.

William Clayton Pryor was born in Williamsburg on the 29th of November, 1820.

Maria Elizabeth Semple, daughter of John T. & Betsy A. Semple, was born December 13, 1825, in Hampton.

John C. Pryor, son of John C. & Maria S. Pryor, was born May 19, 1830, in Hampton.

Skaife Whiting Pryor, son of John C. & Maria S. Pryor, was born on 19th day of January, 1830.

Deaths.

John A. Pryor 11th of August, 1800.

Mary Anne Catharine Pryor, 4 June, 1802.

Anne Countis Tyler Pryor, Nov., 1820, while on a visit to her uncle, Dr. Wat Tyler.

Betsy A. Pryor, 31 Oct., 1824, aged 44.

John C. Pryor, son of John C. Pryor & Maria S. Pryor, died Oct. 4, 1824.

Mary Eliza Semple died 1st August, 1828, in Hanover.

William C. Pryor died 26th day of January, 1833.

Elizabeth Crawford, daughter of Maria S. Pryor, by her first husband, 2d Oct., 1836, aged 16 years.

Died at "Lombardy," in James City Co., Betsy A. Semple, wife of Dr. John T. Semple, 24 June, 1840, aged 31.

Departed on 2 July, 1840, in 49th year of her age, Maria S. Pryor, wife of John C. Pryor.

Col. John C. Pryor departed this Life in Hampton 4th January, 1846, in the 67th year of his age.

Maria Emily Davies died 2d March, 1850, in the 37th year of her age, wife of Alfred B. Davies, daughter of John C. Pryor.

Harriet Anne Pryor, daughter of John C. and Maria S. Pryor, died in Hampton at her uncle's, Robert Armistead's, on July 27, 1853, aged 22.

Children of Alfred B. Davies.

Arthur Pryor Davies, b. Nov. 28, 1834.

Christiana Elizabeth Davies, b. 20 Sept., 1836.

Wm. Henry Davies, b. 12 August, 1838.

Emily Landon Davies, b. 13 March, 1842.

Alfred B. Davies, b. 9th April, 1846.

Notes.

In an account written Aug. 30, 1860, by Mrs. Maria Edwards, daughter of John B. Seawell, and Maria Henry Tyler, daughter of Judge John Tyler, is found the following: "Elizabeth Armistead Tyler [daughter of Judge John Tyler] was married to John Clayton Pryor, of Gloucester, died in 1824. Her children were: Anne Contesse, who died lamented by all at 17, unmarried, Elizabeth Armistead married to her cousin John T. Semple, Maria Emily married her cousin, Alfred B. Davies, of Gloucester, William, who died young, and Christiana, who married Judge Semple's son by a second marriage, Dr. George William Semple, of Hampton."

John Clayton Pryor was probably a grandson of John Clayton, the Botanist.

Alfred B. Davies was "a cousin" of his wife, Maria Emily Pryor, and he was probably a descendant of Henry Landon Davies, who married both the sister and the niece of John Clayton, the Botanist. (See next article "Davies-Clayton.")

John Clayton Pryor's second wife was Maria Smith Armistead, daughter of Robert Armistead and Elizabeth Smith, widow of Thomas Crawford, of Portsmouth. (See Garber's Armistead Family, p. 121.)

DAVIES—CLAYTON.

Nicholas Davies, said to have been from Wales, settled first in Gloucester County. In 1748 he was one of the Justices of Cumberland County (Cumberland Co. records) and in 1772 and 1776 was living in Bedford County. (Hening *States at Large*). A correspondent sends the following:

"Nicholas Davies, from Wales, 1733.

After 1740 moved to Gloucester.

1st m. in 1733 Mrs. Judith Randolph, widow of Col. Thos. Randolph.

2. m. a Miss Catharine Whiting; by 2nd marriage had Henry Landon Davies.

Henry Landon Davies m. 1767 Anne Clayton, daughter of John Clayton, the Botanist.

At her death he married 2nd Miss Lucy Whiting Manson, widow of Nathaniel Manson, of Dinwiddie Co., Va. She was before her marriage to Mr. Manson Lucy Whiting Clayton, daughter of Anne's brother and Anne's niece.

Anne's brother Jasper or Thomas Whiting married Elizabeth Wilis, and she was the issue of that marriage. [A marriage bond in Charlotte, cited below, shows that Lucy Whiting Clayton was daughter of John Clayton.]

Lucy Whiting Clayton Manson Davies had two sons by her second marriage, Addison and Howell Davies. Dr. Howell Davies, son of Henry Landon Davies, whose daughter Harriett Jane Davies, married Dr. Robert Early of Lynchburg, Va., was my daughter's grandmother. I married their youngest son Charles Early, and the issue of this marriage is our daughter, who is the wife of Ronald R. Fairfax, of Roanoke, Virginia."

In confirmation of this statement it may be said that in the records of Bedford County, there is a deed signed by Henry Landon Davies and Anne Davies, his wife, and another signed by Henry Landon Davies and Lucy Whiting, his wife. There is also a suit of *Davies vs. Davies*, in which Mr. Nathaniel Manson was appointed by the court to represent the two infant sons, Addison and Howell Davies. In Charlotte Co. Clerk's office is the marriage bond (18 August, 1775) of Nathaniel Manson and "Lucy Whiting Clayton, dau. of John Clayton".

athaniel M →
Jr?

John Clayton was born 1665, died November 18, 1737, came to Virginia in 1705 and nine years later was appointed as Attorney General. He was brother of Lt. General Jasper Clayton, who was killed at Dettingen in 1743, son of Sir John Clayton, of London, and his wife, Alice Bowyer, and grandson of Sir Jasper Clayton, of St. Edmonds, Lombard St., London. He had issue (1) John born at Fulham, England, in 1685, and died in Gloucester Co., December 15, 1773, was an eminent Botanist and for fifty years clerk of Gloucester Co. He married January 2, 1723, Elizabeth Whiting, of Gloucester Co. (2) Arthur, stated by his brother John to have been a clerk of a county in the upper part of York River (New Kent), and who died in 1733, his wife surviving him. Whether they had children is not known, but it is probable that William Clayton, clerk of New Kent, was a son of Arthur Clayton, and that Jasper S. Clayton, member of the House of Delegates from Louisa, was a descendant (1817). (3) Thomas, M. D., married Isabell Lewis, of Warner Hall, Gloucester Co., Va., and died October 17, 1739, aged 38. He had an only child, who died in infancy. (4) James, who married Anne Dawson, sister of William Dawson, President of William & Mary College, and had William Dawson Clayton. After James Clayton's death his widow married 2dly, Goronwy Owen, Welsh poet. (5) Probably Anne, who married Nicholas Davies.

John Clayton, the Botanist, and his wife Elizabeth Whiting, had (1) John, whose daughter, Lucy Whiting Clayton, married 1. Nathaniel Manson, 2, Henry Landon Davies. (2) Jasper Clayton, clerk of the Gloucester Committee of Safety 1775-76; had issue (1) Jasper (2) Thomas Whiting.

Jasper Clayton, Jr., son of Jasper Clayton, married Courtney, dau. of Col. John Baylor, of New Market, and was the father of (1) Jasper S. Clayton, of Chesterfield County. (2) Baylor, (3) Caroline, (4) Courtney married Harris, of Nelson County.

See for Clayton *Va. Magazine* IV., 163, 164, *Wallace's Historical Magazine*, October, 1891, William and Mary Coll. Quart. II., p. 236.

SEMPLE FAMILY.

(From a Semple Chart.)

Rev. James Semple, of New Kent Co., Virginia, was a son of Rev. James Semple, of Long Dreghorn, Ayrshire, Scotland. He was born May 18, 1730, in Scotland, and emigrated to Virginia in 1755 and was minister of St. Peters Parish, New Kent Co., Va., dying about 1787. The other children of his father were (1) Janet m. Janes Garden, of Glasgow (2) John b. Oct. 17, 1727, emigrated to King and Queen Co., Virginia, 1752, married in 1761 Eliza Walker, (3) George b. Sept. 27, 1737, and (4) Elizabeth b. March 26, 1743.

Rev. James Semple m. Oct. 6, 1763, Rebecca Allen, who died January 1, 1785. Issue (1) Richard Allen, (2) Elizabeth Terrell, (3) *James*, born Sept. 7, 1768, (4) Mary m. Robert B. Armistead, (5) John, (6) Elizabeth Allen, (7) George, b. Sept. 2, 1775, married Mrs. Holt; father of James Allen Semple, who mar. Letitia Christian Tyler, 2d. dau. of President John Tyler, by his first wife Letitia Christian.

James Semple (died August, 1834), Judge of the Circuit Court, Professor of Law at William and Mary College, son of Rev. James Semple, married Dec. 24, 1795, Anne Contesse Tyler, eldest dau. of Judge John Tyler. She died June 12, 1803. He married 2d. Joanna McKenzie, dau. of Dr. William McKenzie, of Manchester, and granddaughter of Dr. Kenneth McKenzie, of Williamsburg, and Joanna Tyler, his wife. She died July, 1824. For McKenzie see William and Mary College Quarterly, VIII, p. 16. Issue by 1st. wife, Anne Contesse Tyler; (1) John Tyler m. Betsy Pryor, dau. John Pryor and Elizabeth Tyler, dau. of Judge John Tyler, (2) James, b. 1798 m. Elizabeth Miller, of Fluvanna Co., died 1846. Issue Mary Jane who m. Edwin Sheild, son of Col. Samuel Sheild, of Yorktown, Va., (3) Anne Contesse b. Dec. 2, 1799, m. Joshua Storrs, of Henrico Co., (4) Martha Eliza, b. 1801, mar. Judge John B. Christian, of New Kent Co., Va., (5) Anne Contesse. By Joanna McKenzie he had (6) Anne Eliza, (7) Rebecca, b. Nov'r 3, 1807, mar. Robert Harrison, of Kittiwan, (8) Maria, (9) George William, (10) Robert Alexander, (11) Joanna, (12) Edward Armistead, (13) Henry Churchill, born at Williamsburg January 14, 1822, mar. Nov. 22, 1848, Emily Virginia James. Issue: (1) Emily Virginia, (2) James McKenzie, (3) Henry Churchill, (4) Nov 1760

Nov. 29, 1760. Benjamin Arnold, now in the Co. of Spts., to Abel Steers, junr. £30 curr. 100 a., conveyed by Wm. Bell to his dau., Bathsheba, the wife of Benjamin Arnold, by Deed of Gift, Aug. 5, 1746. Henry Pendleton, John Steward, Richard x Steers. Dec. 1, 1760.

✓ Nov. 3, 1760. John Clayton, Junr., of St. John Par., King Wm. Co., and Elizabeth, his wife, to William Gholson of St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co. £25 curr. 150 a., partly in Orange and partly in Spts. Co. Humphrey Hill, John Waller, Robert Baylor, John Hill, John Semple. Dec. 1, 1760.

Nov. 29, 1760. Thomas Moore of King William Co., Gent., and Joanna, his wife, to Bernard Moore of same Co., Gent. Whereas, Augustine Moore of the Co. of King Wm., Gent., Decd., father of the Parties to these presents, did by his will, dated Jany. 6, 1742, devise a part of a tract of land in Spts. Co. to his son, Augustine Moore, Junr., and in case of the death of the sd. Augustine, Junr., without children, then to his sons, Bernard and Thomas Moore, afsd., the sd. Augustine, junr., dying without issue, the sd. Bernard and Thomas entered into possession of the sd. tract. Now, the sd. Thomas Moore for the sum of £360, pd. by the sd. Bernard, does convey to him all that moiety or half part of the Fork Tract devised sd. Thomas by his father, etc., containing 1855½ a. in Spts. Co., etc. Frans. Muneas, William Stanard, Abram Fargeson. Decr. 1, 1760.

John to
Eliz
Willis
Clayton?

Sept. 23, 1760. Betty Seaton, widow, and Augustine Seaton of King William Co., to Edward Cason of Spts. Co. £135 curr. 600 a. on East North East River, in Spts. Co. Witnesses, Wm. Webb, Guy Smith, John Brasfield. Dec. 1, 1760.

Novr. 27, 1760. Bernard Moore of St. John's Par., King William Co., Gent., and Anna Catharina, his wife, to Patrick Belschers of St. Martin's Par., Louisa Co., Gent. £300 curr. 1385 a. in St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co. No witnesses. Dec. 1, 1760.

Decr. 1, 1760. Bernard Moore of Williamsburg, James City Co., and Anna Catharina, his wife, to William Quarles of Caroline Co. £150 curr. 500 a. in Spts. Co. No witnesses. Dec. 1, 1760.

Novr. 11, 1760. Joseph x Allen and Sarah, his wife, of Albemarle Co., to Owen Thomas of Spts. Co. £41 2s. Curr. 400 a. in Spts. Co. Witnesses, Willm. Smith, Elie Grifin, Wm. Wood, Agnes Thomas, Peter Marye. Dec. 2, 1760.

Feby. 2, 1761. Fielding Lewis, Esqr., and Betty, his wife, of Spts. Co., to William Bartlett of co. afsd. £125 curr. 300 a. in Spts. Co., on E. side Chiswells Mine Road. John Leach, William x Darnaby. Feby. 2, 1761.

Washington

Feby. 2, 1761. Fielding Lewis, Esqr., of Spts. Co., and Betty, his wife, to Clement Mountague of same county. £125 curr. 300 a. on upper side of Chiswells Mine Road, in Spts. Co. Witnesses, John Leach, William x Darnaby. Feby 2, 1761.

Only this one is ours. 1760

✓ Nov. 3, 1760. John Clayton of Hanover Co. and Elizabeth, his wife, to William Hutcherson of Spts. Co. £65 16s. curr. 329 a. in Spts. Co. Andw. Manner, John Hutcherson. March 2, 1761.

Jany. 7, 1761. William Wood and Ann, his wife, of Spts. Co., to George Hensley, Jr., of same Co. £15 15s. curr. 63 a. in Spts. Co. William Hutcherson, Margaret Hutcherson, Richardson Hensley. March 2, 1761.

April 6, 1761. Richard Coleman and Ann, his wife, of Spts. Co., to John Carter of co. afsd. £50 curr. 320 a. in Spts. Co. No witnesses. April 6, 1761.

Oct. 4, 1760. John Fisher of Cockermouth, in Cumberland Co., Gent.; Joseph Glaister of Whitehaven, in sd. Co., Mercht., and Stanley Leathes of Aylsham, in Norfolk Co., Clerk, execr. of the last will and testament of Thomas Leathes, his late father, Decd. (who was execr. in trust of the last will and testament of John Winder of Cockermouth afsd., Decd., po. of atto. to Isaac Fletcher of Underwood, in Co. Cumberland. By authority of the po. of atto. to Isaac Fletcher, he, the sd. Fletcher, appts. David Briggs of Virginia, Mercht., as attorney, etc. Recd. Feby. 2, 1761.

Novr. 7, 1760. John Page of Caroline Co. and Elizabeth, his wife, to Robert Goodloe of Spts. Co. £45 curr. 100 a. in Caroline and Spts. Counties. Benja. Tompkins, H. Goodloe, Wm. Emerson. April 6, 1761.

Nov. 13, 1760. William Collins, Thomas Collins and Lewis Collins, sons of Joseph Collins, late of Spts. Co., Decd., to John Collins of Spts. Co. £85 curr. All est., right, title or interest held by sd. Wm. Thomas and Lewis Collins in est. of sd. Joseph Collins, Decd., after the death or marriage of his relict, Susanna Collins, etc. Witnesses, Z. Lewis, Zy. Lewis, junr.; John Collins, Waller Lewis, Elijah Garton, George x Perry. April 6, 1761.

Oct. 6, 1760. William x Gholson and Susanna, his wife, of Spts. Co., to Edward Herndon of Co. afsd. £50 curr. 300 a., partly in Spts. Co. and partly in Orange Co. Witnesses, W. Robinson, W. Miller, Edwd. Coleman, Anthony Gholson, Jos. Brock, Willm. Smith, Jos. Herndon, Hugh Lenox, Michael Robinson, Jno. Marshall, Peter x Lucas. April 6, 1761.

April 6, 1761. John x Collins and Ann, his wife, of Spts. Co., to John Mastin of Co. afsd. £75 curr. 275 a. in Spts. Co. Witnesses, Edwd. Herndon, John Carter, H. Goodloe. April 6, 1761.

April 6, 1761. Martin Vaughan of Caroline Co. and Elinor, his wife, to John Bullock of Spts. Co. £35 curr. 233 a. in Spts. Co., part of a tract purchased by Cornelius Vaughan, Decd., of John Foster, and by the sd. Foster conveyed to Cornelius and the sd. Martin Vaughan, sons of Cornelius Vaughan, Decd., as by Deed, June 5, 1750. Edwd. Herndon, John Holloday, Rice Graves. April 6, 1761.

April 6, 1761. Christopher Dicken of Culpeper Co. and Sarah, his wife, to Richard Tyler of Spts. Co. £80 curr. 200 a. in Spts. Co. No witnesses. April 6, 1761.

Howell
1761

April 6, 1761. Joseph Hewell of Spts. Co. and Frances, his wife, to Ephraim Beasley of same Co. £35 curr. 150 a. in Spts. Co. No witnesses. April 6, 1761.

April 4, 1761. Anthony x Gholstone of St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co., to Joseph Hawkins, junr., of same Par. and Co. £60 curr. 280 a. in Spts. Co. Witnesses, Lark. Chew, George Stubblefield, Willm. Waller, Benjamin Winslow. April 6, 1761.

Feby. 18, 1761. Thomas Roy of St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co., and Margaret, his wife, to John Gordon of Par. and Co. afsd. £6 10s. curr. 118 a. in

Septr. ——, 1796. Harmon Haner and Peggy, his wife, of Spots. Co. to Hezekiah Ellis of same co. £85 curr. 100 a. in Spots. Co., etc., etc. No witnesses. Feby. 7, 1797.

Augt. 6, 1796. Wm. Pettus of Spots. Co. to his children, Louisa Pettus, Hart Pettus, and Joseph Pettus. Deeds of Gift. A negro slave each, etc., etc. Witnesses, Robt. Dabney, Peter Arnold, Wm. Pettus, jr.; Overton H. Pettus, Larkin Reynolds, Jos. Pettus. Recorded Feby. 7, 1797.

Novr. 1, 1796. Thomas Colson of Spots. Co. to Joseph Chew of same co. Lease. 80 a. in St. Geo. Par., Spots. Co., etc., etc. "Sd. Jos. Chew and Mary, his wife, and Robt. B. Chew," etc. £5 specie yearly, rent, etc., etc. Witnesses, Jno. Herndon, Thomas Strachan, Wm. Robinson. Feby. 7, 1797.

Decr. 1, 1796. Jos. Hulet of Spots. Co. to Wm. Steward of same co. Lease. 46¼ a., leased of Thomas Colson by the sd. Hulet and with the sd. Colson's consent (the rentals being pd. him) released to the sd. Steward, in Spots. Co., etc., etc. Lease to the sd. Steward during the lives of sd. Jos. Hulet and Mary, his wife, and his son Reubin Hulet, etc., etc. 40s. 3d. specie, yearly rent, etc., etc. No witnesses. Feby. 7, 1797.

Augt. 28, 1796. Gawin Corbin and Elizabeth, his wife, to John Lewis. 5 shill. 449 a. in Spots. Co., etc., etc. Edwin Daingerfield, David T. Chevis, Chas. C. Robinson, Bowker Waller, Wm. Haner, Robt. Goodloe. Feby. 7, 1797.

1797

Feby. 4, 1797. Jno. Lewis and Mary Ann, his wife, to Bowker Waller. 5 shill. 449 a. in Spots. Co., etc., etc. Wm. Stanard, Wm. Haner, Robert Goodloe. Feby. 7, 1797.

Decr. ——, 1796. Charles Bennett and Martha, his wife, of Spots. Co. to Wm. Spindle of same co. £40 curr. 60 a. in Berkeley Par., Spots. Co., etc., etc. Thomas Walden, James Wilson. Feby. 7, 1797.

Septr. 17, 1796. Daniel Coleman and Martha, his wife, of Caroline Co. to Jacob Reynolds of same co. £130. 200 a. in Spots. Co., etc., etc. Lewis Collins. Feby. 7, 1797.

Decr. 12, 1794. Robert Coleman of Spots. Co. to Thomas Coleman, jr., of same co. £400 curr. 750 a. whereon "sd. Coleman now lives," in Spots. Co., etc., etc. Daniel Trigg, Micajah Poole, Richd. Long, Wm. B. Coleman, Henry Dodd. Feby. 7, 1797.

April 21, 1796. Jno. Garlick and Ann, his wife, of King and Queen Co. to Edward Cason of Spots. Co. £287 10s. curr. 230 a. on East North East River, in Spots. Co., etc., etc. J. Hill, Charles Lewis, Edwd. G. Hill, H. Hill. Feby. 7, 1797.

Octr. 17, 1796. Wm. Phillips and Ann, his wife, of Hanover Co. to Reubin Cason of Spots. Co. £100 curr. 70 a. in Spots. Co., part of a tract divided by Spots. Co. Court among the orphans of John Zachary Lewis, decd., one of which was the sd. Ann Phillips, etc., etc. Witnesses, Jas. Wiglesworth, Benja. Waller, Thomas Wiglesworth, Joseph Fox, John Cason. Feby. 7, 1797.

Novr. 1, 1796. John Long and Ann, his wife, to Joshua Long. £60. 100 a. whereon sd. Jno. Long now lives. Wm. Ludwege, Nathaniel Pulliam, John Wiglesworth. Feby. 7, 1797.

July 11, 1796. Richard C. Noel of Spots. Co., po. of atto. to John Berryman of Spots. Co. "Mentions tract of land in Kentucky, a moiety of which is to be laid off to Joseph Craig, also mentions land heretofore deeded Robt. Crutchfield, etc., etc." Witnesses, Wm. Drake, Benj. Wharton, Thomas Olive, Gilson Berryman, Wm. Olive. Feby. 7, 1797.

April 4, 1797. Edward Cason to Wm. Cason, jr. £143. 115 a. on East North East River, in Spots. Co. No witnesses. April 4, 1797.

Octr. 10, 1796. James Hutcheson and Peggy, his wife, of Spots. Co. to James Hughes of Hanover Co. £127 curr. 130 a., part of which formerly property of Richd. Cowan, and part purchased of Thomas Colson, in Spots. Co., etc., etc. Jos. x Hulett, Jno. Hulett, Jas. Wilson, Wm. x Steward, Uriah Knight, Thomas Mastin. April 4, 1797.

Feby. 12, 1797. Jonathan Clark and Sarah, his wife, of Spots. Co. to Joseph Duerson of same co. £387 10s. "All the right of sd. Clark, in a tract of 310 a. formerly the property of Jno. Z. Lewis, decd. 90 a. thereof conveyed to sd. Clark as by Ind. dated Feby. 2, 1796, from Jos. Brock, Gent., Execr. of sd. Lewis, and the proportions in the afsd. tract conveyed sd. Clark by Ind. dated Jany. 20, 1796, from Augustine Lewis and Wm. Phillips and Ann, his wife, etc., etc. Witnesses, Benj. Waller, Larkin Stanard, Jno. Mercer, Austin Sandidge. April 4, 1797.

July 29, 1796. Benjamin Graves of Spots. Co. to Joseph Graves of same co. £101 15s. curr. 76 a. in Spots. Co., etc., etc. Spencer Coleman, Wm. Graves, Wm. Cason, Jno. C. Blaydes, Geo. Tyler. April 4, 1797.

March 24, 1797. Frances x Jarvis, widow, of Spots. Co. to James Gordon, jr., of Culpeper Co. £40. 128 a. adj. lands of Alexander Spotswood, Jonathan Carpenter (formerly Herndon), Wm. Bridges, Wm. Clayton, and Henry Gatewood, jr., in Spots. Co., St. Geo. Par., etc., etc. John Clayton, Wm. Bridges, Wm. Vigar, Armistead Gordon. April 4, 1797.

April 3, 1797. Sarah x Morris of Spots. Co. to Thomas Dillard of same co. £10 curr. 18 a. in Spots. Co., etc., etc. James Crawford, Thomas Malleara, Richd. Carlton. April 4, 1797.

Octr. 10, 1796. John Nelson, Senr., of Spots. Co. to Joseph Nelson of same co. £150 curr. Sale of Mill property in Spots. Co., Berkeley Par., etc. Witnesses, John Nelson, jr,; Geo. Bosley, Rial Thompson, Alvin x Ellet. April 4, 1797.

1797

April 4, 1797. John Clayton and Elizabeth, his wife, of Spots. Co. to Wm. Jones of the Wilderness Run, same co. £125 curr. 253 a. in Spots. Co., etc., etc. James Gordon, jr.; Phil Grymes, Edwd. Herndon. April 4, 1797.

(Charlotte or Bedford Co.)

March 30, 1797. John Crawford and Phebe, his wife, of Spots. Co. to Thomas Mallery of Louisa Co. £70 curr. 80 a. in Spots. Co., etc., etc. Wm. Davenport, Benj. Tompkins, Richd. Carlton, Jas. Crawford, jr.; Thos. Dillard, Senr.; Jas. Crawford, Senr. April 4, 1797.

April 3, 1797. Henry True and Jane, his wife, of Spots. Co. to Wm. Spindle of same so. £9 12s. curr. 16 a. in Berkeley Par., Spots. Co., etc., etc. Benj. Alsop, Reubin Landrum, Wm. Spindle, jr. April 4, 1797.

April 3, 1797. Joseph Williams and Elizabeth, his wife, of Spots. Co.; Jno. x Adams and Ann, his wife, of Orange Co. to Jno. Richards of Prince my dying, without issue, then to all the children my daughter, Mary Towles, may leave alive at her death. Grandsons, William Stanard and Larkin Smith; all my grandchildren, meaning those to be born as well as those now alive, of my said two daughters, Elizabeth and Mary. Land in Orange Co., also remainder of my tract of land adjoining Benjamin Johnson in this county, part of which I have sold to William Pemberton, and whereas I have become purchaser of a piece of land in which William Hudson, Blacksmith, had the equitable and Joseph Hawkins, of this county, decd. the legal title therein, which piece of land I have promised the said Hudson again, providing he pay the debt due from him to me, my executors to refer any dispute or controversies, should any arise, to the determination of my friends Col. Fielding Lewis, Mr. Roger Dixon and Mr. Thomas Fox, who are gentlemen in my opinion of great probity and integrity.

A codicil to the above will dated Apr. 6, 1770, and witnessed by Robert Stubblefield, W. Dawson and Larkin Chew, Junr., mentions grandchildren (no names given) and my daughters Elizabeth and Mary; mentions William Dawson, who has lived with me some years as Overseer, a suit of mourning for his fidelity and kindness to me during my illness. (Page 431)

ARNOLD, ISAAC, Berkeley Parish, d. July 24, 17—, Executors Bond dated Oct. 18, 1770. Henry Pendleton, John Carthrae, Isaac Arnold Junr. Ex. son, George Arnold. Leg. daughter Sarah Steward, land whereon my son-in-law John Steward now lives in Spotsylvania Co., grandson, John Steward; grandson, Charles Steward; son George Arnold, remaining part of land on the south side of the main road, together with my estate of every kind in King George Co. to whom I leave the care of his mother Sarah Arnold. (Page 441)

TALIAFERRO, MARY, widow, Spotsylvania Co. d. Jan. —, 1771, Executors Bond dated Mar. 21, 1771. Wit. None. Ex. sons-in-law, Charles Lewis, and Joseph Jones. Leg. daughter Mary Jones; grandson, John Taliaferro Lewis; grandson Charles Augustine Lewis; granddaughter Mary Warner Lewis; my sister Adams; daughters Lucy Lewis and Mary Jones; Mr. Charles Lewis, husband of my daughter, Lucy Lewis; Mr. Joseph Jones, husband of my daughter Mary Jones. (Page 458)

HOUSTON, WILLIAM, Fredericksburg, d. Dec. 21, 1770, Executors Bond dated Apr. 9, 1771. Wit. George Mitchell, O. Towles, John Brock. Ex. Charles Yates and my sons Hugh and William. Leg. my sister, Sarah Stacey of the city of Philadelphia, £250 Va. currency. My two natural sons Hugh Wright, alias Houston, and William Wright, alias Houston, which said Hugh and William were born of the body of my decd. wife Elizabeth before intermarriage with her, and out of lawful wedlock, all the rest of my estate, both real and personal. (Page 475)

BATTALEY, ELIZABETH, Spotsylvania Co., d. Feb. 12, 1771, Executors Bond dated May 16, 1771. Wit. James Tutt, Mildred Fitzsimmons. Ex. James Tutt. Leg. brother Moseley Battaley; sister Levinia Battaley; nephew Samuel Hilldrup; mentions Margaret Owens, wife of John Owens; states "my brother and sister mentioned in my will are my half brother and sister"; mentions "fifty pounds current money left my brother John Battaley." (Page 478)

Spotsylvania/Orange 1771

ROBINSON, HENRY, Spotsylvania Co., d. Oct. 29, 1770, Wit. Hezekiah Ellis, Sherod Horn, W. Wood. Ex. Thomas Colson, Edward Herndon, Joseph Brock. Leg. son, Michael Robinson; my wife Mary and the child or children she now goeth with. (Page 484)

WOODRUFF, GEORGE, Spotsylvania Co., d. Oct. 5, 1769, Executors Bond dated Sept. 19, 1771. Wit. George Carpenter, William Clift, Nathaniel Parrish, Sarah Parrish. Ex. son Richard; Joel Parrish; Thomas Minor. Leg. son Richard; grandson Benony son of my daughter Sarah; daughter Sarah; daughter Jean; daughter Mary. (Page 494)

Could be great father but no proof!

CLAYTON, JACOB, St. George's Parish, d. Aug. 30, 1771, Executors Bond dated Nov. 21, 1771. Wit. John Harrison. Ex. sons, John, William and Thomas Clayton. Leg. wife, Elizabeth Clayton; son Thomas; mentions John Wood; sons John and William Clayton, leaving to John a tract of land in Orange Co., wife to live in my mansion house and have use of one-half the tract of land I now live on, other half to sons Thomas and William; granddaughter Betty Wood; daughter Milly Stewart; daughter Elizabeth Brock; mentions Benjamin Stewart and Joseph Brock. (Page 498)

Elizabeth (Pendleton?) Clayton?

LEWIS, SARAH, Spotsylvania Co., d. Oct. 28, 1771, Wit. Daniel Branham, Benjamin Burbridge. Leg. daughter Elizabeth Richards; grandson James Lewis; granddaughter Sarah Richards, daughter of Elizabeth Richards; grandchildren William and Sarah Richards, son and daughter of Winifred Richards. (Page 510)

ELLIS HEZEKIAH, Spotsylvania Co., d. Nov. 7, 1771, Executors Bond dated Apr. 16, 1772. Wit. James Lewis, Robert O'Neal. Ex. my wife; brother William Ellis; James Lewis. Leg. wife Mildred Ellis; mentions "my children," but does not name them. (Page 511)

THOMAS, OWEN, St. George's Parish, d. Feb. 15, 1772, Executors Bond dated Apr. 16, 1772. Wit. Sherod Horn, Nathan Hawkins, John Waller. Ex. wife, Elizabeth Thomas; William Smith; John Halloday; Thomas Colson. Leg. wife Elizabeth and daughter Sarah Kenner Thomas. (Page 513)

SMITH, ELIZABETH, Fredericksburg, d. Dec. 12, 1771, Executors Bond dated Apr. 16, 1772. Wit. Thomas Holmes, John Warner. Ex. James Allen. Leg. James Allen of Fredericksburg, Joyner; John Lawson; son Aaron Akerly alias Smith; son William Smith; son Philip Wilson Smith; Mrs. Alice Allen, wife of Mr. James Allen; Margaret Allen; Alice Riddle. (Page 515)

Clayton

HAWKINS, JOSEPH, Spotsylvania Co., d. Mar. 30, 1769. Wit. Philm. Hawkins; Charles Cosby; W. Robinson. Ex. wife Jane and sons John and Joseph Hawkins. Leg. wife Jane, the tract of land left me by my father with that part of the back land that I purchased from Bernard Moore, Gentl; son Joseph land adjoining James Jones, Edward Coleman and others; my two daughters Lucy and Sarah Hawkins. (Page 525)

FARISH, ROBERT, Spotsylvania Co., d. Apr. 16, 1769. Wit. Erasmus W. Allen, John McCalley, Abraham Estes. Ex. wife Julia. Leg. wife Julia Farish. (Page 526)

Virginia County Records

VOLUME I

SPOTSYLVANIA COUNTY

1721-1800

Being Transcriptions, from the Original Files at the County Court House, of Wills, Deeds, Administrators' and Guardians' Bonds, Marriage Licenses, and Lists of Revolutionary Pensioners

EDITED BY

William Armstrong Crozier

929.3 V81 c1965 V1 ihik

Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc.

Overton Vol 48

Overton

1726

ESSEX COUNTY

Acres of Land: 181,101. Tithables: 2,472
Sheriff: Tho. Waring
Coroners: John Lomax, Wm. Dangerfield
Justices of the peace: Jno. Lomax, Wm. Daingerfield, Reuben Welch, Tho. Catlett, Tho. Waring, Salvator Muscoe (Quorum) Rob't Brooke, Benja. Robinson, Leon'd Hill, ffra. Thornton, Jno. Battail
Burgesses: Robert Jones, Wm. Daingerfield
Clerk of County Court: Wm. Beverley
Land Surveyor: Rob't Brooke
Parishes: Southfarnham, Saint Anne, Saint Mary
Ministers: Lewis Latane, Mr. Cawthern, Owen Jones
No. Militia: Horse, 242—Foot, 613
County Lieutenant: Peter Beverley
Sort of Tobacco: Sweetscented

GLOUCESTER COUNTY

Acres of Land: 164,013. Tithables: 3,421
W Sheriff: ffra. Willis
Coroners: Giles Cook, Henry Willis
Justices of the peace: Gab. Throckmorton, Hen. Armistead, Cha. Tomkies, ffra. Willis, Hen. Willis, Tho. Booth, Giles Cook (Quorum) Tho. Hayes, Tho. Read jun., Geo. Nicholas, Jno. Alexander
Burgesses: Giles Cook, Henry Willis
Clerk of County Court: John Clayton
Land Surveyor: Tho. Cook
Parishes: Abbingdon, Petso, Ware, Kingston
Ministers: Tho. Hughes, Emanuel Jones, Jno. Richards, Mr. Wye
No. Militia: Horse, 290—Foot, 721
County Lieutenant: Mann Page
Sort of Tobacco: Sweetscented

HANOVER COUNTY

Acres of Land: 205,936. Tithables, 1,941
Sheriff: David Meriwether
Coroners: David Meriwether, Isaac Winston, Ch. Clark, David Crawford
Justices of the peace: Nicho. Meriwether, Roger Thompson, Cha. Chiswell, David Meriwether, Wm. ffleming, Isaac Winston, Cha. Hudson, Ch. Clark, David Crawford (Quorum) Peter Garland, Jno. Anderson, James Overton, Rich'd Harris, Tho. Anderson, Cha. Snelson, Rich'd Clough
Burgesses: Nicho. Meriwether, Rich'd Harris
Clerk of County Court: Arthur Clayton
Land Surveyor: John Syme
Parishes: St. Paul's, St. Martin's. Minister: Mr. Brookes
No. Militia: Horse, 106—Foot, 332
County Lieutenant: Wm. Byrd
Sort of Tobacco: Sweetscented

Clayton & Willis
Dbry

HENRICO COUNTY

Acres of Land: 326,251. Tithables: 2,453
Sheriff: Jno. Redford
Coroners: John Worsham, Tho. Randolph
Justices of the peace: Wm. Randolph, Tho. Jefferson, Wm. Kennon, Tho. Randolph, Hen. Randolph ju., John Redford, ffrancis Epes, Joseph Royal jun., Rich'd Randolph, Hen. Anderson (Quorum) Rich'd Kennon, John Soane, John Woodson, Bowler Cocke, Jno. Bolling jun., Wm. Mayo, Edw'd Booker, Joseph Mayo, Dan'l Stoner
Burgesses: Wm. Randolph, John Bolling
Clerk of County Court: Henry Wood
Land Surveyor: ffrancis Epes
Parishes: Varina als Henrico, Bristol, part, King William, Saint James
Ministers: Wm. Finney, Geo. Robertson, Mr. Murdock
No. Militia: Horse, 230—Foot, 615
County Lieutenant: Wm. Randolph
Sort of Tobacco: Arronoco

JAMES CITY COUNTY

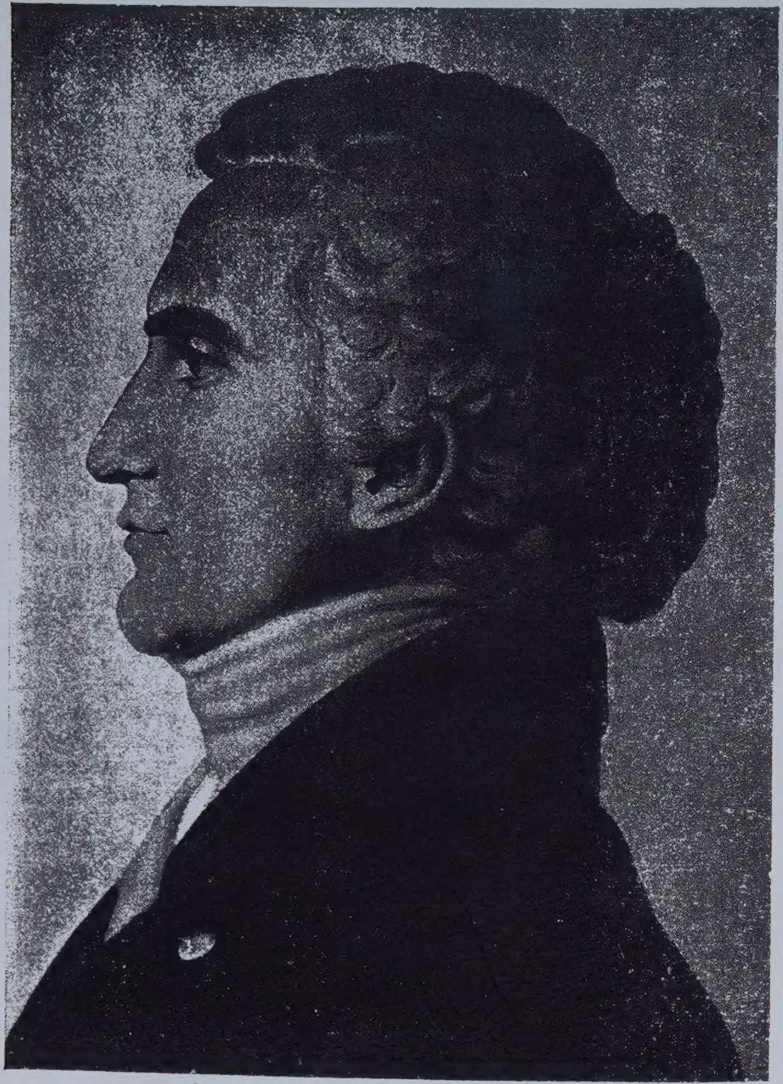
Acres of Land: 87,217. Tithables: 1,347
Sheriff: Rob't Goodrich
Coroner: Edw'd Jaquelin
+ Justices of the peace: Jno. Clayton, Wm. Broadnax, Edw'd Jaquelin, Wm. Brown, Wm. Marston, Jno. Netherland, Benja. Weldon, David Bray, Lewis Burwell (Quorum) Henry Cary, Henry Powers, Rich'd Hickman, John Tyler, Rob't Goodrich, Joseph Eggleston
Burgesses: Arch Blair, John Clayton
Clerk of County Court: Mich'l Archer
Land Surveyor: Wm. Comrie
Parishes: James City, Bruton, part. Ministers: Wm. Le Neve, James Blair
No. Militia: Horse, 102—Foot, 230
County Lieutenant: Phillip Ludwell
Sort of Tobacco: Sweetscented

not our Clayton family

ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY

Acres of Land: 214,966. Tithables: 1,844
Sheriff: Tho. Brewer
Coroners: Arthur Smith, Wm. Wilkinson
Justices of the peace: Arthur Smith, Wm. Bridger, Hen. Applewaite, Joseph Godwin, Tho. Walton, Geo. Norsworthy, Tho. Brewer, Matt Jones, James Baun (Quorum) Tho. Applewhite, Wm. Kinchin, Hardy Council, Wm. Wilkinson, John Edwards
Burgesses: Hen. Applewaite, Joseph Godwin
Clerk of County Court: James Ingles
Land Surveyor: John Allen
Parishes: Warwicks Creek, Newport. Minister: Mr. Barlow
No. Militia: Horse, 210—Foot, 650

+ This other John Clayton's descendants moved to I of W & beyond to NC. His g grandson John m. Mary Holloway (not our John C)



MERIWETHER LEWIS

Lewis, Meriwether, was born near Charlottesville, Virginia, August 18, 1774, youngest son of Captain William and Lucy (Meriwether) Lewis. His uncle on the death of Meriwether's father became his guardian. Meriwether attended a Latin school, and conducted his mother's farm. He enlisted in the state militia called out by President Washington to suppress the opposition to the excise taxes in Western Pennsylvania, and then joined the regular service as lieutenant. He was promoted to captain in 1797, and became paymaster of the First United States Infantry. In 1797 the American Philosophical Society, through the suggestion of Thomas Jefferson, undertook to secure some competent person to ascend the Missouri river, cross the Stony Mountains, and descend the nearest river to the Pacific. Captain Lewis, then stationed at Charlottesville on recruiting duty, solicited Mr. Jefferson to be allowed to make the journey, but André Michaux, the botanist, was appointed and proceeded as far as Kentucky, when he was recalled by the French minister, then in Philadelphia, and the attempt was abandoned. Captain Lewis served as private secretary to President Jefferson, 1801-03, and when congress voted the money to carry out the President's project of crossing the continent to the Pacific, he was entrusted with the command of the enterprise with Captain William Clark, as second in command. He pursued a course in the natural sciences and astronomical observations at Philadelphia and at Lancaster, Pennsylvania, preparatory to the undertaking. The instructions, signed by President Jefferson, January 20, 1803, detailed the scientific, geographical, commercial and diplomatical purposes of the expedition and provided for all contingencies likely to arise. The treaty of Paris, April 13, 1803, had meantime transferred the territory of Louisiana to the United States, and the information reached Washington about the first day of July. On July 5, 1803, Captain Lewis left Washington for Pittsburgh, where he was to select his stores, outfit and men. Delays retarded the journey down the Ohio and the expedition could not enter the Missouri until the ice had broken up in the spring of 1804. They ascended the Missouri to its sources, crossed the Rocky Mountains, struck the headwaters of the Columbia river, floated down that river to its mouth and explored much of the Oregon country. They started East, March 23, 1806, and reached Washington, February 14, 1807. Congress granted to the two chiefs and their followers the donation of lands which had been promised as a reward for their toil and dangers. Captain Lewis was soon after appointed governor of Louisiana and Captain Clark commissioned a general in the militia and agent in the United States for Indian affairs in the territory of Louisiana. On reaching St. Louis, Governor Lewis found much confusion in public affairs, and in September, 1809, set out to Washington to carry valuable vouchers of accounts and his journal of the expedition to and from the Pacific. While at the home of a Mr. Gruider, in Kentucky, in a fit of hypochondria, Governor Lewis killed himself. He died October 8, 1809.

Vol II pp 186-8

Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography

Lyon Gardiner Tyler

F225 E53 (1998)
WI SHS

Clayton
Rel Files

Some Joneses married into Clayton Family (Orlando or Gabriel?). It would be interesting to know mo about them.

of Wight, 1639, and March, 1642-1643. He made his will in Isle of Wight county, August 16, 1649.

Jones, Cadwallader, son of Richard Jones, merchant of London, was lieutenant-colonel in the Stafford militia in 1680. He carried on a trade with the Indians and was living in 1699. He wrote an essay on the Indian trade, with a MS. map or plat of Louisiana.

Jones, Rev. Emmanuel, was licensed for Virginia May 28, 1700. He was son of John Jones, of Anglesea, Wales. He was born in 1688, matriculated at Oriel College, Oxford, April 26, 1687, and took his B. A. degree March 3, 1692. He was minister of Petsworth parish, Gloucester county, Virginia from 1700 till his death January 29, 1739, leaving sons Emmanuel Jones, Jr., and Richard Jones.

Jones, Emmanuel, Jr., son of Rev. Emmanuel Jones, was a student of William and Mary College and usher of the grammar school. In 1755 he was made master of the Indian school at the college and held that position till 1777, when he resigned. He appears to have been afterwards minister of St. Bride's parish, Norfolk county. He married Miss Macon, of New Kent, and had Emmanuel Macon Jones, of Essex.

Jones, Gabriel, was the son of John and Elizabeth Jones, emigrants to Virginia from Montgomery county, North Wales. He was born May 17, 1724, near Williamsburg. In April, 1732, his family being at that time in England, he was admitted as a scholar of the "Blue Coat School," Christ's Hospital, London, where he remained seven years. He was then apprenticed for six years to Mr. John Houghton, solicitor in the high court of chancery. Returning to Virginia, he lived for a time near Kernstown, Frederick county. In 1746, when only twenty-two, he was appointed prosecuting attorney for August county. On October 16, 1749, he married Margaret, widow of George Morton, and daughter of William Strother of King George. He was burgess from Frederick county in the assembly of 1748-1749, from Augusta county in the assembly of 1756-1758, from Hampshire in the assembly of 1758-1761, and from Augusta again in the assemblies of May, 1769, and 1769-1771. When Rockingham county was constituted in 1777, he became a citizen of that county and its prosecuting attorney. He was a member of the state convention of 1788, and died in October, 1806.

Jones, Rev. Hugh, came to Virginia from England in 1716, and was appointed mathematical professor in William and Mary College. He preached at Jamestown and served as chaplain of the general assembly and lecturer in Bruton church, Williamsburg. He left the province for England in 1722, and in 1724 brought out his "Present State of Virginia." He returned to Virginia and resumed his work in St. Stephen's parish, King and Queen county. Not long afterwards he went to Maryland where he served in various parishes. He died September 8, 1760. In his will he expressed his desire to be buried with his feet to the westward, contrary to the usual mode of burial. "He wanted," he said, "to be facing his people as they rose from their graves. He was not ashamed of them."

Jones, John, son of Peter Jones, founder of Petersburg, was a member of the county

court of Brunswick, and in 1772 a member of the house of burgesses. In 1788 he represented Brunswick in the state convention. In after years he was in the state senate and was president of that body. He married Elizabeth Binns, daughter of Charles Binns, in July, 1758.

Jones, Orlando, son of Rev. Rowland Jones, first minister of Bruton parish, Williamsburg, was burgess from King William in 1712-1714, 1715, 1718. He married (first) Martha Macon, daughter of Gideon Macon, and (second) Mary Williams, daughter of James Williams, of King and Queen county. He was born December 31, 1681, was a scholar at William and Mary College in 1699, and died June 12, 1719, leaving by his first wife, one son, Lane Janes, and a daughter, Frances, who married Colonel John Dandridge.

Jones, Rev. Owen, was licensed for Virginia August 17, 1703, and came to Virginia soon after, where he was made rector of St. Mary's parish, Essex county, and still held the charge twenty years later.

Jones, Peter, was in 1674 major in command of a fort near the falls of Appomattox river. He had a son Peter, who died in 1721. A grandson, Peter Jones, son of Peter

Amelia county in the assembly of 1736-1740. He was probably the Richard Jones who died in Amelia county in 1759, and names sons Richard, Peter, Daniel and Llewellyn Jones, and daughter Amy Watson, Prudence Ward, Rebecca Ward and Martha Jones.

Jones, Robert, a royalist, who received many wounds in the civil war, emigrated to Virginia about 1650. In 1676 he took sides with Bacon, was condemned to death, but was spared because of his former loyalty to the King. Major Thomas Hansford, prominent in the rebellion had in his family a tutor, a Robert Jones, who may have been this man.

Jones, Robert, was a burgess for Surry county in the assembly of 1752-1755.

Jones, Robert, represented Southampton county in 1753 in place of Thomas Jarrell, deceased.

Jones, Robert, was a burgess from Essex county in the assembly of 1723-1726.

Jones, Roger, ancestor of a distinguished family of the United States, came to Virginia in 1680 with Lord Culpeper, and had charge of a sloop-of-war in Chesapeake Bay, for the collection of customs

pastor of Bruton parish, Williamsburg, Virginia, in 1674, and after a service of fourteen years died April 23, 1688, and was buried in Williamsburg.

Jones, Thomas, son of Captain Roger Jones, was a man of large estate and had extensive commercial transactions. He patented large bodies of land, and was a colonel of the militia in King William county. He married February 14, 1725, Elizabeth Pratt, widow of William Pratt, and eldest daughter of Dr. William Cocke, formerly secretary of state.

Jones, William, member of a prominent family in Northumberland county, was burgess for that county in 1692-1693. He was a son of Mr. Robert Jones, of "Fleet's Bay," who died in 1675, leaving sons Samuel, Robert, Maurice and William, and a brother John Jones.

Jones, William, was a burgess for Northampton county in 1659; a prominent justice of the peace.

Jones, Wood, brother of Peter Jones, the founder of Petersburg, was a member of the house of burgesses for Amelia county in 1752.

Vol I

and 1729 and married a daughter of Philip Whitehead, of the same county.

Clapham, Josias, burgess for Loudoun county to succeed James Hamilton in 1774 at the last session of the assembly of 1772-1774; burgess in the assembly of 1775-1776, and in the conventions of 1774, 1775 and 1776.

Clarke, John, son of Sir John Clarke, of Wrotham, in Kent county, England, lived for a time at Middle Plantation, and died about 1644.

Clause (Close), Phettiplace, came to Virginia in 1608; in 1624 was living at Pace's Paines; in 1619 and in 1626 patented land on Warwicksqueak river (Pagan creek); was burgess for Mulberry Island, October, 1629, and for "From Denbigh to Waters' Creek" in 1632.

Clay, John, an ancient planter, came to Virginia in 1613 and his wife Ann in 1623. He patented lands in 1635 on Ward's creek, in what is now Prince George county.

Clayton, Rev. John, was minister at Jamestown from 1684 to 1686. He returned to England, and in May, 1688, was minister of Crofton, at Wakefield, in Yorkshire. He was a member of the Royal Society, and contributed some valuable papers on Virginia, which were published in the "Transactions."

Clayton, John, son of John Clayton, the attorney-general of Virginia, was born at Fulham, England, in 1685, and died in Gloucester county, Virginia, December 15, 1773. He came to Virginia with his father in 1705; was an eminent botanist; member of some of the most learned societies of Europe; president of the Virginia Society for Promoting Useful Knowledge, 1773, and author of "Flora Virginica." He was for fifty years clerk of Gloucester county, and had a botanical garden at his estate, "Windsor," in that county. He married, January 2, 1723, Elizabeth Whiting, of Gloucester. He had several sons—Captain Jasper Clayton, of Gloucester county; Arthur Clayton, clerk of one of the "upper counties," and it is believed Colonel William Clayton, of New Kent county.

✓ **Clayton, John,** was son of Sir John Clayton, of London and Parson's Green, Fulham, Middlesex county, England, and of the Inner Temple, who was knighted 1664, and his wife Alice, daughter of Sir William Bowyer, of Denham, Bucks, baronet. He was brother of Lieutenant-General Jasper Clayton, of the British army, who was killed at Dettingen in 1743. His grandfather was Sir Jasper Clayton, of St. Edmunds, Lombard Manor, who was knighted at Guildhall, July 5, 1660. He was born in 1665; studied at one of the universities of England; was admitted to the Inner Temple, June 6, 1682; was called to the bar, and coming to Virginia in 1705, was appointed attorney-general of the colony in 1714. In 1724 he was also appointed judge of the admiralty court. He represented James City county in the house of burgesses in 1720-22, 1723-26, 1727-28; recorder of Williamsburg from 1723. He died November 18, 1737. He was father of John Clayton, the botanist.

Clayton, Jasper, son of John Clayton, the botanist, resided at "Windsor," on the Panketank river, and was clerk of the county committee of safety of Gloucester county in 1725. He married Courtney, daughter of Colonel John Baylor, of New Market, Caroline county.

✓ **Clayton, Thomas, M. D.,** son of John Clayton, the attorney-general of Virginia; educated at Pembroke College, Cambridge, and afterwards completed his medical studies in London; married Isabella Lewis, of Warner Hall, Gloucester county, Virginia, and died October 17, 1730, aged thirty-eight. He had an only child, who died in infancy. His armorial tomb is at "Warner Hall," Gloucester county.

Clayton, Thomas, was a lawyer; resided at Jamestown, which he represented in the house of burgesses in 1683.

✓ **Clayton, Colonel William,** of New Kent county, was probably a son of John Clayton, the botanist. He was Jasper Clayton's executor in 1779. From 1766 to 1772 he was member of the house of burgesses for New Kent county, and was a member of the state conventions of 1776 and 1788. In 1774 he was member of the county committee of safety and subsequently served as clerk of New Kent. He died 1797.

Clements, Francis, son of Francis Clements, lived in Surry county, which he represented as a burgess in 1692-93. He was a justice, captain of militia, etc. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Nicholas Meriwether, and left issue.

Clinch, William, was a burgess from Surry county in March, 1756, and September, 1756. In the session of April 30, 1757, Benjamin Cocke represented Surry in place of William Clinch, expelled April 26. He was member of the county committee of safety in 1776.

Clopton, William, ancestor of the Virginia family of that name, was descended from the Cloptons of Warwick and Suffolk, England. He was born in 1655, emigrated to Virginia at an early age, settled in York county and married, about 1680, Ann Booth, widow of Thomas Dennett, and daughter of Robert Booth, clerk of York county. William Clopton moved after 1683 to New Kent county, where the Clopton family was resident for many years later. He died before 1733.

Cobbs, Samuel, was descended from Ambrose Cobbs, who on July 25, 1639, patented 350 acres upon the Appomattox river. He removed from York county to Amelia, which he represented in the house of burgesses during the general assemblies of 1742-1747 and 1748-1749. In 1717 he married Edith Marot, daughter of Jean Marot, a French Huguenot innkeeper of Williamsburg. He died in 1757, leaving issue.

Cocke, Colonel Allen, son of Benjamin Cocke, represented Surry county in the house of burgesses, 1772-1774, and in all the constitutional conventions of 1774, 1775 and 1776; member of the Surry county committee of safety in 1775. He married Nancy Kennon, daughter of Colonel Richard Kennon, of Charles City county. His will, recorded in Surry, is dated November 20, 1780.

Cocke, Benjamin, son of Richard Cocke, and great-grandson of Richard Cocke, of "Bremo," was born about 1710. He moved to Goochland county, which he represented in the house of burgesses in the assembly of 1742-1747. He married Catherine Allen, daughter of Arthur Allen, of "Bacon's Castle," in Surry county, and represented

Pgs 277-8

✓ **Brown, Dr. John,** of Coldstream, North Britain, came to Williamsburg, Virginia, in the early part of the eighteenth century. He first married Margaret, who died in 1720; second Mildred ~~Washington~~ Lewis, who married (secondly) Colonel Henry Willis, of Fredericksburg. He died September 24, 1726. P197

The truth is so involved — no wonder this is mixed up!

Spotswood, John, son of Governor Alexander Spotswood, was burgess for Orange county in 1748-1749; for Culpeper in 1752-1755 and for Spottsylvania in 1756-1758. He was a colonel of the militia. He married Mary Dandridge, daughter of Colonel William Dandridge, and died May 6, 1756, leaving two sons, General Alexander Spotswood and Colonel John Spotswood, who served with distinction during the American revolution. 329

✓ **Stalnaker, Samuel,** a sturdy frontiersman, was a German emigrant from Pennsylvania, who settled in 1750 on the middle fork of the Holston river, where he was still living in 1768 or 1769 when visited by J. F. D. Smythe, the English traveller. In 1757 he was a captain of militia. 329

Willis, Colonel Francis, of Gloucester county, Virginia, was son of Francis Willis, of Oxfordshire, England, which last was nephew of Colonel Francis Willis, of the Virginia council. He was a justice of the peace and lieutenant-colonel of the militia for Gloucester county and burgess from 1727 to 1740 and from 1745 to 1749. He married (first) Anne Rich, niece of Elias Rich, Esq., of St. Paul Covent Garden, London, and (second) Elizabeth, widow of Henry Harrison, and daughter of John Smith, of "Purton," Gloucester county, Virginia.

Willis, Colonel Henry, son of Francis Willis, of Oxfordshire, and brother of Francis Willis (q. v.), represented Gloucester county in the house of burgesses in 1718 and 1723. He was the founder of Fredericksburg in 1727, and represented Spottsylvania county in the house of burgesses in 1740, and died the same year. He married three times and had issue by each marriage.

Willis, John, son of Colonel Francis Willis, of Gloucester county (q. v.), moved to Brunswick county, which he represented in the house of burgesses from 1752 to 1755. His will, in which he calls himself John Willis, of "Bedingfield Hall," was dated November 7, 1764, and proved January 26, 1769. He married, January 26, 1743, Mildred Smith, daughter of Augustine Smith, of "Shooters Hill," Middlesex county, Virginia, and left numerous issue. 360

Lewis, Andrew, son of John Lewis (q. v.), and Margaret Lynn, his wife, was born in Ulster, Ireland, 1720; served in the French and Indian war as major, and in the unfortunate expedition of Major Grant, in 1758, was taken prisoner and carried to Montreal; in 1774 he was made a brigadier general; and defeated the Indians at Point Pleasant in October, of that year; a representative of Botetourt county in the house of burgesses in 1772, 1773, 1774 and 1775, and in the conventions of 1774 and 1775; commissioned colonel and promoted brigadier general in the continental army. He drove Lord Dunmore from Norfolk and Gwyn's Island in 1776 and was on duty in the lower part of the state when he contracted a fever of which he died September 25, 1781.

Lewis, Charles, son of John Lewis (q. v.), and Margaret Lynn, his wife, was born in 1736; killed October 10, 1774 at the battle of Point Pleasant, where he was a major of the Virginia troops.

Lewis, Fielding, son of Colonel John Lewis of "Warner Hall" and Frances Fielding, his wife, was born July 7, 1725, and resided in Spottsylvania county, which he represented in the house of burgesses in 1760-1761, 1761-1765, 1765-1768. He was vestryman, justice, and colonel of the militia. He lived at "Kenmore" in Fredericksburg. He married (first) Catherine Washington; (second) Elizabeth or Betty Washington, sister of General Washington. Fielding Lewis made his will in 1781.

Lewis, John, son of Charles Lewis of "The Byrd," Goochland county; descended from John Lewis who came to Virginia in 1653 and settled on Poropotank Creek, Gloucester county; was burgess for Halifax county in the assembly of May, 1769. He married his cousin, Jane Lewis, daughter of his uncle, Robert Lewis, of Albemarle. His will dated October 26, 1790, was proved in Pittsylvania county, August 21, 1794.

We are related to the Welsh Lewises but not the Irish ones.

Lewis, John, immigrant, first settler in present limits of Augusta county. He was born in France in 1673, of Scotch-Irish parents, but went to Scotland after the revocation of the Edict of Nantes. While there he married Margaret Lynn, a daughter of the laird of Loch Lynn. He removed to county Donegal, province of Ulster, Ireland, but there slaying his landlord in a quarrel, he came to Pennsylvania where he spent the winter of 1731-1732. In the summer of the latter year he emigrated with his sons to the valley of Virginia and reared his cabin one mile east of Staunton. In 1745, when Augusta was formed into a county, he was made one of the first justices. He employed much of his time in surveying lands, and in one of his trips to the country west of the Alleghanies he gave the Greenbriar river its name. He died leaving five sons, all distinguished in the history of Virginia—Thomas, Andrew, William, Charles, and Samuel.

✓ **Lewis, Robert,** son of Colonel John Lewis and Elizabeth Warner, his wife, was born at "Warner Hall," Gloucester county, and baptized May 4, 1704. He removed to Louisa county, and was vestryman of Fredericksville parish, justice, and colonel of the militia, and in 1745 and 1746 was burgess in the general assembly. His will dated September 1, 1751, was proved September 11, 1766. He married (first) Jane Meriwether, daughter of Colonel Nicholas Meriwether, by whom he had issue. He married (second) Elizabeth Thornton, by whom no issue.

Lewis, Thomas, son of John Lewis (q. v.) and Margaret Lynn, his wife, was born in Donegal, Ireland, April 27, 1718, came to Virginia with his father, was surveyor of Augusta county in 1746; was a member of the conventions of 1775 and 1776, commissioner in 1778 to treat with the Indians and member of the convention of 1788 from Rockingham county.

Lewis, Zachary, son of Zachary Lewis, of Brecon, Brecknock, Wales, was born in Spottsylvania county, June 1, 1702. He was a lawyer of large wealth and practice. He served in the house of burgesses in 1757-1758 and 1758-1761. He married, in 1729, Mary Walker, daughter of Colonel John Walker. He was a vestryman of St. George's parish, Spottsylvania county. He died January 20, 1765, leaving issue

Beverley / Clayton / Peyton / Whiting / Willis

The following lists have been made up from a search of all the sources given on the page of Burgesses and Council members, with the additional use of the Vestry Books for Kingston and Petsworth Parishes, as edited by C. G. Chamberlayne. Names for the later years have also been checked with the tax lists published herein. It is not claimed that these lists are complete.

CLERKS OF THE COURT OF GLOUCESTER

County	Names	Served
G.	Beverley Peter	from 1694/5 to 1719
G.	Buckner John	circa 1677 " 1693
M.	Clayton John	from 1720 " 1772
M.	Clayton Jasper [Deputy?]	
M-G	Morris Thomas	in 1657 and 1661
G.	Nelson Thomas	from 1774 circa 1790
G.	Nelson Thomas, Jr.	in 1797
G.	Pryor Christopher, Deputy	1783 - 1790
G.	White Richard	in 1671
G.	Whitehouse Richard [?]	in 1665

……

JUSTICES OF THE PEACE

County	Names	Served
G.	Alexander David	1714-1740
G.	Alexander John	1726
G-M	Anderson Matthew	1782
M.	Armistead John, Col.	1680
M.	Armistead Henry	1714-1726
M.	Armistead John	1727
M.	Armistead William	1765
M.	Bernard Robert	1737
G.	Booker Richard	1702-1705
G.	Booth Thomas	1726-1782
G.	Booth Mordecai	1743
G.	Booth George	1765
G.	Booth George, Jr.	1769-1775
G.	Buckner Thomas	1702-1705
M.	Buckner Samuel	1740
G.	Burwell Nathaniel, Maj.	1714-1719
G.	Burwell Lewis	1765-1775
G.	Cooke Mordecai	1702-1714
G.	Cooke Giles	1726
G.	Cooke Mordecai, Jr.	1737
G.	Cooke John, Jr.	1769
G-M	Curtis Thomas, Major	1662
M.	Debnam Charles	1737
G-M	Dixon John	1782
M.	Dudley Ambrose, Col.	1698-1702
M.	Dudley Ambrose	1737
G.	Fontaine James M.	1776
M.	Glasscock Thomas (York)	1652
M-G	Gregory Anthony	1702-1705
M.	Gwyn John	1702
G.	Hall William	1798
M.	Hayes Thomas	1726-1737
M.	Hayes William (Dece'd)	1769
G.	Huberd James	1737-1765
G.	Huberd James, Jr.	1765
M.	Hudgins Houlder	1790
G.?	Hughes John	1765
G-M	Iverson Abraham	1656
G.	Kemp Peter	1702-1714
G.	Kemp William	1714
G.	Knight Peter	1657
M.	Knowles Sands	1702
G.	Lewis John	1727
G.	Lewis Warner	1743
G.	Lewis Warner, Jr.	1769-1776
G.	Lightfoot Philip, Lt. Col.	1680
G.?	Nicholas George	1726
G.	Page Mann	1743
G.	Page Mann, Jr.	1769-1775

JUSTICES OF THE PEACE (Continued)

County	Names	Served
M-G	Page John	1765
M-G	Page John, Jr.	1765
G.	Pate John	1660
G.	Pate Thomas, Col.	1681
G.	Perrin Thomas	1727
G.	Perrin John	1782
M.	Peyton Sir John	1776
G.	Randolph Beverley	1743
M.	Ransone Peter (York)	1652
M.	Ransone James	1702-1705
G.	Reade Thomas, Jr.	1714-1726
G.	Savage Anthony	1660
M.	Savage Nathaniel	1782
M.	Seaton George	1670?
G.	Smith Augustine	1714
G.	Smith John	1702-1737
G.	Smith Philip	1714
G.	Smith William	1714
G.	Smith Lawrence	1737
M.	Smith Thomas	1765-1782
M-G	Tabb Phillip	1782
M.	Tabb Thomas	1787
G.	Throckmorton Gabriel	1702-1714
G.	Throckmorton Robert	1737-1765
M.	Throckmorton Mordecai	1782
G.	Throckmorton Warner	1782
G.	Thruston John	1740-1772
G.	Tomkies Charles	1714-1726
G.	Tomkies Charles	1765-1775
G.	Tomkies Francis	1765
G.	Tomkies Morgan	1789
G.	Todd Thomas	1698-1702
G.	Todd Christopher	1727
G.	Warner Augustine (York)	1652
G.	Watson Jonathan	1772
G.	Whiting Henry, Dr.	1680
G.	Whiting Henry	1714
G.	Whiting Thomas	1722-1765
G.	Whiting Beverley	1740
G.	Whiting Kemp	1765
G.	Whiting Peter Beverley	1765
G-M	Whiting John	1782
G.	Willis Francis	1726
G.	Willis Henry	1726
G.	Willis Francis, Jr.	1743-1769
G.	Wyatt Conquest	1702-1705

……

SHERIFFS OF GLOUCESTER

M.	Armistead John, Col	1675
M.	Armistead John	1729
M.	Ayres R., Sub-Sheriff	1790
G.	Baytop James	1790
G.	Booker John	1789
G.	Boswell Thomas	1753
G.	Burwell Lewis	1767
G.	Cluney Abra., Sub-Shrf.	1682
G.	Cooke Mordecai	1698
G-M	Dixon John	1782-1785-1788
M.	Dudley Richard	1657
M.	Elliott William, Sub-Sh.	1682
M.	Hayes [?] Jasper " "	1791

Beverley - Peyton - Whiting - Willis

*SHERIFFS OF GLOUCESTER (Continued)

County	Names	Served
G.	Hopkins Charles	1792
G.	Hughes [?] Jasper, Sub-Shrf.	1792
G.	Kemp Peter	1702
G.	Lee Richard [York]	1646
G.	Lightfoot Phill., Col.	1688
G.	Neale Thomas	1700-1706
✓ M.	Peyton Sir John	1783-1784
G.	Randolph Beverley	1756
G.	Savage Anthony	1660
G.	Smith John, Lt. Col.	1692
G.	Smith Philip	1706?
M.	Smith William	1770
G.	Stubbs Thomas	1731-1734
M-G	Tabb Philip	1790
G.	Thruston Robert	1790
G.	Todd Philip	1730
G.	Tomkies Charles	1756
G.	Tomkies Francis	1767
G.	Willcocks John	1715-1730
G.	Willis Francis	1727
G.	Willis Francis	1770's
✓ G.	Willis Henry	1716
G.	Whiting Francis	1718
✓ G.	Whiting Henry	1723 ✓
G.	Whiting Peter	1728
G.	Whiting Henry	1739
G.	Whiting Matthew	1741
G-M	Whiting John	1789
G.	Whiting Peter Beverley	1797
G.	Wyatt Conquest	1705-1707
G.	Wyatt Edward	1740
G.	Wyatt James	1741
G.	Yates Robert	1780's

* It is evident from the dates given that some of those listed as Sheriffs must have been Sub-Sheriffs or Deputies, though not identified as such in the sources.

*SURVEYORS OF GLOUCESTER

County	Names	Served
G.?	Beverley Robert	1670-1673 ✓
G.	Booker Lewis	1785
M.	Booker James	1780's or 90's
G.	Cook Thomas	1712-1723
G.	Duval William	1786-1804
G-M	French John	1740-1745
G.	Lewis John	1675-1676
G.	Mumford Thos.	1747-1753
G.	Perry Ro:	1733-1736
G.	Smith Lawrence	1683-1689
G.	Smith John	1709
G.	Throckmorton John	1751-1767
G.	Tomkies Francis	1768-1769

* Gloucester Surveyor's Book was also a source for some of those listed

....

GOVERNOR:

Lewis Burwell, as President of the Council served as Acting Governor, 1750-1751, until the arrival of Governor Dinwiddie.

SECRETARY OF STATE:

Richard Lee.................1649-1652

AUDITOR GENERAL:

Peter Beverley..............1716 ✓

TREASURER:

✓ Henry Whiting...............1692-1693 ✓
Peter Beverley..............1710-1723 ✓

ATTORNEY GENERAL:

Richard Lee.................1643
Peter Jennings..............1670-1671

....

....

....

MATHEWS COUNTY OFFICIALS 1791 - 1800

CLERKS OF THE COURT OF MATHEWS COUNTY

Names	Served
Cary John	1792-1794
Jones Richard C., Deputy	1793-1794
Patterson John	1795-1799

....

JUSTICES OF THE PEACE OF MATHEWS

Names	Served
Briggs Edmund, DR.	1800
Buckner William	1795
Cary Dudley	1795
Hudgins Houlder	1795
Jarvis John D.	1800
Smith Armistead	1795
Smith Thomas, Sr.	1793
Smith Thomas, Jr.	1795
Tabb Thomas	1800
Van Bibber Andrew	1800
Williams Thomas	1791

SHERIFFS OF MATHEWS

Names	Served
Ayres Richard, Deputy	1797
Billups Richard	1796
Glasscock Milton	1798
Gregory Richard	1797
Guthrie George, Deputy	1792
Hudgins William H.	1798
Humphries John	1794
Smith Thomas, Esq.	1792
Tabb Thomas	1791-1793

Atty-Gen.
Clayton

Vol 7

by the way, with characteristic Quaker prudence, presented his will in court and personally proved it, several years before his death.

There was no doubt much annoyance, and much possibility of serious trouble to the Quakers, before the Toleration Act; but evidently little in reality.

The other leading dissenting denomination, the Presbyterians, included in the little congregations of Makemie and Makie, apparently received full toleration.

VIRGINIA GAME, AND FIELD SPORTS.

Description of Them by the Botanist Clayton in 1739.

The following letter which was copied from a letter-book in the possession of a descendant, Mr. Jasper Clayton, of Chesterfield county, Va., was written by John Clayton, of Gloucester county, Va., the distinguished botanist and author of "Flora Virginica" and other works. It is to the steward and manager of an estate at Hawkhurst, county of Kent, England, which John Clayton, barrister at law, of the Temple, who came to Virginia in 1706, and was long Attorney-General, had inherited at his mother's death, and which at his own, in 1737, had descended to his son, the botanist, who at the time of writing and many years later was clerk of Gloucester, and who died at a very advanced age on December 15, 1773. It appears from letters in the book mentioned that Attorney-General Clayton was a brother of Lieutenant-General Jasper Clayton of the English army, who was killed at the battle of Dettington in 1743. ✓

We copy the letter *verbatim et literatim:*

MARCH 21ST, 1739.

To Mr. Samuel Durrent at Hawkhurst in Kent.

I received your letter dated the 3d day of January last, with an account of the rents at Michlemas 1737, w'ch I take to be just and very right, and presume w'n I receive my next account from Micajah Perry, Esq. [his London merchant] he will confirm the same. I have so great a value for the memory of my father, and the persons he appointed, that I shall not [stop] the custom of allowing you a box of Tobacco every Christmas, nor giving a ring for w'ch purpose I have wrote to Mr. Perry to deliver the Tobacco as usual, and to pay you for a mourning ring w'ch you buy as soon as you receive this, not exceeding a guinea or 25s. in the price, he dyed Nov. 18th. 1737, in the 72d year of his age. I thank you for the kind offer of y'r house, but believe my affairs and business here will prevent me the pleasure of seeing my native Country any more. To satisfie the Gentlemen you mention who is so desirous of Knowing the diversion of hunting and shooting here and the several sorts of game pray give my service to him and tell him, that we have all the tame domestick beasts and fowls that you have in England, and great variety of wild ones as Deer in great pleanty, Bears, Buffaloes, Wolves, Foxes, Panthers, wild Cats, Elks, Hares (smaller than any of y's which run in holes in the earth and hollow trees when pressed by the dogs, and are much like w't you call in England bush Rabbits), Squirrels 3 or 4 sorts, Raccoons, Oppossums, Beavers, Otters, musk rats, Pole cats, minks and there has been two Porcupines killed here, but they are very scarce. Then for fowls, wild Turkey's very numerous, Partridges (the size and colour like y'r Quails), wild Geese, Swans, Brants, Cormorants, Teal, Duck and Mallard, Black ducks and another sort we call Summer Ducks, Plover 2 or 3 sorts, Soris (a delicious eating bird in Shape and way of living like y'r Water Rails), Heath Fowls (called here improperly Pheasants) 2 sorts, wild Pidgeons in prodigious great flocks, Fieldfares, Woodcocks (but what is very strange they come here only in summer) Snipes, Herons, Bitterns, Eagles, Larks 2 sorts one of w'ch are here all the year round, are as big as Quails, the other are seen only in winter and are much like your lark. Now the Gentlemen here that follow the sport place most of their diversion in Shooting Deer; w'ch they perform in this manner they go out early in the morning and being pritty certain of the places where the Deer frequent they send their servants w'th dogs to drive 'em out and so shoot 'em running, the the Deer are very swift of foot, larger and longer legged than

Atty Gen Clayton

the English fallow Deer, and less than the red Deer, the diversion of shooting Turkies is only to be had in the upper parts of the Countrey where the woods are of a very large extent, and but few settlements as yet tho' they increase daily. Some hunt the foxes w'th hounds as you do in England, the shooting of water fowl is performed too in the same manner w'th a Water spaniel, as w'th you, and of Partridges; and also the hunting our hares w'h small dogs, who drive 'em presently into the hollow of a tree, then we either cut 'em out w'th an Ax or fill the hole w'th old dead leaves and set fire to 'em, the smoke of w'ch Suffocates the hare, and she drops down; the bears, Panthers, Buffaloes and Elks and wild cats are only to be found among the mountains and desert parts of the countrey where there are as yet but few inhabitants and the hunting there is very toilsome and laborious and sometimes dangerous. Yet the Common Sort of People who live among the Mountains kill great Quantitys of Bears every year; but the greatest destruction of 'em is made in the beginning of the Winter when the bears lay themselves to sleep in the caves and holes among rocks of the mountains at w'ch time the people go to the mouth of the Cave w'th their guns loaded and shoot 'em as they lye in their dens. We have also great pleanty and variety of fish w'ch we take with nets and by Angling as is practiced in England, and now I hope I have satisfied the Gentleman's curiosity, at least I have done my endeavor towards it, as much as the Compass of a letter will allow of and will be very glad in y'r next to know his name.

You give y'r Service to my two brothers, but I have but one who is a Doctor of Physick [Thomas Clayton M. D. of Gloucester county, formerly of the University of Cambridge, England], my other brother [Arthur, who died in 1733] has been dead these six years. I have a wife, five sons and one daughter, my eldest Son of the same name w'th Myself I intend to send him to Cambridge as soon as he is qualified for such studies.

I am your very humble servant,

JOHN CLAYTON.

They have got the opinion of three able lawers in their behalf as they imagine, but those lawers have not bin let into the truth of the matter; they do not know that all the debts and legacies in England & Virginia are paid which I veryly beleive is more than they whole estate woud have sold for. I desire you will lett mee know very particularly how much mony you have paid which will bee of service to me; and please to lett me have authentick proofs of the debts you have paid; for I fear Col. Parkes estate must account for all; if so my son is allmost ruind. I hope you have got Col. Parks letter by you wherein he engaged to give his daughter Lucy £1000 if you married her; which will bee recond amongst his just debts. I am affraid wee have paid to many legacies which ought not to have bin paid before all the debts had bin satisfyd. I wish I may not have cause to wish that I had never heard of that famous name of Parke.

Lb/John Custis, pp. 22r–v, Custis Family Papers, MS Div., DLC.

1. Thomas Dunbar married Lucy Chester, Daniel Parke's natural daughter and heir, when she was eleven years old, took the name of Parke, and thus came into possession of Parke's estate in the Leeward Islands. He claimed that Custis, whose wife got the estates in England and Virginia, was obliged to pay the debts, not only in England and Virginia but also in the Leeward Islands, out of proceeds of the sale of lands. The estate in Hampshire was sold to Thomas Vernon, who paid £1,350 in December 1714 and £392 in November 1722.

Litigation over the estate involved the Dunbar family, the Custises, and the Byrds for many years, even into the time of George Washington's marriage to Martha Dandridge, widow of John Custis's son Daniel Parke Custis. A full discussion of the case is in Douglas Southall Freeman, *George Washington* (New York, 1949), II, 276–302.

A schedule of the debts and legacies of Daniel Parke paid by William Byrd is in Emmet Collection 6077, NN.

From John Custis

Dear brother [*ca. June?*] 1725

Yours of the 15 Aprill last I received relateing to our Antigua kindred; I have not seen or heard from Dunbar since; I writ him a very warm letter which I beleive has a little coold him. I am sorry I cannot agree with you in your opinion about our agreement. I confess by the articles Mr. Clayton [1] drew up, you are no ways obliged to pay any debts but in England and Virginia which was a great omission in Mr. Clayton being positive contrary to his instructions, which was the articles drawn up between us at Col. Dukes. You may remember the first heads you drew I

did not like and told you that you should pay all debts due from Col. Parke except those contracted in Virginia before I took upon the management of that estate as we expressed in the articles. Your answer was, well brother to make all plain and easy I will mention it so; which you did, and I now have it from under your own hand attested by 2 evidences; which Mr. Clayton overlookd when he drew our last agreement. If I were now to appear before the tribunall of heaven; I would there aver that it was my meaning and am sure was our positive agreement; and allways expected you should bear me harmless from all demands except contracted by my self in Virginia &c. and therefore I might justly calld the councill our councill &c.: and cannot think you had so hard a bargain as you are please to fancy. You have a brave flourishing estate here now which was mine, and may heaven prosper it to you & yours. I would pay a great deal of money in my own wrong before I would have a dispute with so good a friend as you are; but the world would cry out shame on me if I should tamely see my children ruind. [*The following paragraph inserted:*] I have sold their birthright to make their fortune clear and if it must bee still encumberd, their case is as bad as ever and their estate is sold to little purpose, which never could be any mans intentions in his right senses. Could say a great deal more in this matter if I could see you

I return you many thanks for your kind professions to me; and shall bee glad to have an account what you have paid of the debts and legacies of our father of wretched memory. Mr. Randolph is of your opinion that it is a collusion betwixt Dunbar & Rodny,[2] which it may. So much relating to so serious and affair.

Wee are in dayly expectation of seeing you and my new sister;[3] tho most agree you never design to do Virginia that honor. I should bee very joyfull to see you but if this troublesome business goes forward would gladly have you in England when the appeal comes home; which will be [lett?], which will bee victorious. May you and my sister live long together, and may it bee impossible to distinguish whether your desires equall your enjoyments; which is the hearty prayer of
I should be proud to hear from you by all occasions

Lb/John Custis, pp. 25–26, Custis Family Papers, MS Div., DLC.

1. John Clayton, attorney general of Virginia 1714–37.

2. Caesar Rodney, appointed by Parke's will a guardian of Lucy Chester.

3. Byrd left England about January 1726. A letter from John Pratt in Chelsea to Mrs Elizabeth Jones in Williamsburg in 1725 says "Col. Burd & family comes to you by that shipp," i.e., the *Williamsburg*, leaving in January next (MS in ViHi).

On Feb. 15, 1725, Maria Byrd gave birth to a daughter, Anne, who was left behind in England when the family sailed, apparently to be cared for by Maria's sister Anne

Atty Gen. Jn. Clayton

Arthur Clayton

Widow of Arthur Clayton

Hanover County, Virginia

Court Records 1733 - 1735

P. 1 John Carter appointed Secretary of the Collony of Virginia by his late Majesty King George I by Letters patent 13 July in the Eighth year of his Reign do appoint Augustine Graham, Gent. to be Clerk of the County of Hanover 15 December 1733 in the Seventh year of the Reign of our Sovereign and King George II.

John Carter

Proved 4 Jan. 1733

ORPHANS BOND We John Henry, Thomas Prosser and Benjamin Walker, Gent. are firmly bound unto Nicholas Meriwether, Gent. Commissioner of the Peace for Hanover Co. in the sum of £1000. 4 Jan. 1733. Condition: If the above bound John Henry shall pay or cause to be paid unto Elizabeth Bobby Orphan of Thomas Bobby dec'd. all such Estate as now is or hereafter shall appear to be due to sd. Orphan as she shall attain Lawful age then this obligation to be void.

John (page torn)
Thos. ("   ")

Clayton

(bottom of page torn)

✓ P.2 To the Worshipful his Majesties Justice of the Peace for County of Hanover. Whereas Mr. Arthur Clayton my late husband on about the 13th day of December last departed this life Intestate by which I am advised the Right of Administering his Estate doth by Law belong to me and I being at this time in an Ill state of health and very Incapable of undergoing the fatigue and Trouble necessary upon such an Occasion do hereby Renounce and Relinquish all the Right and Title I have to administration of the Estate and do her. by request his Worshipful Court to appoint such other person as you shall think proper. 3 Jan. 1733.

Mary Clayton

Wit: Nat. Anderson, Bartellot Anderson
4 Jan.1733 proved by oath of Bartellot Anderson.

P. 2-3 INDENT. 4 January 1733 Richard Bullock of St. Martins Par., Hanover Co., to David Crenshaw of same; £22 currt. money; bounded as followeth...Thomas Rices line; being the same land that Benjamin (page torn);being part of a greater Quantity granted unto Richard Bullock and by patent (page torn)

Richard (X) Bullock

Wit: (page partly torn: _ath. Jouet, ______Glen, _____ Fox
4 Jan. 1733 ack. by Richard Bullock.
NOTE: In Mr. Southall's notes on this record made in 1910, before this page was torn, he gives Richard Bullock's wife's name as Kate.

P.36-37 INDENT 5 Dec. 1733 Mark Anthony of St. Pauls Par., Hanover Co., planter, and Hester his wife to John Clayton of Williamsburg, James City Co., Esqr.; for twenty shillings; 50 a. on branches of Mattadequin Creek in St. Pauls Par., Hanover Co.; part of a tract granted to one William Watson late of James City Co., dec'd., by patent 8 Oct. 1672 whereby sd. Watson by his Last Will and Testament

P.268-271 INDENT. 3 July 1735 James Nockolls (Nuckolls) of St. Pauls Par., Hanover Co., planter, to James Overton of St. Martins Par., afsd. Co., Gent.; Lease and Release; £55 currt. money; 414 a. on both sides the south fork of Elk Creek in St. Martins Par... begining at John Rodes corner in Benjamin Bibbs line...along Dickensons line...Ambrose Joshua Smiths line along the line dividing this from the land of John Rodes; part of a greater tract granted sd. Nuckolls by patent 24 March 1724.

James Nuckolls

Wit: David Cosby, Jo. Bickley, David Crenshaw
3 July 1735 ack. by James Nuckolls also Elizabeth the wife of the sd. James Personally appeared and relinquished her right of dower.

pay all legacies specified therein this obligation to be void.

Isaac Winston
John Henry

7 Aug. 1735 ack. by Isaac Winston and John Henry Gent.

P.303 Note: Winston's Deed from Slaughter Wats vid. latter and ofrd. Book

P.305-308 INDENT. 3-4 Septemr. 1735 James Overton of Hanover Co. to David Cosby of Co. afsd.; Lease and Release; five shillings; 400 a. on the north of the south fork of Elk Crick...begining at a maple on the Crick in John Raglins line.

James Overton

Wit: Isaac Winston, Christo. Berryman, Jo. Bickley Jr.
4 September 1735 ack. by James Overton

Arthur Clayton's widow

WILL OF THE REV. PATRICK HENRY

The Rev. Patrick Henry, son of Alexander and Jean Robertson Henry, was born in Aberdeenshire, Scotland, and was graduated from Marischal College, Aberdeen. He migrated to Virginia shortly after 1730 with his brother, John Henry, and was rector of St. Paul's Parish, Hanover County, 1737-1777. The Rev. Henry married Mrs. Mary Clayton, widow of Arthur Clayton, first clerk of Hanover County. Their only child, or daughter, Jane Henry, married John Gilliam, son of John and Elizabeth Poythress Gilliam of "Mont Alto", Prince George County. The Rev. Henry died at "Mount Pleasant" on April 11, 1777. His will is reproduced here by courtesy of The Valentine Museum.

In the name of God Amen. I, Patrick Henry, Sr., a minister of the Parish of St. Paul in the County of Hanover, being blessed be God in tolerable health, and of sound and disposing mind and memory do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner following. First, I desire my body may be buried at the new Church in this Parish as near to the grave of my deceased wife as may be. I give and devise to my daughter Jane Gilliam the following slaves, viz great Casar, old Casar, little Casar, Bob, old Hannah, her daughter Hannah, Beck, Sis, George, Sall, Luke, Beck, Hannah daughter of Beck, Lukie, Fanny, Milly, Dick, Alce, Will, Billy, Joshua, Lucy, Charlotte, Nanny and her children, now and hereafter to be borne, to have and to hold the said above mentioned slaves, except Nanny and her children, which said Nanny and her children, except her daughter Lukie, I give and devise to my grandaughter Mary Gilliam to her and her heirs forever, and to dispose of them by will or otherwise as she may think best. I give and devise to my granddaughter Elizabeth Gilliam one negro girl named Lukie, daughter of Nanny, to her and her heirs forever. I give and devise to my grandson, Patrick Henry Gilliam, that tract ofland on the Branches of Allan's Creek containing about Five Hundred Acres, part whereof is in Goochland County and part in Hanover County to have and to hold the said tract of land after the death of my daughter Jane Gilliam, to him and his heirs forever. All the rest and residue of my estate of what nature or kind soever, I give and devise to my daughter Jane Gilliam and her heirs forever. I give and devise to my nephew, Patrick Henry, Esq., present Governor of Virginia the sum of Fifty Pounds current money and do constitute and appoint him my said nephew and my son-in-law John Gilliam Executors of this my last Will and Testament and do desire they may not be oblige nor required to give security for the performance thereof or to cause my estate to be appraised. In witness whereof I the said Patrick Henry the Testator have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty sixth day of February in the year of our Lord Christ 1777.

Pat. Henry [SEAL]

Signed, Sealed, published and declared by the Testator as and for his last will and testament in the presence of us who signed the same as witnesses at his request.

Thos. Baskin
Wm. Anderson, Junr.
Joseph Thomas

At a Court held for Hanover County on Thursday the 7th day of August 1777, this last will and testament of the Reverend Patrick Henry deceased was offered to proof by John Gilliam one of the executors therein named and was proved by the oath of Thomas Baskin, William Anderson, Junr. and Joseph Thomas, the witnesses thereto and also by the oath of the said Executors and ordered to be recorded.

Test: William Pollard C.H.C.

July 25th 1814, a copy teste:
Tho. Pollard, C.H.C.

Hanover Historical Society

BULLETIN

Number 9 November, 1973

ACQUISIT LS
FAMILY RY
35 NORTH LE
SALT LAKE 84150

Vol 43 VA Genealogist

bid.

Capt John Clayton 5 daughters m. Susan Potter Clayton m. John LeSueur
and son Arthur Clayton m. Frances LeSueur

DAVID LeSUEUR (1703/04-1771/72)

OF MANAKIN TOWN, VIRGINIA:

AN OUTLINE OF THE FIRST THREE GENERATIONS OF HI DESCENDANTS, AS CONSTRUCTED FROM THE TAX RECORDS OF THE "BURNED" COUNTY OF BUCKINGHAM

By Cameron Allen, F.A.S.G.
Columbus, Ohio

David LeSueur's origin and his antecedents have recently been chro
A brief recapitulation of that material shows that he was born in London in la
1703 or early 1703/4, and christened at the Threadneedle Street Church on
Jan. 1704 [i.e. 1703/4], son of David LeSueur and his wife Catherine Fell.
paternal grandparents were Pierre LeSueur and Esther (Durant *or* Buric) of
Pas de Calais in France; his maternal grandparents were David Fell, a nativ
St. Laurent en Caux, today located in the Department of Seine-Maritime (son
Jean Fell and Jeanne Senné) and Anne Savary, a native of the Ile de Ré (daugh
of Michel Savary and Anne Hebert). Following a brief apprenticeship as
weaver, from Aug. 1718, David LeSueur migrated to Virginia by 1724. He w
married in Virginia successively to (1) Elizabeth Morell and (2) Eliza
Chastain. All of David LeSueur's surviving descendants were products of th
second marriage. David LeSueur died sometime between 10 Dec. 1771 and
Feb. 1772, the dates of the making and probate of his will.[2] His widow Elizab
survived him for many years.

Issue of David[1] LeSueur and Elizabeth (Chastain):

i David[2] LeSueur, born 25 Nov. 1733; godparents Jean Chastai Anne David; died young;[3] named for his own father and his patern grandfather.

---

[1] Cameron Allen, "David LeSeuer (1703/4-1771/2) of Manakin Town, Virginia: His Ori and Antecedents," *The American Genealogist*, v. 71 (1996), pp. 1-11, 105-10.

[2] Cumberland Co., Va., Will Bk. 2, p. 48.

[3] King William Parish Register, in R. A. Brock, *Documents, Chiefly Unpublished, Relati to the Huguenot Emigration to Virginia and to the Settlement of Manakin-Town* (Baltim 1979; Richmond, 1886), p. 81.

ii. Catherine (Caterine) LeSueur, born 12 Nov. 1735; godparents, her father, Charlotte Chastain, Elizabeth Brian; named for her parernal grandmother; married Robert Thompson.[4]

2. iii. David LeSueur, Jr., born 4 Oct. 1738; sponsors, Jaque Brian, Jean Chastain, Anne David;[5] died unmarried and without issue between 24 May and 26 June 1769, the dates of the making and probate of his will.[6] Named for his own father and his paternal grandfather.

3. iv. Jacques (Jaque, James) Lesheur, born 25 Dec. 1740, no sponsors;[7] named for his paternal uncle; married Susannah ___.

4. v. Chastain LeSueur, born 24 Dec. 1744, sponsors Jean Chastain the younger, Matthiew Bingley, Magdelaine Salle;[8] given his mother's maiden surname as his baptismal name; married Ann (Nancy) ___.

5. vi. Samuel Lesueur, born 15 Oct. 1747, no sponsors;[9] named for his paternal uncle; married Martha Brian.

6. vii. Peter Leseur, born 23 Oct. 1750, no sponsors;[10] named for his maternal grandfather and his paternal great-grandfather; married (2nd or 3rd), 1791, Sarah Williams.

viii. John Leseur (twin to Peter), born 23 Oct. 1750, no sponsors;[11] named for his maternal half-uncle John Chastain; died young.

7. ix. Elizabeth LeSueur, born say 1753, not recorded in the King William Parish register, but in her father's will in the slave legacies listing which appears to be arranged by birth order, she appears after her brother Peter and before her brothers Fell and Martell. She married Samuel Short in 1774. She was named for her own mother.

8. x. Fell LeSueur, born say 1755, not recorded in the King William Parish register but listed in his father's will between his sister Elizabeth and his brother Martell; given his paternal grandmother's maiden name; married Mary ___.

9. xi. Martell LeSueur, born 6 March 1758; not listed in the parish

---

[4] *Ibid.*, p. 92.

[5] *Ibid.*, p. 97.

[6] Cumberland Co., Va., Will Bk. 1, p. 453.

[7] Brock, *op. cit.*, p. 100.

[8] *Ibid.*, p. 105.

[9] *Ibid.*, p. 108.

[10] *Ibid.*, p. 109.

[11] [illegible]

register, but his birth date is given in a family Bible submitted in connection with his Revolutionary pension;[12] 10 June 1781, Chesterfield Co., Va., Elizabeth Bacon.

Of David LeSueur's nine sons, three predeceased him without issue. Of remaining six sons, two, Fell and Martell, initially stayed behind in King Parish before migrating on to Charlotte Co., Va., and then on respectively, to Bedford Co., Va., and Franklin Co., Va. The eldest surviving sons, James, Chastain, Samuel and Peter, all settled in Buckingh Co., Va., on lands their father David had acquired there. James migrated out of Buckingham to South Carolina, while Samuel left Buckingh for Georgia. Only Chastain LeSueur and Peter LeSueur remained Buckingham until their lives closed.

3. James (baptized as Jacques)[2] LeSueur (David[1]) was born 25 Dec. in King William Parish and was left by his father in 1772 a 500 acre tract Buckingham County, conditioned on his payment of £50 to his brother otherwise the two were to split the tract. Quite obviously, he did not reside in Buckingham, for in 1787, as "James Lesure," he helped inventory the of "Rane Chastain," his maternal uncle, in Edgefield Dist., S.C.[13]

He was counted in the censuses of Edgefield Dist., S.C., with:

1800	James Lesur	1 male 16-26	0 females
		1 male over 45	0 slaves[14]
1810	James L Sure	1 male over 45	0 females
			1 slave[15]

James Lesuer (Lesier) died sometime between the taking of the 1810 and April 1811, when his will was proved. It states:

> sick in body; my beloved wife Susannah Lesuer may have her life time on the Land whereon I now live and at her death I give it to my son Myrtell Lesuer. But if my executors hereafter named should be of an opinion it would be more to the advantage of my wife and son they are Requested to sell the land above mentioned and to purches another Track for my son but my wife is to have

---

[12] Revolutionary War pension application, W.8035, National Archives and Administration, Washington, D.C.

[13] Willie Pauline Young, *Abstracts of Old Ninety-Six and Abbeville District; Bonds as on File in the Abbeville, South Carolina, Courthouse* (Abbeville, S.C., 1950),

[14] Edgefield Dist., S.C., 1800 census, p. 161.

[15] Edgefield Dist., S.C., 1810 census, p. 58.

her life in that ... without molestation. I lend the remaining part of my estate to my wife except four head of cattle and a Bay Colt which Runs with my Stock and is the Right of son Myrtell, as also I lend my legacy which is to come from my father's estate to my beloved wife during her widowhood or life and at her death or intermarriage I wish it to Eaqualy devided between my son Myrtell Lesuer and my daughter Francis Bailey or there Legal Representatives. Lastly I appoint my beloved wife together with my friend David Thomson and my son in law Jessee Bailey exercutrix and executors of this my last will and testament. (Dated 20 March 1799, probated April 1811)[16]

Note that the will names his wife as Susannah. A recent secondary source names her as Susanna Wilkenson, without citing authority for that statement.[17] Since the will was dated 20 March 1799 and the censuses of 1800 and 1810 show him without a wife, it would appear that Susannah died beween 20 March 1799 and the taking of the 1800 census.

Issue of James[2] LeSueur and Susannah (____):

i. Frances[3] LeSueur, born say 1775, married Jesse Bailey. The couple are found by the 1800 and 1810 censuses of Edgefield District:

1800	Jesse Bailey	1 male 26-45	2 females under 10
			1 female 16-26
			0 slaves[18]
1810	Jesse Baily	3 males under 10	2 females 10-16
		1 male 26-45	1 female 26-45
			0 slaves[19]

ii. Martel (Myrtell) LeSueur, born say 1783, listed in his father's household in 1800, was head of his own household in Edgefield District in 1810 and 1820:

1810	Mertle LeSuer	1 male under 10	1 female 10-16
		1 male 16-26	1 female 16-26
			0 slaves[20]
1820	Murtel Lessert	1 male under 10	2 females under 10

---

[16] Edgefield Co., S.C., Will Bk. A, pp. 290-91 (original: Box 41, Pkg. 1636).

[17] Robert Leishman, ed. (The Pierre Chastain Family Association), *Pierre Chastain and His Descendants, Volume 1, First Five Generations in America* (St. Petersburg, Fla., 1995), pp. 19, 44.

[18] Edgefield Dist., S.C., 1800 census, p. 161.

[19] Edgefield Dist., S.C., 1810 census, p. 58.

[20] *Ibid.*

		1 male 10-16	1 female 10-16
		1 male 26-45	1 female 16-26
			1 female over 45
			0 slaves[21]

By 1830 all LeSueurs had vanished from Edgefield District.

4. Chastain[2] LeSueur (David[1]) was born 24 Dec. 1744. He and his
Samuel, according to his father's 1772 will, were given 500 acres lying on
Creek in Buckingham County to be equally divided between them.
destruction of the Buckingham County records forces reliance on the
property and realty tax records, preserved at the state level. The
property tax lists for Buckingham list Chastain Lesurur in 1782 with
slaves named Ned, Nan and Jude, a total of six slaves, 3 horses and 5
1783 Chastain Leseur was taxed on slaves Nan, Ned, Jude, Rachel,
Ceaser and Annica (4 slave tithes), 5 horses and 5 cattle. In 1784
Leseur had two tithable slaves, 4 horses, 4 cattle.

The realty tax records show that Chastain owned 800 acres of
Buckingham from 1782 through 1799, that in 1800 he acquired an
acres there from William Salle, that this second acreage was reduced to 77
by 1804, that by 1809 his two tracts were down in size to 600 acres
acres, that by 1814 his acreage was down to 350 acres on Joshuays
located 10 miles east of the Court House ("350 acres is all the land
Chastn. Lesueur on his authority"). By 1817 "Chastain Lesueur" held
tracts, 350 acres on Joshuas Creek and 150 acres. By 1818 this listing
changed to "Chastain Lesueur Est." 350 acres and 150 acres, so
obviously died *ca.* 1817-18 in Buckingham County. By 1822 the estate
charged with but 250 acres. The personal propety tax lists enumerate
Lesueur through 1817; in 1818 his name disappeared from the list, and the
new LeSueur name on the list was Ann Lesueur, from which I infer that
Chastain's widow. She was listed annually thereafter through 1824.

The Buckingham County censuses enumerated:

1810	Chastain Lesueur	2 males 16-26	1 female 16-26
		1 male 26-45	1 female over 45
		1 male over 45	13 slaves[22]

---

[21] Edgefield Co., S.C., 1820 census, p. 131.

[22] Buckingham Co., Va., 1810 census, p. 831.

1820 Nancy Leisuir 0 males 1 female over 45
4 slaves[23]

Presumably Ann (Nancy) LeSueur died *ca.*1824/25. A recent publication identifies the wife Ann (Nancy) as being Ann Perrow, descendant of another Manakin Town family. No source is given for this identification; thus, it should be disregarded unless or until a contemporary document provides some proof of her maiden name identity. A neighbor in Buckingham was Charles Perrow, a given name not frequently used in that era and in that locality. However, without further information, the use of such a given name is too slender a reed upon which to predicate a maternal identity. There seem to be no recorded instances of the use of the Perrow name as a given or middle name in this immediate family, which was much given to the recycled use of family names for descendants. The same publication lists a fourth son for Chastain LeSueur and wife Ann, a Peyton LeSueur. However, it is clear that Peyton was the son, not of Chastain LeSueur, but of Chastain LeSueur's brother Peter, in whose household he is listed as a tithable in the year 1796.[24]

Issue of Chastain^2 and Ann (Nancy) (___) LeSueur:

10. i. Martel^3 LeSueur, born *ca.*1780, died 9 Feb. 1843, Buckingham Co., Va.; married 27 Dec. 1817, Buckingham Co., Va., to Martha Ayres.

11. ii. James LeSueur, born *ca.*1784, died *ca.*1840/41, Buckingham Co., Va.; married Sally H. ___, Buckingham Co., Va.

12. iii. Charles LeSueur, born *ca.*1789/90, died 20 March 1854, Buckingham Co., Va.; married 25 Dec. 1811, Buckingham Co., Va., to Susan H. Ayres.

5. Samuel^2 LeSueur (David^1) was born 15 Oct. 1747 in King William Parish. By the will of his father David in 1772 he was given a 500 acre tract in Buckingham County to be equally divided with his brother Chastain. Samuel was a signer of a petition of "Sundry Freeholders of Buckingham County ... [to] the General Assembly to retain the present boundaries of the county," 9 Oct. 1778, in opposition to a prior petition.[25] A 17 Oct. 1787 "Petition by inhabitants of Buckingham County requesting that the Glebe of Tillotson Parish be sold and proceeds used for the benefit of all rather than for the exlusive use of Episcopalians" was signed by Sam. Lesueur.[26] On 24 Oct. 1788 "a petition of Buckingham County inhabitants complaining that Slate River cannot be used for transportation because of the impediment of one or two mill dams belonging to Mr. John Nicholas ... requesting the enactment of a law for demolishing all mill dams and other obstructions to transportation on said river" was signed by Saml. Leseuer.[27] On 11 Nov. 1791 "Sundry inhabitants of Buckingham County requested that a tobacco inspection station be established at the mouth of the Slate River below the Seven Island Falls ... on Slate River at the mouth of Hunts Creek." This was signed by Saml. Leseur.[28]

The personal property tax lists for Buckingham show that he owned three slaves in 1782, Dick, Harry and Nell, 2 horses and 5 cattle. The realty tax lists for Buckingham County show that Samuel was taxed on 287 acres from 178[illegible] through 1813, and from 1814 through 1823 he was taxed as a non-resident on the same tract on Hatchers Creek 10 miles S.E. of the court house. The notation of "non-resident" status appears only to have been applied beginning in 1814. It is clear that he had left the sounty and the state sometime between 1801 and 1803 for Elbert Co., Ga. He was listed for taxation on the Buckingham Co., Va., personal property tax lists through 1801, but disappeared from the 1802 list.

He had married Martha Brian of King William Parish. She was the daughter of Jacques and Clark (____) Brian, born 12 Jan. 1754.[29] On 10 Sept. 180[illegible] "Samuel Leseur and Martha his wife of the County of Buckingham" sold a tract left to her by her father James Bryant to Silas Bryant.[30] This was clearly closely connected in time with their departure from Buckingham County. Two years later the couple and their family were resident in Elbert Co., Ga., where on 31 Dec. 1803 Joseph Dead Wiley (Wiler) of the County of Elbert sold to Samuel Lesueur Snr. of the county aforesaid a tract of 200 acres on the waters of Dove Creek for $700. This deed was witnessed by J. B. Lesueur and R. B. Christian, J.P.[31] On 17 April 1810 Thomas Jones, Sheriff, sold to Samuel Lesueur Snr. of

---

[23] Buckingham Co., Va., 1820 census, pp. 49-50.

[24] Leishman, *op. cit.*, pp. 19, 44.

[25] "Legislative Petitions from Virginia Counties with Significant Record Losses: Buckingham County," *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, v. 28, p. 90.

[26] *Ibid.*, v. 28, p. 101.

[27] *Ibid.*, v. 28, pp. 106-07.

[28] *Ibid.*, v. 32, p. 272.

[29] Brock, *op. cit.*, p. 110.

[30] Powhatan Co., Va., Deed Bk. 3, p. 68.

[31] Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. J, p. 165.

Elbert a tract of 80 acres on the waters of Doves Creek.[32] On 12 Jan. 1828 Samuel Lesueur of the County of Elbert recorded a mortgage to Thomas Stephens of the County of Oglethorpe on his Negroes Frank and Lenah and their children Cynthia, Charlotte, Minerva, Mariah, Milsey and Primus; Isaac and his wife Poly and their children Garrison, Simon and January; Bob and Delpha and their children Martha, Sarah and one whose name is not selected; West, Patsey and child whose name is not selected; Chloe and her children Caroline and Betsey, Pampy, Sue, Peggy and Clary; and on his cattle, stock and furniture.[33]

Samuel's residence is also recorded in Monroe Co., Ga., through an overlapping period with Elbert County. On 28 May 1824 Drury M. Lesueur of Monroe sold a tract on Beaver Dam Creek to Samuel Lesueur Senr. of the same state and county for $500.[34] On 9 Aug. 1832 Samuel Lesuer (Lesseur) Senr. of Monroe County made two deeds: (1) in consideration of the love and regard to my daughter Mary Lessuer (now Mary Bailey) of the said county one half of Lot 216 whereon I now live, containing 101¼ acres, and three Negroes Fanny, Jane her child, and Ecran;[35] and (2) in consideration of the love and regard which I have and do bear to my children have given to them (to wit) to Jordan B. Lessuer, Saml Lessuer Jr., Drury M. Lessuer, Mary Lessuer (Bailey), Martha Lessuer (Stevens), Edna Lessuer (Christian), and also to the heirs of my deceased son James Lesuer, all of the said state (Jordan B., Saml., Drury M., Mead, Mary, Martha, Edna and the heirs of James) all my remaining estate consisting of cash, land, Negroes, stock, implements, the land consisting of 101¼ acres; to Drury M., $5, to Martha Stevens $5, to Edna $5, to the heirs of James $5, and to Jordan B., Samuel and Mead Lesuer $800 each; remainder to be divided between Jordan B., Samuel, Mead and Mary Lesuer (Bailey).[36] Presumably the deed of one-half of his home tract to his daughter Mary on 9 Aug. 1832 was actuated by the death of her husband John E. Bailey, late of Monroe, for which Jordan B. Lesueur gave temporary bond 3 Sept. 1832 as administrator, and then $2000 bond on 6 Nov. 1832.[37]

Issue of Samuel[2] and Martha (Brian) LeSueur:

---

[32] Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. N, p. 9.

[33] Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. U, p. 201.

[34] Monroe Co., Ga., Deed Bk. C, p. 148.

[35] Monroe Co., Ga., Deed Bk. I, p. 240.

[36] *Ibid.*, p. 241.

[37] Monroe Co., Ga., Administrators' Bonds.

13 i James[3] LeSueur, born say 1778, named for his maternal
father.
14 ii. Jordan B. LeSueur, born say 1781.
15. iii. Samuel LeSueur, Jr., born say 1784.
16. iv. Drury M. LeSueur, born say 1787.
17. v. Mead LeSueur, born 1792.
vi. Mary LeSueur, married John E. Bailey, who died 1832. Mo
Co., Ga.
vii. Martha (Patsey) LeSueur, married 1 March 1823, Elbert Co.,
to Thomas Stephens.
viii. Edna LeSueur, born 16 April 1772, died 4 July 1852;
Robert Bryant Christian, born 15 March 1770, died 16 June
Randolph Co., Ga., son of John and Mary (Maynard) Christi

6. Peter[2] LeSueur (David[1]) was a twin, born 23 Oct. 1750 in King Wil
Parish. By the terms of his father's will, he was to receive payment of £50
his brother James, failing payment of which James would have to divide the
acre tract given him in the will equally with Peter. The personal propert
lists for Buckingham County show a tax imposed on Peter Lesure for
slaves, Jack, Diley, Isham and Sam, 2 horses and 5 cattle. Peter was liste
real property taxes on 163 acres from 1782 through 1800; in 1801 he was
for a separate additional tract of 24 acres which the 1804 list shows he ac
from a Chaudoin, along with a third separate tract of 50 acres from Chau
These three tracts were taxed to Peter from 1804 through 1814, and from
ro 1819 to Peter Lesueur Sr., on the waters of Willises River, Buff
(Buffaloe) Creek, 13 miles S.E. of the court house. In 1821, 1822 and 18
three tracts were combined for tax purposes as 237 acres. The real proper
books are missing for 1824-25. By 1826 the 237 acre tract was taxed
Peter Lesueur Estate; this billing continued through 1842. From 1843-5
237 acre tract was recorded as taxable to Peyton Lesueur's Es
(Coterminously both Peyton Lesueur Sr. and Peyton Lesueur Jr. were
taxed on separate tracts.) In 1851 the charge to Peter Lesueur Estate rea
itself and continued thus through at least 1863. It would seem to me tha
Peyton Lesueur Estate realty tax listing, 1843-50, was a clerk's carelessne

---

[38] Dorothy Holland Herring, *History and Genealogy of the Christian Family, 16*
(Morrow, Ga., 1976), p. 17.

that these should have been recorded as the Peter Lesueur Estate. Since the 1824 and 1825 real property tax lists are missing, in an effort to pinpoint the date of Peter LeSueur's death the personal property tax lists were consulted. Peter was listed thereon annually from 1800 through 1823. For 1824 and 1825 the personal property tax was levied against the Peter Lesueur Estate.

Considering that he left a widow Sarah, it would seem that this was the Peter Lesueur who was married to Sarah Williams 22 Dec. 1791 in Goochland Co., Va., rather than his son Peter, Jr., who would clearly have been too young for marriage at this date.[39] Wife Sarah's name is given as *Susan* Williams in a recent publication.[40] Yet it is also likely that this was a second (or third) marriage for Peter, and that the mother of all his children was his first unknown wife. The will of Peter Lescure of Buckingham, made 8 Nov. 1822, date of probate not recorded, survives because it was preserved in the Buckingham County Legislative Petitions under date of 18 July 1843.[41] It named his wife Sarah Lescure, a daughter, Susannah Evans, sons Littleberry Lescure and David Lescure. There are interesting references to the senior Peter LeSueur's will which survive in the records of Powhatan Co., Va. On 26 Feb. 1831, Peter Lesueur of the first part, Henry L. Stephens of the second part, and John W. Nash of the third part; whereas the said Nash having heretofore become bound for said Lesueur as his special bail together with Romulus M. Layne and Bennett M. Bayly at the suit of Thomas M. Bondurant, admr. de bonis non of Peter Lesueur, deceased, in an action of detinue now depending in the Superior Court of Law for Powhatan County, all of which will more fully appear by reference to the files and records of said court ... a certain tract on both sides of the Buckingham Road containing 246 acres. It is clear that the 246 acres were not in dispute as the property of the senior Peter, but was used by the junior Peter for security in the action.[42]

Quite obviously the will as recorded in the Buckingham County Legislative Petitions does not include all Peter's sons and daughters. The names of the additional sons (but not the daughters) not mentioned can be extracted from the

tax records of Buckingham County (preserved at the state level) by inference; an even a fairly close approximation can be made of the birth order and yea birth, drawing on the fact that white tithables became listable in a father' household upon the attainment of age 16.

Issue of Peter[2] LeSueur, Sr., by unknown wife:

18 i. Peyton[3] LeSueur, first listed by name and number as a tithable in h father's household in the year 1796; consequently, he must hav been born *ca.*1779; deceased by 1847. His unusual first name ma provide a clue as to his mother's identity.

19 ii. David LeSueur, first listed by initials "D.L." and number as tithable in his father's household in the year 1799; this would pla his birth as about 1782. In 1800 he continued as a tithable in h father's household as "Davd. L." In 1801 as a number only, h appears to have retained his status as a tithable in the parent household. By 1802 he had achieved an independent listing on th Buckingham County personal property tax list as "David Lesueur

20 iii. Littlebury (Littleberry) LeSueur, apparently first listed by numbe *only* as a tithable in Peter Sr.'s household in the year 1803; again i 1804; attained separate tithable listing as "Littleberry Lesueur" i the year 1805. This would place his birth as about 1786.

21. iv. Peter LeSueur, Jr., first listed as an independent tithable in the yea 1806. (His father's tax listing for 1805 shows him with just on tithable.) Therefore, this places his birth as about 1789.

v. John Henry LeSueur, first listed by number only as a tithable in h father's household in the year 1806, and again in 1807; the 1808 ta list is missing; in 1809 "Peter Lesueur and son Henry" are listed a the two tithables in Peter Lesueur's household. In 1810 he is liste separately as "John H. Lesueur." I believe this to be the sam person as Henry, and would estimate his birth to have taken pla about 1789.

Issue of Peter LeSueur, Sr., either by an unknown wife *or* by Sara Williams"

vi. Susannah LeSueur, married ___ Evans.

7. Elizabeth[2] LeSueur (David[1]) was born say 1753 and married Samu

---

[39] Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 54.

[40] Leishman, *op. cit.*, pp. 19, 45.

[41] William L. Hopkins, *Some Wills from the Burned Counties of Virginia and Other Wills Not Listed in Virginia Wills and Administrations, 1632-1800* (Richmond, 1987), p. 4.

[42] Powhatan Co., Va., Deed Bk. 11, p. 332.

Short (date of bond) 28 Feb. 1774, surety being Peter LeSueur.[43] Samuel Short was named as a son in the will of William Short, Dale Parish, Chesterfield County, who named his wife Barbary, his sons Young, Thomas, Samuel and John, and his grandson Grief Short.[44] On 19 June 1780 Samuel Short made his will, naming wife Elizabeth and sons Pleasant Short and Fleming Short, and made provision "in case my wife Elizabeth should now be with child."[45] He named Martell LeSueur executor; the will was witnessed by his mother-in-law Elizaberth (X) Lesure. His estate was appraised 30 Sept. 1782.[46] Prior to this, on 25 March 1779, "Samuel Short and Elizabeth his wife of the first part, Barbary Short of the second part, and Young Short of the third part, all of the County of Chesterfield ... whereas a certain William Short formerly of the said County of Chesterfield, now deceased, was in his lifetime seized in fee of and in a certain tract ... containing by estermation [*sic*] 146 acres situate on the Manakin Town road ... William Short by his Last Will and Testament devised to the said Samuel Short ... saving only the right of Dower which the said Barbary Short is legally intitled to as widow of the said William Short deceased ... for love and affection they bear unto the said Young Short, brother of the said Samuel and for five pounds ... and the said Barbary Short for natural love and affection which she beareth unto the said Young Short her eldest son and heir at law and also for five shillings." Among the witnesses was Martell Lesueur.[47] The same day Young Short and Mary his wife for the love they bear unto Samuel Short and for £5 sold 174 acres to him.[48] On 6 June 1783 "Martell Lkesure was appointed fuardian to Samuel Short, orphan of Samuel Short, and James Harris, guardian to Pleasant and Fleming Short, orphans of Samuel Short.[49] Thus it would appear that Samuel's wife Elizabeth did indeed have a third son, as suggested in Samuel Short's will above. On 13 Feb. 1789 "the Overseers of the Poor for District 2 bound Pleasant Short, orphan of Samuel Short."[50] On 15

---

[43] Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1749-1840, Cumberland County, Virginia* (n.p., 1969), p. 116.

[44] Chesterfield Co., Va.,Will Bk. 2, p. 194; Order Bk. 3, p. 761, dated 11 Sept. 1765, proved 1 Aug. 1766.

[45] Chesterfield Co., Va.,Will Bk. 3, p. 305; Order Bk. 6, p. 351, proved May 1782.

[46] *Ibid.*, p.340.

[47] Chesterfield Co., Va., Deed Bk. 9, p. 32.

[48] *Ibid.*, p. 50.

[49] Chesterfield Co.,Va., Order Bk. 6, p. 438

[50] Chesterfield Co., Va., Order Bk. 7, p. 199.

Nov. 1792 Pleasant Short, orphan of Samuel Short, chose Francis Smith guardian.[51] Presumably this coordinated with his guardian Martel LeS removal to Charlotte County. On 11 Feb. 1793 the Overseers of the P District 2 bound Fleming Short, orphan of Samuel Short.[52]

On 11 Nov. 1801 Pleasant Short and Dorothy his wife of the Coun Chesterfield sold 20 acres for £25 to Ann Hinson Wager Harris, it being par the tract of land whereon the said Pleasant Short now dwells and was conve to him by his father Samuel Short by will.[53] On 4 Nov. 1801 Pleasant Sho Doratha his wife of the County of Chesterfield sold to Thomas Harris Sen the County of Powhatan for £125 the one half of a certain tract containin acres undivided, it being the one half of the tract his father Samuel Shor died possessed of ... containing 124 acres.[54] On 12 Feb. 1802 Fleming Sho Chesterfield sold to Thomas Harris Senr. of the County of Powhatan fo "the one half of a certain tract containing 87 acres, undivided, betwixt the Fleming Short and his brother Pleasant Short, it being the tract of lan father Samuel Short decd. died possessed of, in the County of Chesterfi containing 174 acres ... by mutual consent the said brothers agreed to divid said land."[55]

Issue of Samuel and Elizabeth[2] (LeSueur) Short:

i. Pleasant[3] Short.
ii. Fleming Short.
iii. Samuel Short.

8. Fell[2] LeSueur (David[1]), born say 1755, was left by his father's wil 1772 in Cumberland a 200 acres tract joining James Bryan. Fell Lesueu a signer of a petition, dated 5 Nov. 1776, to divide Cumberland Count.[56] signed a second petition for the same purpose on 10 May 1777 as "Kell" Lesu (or so it has been read), along with his brother Martell Lesueur.[57] The 20 inherited by Fell under the terms of his father's will was sold by him in

---

[51] Chesterfield Co., Va., Order Bk. 10, p. 26.

[52] *Ibid.*, p. 38.

[53] Chesterfield Co., Va., Deed Bk. 15, p. 426.

[54] *Ibid.*, p. 531.

[55] *Ibid.*, p. 518.

[56] Legislative petitions, Cumberland Co., Va., 1776-86, *Magazine of Virginia Gene* v. 30, p. 84.

[57] *Ibid.*, p. 85.

parcels: On 4 Jan. 1788 "Fell Lesueur of the County of Powhatan sold 65 acres beginning at a corner oak in Flournoy's line for 55 pounds to Philip Gatch." The witnesses included [his brother] Martell Lesueur, Danl. Guerrant, James Smith and Robert Harris.[58] On 5 April 1790 "Fell Lesueur of the County of Charlotte sold the remaining 135 acres on Hatchers Road for £100 to Peter Sublett of the County of Powhatan."[59] On 1 Feb. 1793 Nathaniel Barksdale and his wife Anna and Alexander Garden of the County of Charlotte sold 187½ acres on Cub Creek for £93.15.0 to Fell Lesure of the said county.[60] (On the same day Fell's brother Martel acquired an adjacent 187½ acres from the same grantees.) On 6 July 1795 Fell Lesuare (Leasuare) and Mary his wife of Charlotte County sold 50 acres of this tract on the west side of Cub Creek to Caldwell Wood of the same county for £20. Witnesses were Martel Lesuare, Elizabeth Lesuer and David Lesueire.[61] The remaining 137½ acres on the waters of Cub Creek were sold on 1 June 1799 by Fell Lesueur and Mary his wife of Bedford County for £137.10.0 to Samuel Harris of Charlotte County.[62]

Thus, by 1799 Fell LeSueur had moved from Charlotte County to Bedford County. There, as Fell Lessueur, he witnessed the will of Henry White of Bedford County on 13 Aug. 1800, and proved it on 27 Sept. 1802.[63] On 23 May 1808 Fell Lesueur of Bedford County deeded in trust 100 acres to Thomas Logwood Senr. for Samuel Irwine of Campbell for the £73.10.0 which he justly owed Samuel Irwine. Witnesses included David Lesueur and John C. Lesueur.[64] On 16 July 1809 Thos. Logwood Senior, acting trustee of Fell Lesueur of Bedford and Samuel Irvine of Lynchburg, sold the tract to Thomas Sale for £81.1.0.[65] On 25 March 1811 Mary Lesueur relinquished her dower in this tract.[66] Thereafter the public record grows silent on Fell LeSueur in Bedford County. His subsequent whereabouts are unknown.

Partial issue of Fell^{2} and Mary (___) LeSueur:

---

[58] Powhatan Co., Va., Deed Bk. 1, p. 475.

[59] Powhatan Co., Va., Deed Bk. 1, p. 579.

[60] Charlotte Co., Va., Deed Bk. 6, p. 237.

[61] Charlotte Co., Va., Deed Bk. 7, p. 129.

[62] Charlotte Co., Va., Deed Bk. 8, p. 171.

[63] Bedford Co., Va., Will Bk. 2, p. 366, in Joida Whitten, ed., *Abstracts of Bedford Co., Va., Will Bk. 2, with Inventories and Accounts, 1788-1803* (Dallas, Texas,1980), pp. 95-96.

[64] Bedford Co., Va., Deed Bk. 12, p. 357.

[65] Bedford Co., Va., Deed Bk. 13, p. 506.

[66] *Ibid.*, p. 581.

Vol 43

i. Frances^{3} LeSueur, licensed to marry Jasper Clayton 28 March 1801, Bedford Co., Va.; security, Fell Lesueur.[67] Jasper Clayton was the son of John Willis Clayton.[68]

ii. John C. LeSueur, licensed to marry Susanna P. Clayton [Susanna Pettus Clayton], 13 March 1807; John Clayton, father, Thomas North security.[69] Susanna P. Clayton was the daughter of John Willis Clayton.

iii. (Possibly) David LeSueur, witness to Fell Lesueur's 1808 deed.

9. Martel^{2} LeSueur (David^{1}) was born 6 March 1758 at Manakin Town in Cumberland Co., Va., according to the family record submitted with his widow's Revolutionary pension application, although he himself gave his birth year as 1761 in his own original pension application.[70] Martell Lesueur was one of the signers of a petition to the Virginia General Assembly to divide Cumberland County, 10 May 1777.[71]

Martel was married (date of bond) 9 June 1781 in Chesterfield Co., Va., to Elizabeth Bacon, the surety being Enos Ellyson.[72] The family record submitted with the pension gave the marriage date as 10 June 1781.

As has been seen, his father by his will gave "unto my son Martell LeSueur all the land after his Mother's Death, whereon I now live..." Since Elizabeth (Chastain) LeSueur survived her husband's death in 1772 by many years, when Martel decided to remove from his birth county it was necessary for her to join in any sales he made of his ultimate inheritance. On 30 [*sic*] Feb. 1787, "Martel Lesueur and Elizabeth his wife and mother Elizabeth Lesueur of Powhatan County" sold to Thomas Harris of the aforesaid county for £106.10.0 44 acres being part of 290 acres of land "left the said Martel Lesueur by his Father David Leseur decd beginning at Thomas Harris' corner on the lower Manakin Creek ...

---

[67] Genealogical Society of Utah, "Bedford Co., Va., Marriage Bonds, 1800-1853" (typewritten; Salt Lake City, 1939), p. 26.

[68] Mary Denham Ackerly and Lula Eastman Jeter Parker, *Our Kin* (reprint, Harrisonburg, Va.., 1976), p. 351.

[69] Genealogical Society of Utah, *op. cit.*, p. 92.

[70] Revolutionary War pension application, W.8035, *loc. cit.*

[71] "Legislative Petitions - Cumberland Co., 1776-1786," *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, v. 30, p. 85.

[72] Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1771-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1958), p. 77.

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

MARRIAGE BONDS

1800 to 1853

DATE MICROFILM 9/15/72
ITEM ON ROLL 2
CAMERA NO. 3CC3
CATALOGUE NO. 896442

US/CAN
975.5675
V2r

975.5675
V2r

Typed by the
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY OF UTAH
80 North Main St.
Salt Lake City, Utah

	Clayton, Pettus O.	Nancy Jones	25 Feb. 1811	David Jones - f.
	Clayton, Jasper	Francis Lesueur	28 Mar. 1801	Fell Lesueur
	Clayton, Jasper	Elsa Harris	24 Nov. 1810	Doshia Harris - mo.
	Clayton, Jasper	Lucinda H. White	17 Sept.1817	Lewis Wright
Clator ?	Clayton, Alvin	Locky Leftwich	21 Dec. 1836	James Leftwich - f.
Jasper son ?	Clayton, Arthur W.	Eliza Logwood	17 Dec. 1849	Alexander H. Logwood -f.
	Claytor, James	Narcissa Fuqua	22 Jan. 1821	Moses Fuqua
	Furbush, William	Sally North	26 Nov. 1808	David North - f. John North
J ?	Gilmore, Eli	(widow ?) Clarissa Clayton	18 Mar. 1818	Robert Mitchell
J	Inge, Joel W.	Mary A. Clayton	29 Jan. 1844	Elisha G. Turpin Jasper Clayton - f.
	Miles, William	Elizabeth Daugherty	18 Jan. 1802	Thomas L. Clayton
	Liseuer, John C.	Susanna P. Clayton	13 Jan. 1807	John Clayton - f. (13 Infy) Thomas North
	Milliner, John	Aney Peatross	8 Dec. 1801	James Peatross - f.
J	Millner, Albert G.	Ann P. Clayton	2 Sept.1850	Arthur W. Clayton - brother
J	Millner, Jeremiah D.	Cathrine Clayton	27 Mar. 1848	Arthur Clayton
	North, John Jr.	Maria A. B. Jopling	8 Feb. 1820	James Jopling - f.
	North, William	Polly Ray	4 July 1805	John Ray - f. Luke & Simon Ray
	North, William	Elizabeth Say	10 Aug. 1835	Polly Say - mo.
	Suttles, Francis	Lucy Davies	12 Dec. 1812	Henry Davis
	Holland, Drury	Peggy McConnhey	12 Oct. 1812	John McConnhey
	Holland, John	Polly McConnehey	10 Dec. 1810	John McConnehey
	Holland, Peter D.	Doshia Preston	31 Aug. 1835	Bowker Preston - f.
	Holland, Stephen Jr.	Savoury Taylor Morgan	6 Dec. 1826	Reece Morgan
	Holland, Thomas	America Robertson	28 June 1841	Nick'l Robertson

Col William Clayton

Vol 27

15 Feb. 1783

Joseph Lewis advertises for sale the tract of land he lives on, between 600 and 700 acres on Chickahominy Swamp in Henrico County within six miles of Richmond, which joins the land of the Rev. Miles Selden and lies on the roads leading to Williamsburg and Newcastle [described].

William A. Baily at Hampton advertises for sale his houses and lot in Hampton formerly the property of Mr. John King whereon is a large dwelling house of brick which may be finished in a short time, with kitchen, smoke house, large store house and stable, chariot house and granary.

Nathaniel M'Alester, in Louisa County eight miles eastwardly from the Court-house, advertises for sale three waggons and teams, 150 barrels of corn and 2500 pounds of bacon.

At a General Court-Martial held by order of the Governor in Council, 18 Dec. 1782, whereof Col. Turner Southall was President, Colonel William Clayton, County Lieutenant of New Kent, was tried: 1st for disobedience of orders of the Governor in Council for not sending to York Town 102 men to assist Col. Dabney's legion in levelling the works round the town; 2nd for holding a Court Martial for the purpose of postponing the march of the troops rather than for punishing the delinquents; 3rd for countenancing and abetting the orders of the Court so contrary to law and the duty of an officer and tending to the subversion of all subordination in the militia of this state. He was found guilty of the 1st and 3rd charges and sentenced to be suspended from any command whatever in the militia of the Commonwealth for twelve months and to be repremanded by the Governor. At the same Court, Lt.Col. Allen, Maj. Bacon, Capt. Mullin, Capt. Holt, Capt. Baker and Capt. Clopton were tried for sitting in a Court Martial 30 November last and countenancing a breach of orders in the County Lieutenant and freeing the delinquents of New Kent County from the tour of duty they were ordered on by the delay arising from the determination of the Court, which determination is contrary to any power vested in a Court Martial by law and subversive to all subordination in the militia, and were found guilty and sentenced to be suspended from any command in the militia for twelve months and to be repremanded by the Governor.

William Fleming, surviving executor, at Summerville, Chesterfield County, advertises for all persons having demands against the estate of Mr. James Deans, late of Chesterfield County, to make them known to him and for those who are indebted to the estate to make immediate payment.

Is this brother of John Whitty Clayton? — or perhaps his son. He would have been about 50.

(Clayton/Dabney

L. Wood, jun., Solicitor, at the Solicitor's Office, Richmond, advertises for all commissioners and others concerned in receiving the tax on enumerated commodities passed in 1779, and in receiving articles for use of the army under the Act passed in 1780, to forward to his office accounts showing the quantity of each article received and how they have disposed of the same. He also asks that all persons who had money advanced them by the public at various times from the commencement of the Committee of Safety and prior to Jan. 1781 accounted for the expenditure of the same, to forward to his office a copy of all settled accounts.

Thomas Williamson, Deputy Sheriff, at Henrico County, gives notice to persons holding tracts of land and lots in Richmond and who have neglected to pay the tax that the lands will be sold on the third Monday in March at Mr. Richard Hogg's in Richmond to discharge the tax assessed, if not paid before:

	Lots of land	Tax
William Acrel	1	£0. 4.0
William Barnet	Land	0. 5.0
Theodorick Bland	1	0. 4.0
John Clapton	1	0. 8.0
Archibald Cary	4	1. 0.0
Landon Carter	2	0. 8.0
John Chaple	1	0. 4.0
William Egleston's estate	1	0. 6.0
Charles Fleming	1	0. 4.0
Corbin Griffin	1	0.12.0
William Griffin	6	0.10.0
John Humphries	Land	0. 2.0
Nathaniel Harrison	2	0. 8.0
Thomas Jefferson	1	0. 6.0
Richard James	1	0. 6.0
Shore and M'Connico, part of a tenement		0. 8.0
Reuben Mitchel	3	0. 8.8
Doctor Mortimore	3	0.14.4
✓ Samuel Overton's estate	1	0. 5.0
David Patterson	3	0.12.0
Jacob Rupsemon, Steger's Island		1. 0.0
Ann Richardson's estate	1	0. 4.0
George Rowland	1	0. 4.0
Doctor Rickmon, (C.C.)	2	0. 8.0
John Ross	1	0. 5.0
James Swoords	1	0. 3.0
Samuel Smith	3	0.15.0
John Wooson, (C.F.)	2	1. 0.0
Thomas Lawson	2	0. 8.0

early Bedford Co. Deeds & Wills

NORTH
Vest
Clayton
Pettus
Overton
Davison
Harrison
Dadley?
Manson
Davies
Dabney

James Vest near Alex Davidson in "Buckingham"
Abraham Jones, Mary Webb, Kitchen LeMaster

Abstracts of Revolutionary War Pension Files
pps 3615/6 & others

(Prince Edward Co. records) ✓

Hanover Co. Deeds 1783– 1792 & other
(Pettus etc)

Hays
Hays / Hayes?,

Dillard

Get Davies (Meason in Lynchburg)! (Dinwiddie Marsh??)
Alley

F232 H3 G74 Ancient Landmarks (Landowners) – Hanover Co – (St Martin's Parish) Naine Campbell ~~Greg~~ Gregory

Dabney Pettus Overton Harrison

~~Gott~~
Dillards

Cornelius Dabney ⑥ 4-7
⑦ 45
67
⑫ 28
⑬ 78

George Dabny ③ 149
⑥ 7
⑥ 3-7
Derry of Rigom, GVA
⑦ 67
⑪ 51
110
⑫ 78
⑱ 212

⑭ 218 Mill, VA

CAMPBELL CHRONICLES
and
FAMILY SKETCHES

Embracing the History of

CAMPBELL COUNTY, VIRGINIA

1782-1926

By R. H. EARLY

With Illustrations

JAN 1928
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF UTAH
100.10

J. P. BELL COMPANY
LYNCHBURG, VIRGINIA
1927

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

Introduction

BY backward glance into the colonial period we discover what had been transpiring in the section before Campbell was launched into countyship, when the red man used it as a camping ground; for there is proof that the white invader came in contact with him at an early date and needed to dispute occupancy with the savage owner. The finding of arrow-points and other Indian native stone relics, still brought to earth surface by the farmer's plow, has induced the belief that Indians camped in the locality and this presumption has become confirmed by investigations of the Bureau of Ethnology, which gives the names of the especial tribes that have inhabited the county at earliest times of which there is knowledge, and John Lederer, discoverer, is quoted as authority. Lederer made an expedition May 20, 1670, from the James river falls with a party of "20 Christian horse and 5 Indian," and was received by the Monakins with volleys of shot. Near their village was a pyramid of stones piled together that the tribal priests told Lederer was the number of an Indian colony drawn out by lot from a neighbor country over-peopled, and that they had been led hither by one Monack, from whom they took the name of Monakin. The Monahassans of the Monacan Confederacy, occupied the northern part of the county in the 17th century, on the upper waters of James river. The name, variously spelt, was derived from an Algonquin word signifying a spade; they were allies of Manahaoc and enemies of Powhatan, but spoke a different language from either. Their encampment was on the south side of the river near the Bedford and Buckingham mountains. In person they were tall and war-like, and their totem was three arrows. They were next in importance to Monocan in the Confederacy. In 1671 they were settled 25 miles from the Saponi on Staunton river and a small number of the tribe were living a few miles from Lynch's ferry at the time of Campbell's establishment. These Monocans were better known by the name of Tuscaroras.

The Saponies (Jefferson says were families of Wanamies who had moved down from New Jersey)—an Eastern Siouan tribe—had a village on Otter creek which flows into Staunton river. Continuing his travels in 1670, Lederer tells that he reached Sapon, a village of the Nahyssans, about 100 miles from Manock and situated upon a branch of the Shawan, alias Rorenocke river. The tribal name of Saponi was originally applied to the whole group of Fort Christianna tribes and occasionally included under Tutelo. Their language appears to have been the same as Tutelo to the extent that the two tribes could readily understand each other. Lederer states that as early as 1654-56 the Saponi were at war with the Virginia settlers, at the time of the attack by the Cherokees, probably in alliance with them; that Sapon was a Tutelo town and Pintahoe was another nearby village, giving evidence that the Saponi and Tutelo were living in close and apparently confederated relation. In 1671 they were visited by Thomas Batts with guides. After traveling nearly due west from the mouth of Appomattox river—about 140 miles—they came to Sapong or Sapony's town. Having been harassed by the Iroquois in this locality, the Saponi and Tutelo at a later date moved to the junction of Staunton and Dan rivers, where they settled near the Occaneechi, each tribe occupying an island in Roanoke river in what is Mecklenburg county. The Saponi tribe is now extinct.

In later times other Indian tribes were temporarily in Campbell but not there long enough to leave any remains of consequence.

Between Alta Vista and Leesville there are indications of an Indian camp at a place where are piles of periwinkle shells scattered around, which might have been left there by the Saponi; there are two wigwams noticeable near the Ridge road towards Evington. An Indian trail led through the Blue

Ridge into Goose Creek valley, and from an excavation near Goose creek a half dozen skeletons, stone tomahawk and arrow points were exhumed, in proof of their burying with the Braves their implements of war. Tradition reports that an Indian fort stood near the point of excavation.

Jefferson wrote that he knew of no Indian monument, only of the barrows, some of earth, others of loose stones, which they used as repositories for their dead. A tradition handed down from aboriginals that when they had settled at a place, the first of their number who died was stood erect and covered with earth for support and others following him similarly buried against the first one, determined Jefferson to open one of the barrows in the low grounds of the Rivanna—on the opposite hills of which had been an Indian town—in order to satisfy himself as to their manner of burial. His examination convinced him that burials were made in strata; the first collection of bones had been deposited on the surface of the earth, with a few stones put over it, and then a covering of earth, a second collection had been laid on this, again covered with earth, and so continued. The apparent process convinced him that bodies had not been placed upright and the fact that children's bones mingled with older ones proved that they were not merely bones of those who had fallen in battle. A party of Indians passing through that part of the country where the barrow was found, went into the woods directly to it, without enquiry and having staid about it for some time, with expressions construed to be those of sorrow, they returned to the high road, which they had left about half a dozen miles to pay their visit, and pursued their journey. There are many of these barrows in various parts of the country.

Numerous pipes, as well as other Indian relics, have been found in Buckingham county; among these native stone objects unearthed is a "pipe of peace," having a central bowl with a number of extending stems, proving the purpose for which it was intended, and the fact of its being recovered in perfect condition, indicates that its careful secretion in that locality had some special significance. It is said that one collector alone has obtained seventy-five pipes in the same locality; and many more arrow points, tomahawks and axes. Bedford county also has yielded arrow points.

Through discovery of such relics, traces of Indian abodes are located, traditions concerning which could not otherwise become confirmed, and these remains point to the one-time occupancy of Campbell and adjoining lands by nomadic Indian tribes.

. . . .

It is noteworthy that of the members of the House of Burgesses sent from Bedford, the majority of them were domiciled in that part of the county which became Campbell. These sessions embraced the period 1754 to 1775:

William Callaway, Sr.: sessions Aug. 22, 1754; Oct. 17, 1754; May 1, 1755; Aug. 5, 1755; Mar. 25, 1756; Sept. 20, 1756; April 30, 1757; Mar. 30, 1758; Nov. 3, 1761; Jany. 14, 1762; Mar. 30, 1762; Nov. 2, 1762; May 19, 1763;; Jany. 12, 1764; Oct. 30, 1764; May 1, 1765.

Samuel Hairston, Sr.: sessions Sept. 14, 1758; Nov. 9, 1758; Feb. 22, 1759; Nov. 1, 1759; sessions of 1760 and 1761.

John Talbot: sessions Nov. 3, 1761; Jany. 14, 1762; Mar. 30, 1762; Nov. 2, 1762; May 19, 1763; Jany. 12, 1764; Oct. 30, 1764; May 1, 1765; Oct., 1765; Nov. 12, 1766; Mar. 12, 1767; Mar. 31, 1768; May 8-17, 1869; Nov. 7, 1769; May 21, 1770; July 11, 1771; Feb. 10, 1772; Mar. 4, 1773; May 5, 1774; June 1, 1775.

James Callaway: sessions Oct., 1765; Nov. 5, 1766; Dec. 18, 1766; Mar. 12, 1767; Mar. 31, 1768; May 8, 1769; May 17,

1769; Nov. 7, 1769; May 21, 1770; July 11, 1771, which was prorogued to the fourth Thursday in October, and dissolved Oct. 12, 1771.

Charles Lynch, Jr.: sessions Nov. 7, 1769; May 21, 1770; July 11, 1770; Feb. 10, 1772; Mar. 4, 1773; May 5, 1774; June 1, 1775.

The sessions of 1758-61 prorogued seven times, the last session continuing until October 20, 1760, when the Assembly prorogued, met again for one day and was then prorogued till March 5, 1761; remained in session till April 10, when it was dissolved. The Assembly of 1761-65 first convened Nov. 3, 1761; met by seven successive adjournments, on June 1, 1765, not long after the adoption of the famous resolutions of Patrick Henry, it was dissolved. There was but one session of the Assembly of May, 1769, which met on May 8, and was dissolved on May 17, 1769. On the preceding day the House of Burgesses adopted vigorous resolutions asserting Colonial rights, and on the 17th the governor, Lord Botetourt, called the members before him and said: "Mr. Speaker, and Gentleman of the House of Burgesses: I have heard of your resolves and argue ill of their effects. You have made it my duty to dissolve you, and you are dissolved accordingly."

The delegates sent to the Convention of 1775-6 from Bedford were:

March 20, 1775, John Talbot and Charles Lynch.
July 17, 1775, John Talbot and Charles Lynch.
Dec. 1, 1775, John Talbot.
May 6, 1776, John Talbot and Charles Lynch.

John Talbot became a captain of militia and Charles Lynch colonel in the Revolutionary army. Upon the formation of Campbell, they were among the first justices to receive commissions, as were also Samuel Hairston and James Callaway (the son of Colonel William Callaway, Sr.).

. . . .

To Campbell County

Fair Campbell, though thy verdant vales
Resound no shepherd's fabled tales,
For thee no minstrel harp be strung,
And all thy beauties bloom unsung,
Yet thine are charms that might inspire
The pen, the pencil and the lyre.

Land of my birth! to thee belongs
The bard whose humble genius, nursed
On thy kind bosom, loved thee first.
Whose song, though haply low and rude,
Shall yet evince his gratitude.
There is a voice in Fancy's ear,
A voice to Fancy's children dear,
A harp whose soft, enchanting tone
Is heard in solitude alone.

Dear Campbell! Thy romantic plains,
Where wild, in lonely grandeur reigns,
In caves, with spruce and laurel graced,
The awful genius of the waste;
Yet do they hear at close of day
The mystic measures far away,
And listening Solitude profound
Stills every breath to catch the sound.

Frederick Speece.

Chapter I

Formation

CAMPBELL was evolved by a series of slicings from earlier counties, beginning with the original Warrosquoyacki (swamp in a depression of land) which had been named for a tribe of the Powhatan Confederacy of Indians living on the south bank of James river. There was a great stretch of country between the county's eastern border, and its mountain-girdled western boundary, and much of the latter portion was unsettled and unknown: as these conditions became changed division took place, which provided smaller counties.

The first change came in 1637 with the conversion of the county into Isle of Wight, and the creation of Surry in 1652: from these two counties Brunswick was taken in 1720 and from Brunswick, Lunenburg in 1745; then from the latter Bedford was formed in 1753 and what had been court meeting-place in Lunenburg became county seat of Bedford. Bedford embraced a part of what is now Amherst, but was then included in Albemarle and this territory had also received various christenings through county divisions. Goochland formed 1727 from Henrico, was itself divided in 1745 "because of divers inconveniences attending the upper inhabitants by reason of the great distance from the court house and other places appointed for court meetings." The county then formed was named for the Earl of Albemarle, the governor of Virginia. This was the first regularly organized county in James river valley, and it included the whole of Fluvanna, Buckingham, Nelson, Amherst, the larger part of the present Albemarle and Appomattox, with parts of Bedford, Campbell and Cumberland. Among its justices are found names yet held by their descendants: Fry, Cabell, Jefferson, Howard, Lynch, Daniel, Jordan, Lewis, Read, Reid, Anthony, Randolph, Nicholas, Fleming, and others; many of whom were later recorded in Campbell as residents there.

In 1754 the part of Albemarle lying upon the south side of the river, from the mouth of Stonewall creek to the head of Falling river, was added to Bedford: then Albemarle was divided in 1761 to form Amherst; the portion north of the James was marked by a line up the Rockfish river to the mouth of Green creek, thence to the Blue Mountains; east of this line remained Albemarle, west of it was given to form the county then named for General Jeffrey Amherst, hero of Ticonderoga, and it embraced "certain islands in Fluvanna river." This river dividing Bedford from Amherst, now known as James, then called Fluvanna, and in earliest colonial days, Powhatan,—from its confluence with the Rivanna up to the mountains, was the Fluvanna of all early records and in the mountains, Jackson's river. The name of Queen Anne was variously used by the colonists for streams and places; they connected fluv (fluvius, running water) with Anna forming the word Fluvanna, a name later given to a James river county and still retained for it.

When divisions occurred and new counties were established, the old ones usually retained all accumulated court records, so that it often becomes necessary to revert to parent counties for information concerning people, who were formerly resident there, but transferred into a newer county.

Between 1779 and 1782 a dozen or more petitions were forwarded to Virginia Assembly urging the division of Bedford; with as many opposing any change. Some of these appeals were immediately rejected, some promised later consideration; finally one sent in 1781 bearing the signatures of 300 residents, judged to be reasonable and practicable, was favorably acted upon.

The earlier petitions suggested division running south of Staunton river, fertility of its land then attracting attention to the locality; the last petition added the boundary of Blackwater creek. In the call for division, a reason given was that tax assessors could not make their rounds in the required time as Bedford was 70 miles long and 35 miles wide.

The act creating Campbell county did not go into effect for some time after its passage. The Act of Assembly for the division of Bedford and provision for a new county enacted that "From and after the first day of February next, the county shall be divided into two distinct counties by a line to begin at the mouth of Judith's creek on James river, thence to Thompson's mill on Buffalo creek, thence to the mouth of Back creek on Goose creek, then the same course continued to Staunton river, and that part of said county lying east of said line shall be called Campbell and all the residue of said county shall retain the name of Bedford.

"The court for Campbell shall be held by the justices thereof on the first Thursday in every month, after division, in such manner as provided by law for other counties, and directed by their commissions.

"Justices,—to be named—shall meet at the house of Micajah Terrell upon the first court day and having taken the oaths and administered the oath of office to and taken the bond of the sheriff according to law, proceed to appoint and qualify a clerk and fix a place for holding courts as they think fit, provided always the appointment for a place and of a clerk shall not be made unless a majority of justices be present.

"The Governor, with advice of Council, shall appoint a person to be first sheriff of the county, who shall continue during the term upon the same conditions as appointed for other sheriffs. In all elections for a Senator, the county of Campbell shall be of the same district as Bedford.

"It shall be lawful for the sheriff of Bedford to collect and make distress for any public dues or officer's fees, which shall remain unpaid by the inhabitants thereof at the time such division takes place, and shall also be accountable for the same in like manner as if this act had not been made. The court of Bedford shall have jurisdiction of all actions and suits in law and equity which shall be depending before them at the time of the division and shall try and determine the same and issue process and award execution thereon.

"Whereas by division Bedford shall be inconveniently situated, the justices shall have power to fix on a place as near center as the situation and convenience will admit for building a court house and prison, and until such buildings are completed, to hold court at such place as they may think proper." Bedford then abandoned its previous pivotal center and, like the newly created county, turned attention to the selection of a suitable site for its court buildings, which would prove sufficiently central from all directions of its diminished boundaries.

Campbell Court House

Campbell bounds Bedford twenty-one miles on the west.

The act passed in November, 1781, for the formation of Campbell county went into effect February 7, 1782, in the 6th year of the Commonwealth and American Independence. At a meeting held in the house of Micajah Terrell, a commission of the peace directed to Samuel Hairston, Richard Stith, Charles Lynch, John Ward, John Callaway, John Fitzpatrick, Francis Thorp, John Hunter, Robert Adams, Jr., James Callaway, John Talbot, George Stovall, Jr., and William Henderson was read, when John Ward and John Henderson administered the oath of justice of the peace, as by law directed, to Samuel Hairston, who then administered the same oath to Richard Stith and the other justices named. At this meeting Samuel Hairston and John Callaway were appointed commissioners, on behalf of the county, to meet the commissioners who might be appointed by the court of Bedford to superintend running the dividing line between the two counties by survey. Richard Stith, who had served as deputy surveyor to his brother Buckner in Bedford, was appointed surveyor for Campbell and the dividing line was to begin at the mouth of Judith's creek; for running the line Stith was to receive 500 lbs. of tobacco.

No change was then made from the military system, long in use in Virginia, as embodied in the code prescribed by George III at the close of the French and Indian war, which provided that in each county there should be a chief military officer known as the county-lieutenant, below him in rank a colonel, lieutenant-colonel and major. A regiment consisted of 500 men or ten companies of 50 men each; company officers being captain, lieutenant, ensign, and several sergeants. The lieutenant and those above him were known as "field officers" and those of lower rank as "subalterns."

James Callaway, who had been county-lieutenant of Bedford, now become a Campbell resident, received this highest office in the new county by commission from Governor Benjamin Harrison. Charles Lynch was appointed colonel of militia; John Callaway, lieutenant-colonel; and William Henderson, major. Owen Franklin, Thomas McReynolds, William Jordan, John Irvine, Josias Bullock and Thomas Johnson were made captains; with Archelaus Moon, Benjamin Arthur, John Helm, Charles Moile Talbot, lieutenants; and Joseph Stith, Plummer Thurston, Shelldrake Brown, Jr., James Stewart, and Charles Gilliam, ensigns. Francis Thorp received from the governor the appointment of sheriff, with Williston Talbot and Plummer Thurston, under-sheriffs.

Robert Alexander, former deputy clerk to James Steptoe of tion sermon at Hat Creek. After Armistead became pastor, the opposing party would not be quiet, and complaints were sent to Presbytery, which appointed committees to examine into the state of things and make a settlement. The committee after hearing both sides cut off the opposing party and gave them to Little Concord; both parties declared themselves satisfied, until the Presbyterian controversy burst out through the states and the cry of "Old School" and "New School" was heard, when contentions again arose at Hat Creek between those siding with one or the other of the schools, as Armistead sided with the "New," those favoring the "Old" opposed his remaining as pastor, several members withdrawing to worship at Rudd's Old Store, who contemplated building another meeting house, and Mr. Cunningham preached to them. Finally Armistead decided to withdraw. After some delay the parties at Rudd's and Hat Creek agreed to worship together at Hat Creek with Hammersley as pastor. Those also at Little Concord returned and quiet became restored. The elders then chosen were William, James and Christopher Clark, Dr. Robert Smith, Matthew T. Irvine, Brice A. Martin, Sampson Woodall and Captain Robert Armistead, and in addition, Paulett Clark and Andrew Mann. Sunday school was started about 1850. The buryground which had been used since Hat Creek church was first built, was enlarged in 1825 because it had become so filled up and several times its enclosure became renewed. In 1882 a fourth church was built. Elders at the time were Paulett Clark and his son, O. C. Clark, James Clark, Dr. Robert Smith, and Captain Robert Armistead. The church which has been often rebuilt and restored still occupies the old site given it by John Irvine.

Irvine had come into Brunswick county. At its division in 1745 to form Lunenburg he became a citizen of the latter county and when Lunenburg was divided in 1753 to form Bedford he then became a resident of Bedford. At a court held at New London in 1766 "Sundry Presbyterian Protestant Dissenters' new meeting house erected near Six Mile Tree was set apart for the worship of God," showing that Presbyterians were establishing churches in new communities. Again in 1774 "members of Peaks of Otter Presbyterian church asked that elders might be entitled to take and hold lands for the use of ministers under proper regulations." In 1785, three years after the formation of Campbell, seventy signers petitioned against the passage of a bill for the support of preachers of the gospel, "which was an imposition upon the rights of free men for legislation favorable to any one group."

Second Settlement—1753

New London

Around the year 1750 a second group of people came to settle in Lunenburg near its county seat, and they conformed to the established English church. Among these was the family of William Callaway, who had obtained a grant of 15,000 acres of land in different sections of the county: 1,600 acres upon the upper side of Buffalo creek, 4,500 acres lying both sides of Elk creek.

Richard and Francis Callaway, brothers of William, patented land in Lunenburg in 1747; these three settlers are said to have been the first men who cleared land and raised corn on Otter river.

William Callaway was living in the county when on March 12th, 1750, Dr. Thomas Walker passed through it during his second expedition as agent of the Loyal Company. Walker travelled from his home in Albemarle through Nelson and Amherst to James river, which he crossed near where Lynchburg was afterwards established; probably over the ferry Nicolas Davies operated, which furnished communication and transportation from one side of his land to the opposite, as that appears to have been the only ferry in the locality at that period. From there Dr. Walker went on to Callaway's merchant store, supplied himself with rum (an article considered of the first importance) thread and other necessaries; and thence pursued his journey over the main wagon road leading to New River. The home of Callaway was not far from where the town of New London, as Bedford county seat, was located a little later, on Buffalo creek near the main road.

At the formation of Bedford in 1753 there were no public buildings which could serve as court house for the new county and the newly commissioned justices met on May 27th, 1754, in the house of Matthew Talbot. Callaway had applied for the patent on 445 acres of land on both sides of Little Otter—2,350 acres on the upper side of Big Otter adjoining the land of Sherwood Walton and 288 acres on the north side of Staunton river joining Echols' land. When court met at Talbot's on July 22nd, 1754, it was ordered that application be made by the sheriff to the governor, for a writ of adjournment from Talbot's to Callaway's on Buffalo creek; awaiting official authority for change of meeting place, court was held again at Talbot's on August 26th, at which time Callaway agreed to build a prison immediately near the main road; and in case the court house should be established upon his land he was to be paid for the building, if part of Arbemarle on the south side of James river should be added to Bedford and the court house be located on his land—in such event he agreed to give 100 acres at the forks of the road upon which court building and prison could be erected—50 acres in fee simple when required and the balance when he had obtained the patent for it: in the meantime he offered to provide a rough house for court meetings.

At a court held November 25th following, a writ of adjournment from Talbot's to the lately erected court house was produced, and two days later the justices adjourned to the Callaway building. The deed for the fifty acres from himself and wife to the trustees, Richard Callaway, Zachary Isbell, and Benjamin Howard (who had been appointed by order of court in 1755) was recorded March 27th, 1757, at which time it was ordered that the town be given the name of New London.

Callaway received patents for 350 acres on both sides of the south fork of Otter in 1756 and for 390 acres on a branch of Little Otter in 1759. He gave the county in 1761 the other 50 acres promised, with a deed to newly appointed trustees—

Richard and James Callaway, Benjamin Howard, Jeremiah Early, William Meade, John Payne, Jr., and William Stamps.

Proceeding with county affairs it was ordered that town land be laid out in half acre lots and sold, with the previso that they be built upon within a year's time or the land revert back to the county. The court house erected at this time was replaced by order of court, July 23, 1766, for a new one, to be built 24x36 with 12-ft. pitch, wainscoting 4-ft. high, plastered above and six glass windows with underpinning of brick, 1½-ft. from the ground. At a court held there on January 23rd, 1776, of the ten justices in attendance, seven of them came from the Campbell section of what was still Bedford county.

In 1784 Robert Ewing, William Leftwich and Robert Clark, trustees empowered by the Assembly, sold "the late court house, prison and lots" to Christopher Irvine for £125. The building was standing in 1856 but was either burned or pulled down later.

At the time of the Revolution New London contained about 80 private residences, and a number of merchant stores. It acquired importance as a base of supplies, for it contained an arsenal and a long wooden structure used as a magazine, which was kept under guard of soldiers. Its possession of these military stores drew to it the attention of the British forces, and Tarleton was dispatched there to destroy them. His forward march was by Petersburg, Amelia Court House and Prince Edward Court House, reaching New London July 16, 1781; leaving there on the morning of the 18th via Lunenburg and Dinwiddie to join Cornwallis at Suffolk on July 24th. Hunter of the Federal army raided the town en route to Lynchburg, June 16th, 1864, but failed of his object as had Tarleton; thus New London participated in two wars.

On December 13th, 1813, a petition bearing many signatures of Bedford and Campbell people was presented to the Assembly requesting the formation of a new county with New London as the center; and that it be bounded by four lines making a square of it, and the middle of each line be six miles from town; but the petition was rejected as undesirable.

223, 238 and 239 which lots and appurtenances I give to my daughter, Zalinda Davis, and her children forever.

4thly. I give to my son, Edward Lynch, the tract of land whereon he now lives with all the improvements and the boundary agreeable to a deed executed by me to him, including the grist mill, paper mill, carding machine, etc., on Fishing creek, also the half acre lot No. 35 and improvements thereon, on which lot Thomas Higginbotham and others now live, for which lot a deed has been executed to him, also one other half acre lot on which the widow of Henry Landon Davies lived for several years lying between Lynch street and Blackwater and opposite lot No. 33, all of which lots and lands I give to my son, Edward, and his children forever.

5thly. I give to my daughter, Polly Liggat, the tract of land whereon Nancy Jackson now lives near Candler's Mountain, supposed to contain 200 acres and boundary as follows: by the land of Rowland Jones' estate, Robert Johnson, Samuel Irvine's estate and others, reserving to her mother the privilege of getting firewood and occasionally timber for repairs, also the half acre lot No. 1 on which William B. Perrow lives and opposite Lynch's warehouse, also 40 feet of ground and improvements, being part of lot 3, for which a deed has been executed to her husband, Alexander Liggat, also the half acre lot on which she lives, being lot 117 and improvements, except a small part of the lot which has been taken off for the court house, offices, etc., also 126 feet and 3 inches of ground being a part of lots 43 and 47 lying in front of the lots my daughter Polly and myself now live on, and after the death of my wife, I also give to my daughter Polly the three lots where I now live 129, 131, and 119 with all improvements thereon, to her and her children forever.

6thly. I give to my son, William B. Lynch one tract on the west side of the Meeting House branch adjoining the lands of Richard Chilton, Edmund Tate and others, the other tract on the east side of the Meeting House branch adjoining the former tract and including the houses and lot whereon he now

lives, also a square of four half acre lots lying between 7th and 8th streets and 7th and 9th alleys numbered 402, 411 and 412 also one one half acre lot on 2nd street No. 96 with improvements, now occupied by Lawyer Smith for which a deed has been executed, also one other unimproved half acre lot 97. below and adjoining No. 96, also my half of the Blackwater mills and lands attached with improvements thereon and to have possession, at death of his mother, all of which I give to William and his children forever.

7thly. I give to my son, Micajah, the tract of land lying on both sides of Rock Castle creek, whereon I formerly lived supposed to be 600 acres for which a deed has been executed by me to him, also a square of lots on the hill lying between 5th and 6th streets and 7th and 9th alleys numbered 217, 219, 236 and 237 with their improvements, also ground on 2nd and Water streets the full width of the lot being part of No. 3, also a square of half acre lots where Christopher Lynch has brick yards lying between 8th and 9th streets and 1st and 3rd alleys numbered 305, 307, 325 and 327 all of which I give to Micajah Lynch and children forever.

8thly. I give to my grandson, John Davis, the half acre lot No. 95 lying on 2nd street except the part owned by Widow Tompkins whereon she lives, to John Davis and children.

9thly. I give to my three great grandsons, William Powell Roberts, George Edward Roberts, and Christopher Roberts, children of Samuel Roberts, the tract of land whereon ——— Dowdy now lives, supposed to contain 70 or 80 acres with the following boundary, beginning on Ward's road where William Johnson's old meeting house path crosses the road, along Ward's road to the old iron works on a ridge along which William Johnson in his latter time used to go to the Meeting House, then with the said line to William Norvell's line along to William Johnson's old Meeting House path to the beginning on Ward's road—to be equally divided between my three great grandsons or the survivors of them, and I appoint my son Micajah to be their guardian as respects the tract of land that he shall have the care and management for their benefit.

10thly. I direct my executors to sell and convey as much of the residue of my real estate as shall be deemed sufficient to pay my debts beginning with my lands on Seneca creek and then my Amherst lands, reserving that which borders on the river until it goes below the mouth of the branch below the horseford and then lot No. 65 with improvements being the lot formerly owned by David Moore. Whatever remains after my debts are paid to be equally divided between all of my before named children and after the death of my wife, all estates loaned her or of which she is to have benefit, except the three lots where I live which are given to my daughter Polly Liggat, the ground and improvements where Peter Detto occupies which is given to my daughter Zalinda Davis, to be equally divided between my children as before named except the Lynchburg Mills of which my son William B. Lynch is to have no part of in consequence of his having my half of the Blackwater mills.

It is my desire that if any of my children should die without leaving a child or children that the portion of such shall be equally divided between the rest of my children. If any misunderstanding or dispute arises between my children respecting my will, I desire and direct that they shall not go to law but submit the same to William Davis, Sr., William Daniel, Thomas Wyatt and Chiswell Dabney, whose decision shall be final. Lastly I appoint my wife, Mary Lynch, to be executrix and my sons, Edward, William B., Micajah and Anselm Lynch executors to execute this my last will and testament, as witness my hand and seal this 10th day of the 8th month 1820.

JOHN LYNCH.

In presence of
WILLIAM DANIEL
CHRISTOPHER ANTHONY
JAMES C. MOORMAN
JAMES STEWART

At a court of Hustings for the corporation of Lynchburg at the court house, Tuesday the 5th day of December, 1820, the last will of John Lynch, Sr., was exhibited in court by Edward Lynch, one of the executors named, and proved by the oaths of William Daniel and Christopher Anthony, two of the subscribing witnesses, and ordered to be recorded. Teste: William W. Norvell, Clerk.

From a start on Lynchburg Hill, of Lynch's provision, with tobacco as the single industry of its early life, the town became, like Rome, a city of seven hills, Court House, Garland, College, Federal, Diamond, Daniel, White Rock. It grew slowly; had its first store in 1790. In 1805 Lynch added more lots to the town, in 1806 added land on Blackwater creek. The same year Dr. George Cabell started a town on his land at the forks of the creek and James river, adjoining his *Point of Honor* home. Tobacco warehouses were built by John Lynch, Dr. Cabell, Wm. Martin, Wm. Davis, and the town earned fame for its tobacco market. It became the largest town in the southwest.

In 1801 Lynch turned his ferry over to Thomas Johnson. In 1811 an Act was passed by Assembly authorizing him to build a toll bridge across the James and the ferry was abolished. Directors in the town's bank were Charles Johnston, Christopher Anthony, Jr., James C. Moorman, John Lynch, Thomas Wyatt and Henry Davis. Thomas Wyatt was the first town recorder.

In 1830 the town contained eleven hardware stores, forty-one groceries, three auction houses, three confectionary shops, one brass foundry, three hat stores, two Bible societies, three rope walks, six tailor shops, three chair factories, three cabinet warehouses, two printing offices (for semi-weeklies), eighteen dry goods stores, three apothecary shops, two book stores, five millinery stores, three tin and coppersmiths, three shoe stores, one tract society, five saddle shops, seven shoe maker shops, three coachmaker shops, one gunsmith shop, two banks; one Presbyterian church, two Baptist, two Methodist (one reformed), one Episcopal (a fine building with church organ), one Masonic hall, court house with a large bell, stone jail was found in 1919 by John L. Douglass on the Gordon farm, near Leesville, by the Staunton river: and there have been found many flint arrows and tomahawks in the vicinity.

An early settler around the Leesville community was John Brown, of whose purchase in 1784 from James and Ann Martin and Jos. Eads of 196 acres, the first county deed book makes record; this land lay along Catamount branch of Staunton river beginning at Eads' corner: it is also recorded that he then freed a slave. In 1785 Brown purchased from Wm. and Martha Alford 200 acres, known as Alford's Mountain near the river, witnesses to the transaction being Micajah Davis, Jos. Childress and John Vest.

Vest
1785

In 1798 Brown petitioned for a ferry on his land to cross the Staunton. He lived in a brick dwelling at the top of a hill leading to Leesville. One of this name was conspicuous for his habit of wearing a spike-tail coat ornamented with brass buttons and his long hair tied in a cue; thus he would appear riding to mill, or around among his neighbors, with a negro servant behind him: he was a successful farmer and a man of means.

James Brown m. Catherine Leftwich: children,—Fannie m. John Jefferson,—Jane m. Col. Abner Anthony, one time agent at Lynch's;—Ann m. Col. D. Reid Arnold,—Maria m. Albon Arthur,—America m. Jas. L. Arthur, state senator and treasurer of Bedford county,—Virginia m. 1st Fletcher Arnold, m. 2nd Fletcher Lukin,—Bettie m. 1st Col. Frank Board of Bedford, who was killed in Confederate service; Dr. J. J. Board of Lynch's was a son; m. 2nd Alex. A. Arnold,—Thomas married a Miss Brown: Jas L. Arthur m. (2d) Clara Anderson.

Littleberry Moon lived at the top of Moon's Mtn., which took its name from this family. The ancestor of the Moon family went with the Conqueror to England at which time the name was Du Mohon, Mhoon, then Moon. Littleberry moved in 1838 from his father's home in Buckingham county; his mother was Jean Breckenridge, dau. of Wm. Hopkins, who was the son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins of Revolutionary fame. He bought 600 acres from Wm. Anderson upon which he built *Viewmont,* his home, facing the distant Peaks of Otter, and standing not far from Leesville: m. Martha Perkins, dau. of Littleberry Moon, Sr., a wealthy merchant of Scottsville, who had died young, and his wife also, leaving 4 orphan daughters who were then raised by their uncle Benjamin Perkins of Scottsville. *Viewmont* replaced a smaller, quaint old house which was moved to the negro quarters: the land upon which it stood had been the part of Col. Early's large estate devised to his daughter, Mrs. Sarah Anderson. Littleberry's brothers, Overton of Albemarle, and Arthur of Buckingham, were amongst the wealthiest citizens of those counties: the family seem to have confined themselves to the marts of trade, rather than official or military activities. Children of Littleberry Moon, were—Maria m. . . . Gilbert, d. soon afterwards,—Sallie P. m. Col. Goodman,—Jennie B. m. Leverette S. Early, son of Col. Edmund Early,—Elizabeth m. Sam'l C. Goggin clerk of Campbell county,—Littlebery, Jr. d. at Lexington 1858,—Edward was killed in the Confederate army,—John B. moved to a western state.

Robert F. Gaines moved to Campbell from Charlotte; m. Elizabeth Noel; d. 1865; had 6 sons, 1 dau. (m. W. S. Smith)—Charles E. and Richard T. died in Confederate service; William, also a Confederate soldier died in July, 1865; Robert H. (C. S. veteran) m. Margaret Scott; James C. enlisted in C. S. army in the autumn of 1864, was captured April 1, 1865, at Five Forks battle near Dinwiddie C. H., and sent to Pt. Lookout where he was imprisoned until June 13, 1865; m. Rosa. dau. of Robert P. Mattox of Leesville, moved to Rock Wall, Texas, where he now resides.

Other Leesville residents, Col. Abner Anthony; John Anthony m. dau. of Col. Reid Arnold, lived in the old brick dwelling on the hill above Anthony's creek: Dr. Haden, whose home was at top of Haden's hill: Morton Pannill, merchant at Leesville m. 1st Kitty Leftwich; m. 2d Mrs. Brown, neé Moorman; Green Terry, later moved to a farm *Solitude* two miles

Chapter V

Water Courses

CAMPBELL is peculiarly favored in water courses. Along its northern and northeastern border flows James river; along its southern and southeastern border the river which locally passes by the name of Staunton, and emptying into the latter, a short distance from Alta Vista in the western section, Otter river flows in from Bedford: near Leesville, Goose creek, also from Bedford sources, joins Staunton river. In the east Falling river, with its tributary, Little Falling, has numerous branches feeding it, which form a network of streams. There are many creeks large enough to be designated by names and these are fed by numberless brooks, from valleys between the hills and mountains.

Tussocky and Little Beaver add their overflow to Beaver creek which empties into the James near Mt. Athos.

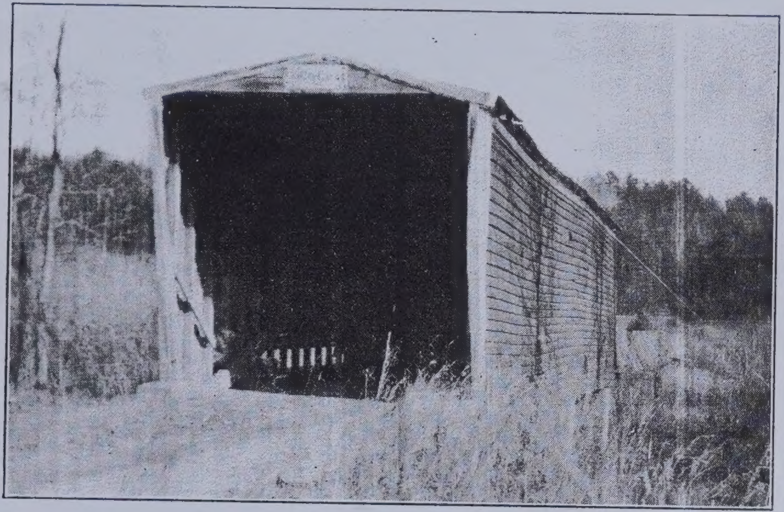
Little Opossum and Opossum having source in Candler's Mountain, flows (near an island of the same name) into the James, and not far off Fishing creek empties into the James at Lynchburg.

Whipping, Hills, Seneca (aided by Little Seneca), Cheese, Bishops and Back creeks add to Staunton's volume, while Buffalo, Johnson, Tardy, Flat and Troublesome creeks contribute to Otter's waters.

Marrowbone creek, Steel branch, Jennican branch, (from Appomattox); Beaver pond branch, Cane branch, Entray creek into Little Falling; Burger branch, Pulliam branch, Rattlesnake branch, Molley's creek, Suck creek, Hat creek into Falling, which with the additional waters of Little Falling, then empties into Staunton river at Brookneal. Burton (formerly Rock Castle) and Tomahawk creeks join to form Dreaming, which, with Ivy, forms Blackwater creek and that in turn empties into James river at Lynchburg.

Pedlar R
mentioned in
N. Davies' grant
of 25,000 acres
on the Fluvanna
River.

Lynchburg procures its water supply from Pedlar basin in Amherst county fifteen miles distant: but in earlier times it made use of James river water, until that river received the waste from dye mills along its course. There were also a number of bold springs in the town, which furnished fine drinking water before a water system was established; these springs were filled over as the town grew and building space became congested: one, on the premises of Captain Early in a depression near Main and 6th streets, of which he gave the city the use, supplied all the neighborhood with water. The Acadmey of Music now covers the site of the spring, water from which was piped across the street to a pump placed there for the convenience of those who used it.



Old Covered Bridge Over Falling River

The river locally designated Staunton, is called Roanoke from its source in Montgomery county to the point at which it passes through the Blue Ridge Mountains, and resumes the latter name when it unites with the Dan in Mecklenburg county. The Jefferson and Fry maps use *Staunton* for the western end of the river from its confluence with the Dan to its source: but in his "Notes on Virginia" Thomas Jefferson makes no mention of the name Staunton, but calls the whole stream by the Indian shell word *Roanoke*. The dual name is said to have arisen from the fact that when white settlements were first established in Staunton river vicinity in order to protect them from the incursions of Indians a company was organized to patrol the territory of Roanoke river from the mountains to the mouth of the Dan and placed under the command of a Captain Henry Staunton. From this circumstance that part of the stream came to be called first Staunton's river and later Staunton by which name it appears on the map and is known to the people of the surrounding country. Captain Staunton served in the Revolutionary War, but probably received his title during this patrol work.

During the time he was patrolling the country, Mary Crawford, a girl about twelve years of age who lived at the White settlement (a place in Pittsylvania county about a mile and a half from the present Hurt Station and back from the river) was stolen by the Indians and taken to their camping ground above Smith's Mountain, where she was kept a prisoner for four days. In the search made for her recovery, Captain Staunton succeeded in discovering where she was held, and watching a chance he stole into the camp, rescued her and brought her down the river, through which he waded and swam a good part of the way in order not to leave foot tracks by which the Indians could pursue and retake her. This story of Mary Crawford's rescue was related by Colonel Abner Anthony, a nonagenarian and he had been told of it by older people who knew of the occurrence. Colonel Anthony was familiar with the county's early history and contributed articles concerning it to local newspapers, and through these contributions information has been preserved which otherwise would have passed into oblivion. The family he represented was originally of the Quaker sect and he was of the branch which remained in the county, descendants of whom still bear the name of Anthony.

Norvell was made cashier of it; his daughter, Mary, married John M. Miller, who was cashier of the First National Bank, the position later held by his son, E. P. Miller. His daughter, Lucy Norvell, married Frank T. Lee, of *Westover,* a country place, later divided and incorporated within Lynchburg limits, now covered with residences. Mary Miller, grand-daughter of Lorenzo Norvell married Daniel A. Payne, the president of Lynchburg Trust and Savings Bank.

Callaway, Also Spelt Kellway, Kelleway and Kelloway

The name of the Callaway emigrant seems not to be indisputably settled and is variously given as Joseph, Francis and William, sometimes with the prefix "Sir." In his "Life of Boone," Lyman C. Draper includes a biographical sketch of Colonel Richard Callaway, in which he states that Joseph, the grandfather of Richard, emigrated from England to Virginia, that Richard's father (Joseph, Jr.,) settled in Caroline county, had seven sons and two daughters, Richard being 6th son; that the father, mother and a brother died of fever in a short period while Richard was still a youth, yet the remaining family continued several years to live in the old homestead, then sold out, and about 1740 settled in Brunswick county (the portion which ultimately became Bedford), locating on Big Otter river at the eastern base of the Peaks of Otter. When the war broke out in 1754 the country had become considerably populated and the people collected in forts which Washington occusionally visited. Three of the Callaway brothers held the commission of captain, Thomas at Hickey's Fort, William at Pig River Fort, and Richard at Blackwater Fort. The frontiers were constantly alarmed, marauding parties frequently pursued, and sometimes overtaken and punished. For services in these engagements Richard and William were promoted to rank of Bedford Militia colonels. This account given by Draper is accepted by members of the Callaway family.

The family record, in an old Callaway Bible, gives 2 sisters, Elizabeth and Ann, and 5 brothers;—Thomas, b. 1712, moved from Spotsylvania to Halifax, was appointed in March 1738 constable in the upper precincts of James river mountains; in 1741 an attachment was made on his estate; received pay in September, 1758, for service in the Augusta Militia, as ensign, afterwards as captain of a Halifax company.—William, b. 1714, m. 1st 1735, Elizabeth Tilley, by whom he had 5 children;

James, born 1736, married 3 times, resided in Bedford, died in 1809.

John, b. 1738, m. 1st, Tabitha, dau. of Henry and Sarah Tate; m. 2nd, Agatha, dau. of John Ward.

William, Jr., b. 1740, m. Anne Bowker Smith, resided in Bedford.

Elizabeth, b. 1743, m. Captain Francis Thorp of Campbell.

Mary, b. 1746, m. Jacob Anderson of Campbell.

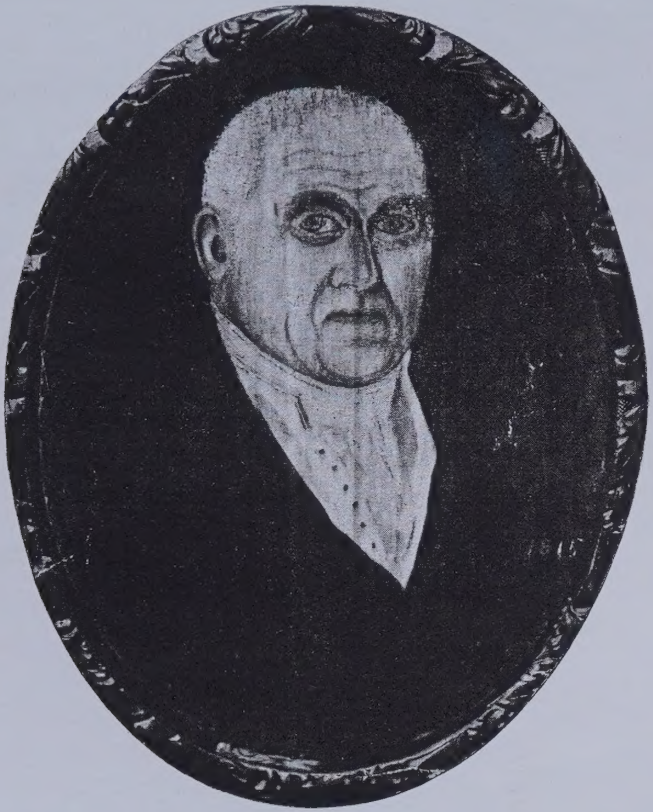
Of the children of Wm. and Elizabeth Crawford-Callaway (2nd wife), two were daughters:

Charles, the eldest child married in 1768 Mrs. Judith Pate née Early (widow of John Pate), lived in Campbell; he was a captain in the Revolutionary army.

Colonel William Callaway acquired a large quantity of land; he was the first burgess from Bedford, holding the office during the sessions from 1754 to 1765, was also first county-lieutenant of Bedford, with title of colonel; this officer was usually a large landed proprietor, who governed the county, the responsibility of faithful execution of the laws resting upon him; he could call out the militia when demanded and account to the governor and council for his conduct; the militia officers were subject to his orders and he could organize courts-martial. Colonel Callaway gave 100 acres at the county-seat for the establishment of a town there; he and his sons were very active in county affairs; his son William, also bore the title of colonel and records of them, in consequence, may be easily confused.

—Francis, born 1716, moved to Wilkes county, Georgia, and had many descendants there.

—James was a planter in Spotsylvania county, Virginia.



Capt. Charles Callaway

—Richard, b. 1719, patented lands in Brunswick and Lunenburg during 1747-'54; was sergeant, lieutenant and major of forces active in the French and Indian wars; married Frances, the daughter of George Walton, who owned land in Bedford; in 1761, Richard Callaway was appointed one of the trustees of New London, he patented lands in Bedford during the period 1762-70; visited North Carolina, with a view to locating there; visited Kentucky several times before settling there in 1775 when he went with Boone and his road markers and assisted in the founding of Boonesboro; was a member of

the Transylvania convention which met at that settlement; returned to Virginia and [illegible] September, 1775, moved to Boonesboro with his own and [illegible]er families. In July, 1776, when his two daughters and Jemima Boone were captured by Indians, he led a company which pursued the marauders, rescued the prisoners and the next year aided in the defence of Boonesboro when it was attacked by Indian savages; was elected burgess to the Virginia Assembly from Kentucky county at the first election held, 1777, in Kentucky, was a justice of the peace and colonel of the county, was appointed on the commission for opening a road over Cumberland Mountain to Kentucky in 1779; placed in charge of the first ferry at Boonesboro; a county in the western part of the state was named for him.

On March 8th, 1780, while he and several others were engaged about one mile above the settlement in constructing his ferry boat, they were fired upon by a party of Shawanese Indians and Callaway was killed and scalped; two days later his body was recovered and buried at a spot just back of the fort. Colonel Callaway left a widow (his second wife), and children of both marriages, descendants of whom are in Kentucky, Tennessee, Alabama and Mississippi. Hon. Richard French, for several years a judge in Kentucky, and one time member of Congress, was a grandson.

—Callaway marriages, among early records (Campbell-Bedford):

1758 John Callaway m. Tabitha Tate.
1768 Charles Callaway m. Mrs. Judith E. Pate.
1774 Cona Callaway m. Bourn Price.
1774 Zachariah Callaway m. Susanna Miller.
1775 Elizabeth Callaway m. Harry Innes.
1777 Colonel James Callaway m. Elizabeth Early.
1778 Dudley Callaway m. Patty Trent.
1781 Fances Callaway m. James Steptoe.
1781 Mary Callaway m. Daniel Brown.
Mary Callaway m. Jacob Anderson.
1784 James Callaway m. Susanna White.
1785 Chester Callaway m. Christiana Galloway.

1787 Elizabeth (ward of Wm. Callaway) m. John Patrick.
1789 Mrs. Susanna W. Callaway m. James Hilton.
1792 Amelia Callaway m. George Dooley.
1793 Sally Callaway m. Daniel Neal.
1793 Joel Callaway m. Lucy Ashton.
Sarah Callaway m. John Anderson.
James Callaway m. Ellen Lewis.
Charles Callaway m. Eliza Green.
Judith Callaway m. William Shands.
1819 John C. Callaway m. Anna Dodson.
Francis Callaway m. Eliza Graham.
Henry Callaway m. Miss Lewis.
William Callaway m. Nannie Crump.
John Callaway m. 1st, Mary Hairston, m. 2nd., America Hairston.
1811 Dr. George Callaway m. Mary E. Cabell.
Abner E. Callaway m. Miss Lewis.
Rev. Thos. Callaway m. Lucinda Anderson.
1813 Henry Callaway m. Pauline DeWitt.
1814 Elizabeth Callaway m. Samuel Read.
1828 John Callaway m. Lucinda Saunders.
1828 William Callaway m. Ann Logwood.
1827 Sarah A., dau. of John Callaway, m., John Hewitt.

At Campbell's formation James Callaway was the most prominent county officer and was transferred from the position of Bedford county-lieutenant to the same office in Campbell. Born in 1736, the son of Col. Wm. and Eliz'h Tilley-Callaway, he had made a fine record to his credit even in a family which had become conspicuous in public affairs; had served in the French and Indian wars; was a member of Bedford county patriotic committee of 1774; held by commission the successive militia offices; built the first iron works, known as "Oxford" (later, Ross'); owned and operated lead mines; in 1780 co-operating with other patriotic citizens he suppressed a conspiracy against the government. Callaway married three times; m. 1st, Sarah Tate; children,—Elizabeth m. Harry Innes, later of Kentucky;—Frances, m. 1781, James Steptoe, clerk of Bedford, resided at *Federal Hill;*—Polly, m. Daniel Brown, of Bedford; there were other children.

Col. Jas. Callaway, m. 2nd, Elizabeth, dau. of Col. Jerry Early, with whom he was associated in mining properties; ch. of 2nd marriage,—William, a legislater from Franklin county, m. Nannie Crump from Powhatan county;—John, of Franklin, who m. twice, both Hairstons and cousins;—Dr. George, m. 1811, Mary Eliza, dau. of Col. Wm. Cabell of *Union Hill,* Nelson county, and was grandfather of Alex. Brown, Virginia historian;—Abner E., m. Miss Lewis and moved to Missouri;—Rev. Thomas, m. Lucinda, dau. of Wm. Anderson, moved to Missouri;—Catherine, m. Wm. Langhorne, moved to Botetourt, has many descendants.

Dr. Geo. Callaway first made his home in Lynchburg on the estate inherited from his father, which included lands and the mill (afterwards operated by Langhorne and given his name) with property in Madison on the opposite hill; the mill was located at the fork of land between Blackwater creek and the James. Dr. Callaway sold out in 1818 and moved to Nelson county where he built *Glenmore,* still owned by descendants of his name; his son, Paul Carrington and grandson of same name both followed in his profession as practicing physicians.

Col. James Callaway resided near New London and was treasurer for New London Academy; he married a third time but there were no children of this marriage. In 1789 he moved his citizenship back to Bedford where a new county seat had been established on 100 acres of Bramlett's land, donated by Wm. Downey and Joseph Fuqua and given the name of Liberty, first in history to bear it, but the name became changed during the boom of 1890 to Bedford City. At a court meeting held February 23, 1789, an unusual compliment was paid Callaway in the adoption of a resolution that "whereas by his singular services as magistrate in this county before its division and in Campbell county (services from which he has lately removed) merits the attention of the

Funeral Directing Establishment, second oldest of the kind in the United States. He combined cabinet making with his other occupation, supplying many persons of the community with fine durable furniture. His familiar association with scenes of distress, as undertaker, did not blunt his susceptibilities and, it is told, that at the grave it was often with difficulty that he controlled his feelings. He died in 1856, aged 62 years, and his remains were carried to Appomattox for interment at his former home. Diuguid was succeeded in undertaking business by his son, George A. Diuguid, who lived to the age of 72 years when his son, William D. Diuguid, became head of the establishment.

Perhaps, in its records, no line of business carries so full a history, as this firm, of what transpired contemporaneously at Lynchburg during its century progress,—in its silent reflection of epidemics, wars, crises, depressions, etc., as well as of the march of science in tempering the ills to which flesh is heir. These records give accurate roll call of citizens in their passing, —of the heavy toll in war victims,—of the gradual dismemberment of households.

Embalming was practiced in primitive custom before the War Between the States, and during that crucial period of 1861-65 the method of preservation of bodies for transportation, as found necessary in the case of soldiers sent to their homes,—was by packing the outer casing with charcoal. A later day provided precautions in the use of chemical preservatives, and for this in 1894 Virginia Legislature passed a law requiring the embalming of bodies and licensing of embalmers. This law was sponsored by Virginia Funeral Directors' Association of which Wm. D. Diuguid was president, and Virginia was the first state in the Union to adopt the law.

George A. Diuguid had anticipated the requirement of a doctor's certificate of death, first enforced in 1873, by the use of a peculiar mark of his own selection, to indicate on his books that the certificate had been secured.

The present improved church truck, used for the conveyance of bodies in the building, grew out of the idea suggested to Wm. D. Diuguid at seeing a picture of the catafalque used for the remains of President Garfield after his assassination. Diuguid conceived the idea of placing wheels on such a car and using it in churches; his suggestion became universally adopted and is now considered an essential accessory.

There are four cemeteries in Lynchburg:—the Methodist, established in 1806,—(an older one on Court House Hill having been abandoned) used later as a reservation for soldier interments; the Presbyterian, established in 1824; the Spring Hill, established in 1855, with violent opposition, causing the first funeral procession to go heavily armed against possible interruption; and Holy Cross Catholic Cemetery, established in 1874. A Jewish cemetery was established on the Amherst Heights: and one for use of colored residents has recently been established near the city. In former years slaves were interred in old Methodist cemetery and plot reservations in the portion divided off from that for soldiers, are still held by their descendants.

Douglas

✓

In 1784 Edward Douglas patented 300 acres of land on Beaverpond creek. 1804 patented 300 additional acres on Beaverpond creek: this Edward may have been a brother or grandson of John: whose children were Charles, Elizabeth, Thomas, Polly, Judith, John, Anne, Achilles and Dorcas.

John Douglas emigrated from Scotland, settled in Orange county where he lived and died. He married Judith, the daughter of Charles and Judith Moorman: their son, Achilles, born 1752, married in 1779 Elizabeth, the daughter of Micajah and Sarah Lynch-Terrell and moved to Campbell county. Achilles Douglas was a member of the Society of Friends at South River and for some years was clerk of the meeting. He manumitted his slaves in 1782. In 1786 he was one of the trustees of Lynchburg. Micajah Terrell, his father-in-law, was a Quaker preacher: the first meeting of the Campbell county justices took place in his home in 1782; he offered a site for the county seat, but though his proposition was taken under

Moorman

consideration and gained many advocates, it was finally rejected in favor of the more central Rust site. Children of Achilles and Elizabeth T. Douglas:

—Sarah, born 1781, married Newby, the son of William Johnson.
—Judith, born 1783, m. Jonathan Johnson, the brother of Newby.
—Mildred Young, born 1785, married Richard Tyree, and was disowned for marrying out.
—Deborah, born 1787, m. Anselm, son of Benjamin and Mary Johnson.
—Elizabeth, born 1790, m. Mahlon Cadwallader.
—John Lynch, born 1797, m. Sally Lynch-Terrell.
—Achilles Moorman, born 1800, m. Anne L. Terrell; their son, Charles Achilles Douglass, born 1830, m. Caroline Matilda, the dau. of Ralph and Susan Lambeth-Smith.

Marriages: 1795, Edward Douglass m. Mary Ann Jude; 1796, Sarah Douglass m. Langhorne Scruggs.

Early

The family of Early moved to Bedford about the time it was established as a county. Jeremiah, Jr., of Culpeper county, first of the name to appear, was followed by his younger brothers, Joshua and Jacob, the latter of whom married into the Robertson family but moved to Georgia during the last quarter of the century. Joshua settled in the locality which remained within Bedford boundary; Jeremiah's property was embraced in the portion which became Campbell, though, as he died in 1779, he did not participate in the division, and his public activities were all in interest of the development and government of the older county, therefore he is not found recorded as resident in the new one.

Jeremiah, born 1730, son of Jeremiah, Sr., and Elizabeth Buford-Early, of Culpeper county, served as a lieutenant from the Augusta Military District during the French and Indian wars. He moved to Bedford with his relatives, James, William and Henry Buford, and in 1755 purchased from John Gibson 200 acres in Russell parish; in 1756 he was a member of a jury formed of the most capable freeholders; in 1756 received an order of court for laying "the court-house floors, sealing the house and making a barr," for which he was allowed 3,743 lbs. of tobacco; in 1758 purchased 200 acres lying upon Elk creek, and obtained a parcel of land, on the north side of the road to Warwick, from the county trustees upon which he agreed to build a house in one year; was appointed overseer of the road and commissioned justice of the peace, an office he held as long as he lived. He had remained in the militia and was promoted captain of his company. In 1759 he was commissioned to procure weights and measures for county use, together with Benjamin Howard he was paid 8,000 lbs. of tobacco for building the prison. This year he bought, from Richard Randolph's executors, 304 acres, part of 1000 acre patent on both sides of Erwin's creek, a fork of Otter; appointed to list tithes in 1760, a year later bought 102 acres on Elk creek of Edward Watts and 241 acres of George Walton; during 1762-63 was appointed to view a new road, lay prison bounds, build stocks and pillory, repair the court house and clerk's office, to have three pairs of handcuffs made for county use and to list tithes from Hairston's precinct up all the waters of James river. At this time he bought 300 acres on Elk's creek and 260 acres around Callaway's and Walton's corner. In 1764 he was appointed to view two new roads from New London; received 5,169 lbs. of tobacco for supplying the county standards; acquired 490 acres on Staunton river and 558 acres on Burton's creek. In 1769 received grants of 275 acres, and 270 acres on Goose creek, erected a mill at the mouth of the creek, and added 100 additional acres there. In 1772 was appointed High Sheriff of the county. He had been promoted major and lieutenant-colonel of militia, and in 1778 was commissioned colonel; was one of the trustees of Russell parish. Died 1779, and his son, Joseph and son-in-law, Colonel James Callaway, were appointed executors of his estate, giving bond in £200,000. His first wife was Sarah, the daughter of George Anderson. Children:

—Jacobus, m. Sarah, dau. of Colonel Charles F. Wall; moved at the close of the century to southwest Virginia, descendants moved to Kentucky.
—Judith, m., 1st, John Pate; m., 2nd, Captain Charles Callaway, of Campbell.
—Jeremiah 3rd, moved to North Carolina, m. Rebecca Freeman.
—Joseph, unmarried, moved to Henry county; died young.
—John, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Henry Cheatham; was a member of the Convention of 1778.
—Elizabeth, m. (2nd wife), Colonel James Callaway;—Jenny.
—Jeffrey moved, 1784, to Georgia, where he left descendants; sold 937 acres on Staunton river.
—Jubal, m. Mary, dau. of Dr. Henry Cheatham; lived in Franklin county; these were the grandparents of General Jubal A. Early and Captain Sam'l Hy Early of Lynchburg.
—Sarah m. William, son of Jacob Anderson and lived near the present Leesville.
—Abner, m. Docia, sister of William Anderson.

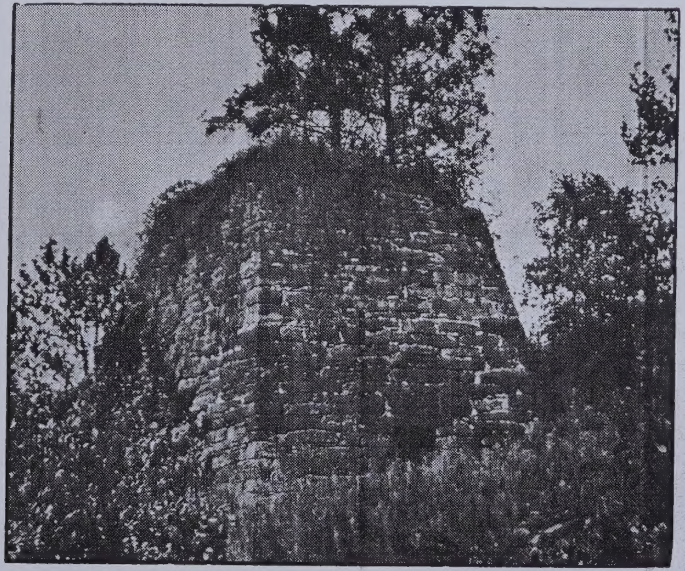
The first wife of Colonel Early died about 1770 and he married, 2nd, Mary, sister of Richard Stith in 1773, died a few years later and was buried within his home grounds. At the division of Bedford, three years afterwards, this property near Evington, cut off into the new county, was inherited by his youngest son, Abner, the only one of seven sons who remained in the county.

The Church of England naturally fell under the bann after the Revolution, and churches of other sects then started. Rev. Abner Early, a follower of Wesley, called "itinerant preacher," travelled around the country in a two-wheeled vehicle like a phaeton but then named "gig." In 1819 he and his wife deeded to his sons and others as trustees, a certain lot on the east side of Flat creek, 1 1-16 acres for the use of the Methodist church. He built at his expense a meeting house which he named *Reheboth*, and with his own hands made the holy table and communion rail. This old church is on Flat creek near Early's mill; when the latter structure was sold the purchaser had to search Lunenburg court to get the record: fire destroyed the mill some years afterwards. Abner Early did not approve of slave-holding and freed 100 of his negroes, who took the name of Freeman. Among early court orders was one appointing surveyors to view a way for alteration of the Richmond road leading through Early's land. In 1804 he was made overseer of the poor. A cousin, Buford Early, his partner in mercantile business, was murdered in 1806, and Abner administered on the estate: Buford was a brother of Bishop John Early. Children of Abner:

—Jacob, m. in 1818, Elizabeth Fitz Patrick, dau. of James Austin; bought 200 acres on Quarry branch known as the Cross Road tract, afterwards called Yellow Branch, moved in 1835, to La Porte, Indiana, where his son, John P., became a prominent politician.
—Henry T., m., in 1821, Peggy D. Haden; their son, Abner, m. Mary A. Kabler; in 1874 Abner and Mary K. Early made a deed of transfer to the Presbyterian church of a tract of land on the west side of the road leading to Leesville in consideration of her interest in the cause of religion, and of his desire to promote the moral welfare of the community.
—Sallie, m., in 1827, Claiborne Porter.
—Elizabeth, m., in 1822, Abner Anthony.
—William, m., in 1833, Mary C. Jennings; moved to Wellington C. H., on the Mississippi.
—John W., m. Miss Lauderdale; family moved to California.
—Matilda, m. A. Pannill.
—Col. Edmund J., m. Ann, dau. of Samuel C. and Jane H. Tardy; inherited his grand-father's old manor place, but grief at the loss there of several children caused him to dispose of that property and build a home, *Oakwood*, a short distance from the old one; Edmund Early was a colonel of militia during War of 1861-65. Children:
—Leverette S. (V. M. I. cadet and Confederate veteran), m. Jean B., dau. of Littlebearry Moon, near Leesville; 2 daugh-

public, it is the opinion of the court, therefore that he be recommended as presiding member of the county-court of Bedford."

When Andrew Jackson was member of U. S. Congress, it was his custom to travel by private conveyance to and from Washington, and he usually made a stop at Echols' Tavern in New London, which many of the neighboring gentry frequented. Upon the occasion of one of his visits, a young man taking offence at some remark made by Jackson, challenged him forthwith to combat, asking him to name his choice of weapons. Jackson humoring his antagonist selected rifles, whereupon the young fellow replied, "That is just my salad," and left the room to secure the weapons. Jackson then enquired of those present, the name of the aggrieved person and upon learning that he was a son of his friend, Col. James Callaway, he promptly said he was ready to offer any apology a gentleman could require rather than fight the son of a friend; so the affair was amicably settled.



Old Iron Furnace

The first lawyer admitted to the bar of Campbell was Harry Innis, the son of Rev. Robert and Catherine Richards-Innis, who married Elizabeth, dau. of Col. Jas. Callaway. Innis was superintendent of the Oxford Iron mines which during the Revolution were operated for supplying the patriot army with materials of war and were owned by his father-in-law. In 1784 Harry and Elizabeth Callaway-Innis sold James Callaway—for £400.—two acres of land bounded by New London on the east, and Colonel Callaway's land on the south and southwest, by the tenement of John Hook on the west, and by Wm. Callaway's land on the north. The Innis family then moved to Kentucky where Harry Innis won distinction in his profession and acquired office as Judge of Court; in the Revolution he had served as an ensign of Bedford militia. Elizabeth, dau. of Harry and Elizabeth-Innis married Colonel Girard Alexander, afterwards a principal of New London Academy.

Candler

Daniel Candler came from Ireland to North Carolina, but settled finally in Campbell; he received a grant of 370 acres embracing Candler's Mountain, on December 1, 1779, which in consequence received his name. He had then been a resident in old Bedford for sometime, as he and his son John were witnesses to marriages at South River Meeting in 1761, and John later was disowned by the Quakers there for using spirituous liquors.

William Candler was perhaps a brother of Daniel. William married in 1746, Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Clark-Anthony, and she was a minister for Goose Creek Meeting, while her husband was a clerk of the Meeting in 1764. William in 1768 sold 170 acres of land (adjoining Edward Bright and Colonel James Callaway), to James Johnson and moved to McDuffie county, Georgia, in 1769; he had nine children, of these,—Mary married Ignatius Few;

US/CAN 975.5671 H2g

p30-1

Colonel William Radford equipped a number of privateers in Revolutionary times, being aided in this patriotic enterprise by Governor Floyd. In an engagement with a British fleet Radford and Floyd were both captured and confined in the Tower of London, but with the help of English friends they made their escape to France, where they were kindly received, and assisted to return to America by Marie Antoinette. Colonel Radford married Elizabeth Moseley, whose father was a major in the Revolutionary forces.

The ancestors of Dr. Perroneau Brown, son of the late Mr. Thompson Brown, had to fight for possession of their grant of land at Ivy Cliff near New London. Before the Revolution, when the Brown family came from Botetourt to Bedford, they were attacked by Indians, whom they repulsed only after killing several.

Eagle Eyrie, the official name given by the Highway Department to the gap in Locke's Mountain, is but the original name which Nicholas Davies, its first owner, gave to the hunting lodge he maintained there. He was a native of Wales, and came to Virginia with a large grant to land in this section made him by George III. This was a huge tract containing 31,000 acres, and the grant was dated in 1771. Mr. Davies' first wife was Judith Randolph, of Tuckahoe. Judith's Creek was named for her, and runs near the site of the lodge. Mr. Davies also built an inn at the top of the mountain, and placed in charge an innkeeper named Ogden, into whose hands the property finally passed by purchase. The mountain was named for the Locke family, who bought it some years later, and who sold it to the late Dr. C. E. Busey, who built a home there.

Capt John Claytor not Clayton married Leftwich. If any Claytons m then it must have been long late.

Wingfield—Leftwich

Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Wingfield died here May 5th, 1918, at 1004 Court Street. She was eighty years old and the widow of Dr. T. H. Wingfield, who died in 1885 at Towson, Maryland. He was a surgeon on the staff of General Robert E. Lee. Mrs. Wingfield was survived by her sister, Mrs. Andrew R. Humes, of New York. Mrs. Wingfield was married here in 1878, and except for Mrs. Humes was the last surviving member of a once large and influential Lynchburg family. She was the daughter of Colonel Augustine Leftwich, of this city. The Leftwich family was descended from the de Vernon family of Left Wich, in Cheshire County, England. Their ancestor, Richard, came to England with William the Conqueror, and was knighted by him, as related in the visitation of Cheshire. In America they furnished many distinguished officers to the Revolutionary War and to the War of 1812. Colonel Leftwich, born in Bedford was a prominent tobacconist here from Lynchburg's earliest days. He was of the twenty-first generation from Richard, the follower of William the Conqueror. The only descendants of Colonel Leftwich left here are Mr. William King, Mr. Gus King, and their sisters, Misses Sallie and Alice King, Mrs. Elizabeth Peck and her daughter, Miss Nancy King Peck.

Lyson's Magna Britannica says: "The Leftwich family descends from a younger branch of the Winnington family, settled at an early period at Leftwich in Davenham, and became extinct in the male line in 1640, when the heiress married Oldfield, now also extinct.

The Leftwich Township is situated one mile from Northwick. The manor, Leftwich Hall, belonged in the reign of William the Conqueror to the Vernons, as part of the Barony of Shipbrook. The Vernon family was descended from Richard de Vernon, one of Hugh Lupus' barons. (As explained in the Visitation of Cheshire, Hugh Lupus was the nephew of William the Conqueror, and was made Earl of Cheshire or Chester, with power to create barons in his own domain.) The de Vernon family became extinct in the elder branch by the death of Warin de Vernon, fifth Baron of Shipbrook, whose wife was Andea, daughter of William de Marlbrook, they having a son, Warin, who died without issue, and three daughters. Margaret, the eldest daughter of Warin and Andea, brought a portion of the de Vernon inheritance to her husband, Richard Willenham, in the thirteenth century. Matilda, also called Maud, daughter of Warin and Andea, married Robert Winnington, who settled at Winnington in 1294, and they had a younger son, Robert or Richard, who married Agnes Leftwich, and assuming his wife's name, Leftwich, was the founder of the Leftwich family, and the ancestor of the Leftwiches who continued to possess the family manor for several generations. When the main line became extinct in the seventeenth century by the failure of male heirs, at the time of the marriage of Elizabeth, daughter of Ralph, to William Oldfield, a younger branch of the Leftwich name from Northwich continued there in 1663. Arms of the family: Fesse, engrailed azure; three garbs. Motto: Ver Non Semper Floret.

(The garbs, which are sheaves of wheat, are from the de Vernon side of the house.)

Ralph Leftwich, first of the name in Virginia, moved to New Kent County, and patented 300 acres in New Kent County, August 10th, 1658. Land was granted him for the transportation of six people into the colony. See Land Office Book in Richmond, Virginia, Book 4, page 272, August 17th, 1663.

Thomas Leftwich, Senior, son of Ralph, was born at some time between 1660 and 1670. He died in 1730 in Caroline County. He married Elizabeth Rosier first. She had no children. She died in 1700 and he married again, his second wife being Mary North, daughter of Augustine North, of Gloucester County. Issue of Thomas and Mary being Mary, Thomas and Augustine.

Augustine Leftwich, Junior, in applying for a pension, states that he was born in Caroline County in February, 1727. Caroline was formed in 1727, from several counties which were originally a part of New Kent. Augustine, Junior, moved to Bedford in 1758. His wife was Mary Turner. Their daughter, Lockey Leftwich, married Colonel David Saunders. William, Thomas and William Leftwich served in the French and Indian War.

Title of Book at WI SHS

land from Thomas Jefferson. This estate reached from Forest to Clay's Crossing, and is one of the most beautiful stretches of land in this part of Virginia. Not only is the view of the mountains surpassingly beautiful, but the lovely, rolling fields of the foothills form a perfect landscape. One has only to drive on the public highway from Clay's to Forest to be impressed with the remarkable beauty of this land which was once owned by Jefferson. Colonel Radford built his home and called it Woodburn. It is now owned by Mr. Alex Mitchell. Major Yancey built a brick house in a grove of oaks near the road, and named it Rothsay. It is on this plantation that Major Yancey is buried. The house was burned some years ago, but was rebuilt on the same site and out of the same brick by Mr. Locksley Radford, who now lives there, his father, Colonel Carlton Radford, having bought it over seventy-five years ago.

Colonel William Radford equipped a number of privateers in Revolutionary times, being aided in this patriotic enterprise by Governor Floyd. In an engagement with a British fleet Radford and Floyd were both captured and confined in the Tower of London, but with the help of English friends they made their escape to France, where they were kindly received, and assisted to return to America by Marie Antoinette. Colonel Radford married Elizabeth Moseley, whose father was a major in the Revolutionary forces.

The ancestors of Dr. Perroneau Brown, son of the late Mr. Thompson Brown, had to fight for possession of their grant of land at Ivy Cliff near New London. Before the Revolution, when the Brown family came from Botetourt to Bedford, they were attacked by Indians, whom they repulsed only after killing several.

Eagle Eyrie, the official name given by the Highway Department to the gap in Locke's Mountain, is but the original name which Nicholas Davies, its first owner, gave to the hunting lodge he maintained there. He was a native of Wales, and came to Virginia with a large grant to land in this section made him by

---

Dabney Davies

George III. This was a huge tract containing 31,000 acres, anc the grant was dated in 1771. Mr. Davies' first wife was Judith Randolph, of Tuckahoe. Judith's Creek was named for her and runs near the site of the lodge. Mr. Davies also built an inn at the top of the mountain, and placed in charge an innkeeper named Ogden, into whose hands the property finally passed by purchase. The mountain was named for the Locke family, who bought it some years later, and who sold it to the late Dr. C. E. Busey, who built a home there.

DABNEY

The Dabney family was descended from Cornelius d'Aubigne, corrupted by Virginia tongues into de Bony and so to Dabney. They came from a great Huguenot family and were granted a tract of two hundred acres of land in New Kent County in 1664. Cornelius brought a wife with him, but she died soon after reaching Virginia, leaving one son, George. His second wife was Sarah Jennings, who left three sons and four daughters. Lynchburg has descendants from both wives. Mrs. Ernest Heald was Louise, daughter of Rev. Chiswell Dabney, who was the son of John Blair Dabney, of Campbell County. Rev. Chiswell Dabney married Lucy Fontaine. This branch of the Dabney family, as well as the descendants of Chiswell Dabney, in his day a noted lawyer, come from George, the child of the first wife of Cornelius. Mr. Albert Dabney, of Lynchburg, is descended from Sarah Jennings, the second wife of Cornelius Dabney. Mr. Albert Dabney married Miss Jennie Akers, of Lynchburg.

Clayton - Rather

THE DAVIS FAMILY

Samuel. William, Micajah and Evan were the sons of John and Susannah Smithson Davis, of Shropshire, England. After their arrival in Virginia, three of them eventually settled in Bedford County and in Lynchburg. Samuel, the eldest brother,

USE ONLY

WITH
GREAT
CARE
(very misleading)

Chart based on "Our Kin" Bedford County Claytons (See Note at left)

Shrank Gen Attached

Original is in the OVERFLOW file drawer to save space

① Thos Clayton / Agnes Thornell →
② son by William d 1627 m. Chol[illegible] → (Son not fol. left issue)
③ John m. Eliz. [illegible]; Sir Jasper m. Mary Thompson →
④ → Sir John m. Alice Bowyer →; George m. Hester Parker; Mary; Prudence; Rebecca

④ Sir John Clayton / Mary Thompson →
⑤ Atty Gen. VA: John b (1665-1737) m. ~~[illegible]~~ Lucy C (~~[illegible]~~ ~~[illegible]~~ / Procter); Jasper killed 1743; Alice; Mary; Elizabeth →
⑥ the botanist →: John (1685-1773) m. 1723 Elizabeth Whiting →; Arthur d 1733 (not followed - ask if had ch.)? ⑦ nf.; Dr Thomas (had one dau.); ~~James~~ (No?) m. Anne Dearsom (had William Dearsom Clayton not followed)

⑥ John the botanist / Elizabeth Whiting →
dau.
NO (Henry W & Anne Beverly)

⑦ John Clayton (1725-) (Lt Rev. War. of Charlotte Co VA) m. Elizabeth Willis - 9 children below →
Anne m. H. L. Davies NO
Eliz. m. ① Orlando Jones ② Wm. Walker NO
William Clayton m. Elvire (New Kent C) lived New Kent Co. } Wm. Beverly Clayton m. Lucy Walker - 3 daus (Charles City Co.); Mary Anne m. Philip Davis
Jasper Clayton (-1779) m. (Gloucester Co) had Jasper Jr. C. (nf)? b New Kent or Gloucester Co?; Thomas Whiting C. (nf)?; Catherine m. [illegible] Gallagher)

He was gen 9 #5 below

~~ONE IS TEMPTED TO CONCLUDE That our Wm. Willis Clayton was somehow related to this family, but no connection has so far been found. He was not as wealthy as most of these folks.~~

⑧ Ch of John Clayton/Eliz. Willis:
Bedford County branch
1 - John Willis Clayton (1750 → to Charlotte Co by 1775, living in Bedford Co. 1793 +? m. Mary ( ) See forward ⑨ →
2 - Lucy Whiting m. Thomas Davies
3 - Henry Clayton (nf)
4 - Mildred m. Overton
5 - William Willis Clayton - moved to Mississippi. His son a judge at Holly Springs Miss → probably the one who m. Clarissa Hale in 1800
See attached - Marshall Co Miss records attached. Too old to be ours
6. Elizabeth
7 Ann } see chart?
8 Thomas Lewis Clayton - to Kentucky (nf)
9 Arthur Clayton (nf) - had daus - did he have sons?

⑨ Ch of John Willis Clayton (1750-) of Bedford Co VA & Mary (Holloman?)
1 - John Willis Jr (1774-) m. (1797) Lucinda Douglas & had 3 daughters
2 - Nancy
3 - Jasper m. 1801 Frances Lesueur
4 - Thomas m. 1803 Theodocia Wright
✓ 5 - William W. Clayton m. ~~(1800) Clarissa Hales~~ (our William then age 7 or 8)
6 - Polly H
7 - Catherine m. Gatkin
8 - Susanna m. Lesueur
9 - Rebecca D

Later note, 2002 - This is our ⑤ William but the list of his brothers & sisters is mixed up (Someone else married Clarissa Hale probably uncle) - no gen

---

Our William Willis Clayton (1793-1853) m. 1812 (Washington Co VA) Martha E Vest
cannot have married Clarissa Hale in 1800 when he was only 7 years old.

Was he related to the above family at all? Not followed were:

a. Arther d 1733 son of John the Botanist
2 sons of Jasper (-1779) of Gloucester Co or New Kent - { Jasper Jr. → b.; Thomas Whiting → c. }
d. Henry (1750+) son of John Clayton of Charlotte/Bedford & Eliz Willis
double-check
? e. William Willis to Mississippi "
f. Thomas Lewis to Kentucky "
g. Arthur - did he have any sons?

"OUR KIN"

The Genealogies

OF SOME OF THE EARLY
FAMILIES WHO MADE
HISTORY *in the Founding*
and Development of
BEDFORD COUNTY
VIRGINIA

By
MARY DENHAM ACKERLY
and
LULA EASTMAN JETER PARKER

CLAYTON

The arms on the tomb of Dr. Thomas Clayton at "Warner Hall," Gloucester County, Virginia, are: A cross engrailed between four torteaux; crest: a leopard's gamb erased and erect, grasping a pellet, or torteau. From Mr. Stanards' carefully prepared pedigree, based on Le Neve, Wills at Somerset House &c., printed in Wallace's *Historical Magazine*, for October, 1891. (*William and Mary College Quarterly*, Vol. II, No. 4, April, 1894, page 236.)

Thomas Clayton, of Clayton Hall, County of Lancaster, England, ① married Agnes, daughter of John Thornell of County of York, England. Had children: (1) a son, died young. (2) William. (See forward.) (3) a son; left issue.

William Clayton, of County of York, England, second son of ② Thomas and Agnes (Thornell) Clayton, but heir to the family estate, married ——— Cholmeley. He died in 1627, leaving children: (1) John, of Okenshaw, barrister of the Inner Temple, 1660; married Elizabeth Citterne, of Kent. (2) Sir Jasper, of St. Edmunds, Lombard ③ Street, London, mercer, alderman, &c., knighted at Guildhall, 1660; married, May 1, 1624, Mary, daughter of William Thompson, "late citizen and haberdasher," of London, of Tinmouth Castle, Northumberland. They had children as follows: (a) Sir John. (See forward.) (b) George, married Hester, daughter of Sr. Thomas Palmer, baronet. (c) Mary, (d) Prudence, (e) Rebecca.

Sir John Clayton of London and Parson's Green, Fulham, Middle- ⑤ sex County, son of Sir Jasper and Mary (Thompson) Clayton, knighted in 1664; married Alice Bowyer, daughter of Sir William Bowyer, baronet, of Denham, Bucks, England. Had children: (1) John. (See forward.) (2) Jasper, a Lieutenant-General in the English Army; killed at the battle of Dettingen in 1743. (3) Alice. (4) Mary. (5) Elizabeth. (One of these daughters married John Lord Lovelace, and one Thomas Strickland. See Tyler's *Virginia Biography*.)

John Clayton, son of Sir John and Alice (Bowyer) Clayton, was born in England in 1665, died in Virginia, November 18, 1737. He was educated, probably, at Cambridge University, admitted to the Inner Temple, June 6, 1682, and called to the bar. He came to Virginia in 1705, and in 1714, was appointed Attorney-General of the colony, holding this office until his death. He was judge of the Court of

He had no wife Ann Page!

3 sons only — John, Arthur & Thomas.

Admiralty, frequently a member of the House of Burgesses, presiding justice of James City County, recorder of Williamsburg, &c. (*Virginia Historical Magazine*, Vol. 4, page 163). He married Anne Page — Lucy (*The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America*, Vol. 2, page 187). He had the following children: (1) John, the botanist. (See forward.) (2) Arthur, Clerk of a county on the upper part of York River; died in 1733—not known if he had children. (3) Dr. Thomas, educated at Cambridge, and completing his medical studies in London, he returned to Virginia, where he married Isabella Lewis, of "Warner Hall," Gloucester County, Virginia. Died October 17, 1739, aged 38. He had an only child, Juliana, who died in childhood. (4) James, who married Anne Dawson, sister of Thomas Dawson, President of William and Mary College, and had William Dawson Clayton (Bruton Parish Register). His wife surviving him married (secondly), about 1758, Rev. Goronwy Owen, Welsh poet and preacher. (*William and Mary College Quarterly*, No. 9, page 156.)

no [illegible]!

no

Dr. John Clayton, son of John Clayton, the Attorney-General, was born at Fulham, England, in 1685, came to Virginia in 1705, and died in Gloucester County, Virginia, December 15, 1773. He was an eminent botanist, and for fifty years Clerk of Gloucester County, Virginia. At the time of his death (1773), he was President of the Society in Virginia for Promoting Useful Knowledge, author of "Flora Virginica," and had at "Windsor," his estate in Gloucester, a large and highly prized botanical garden. He married, January 2, 1723, Elizabeth Whiting, of Gloucester County, daughter of Henry and no → Anne (Beverley) Whiting, the latter named a daughter of Col. Peter Beverley, member of the House of Burgesses from Gloucester, and his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Major Robert Peyton, who emigrated from Norfolkshire, England (Tyler's *Virginia Biography*). Dr. John Clayton had (among children) the following sons and daughters:

— wrong date
— not Beverley

——John Clayton (4); married Elizabeth Willis. (See forward.)

——Anne Clayton; married, January 15, 1767, her first cousin, Henry Landon Davies, who was the son of Nicholas Davies and his second wife, Catherine Whiting, daughter of Henry and Anne (Beverley) Whiting. (Nicholas Davies' first wife was Mrs. Judith Fleming Randolph, widow of Col. Thomas Randolph, of Tuckahoe. Nicholas Davies had no children by his first marriage). Henry Landon Davies married, September 11, 1788,

no
He did not have a daughter Ann!

no — is this dau of JW?

They had only 2 daughters: Lucy m Hayes & Catherine — did not marry

for his second wife, a niece of his first wife. She was the widow Manson; but nee' Lucy Whiting Clayton, daughter of John Clayton and his wife, Elizabeth Willis. (The late Miss Ruth H. Early, of Lynchburg, Virginia, author of *Campbell Chronicles and Family Sketches*, was a great granddaughter of Henry Landon Davies, and his first wife, Anne Clayton, daughter of Dr. John Clayton, the Botanist. She kindly furnished data on the Clayton-Davies line for use here.) The deed in Bedford Court from H. L. Davies, February 4, 1797, conveying property to John Willis Clayton and Nicholas Clayton Davies for benefit of Mrs. Mary Clayton and her children (full names given) is herewith published. (See forward, court records.) The John Willis Clayton named was the brother-in-law of Henry Landon Davies, by his second marriage to Lucy Whiting (Clayton) Manson. It further proves that John Willis Clayton and his wife Mary ———, had a son, John Willis Clayton, Jr. This son married in 1797, Lucinda Douglas, daughter of George Douglas. (See Douglas family.)

no! She was mistaken

Henry Landon Davies had nine children—seven being by his first wife, Anne Clayton and two by his second wife, Mrs. Lucy Whiting (Clayton) Manson.

ok

CHILDREN:

(a) Nicholas Clayton Davies, born 1769; married Elizabeth, daughter of David Crawford.
(b) Arthur Landon Davies, born 1770; married Miss Pryor, of Gloucester of which county he was clerk.
(c) Catherine E. Davies, born 1772; married, 1793, Francis Thornton Merriwether (born 1768, died 1814), son of Nicholas Merriwether, who married Margaret ("Peggy") Douglas, daughter of Rev. William Douglas. (See Douglas Register.)
(d) Samuel Boyle Davies, born 1774; married, 1802, Elizabeth McCulloch.
(e) Editha Langdon Davies, born 1777; married Rev. Charles Clay.
(f) Henrianne Davies (sometimes written "Henry Ann"), born 1780; married, February 24, 1803, Dr. John Jordan Cabell, son of Col. John and Pauline (Jordan) Cabell,

and grandson of Dr. Wm. Cabell, the founder, and Elizabeth (Burks) Cabell.

(g) Tamerlane Whiting Davies, born 1782; married Jane Smith Payne, daughter of Philip and Elizabeth D. Payne.

(h) Addison Davies, born 1789; married Mary, daughter of Capt. Robert Coleman.

(i) Dr. Howell Davies, born 1795; married (first) Harriett Godfrey, of Harrisburg, Pa.; (second) Mrs. Abby Willing (Byrd) Jackson.

no ——Elizabeth Clayton; married (first) in 1771, Orlando Jones, (second) William Walker; no children. (See forward suit "Walker's Administrator vs. Jones' Administrator." Chalkley's *Abstracts and Records of Augusta County*, Vol. II, pages 180-181).

no He had no [illegible] Elizabeth

——William Clayton; married Elvira ———, and resided in New Kent County. He was administrator of his brother, Captain Jasper Clayton (*William and Mary College Quarterly*, Vol. XII, page 26). Clerk of New Kent County, member of the New Kent County Committee in 1774, member of the House of Delegates in 1776, and a member of the Convention of 1776. Later County Lieutenant of New Kent County. His will dated June 10, 1797, was probated in New Kent County, December 14, 1797 (Crozier—*Williamsburg Wills*). (See forward for will.)

CHILDREN:

(a) William Beverley Clayton, Clerk of Charles City County, Virginia; married Lockey Walker. They had three daughters: (aa) Catherine; (bb) Elizabeth, married Bartholomew Dandridge, Clerk of New Kent County; (cc) Mary A., married Robert C. Walker, son of Wyatt Walker and Elizabeth (Christian) Walker (*William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. XVI, page 139, and Hayden's *Virginia Genealogies*).

ch of Wm + Elvira

(b) Mary Anne Clayton; married Philip Davis who died about 1800. She died in 1809 (Crozier, *Williamsburg Wills*). See forward for will of Mary Anne Clayton Davis.) They had three daughters: (aa) Rebecca

Davis; (bb) Catherine (Davis) Gwatkin; (cc) Mary Anne Davis.

(c) Elvira Clayton, born December 27, 1760; married Armistead Russell. Had one daughter, Elizabeth Armistead Russell.

——Jasper Clayton, deputy clerk of Gloucester County in 1778 (Tyler's *Quarterly*, Vol. V, page 58); died 1779. He had children: (a) Jasper Clayton; (b) Thomas Whiting Clayton; and (c) Catherine Clayton, who married Christopher Pryor, of Gloucester County (*Virginia Magazine*, Vol. II, page 188, and Tyler's *Quarterly*, Vol. VIII, page 140). Thomas Whiting Clayton was a lieutenant in the Revolution.

no

It was Lucy

not Sarah who m. Hughes

——Sarah Clayton; married (first) ——— Livingston; (second) Henry Hughes. Had children: (a) Thomas Hughes; (b) Henry Hughes; and (d) Susanna Hughes (Chalkley's *Abstracts and Records of Augusta County*, Vol. II, page 181).

Confusion [illegible] Lucy m Hughes?

John Clayton (4), born about 1725, son of Dr. John and Elizabeth (Whiting) Clayton, married Elizabeth Willis (Tyler's *Virginia Biography*). He served in the Revolutionary War. He was second lieutenant in First Virginia Regiment, October 7, 1775, first lieutenant in the First Virginia Regiment, February, 1776. (Tyler's *Virginia Biography;* Heitman's *Register of Continental Officers.*) John Clayton and Elizabeth Willis, his wife, lived in Charlotte County, Virginia. (See forward—Records from Charlotte County, by W. S. Morton.) They had nine children as follows:

——John Willis Clayton. (See forward.)

——Lucy Whiting Clayton, married (first) Nathaniel Manson, Sr., (second), September 11, 1788, Henry Landon Davies. (His second wife.)

——Henry Clayton.

——Mildred Clayton, married 1775, James Overton. (See Charlotte County Records.)

dau of [illegible]?

——William Willis Clayton, moved to Mississippi. His son a judge at Holly Springs. (Miss Early.)

92) Note There was such a man in the census! (See 1830 + 1850 Miss census)

——Elizabeth Clayton. m [illegible]

——Ann Clayton.

This list is OK

(all d. before 1777)

Eliz m Hayes 18 Apr 1782 1782

——Thomas Lewis Clayton, moved to Kentucky. (Miss Early.)
——Arthur Clayton.

(Miss Ruth Early in her notes states: one daughter married ——— Hays, one married ——— Harvey and a third married ——— North, who had a descendant named Clayton North.)

John Willis Clayton, born about 1750, son of John and Elizabeth (Willis) Clayton, married Mary ———. At the time of his purchase of land in Charlotte County, Virginia, John and his wife, Mary Clayton, were living in Hanover County. (See records of Charlotte County, D. B. 3, pages 451 and 500.) He removed to Charlotte prior to July, 1775. At what date he removed from Charlotte County, am unable to say. In 1793 and 1797, he was a resident of Bedford County, Virginia. (See forward memo. of agreement D. B. "G," page 243, Amherst County, Virginia—Indenture: D. B. "J," page 309, Bedford County, Virginia.) There were nine children as named in deed in Bedford Court from H. L. Davies, February 4, 1797, conveying property to John Willis Clayton and Nicholas Clayton Davies for benefit of Mrs. Mary Clayton and her children. (See forward copy of this Indenture.) Children named are as follows:

——John Willis Clayton, Jr., born about 1774, married, March 21, 1797, Lucinda Douglas, of Bedford County, Virginia. (See forward.)
——Nancy Clayton.
——Jasper Clayton; married 1801, Frances Lesueur.
——Thomas Clayton; married 1803, Theodocia Wright.
——William W. Clayton; married 1800, Clarissa Hales.
——Polly Harrison Clayton.
——Catherine Clayton; married Charles Gwatkin.
——Susanna Pettus Clayton; married, in 1807, John C. Leuseur.
——Rebecca Dabney Clayton.

John Willis Clayton, Jr., born about 1774, son of John Willis Clayton, Sr., and Mary (———) Clayton, his wife, married, March 21, 1797, Lucinda Douglas (marriage bond in Bedford County, Virginia), daughter of George and Mary (Tucker) Douglas, of Bedford County, Virginia, formerly of Amherst County. (See Douglas family.) In 1800, John Willis Clayton, Jr., leased land in Amherst County.

1830 TN Census states our William W Clayton was 30-~~40~~ years old - b 1792 VA (per Allan Prizzi). Cannot be above man.

[See forward: Indenture made between Nicholas Clayton Davies and John Willis Clayton in which John Willis Clayton's mother, Mary Clayton, is named. (Deed Book "I," page 103, Amherst County, Virginia.)] The date of the death of John Willis Clayton, Jr., is not definitely known. It was, probably, prior to 1814 since in that year, his wife, Lucinda, signed the permission for the marriage of her eldest daughter, Elvira to Philip Turpin. In 1832, the widow, Lucinda (Douglas) Clayton, married (secondly) Jesse Spinner. She was his third wife. (See Spinner-Burks families.) The three Clayton girls, daughters of John Willis Clayton, Jr., and his wife, Lucinda (Douglas) Clayton, who married the three Turpin brothers, sons of Thomas and Rachel (Cheatwood) Turpin, are as follows:

Elvira Clayton, born December, 1797; married, February 28, 1814, Philip Turpin, of Bedford County, Virginia. She died August 7, 1879. (See Philip Turpin family for descendants.)

Mary Polina Clayton, born October 22, 1802; married, January 2, 1818, Thomas Turpin, Jr. She died January 23, 1875. (See Thomas Turpin, Jr., family for descendants.)

Eliza W. Clayton, born ———; married, June 24, 1822, Captain John Turpin. (See Captain John Turpin's family for descendants.)

The following data pertaining to the Clayton family, descendants of Dr. John Clayton, the botanist, has been collected from various sources. The first, "Clayton Deeds from Charlotte County," printed in the *Virginia Historical Magazine*, Vol. XXXVII, No. 2, April 1929, was contributed by Mr. W. S. Morton, of Charlotte Court House, Virginia.

This Indenture made this 10th day of March, 1777, between John Clayton, Sen^r, of Charlotte County, of the first part, and William Clayton, Elizabeth Clayton, Ann Clayton, Thomas Lewis Clayton, and Arthur Clayton, sons and daughters of the aforesaid John Clayton, of the other part: Witnesseth, that the said John Clayton, after the death of him and Elizabeth, his wife, for & in consideration of five shillings sterling by each of the above mentioned children, to him in hand paid, the receipt whereof he doth hereby acknowledge, but more specially for and in consideration of the natural love and affections

which he hath and beareth unto the said children, hath given, granted, bargained, sold, enfeoffed & confirmed & by these presents doth give, grant, bargain, sell, enfeoffe & confirm unto the aforesaid children and to each of them the hereafter mentioned negroes now in the possession of the said John Clayton, their father, viz.: To my son, William Clayton, one negro named Davey, and a child that a negro woman, Rose, is with child of; To my daughter, Elizabeth Clayton, one negro girl named Sucky; To my daughter, Ann Clayton, one negro girl named Phillis; To my son, Thomas Lewis Clayton, one negro woman named Judith; and to my son, Arthur Clayton, one negro woman named Rose. But if either of the above mentioned children should die before they arrive to the age of twenty-one years, or have a child lawfully begotten of their body, his or their parts shall be equally divided between my surviving children. In witness whereof the said John Clayton, first above mentioned, hath hereunto set his hand and affixed his seal the day and year first above written.

John Clayton (L.S.)

Sealed and Delivered in presence of
John Clayton, Jr.,
Mary Clayton.

At a court held for Charlotte County the 7th day of April, 1777.

The above written Deed of Gift was proved by the oath of John Clayton, Jr., one of the witnesses hereunto subscribed, to be the act and deed of the said John Clayton, and Ordered to be recorded.

Teste: Thomas Reed, *C.*

Deed Book 4, page 2.

The records of Charlotte County show that John Clayton and Elizabeth Willis, his wife, had four other children besides those mentioned in the deed above.

On March 10, 1777, John Clayton (Charlotte), sold to "John Clayton, the younger, eldest son of the aforesaid John Clayton," a negro named Adonis, now in the possession of the aforesaid John Clayton, the elder, at the death of him and Elizabeth, his wife—consideration, five shillings.

Deed Book 4, page 13.

On March 7, 1777, John Clayton gave to "my son, Henry Clayton," a negro, Abraham.
Deed Book 4, page 13.

Among the marriage bonds are found "14 Sept., 1775, James Overton, Jr., Bachelor, & Mildred Clayton, spinster, sec., John Clayton."

"18 August 1775, Nathaniel Manson and Lucy Whiting Clayton, daughter of John Clayton of the Co. of Charlotte."

The above are recognized as daughters of John and Elizabeth (Willis) Clayton.

Nathaniel Manson was living in Halifax County in June 20, 1776, as is shown by a Deed of Trust made to him by John Clayton, Sr. This deed conveyed three tracts of land containing, in all, 536 acres, 3 negroes, 5 feather beds, furniture, 1 double chair and harness, a stand with silver casters, silver sugar dish, 9 silver spoons, "with all the appertenances belonging," etc., to the premises. Deed Book 4, page 52.

Lucy's dowry

James Overton was from Hanover. The settlement of his estate, August, 1784, by John Overton being appointed administrator by the Court of Hanover. (See Deed Book 5, page 198, Charlotte County) dated July 24, 1784. Mildred Overton, the widow of James Overton, made motion, gave bond and become administratrix.

Book 5

John Clayton, Jr. (wife Mary), lived in Hanover in November 21, 1774, at which date he bought land in Charlotte County. Deed Book 3, page 500. Deed Book 3, page 451. His removal to Charlotte occurred very soon after buying the above lands, as on July 25, 1775, he was living in Charlotte. Deed Book 3, page 530.

On February 5, 1783, power of attorney given to John Clayton, Jr., by his father, John Clayton, Sr., to do business for him in Hanover. This power of attorney was transferred by John Clayton, Jr., to Thomas Price, of Hanover, on July 10, 1784. See Hanover, 1783-1792, part 1, page 43. See Charlotte County Deed Book 5, page 59.

On October 20, 1781, Elizabeth Clayton made a deed of gift to her son, William Willis Clayton. Deed Book 5, page 12.

1787

On December 7, 1782, Elizabeth Clayton made a deed of gift to her son, Thomas Lewis Clayton. Deed Book 5, page 29.

Dec 1782
12/7/82

It would appear from the above extracts, taken from the Charlotte County Records, that John[3] Clayton in his deed to his five children

giving to each, a negro, did not mention his four older children, three of whom had previously married, viz.: John, Lucy Whiting and Mildred. And he had already provided a negro for his sons, John and Henry. His property had been given in trust to his son-in-law, Nathaniel Manson, for what purpose, we can only conjecture. ✓

June 1793
100 ac.

6/15/1793

Memorandum of an Agreement made this fifteenth day of June, one thousand seven hundred and ninety three, between NICHOLAS DAVIES and JOHN CLAYTON, both of Bedford County, to rent to him for the causes and considerations hereafter mentioned a tract of one hundred acres of land being part of the land the said Clayton purchased of Streets Legatees for said Nicholas Davies in Amherst County the said Clayton is to have the said one hundred acres in any part of said tract that he chuseth running one hundred and thirty poles one way and one hundred and twenty five poles the other for quantity for the sum of ten pounds a year to be paid to the said Davies or his heirs or trustees on or before the twenty fifth of March yearly and the said Clayton and his wife is to have the said land for and during their natural lives and to have peaceable possession on the twentieth day of next November and the said Clayton is within two years from the twentieth of November next to plant a good orchard of one hundred apple trees and two hundred peach trees of the most useful sorts of forward and late fruit and inclose the said orchard in a lawful fence and always keep growing and bearing in said orchard the said number of good bearing fruit trees and to take such care that the said orchard and plantation be after the time aforesaid delivered up to said Davies or his heirs &c. or Trustees if required in good repair and two good sound cabbins sixteen feet square fit for white people to live in and the whole plantation by him made and orchards and cabbins all inclosed in a lawful fence and the said Clayton and all his family is to live peaceable and honestly as long as they reside on said land, if not then to forfeit all their right to said land &c. and be obliged to move from it directly and the said Clayton is not to bargain or sell his lease or right to the said land, &c. without the said Davies' leave in writing nor work on said land more than four tithables in the crop except his own children and for the good honest punctual performance of this agreement the said Davies and Clayton do hereby do bind themselves and their

heirs &c. to each other in the penal sum of one hundred pounds current money of Virginia and all damage. In Witness whereof the said Clayton & Davies have hereunto set their hands and seals this day and year above mentioned.

NICHOLAS DAVIES (L. S.)
JOHN CLAYTON (L. S.)

Teste:
JAMES SCOTT,
JOHN W. CLAYTON,
JOSEPH SLAUGHTER.

N. B. The said Clayton has leave to get timber for improving and making buildings on the within mentioned land off any my other lands that may not be rented out. As witness my hand this fifteenth day of June, 1793.

NICHOLAS DAVIES.

Test:
JAMES SCOTT,
JOHN W. CLAYTON.

At a Court held for Amherst County the seventeenth day of June, 1793. This memo. of agreement was proved by the oath of James Scott and John W. Clayton, witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded.

Teste:
W. S. CRAWFORD, *Clk.*

Deed Book "G," page 243.
Amherst County, Va.

Is the father dec'd ?

2/4/1797
JW dec'd ?

THIS INDENTURE made this fourth day of February in the Year of Christ one thousand seven hundred and ninety seven between Henry Landon Davies of Bedford County of the one part and John Willis Clayton & Nicholas Clayton Davies the former of the said County and the latter of the County of Amherst of the other part Witnesseth. That for and in Consideration of the sum of Seventy five pounds Current Money of Virginia & for divers other Causes & Considerations him the said H. L. Davies thereunto moving doth honestly desire to secure and made over unto Mary Clayton & her ✓

Mary & her children

To Mary Clayton
& her children

Children called by the following names Viz., John Willis Clayton, Nancy Clayton, Jasper Clayton, Thomas Clayton, William Clayton, Polley Harrison Clayton, Kitty Clayton, Susanna Pettus Clayton, & Rebeccah Dabney Clayton in manner and form hereafter mentioned, & for the farther Consideration of the Sum of five Shillings like money to the said Henry L. Davies in hand paid by the said John Willis Clayton & Nicholas Clayton Davies at and before the sealing & delivery of this, the receipt whereof he H. L. Davies doth hereby acknowledge and thereof and every part thereof doth exonerate & discharge the said John Willis Clayton & Nicholas Clayton Davies their Heirs Exors. & Admors. he the said H. L. Davies hath granted bargained & Sold & by these presents doth grant bargain sell and confirm to the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies their Heirs &c. Forever two Negro. Women Slaves named Juno and Jenny, One Negro Girl named Lucy One feather Bed a bolster, two Sheets One Blanket Bedstead cord & Matt, One feather Bed & Bolster, two Sheets, two Blankets One Rug, One Set of Curtains One Bedstead Rope & mat, One feather Bed & Bolster One Sheet two Blankets One quilt Bedstead cord & Mat, One feather bed & Bolster two Sheets two Blankets, one quilt One Counterpain Bedstead Cord & Mat. One tin Gallon pot, One Dutch Oven, One pair pot Hooks One frying pan, One flesh fork, One Iron Skillet two peuter dishes One Bason Six Plates Six Spoons two water pails two piggins six setting chairs, two Chests One poplar Table two flax Wheels, two Cotton Do. One dark red Cow, One black & White ditto, One red Cow one black Heifer one dark brindle & white Steer, One white & red Cow sawed horns, One Red Yearling, One red & white Yearling, One red Steer white Spot in his forehead, One red & white Yearling, One red Steer, one dark red & white Steer, One pale red Calf, One red & white yearling marked with a smooth Crop in the right Ear each, thirty head of Hogs (that is) One Boar, One Barrow, Six Sows twenty two shoats about Six months old all marked with a smooth crop in the right Ear, with all the appurtenances belonging or in any wise appertaining *the* the premises hereby granted or intended to be granted & all Services benefits & profits of the said Slaves hous-hold furniture & Stocks: To have and to hold the above enumerated property unto the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies their Heirs &c. forever & the said H. L. Davies doth hereby grant for himself & his heirs that he the said H. L. Davies & his heirs & every of

them shall and will warrant & forever defend the aforesaid Property & every part & Article thereof unto the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies their Heirs &c. forever against the Claim of him H. L. Davies his heirs &c. & every other person whomsoever. Upon Trust, nevertheless, that they the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies shall hold and Manage the aforesaid Property for Support the said Mary Clayton and those of the aforenamed children that dwell with her until the first day of November in the year 1815, or untill the said Mary Clayton shall depart this life or she said Mary shall desire a division to take place of the property above mentioned which division shall be equal among the several Children herein mentioned after giving twenty days public Notice of such division and out of Money and all other profits arising from the several Articles of Property aforesaid, the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies shall pay the expense attending the recording this Indenture and all other needful & Necessary expenses relative to the intent of this Indenture. And the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies theirs Heirs Exors. & Admors. shall pay or cause to be paid the overplus if any remain of Money or other profits arising from the Property before mentioned unto the Children heretofore named, each a like Sum & devidend of Monies & profits so remaining in their Hands at either of the times nominated for a division and if either of the aforesaid Children should decease before Such division the Survivors shall share equally according to the number of persons then living of those first above mentioned. In Witness Whereof the said Henry Landon Davies hath hereunto set his hand & Seal on the day and Year first above written.

Henry L. Davies (L. S.)

Sealed and delivered
in the presence of

Francis Waters, Sam. B. Davies,
Eliza Manson.

At a Court held for Bedford County the 26th day of June, 1797. This Indenture was acknowledged by Henry L. Davies party thereto & Ordered to be recorded.

Teste,
Ja: Steptoe, C. B. C.

A Copy—Teste:
V. W. Nichols,
Clerk of Circuit Court of Bedford County, Virginia.
Deek Book "J," page 309.

---

* Is this Polley H. Clayton a misreading of Pettus Clayton? He appears in records, but no Polley (or Mary) does.

FROM CROZIER'S WILLIAMSBURG WILLS

Clayton, William, Clerk of New Kent County, 10 June, 1797; 14 December, 1797. Son William Beverley Clayton; son-in-law Philip Davis; granddaughter Catherine Clayton; son-in-law Armistead Russell; granddaughter Eliz. Armistead Russell; dau. Mary Ann Davis; dau. Elvira Russell. Exrs. son Wm. B. Clayton. Wit. John Christian, Benjamin Crump, John H. Christian.

Son of [illegible]

Davis, Mary Ann, New Kent County, 10 January, 1809; 9 March, 1809. Daughter Mary Ann; dau. Rebecca; dau. Catherine Gwatkins. Exrs. Wm. H. Macon and my brother Wm. B. Clayton. Wit. William Holt, Henry Holt.

2/151
1800
(1806?)

1800
114 acres
John Jr

THIS INDENTURE made this fifteenth day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred between NICHOLAS CLAYTON DAVIES of Amherst County of the one part and JOHN WILLIS CLAYTON of the other part. WITNESSETH that the said Nicholas Clayton Davies for the causes and considerations hereafter mentioned hath bargained leased and to farm lett and by these presents doth grant bargain lease and to farm let unto the said John Willis Clayton one certain tract or parcel of land containing one hundred and fourteen acres, and bounded as follows, viz.: by a line beginning at an hickory tree and running thence N. 33 W. 60 poles to pointers two black and two white oaks by a line running thence S. 86. W. 48 poles to pointers a double chestnut two red oaks and a dogwood by a line running thence S. 44 W. 194 poles to a soviet tree standing on the point of a ridge by a line running S. 24 E. 26 poles to pointers three black oaks a white oak and a pine by a line running thense S. 60 E. 42 poles to pointers three bushes a poplar a red oak, and an hickory, by a line running thence S. 49 E. 20 poles to pointers, a black walnut, a sycamore and a poplar by a line running thence N. 44 E. 148 poles to pointers, sycamores and walnuts, by a line running thence N. 49 E. 50 poles to a sycamore by a line running thence N. 54 E. 18 poles to the beginning. TO HAVE AND TO HOLD use and quietly possess as a tenant the said one hundred and fourteen acres of land for and during the time and term of six years to be computed from the twenty-

fifth day of November last past with the priviledge of working the first year four hands exclusive a negro woman now in possession of his mother Mary Clayton named Juno and a negro boy of his own named Frank, for which quiet tenantable possession of the said land the aforesaid John Willis Clayton doth hereby bind himself, his heirs, &c. to pay the said Nicholas Clayton Davies his heirs or assigns the sum of twenty pounds current money of Virginia for the first year on or before the first day of January eighteen hundred and one, and from that time forward the sum of five pounds like money for each and every hand plow boys excepted under fourteen years of age that shall be worked or employed on the said land on or before the said first day of January of each year, and within two years from the date of the said November last past to plant on the said land one hundred peach and fifty apple trees of good late fruit and the said trees carefully to manage inclose and keep within a lawful fence, separate from the other cleared land, to make no waste nor sell or any way dispose of any kind of trees or timber and to leave the plantation, fruit trees, fences &c. in good tenantable and lawful repair on the twenty-fifth day of November in the year one thousand eight hundred and six not to sell or in any manner convey to another the whole or any part of the said land and to duffer no person or persons to dwell on or occupy the said land and to be peaceable in the neighborhood for which yearly rent fruit trees fences &c. the said Davies his heirs &c. shall and will warrant and defend to the said John Willis Clayton quiet and tenantable posession of the said one hundred and fourteen acres of land. In Witness whereof the said Davies & Clayton do hereby bind themselves, their heirs &c. to each other in the penal sum of five hundred pounds current money of Virginia and hereunto set their hands and seals the day and year above written.

Nov 1806

Nichs. C. Davies [Seal].
John W. Clayton [Seal].

Signed, sealed and delivered
in the presence of

James Garland,
Thos. Woodruff,
Sam B. Davies,
Richd. Burks,
Josiah Ellis, Junr.

MEMORANDUM that it is understood that the above mentioned John Willis Clayton is not to take or employ on the leased land above mentioned any of those people called mulattoes or free negroes.

Nichs. C. Davies [Seal].
John W. Clayton [Seal].

James Garland,
Thos. Woodroof,
Sam. B. Davies,
Rcd. Burks,
Josiah Ellis, Junr.

At a Court held for Amherst County the 16th day of June, 1800. This lease together with the memorandum endorsed was proved by the oaths of Thomas Woodroof, and Josiah Ellis, Junr., witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste.

Deed Book "I," page 103,
Amherst County, Va.

02

Deed Book "K," page 745, Bedford County records, dated July 19, 1802. Henry L. Davies and Lucy Whiting, his wife, to John Clayton, Jr., both of Bedford County, "one hundred and two acres—one quarter and twenty-four poles" on the north bank of Battery Creek.

Deed Book "K," page 855, dated December 27, 1802, a deed between John Clayton, Jr., and Mary, his wife, of the one part and Jasper Clayton of the other part, of Bedford County "one hundred and two acres—one quarter and twenty-four poles" on the north side of Battery Creek. (Same land described in above deed Book "K," page 745.) ✓

Deed Book "5," pages 177-189, Amherst County records, dated 26th June, 1807. John P. B. Clayton in account with Joshua Shelton—mentions cash paid Jacob White, Adm'r. of John W. Clayton. Deceased late guardian.

Board of John P. B. Clayton from 26th October, 1805, to 26th June, 1807, @ 20 lb. Joshua Shelton was guardian for James P. B. Clayton.

From Chalkley's *Abstracts and Records of Augusta County, Virginia*, Vol. II, pages 180-181:

Walker's administrator vs. Jones' administrator — O. S. 226; N. S. 80—Bill, 1810. Bill filed in Albemarle, 1813, by Walter Leake, administrator c. t. a. of Levi Jones, Elizabeth Jones, his widow, and Orlando, Lain and William Jones, infants of Lain Jones. Elizabeth was Elizabeth Clayton. William Walker and Elizabeth conveyed to Lain Jones a tract of land and all their interest in a deed by Orlando Jones to John Clayton, 1771. Lain Jones was only child and heir of Orlando Jones; who died testate. Will dated 4th May, 1804. William Walker and Elizabeth are both dead. Defendants are, viz.: James, Andrew, Francis, Walker, and Sally, his wife; Andrew Laird and Eleanor, his wife (late Walker); Charles Mosly and Jane, his wife, late Walker; Francis, Josephus, Rebecca Walker, and Daniel Couch. Copy of a former bill filed in Albemarle by William Walker and Elizabeth, his wife, shows that on 27 November, 1771, in contemplation of a marriage between Orlando Jones, deceased, and Elizabeth (oratrix), daughter of John Clayton, deceased, a marriage contract was entered into. Conveys 400 acres in Albemarle and certain slaves. In February, 1793, Orlando died without issue by Elizabeth, who married Walker in 1793. Deed 27 November, 1771, by Orlando Jones of Albemarle and John Clayton of Gloucester. Marriage settlement. Recorded in General Court, 30th April, 1772. Deed 19th May, 1795, by William Walker and Elizabeth to Lain Jones, 400 acres in Albemarle. Recorded in Albemarle, June, 1795. Bill of revivor filed by heirs of Elizabeth Walker, viz.: John Clayton, Nicholas Davis, Samuel B. Davis, Timberlake V. Davis, Catherine C. Merriwether, Edith Clay, Thomas Hughes, Henry Hughes, Susanna Hughes, Jasper Clayton, William B. Clayton, Arthur Davis. Deed 30th May, 1795, by Lain Jones of Albemarle to William Walker, mortgage. Recorded in Albemarle, June, 1795. Bill by James Walker, administrator c. t. a. of William Walker of Buckingham County. Will of Orlando (Lain?) Jones dated 4th May, 1804. Sons, Orlando, Lain, and William; wife. Recorded in Albemarle, 1805, 4th February. Joseph Coleman deposes: Orlando Jones died 1793, leaving Lain Jones, father of Orlando, Lain and William.

1810

Marriages of the Clayton family, prior to 1841, from the Bedford County records:

Captain John Clayton and Charlotte Leftwich, daughter of Thomas Leftwich 9 January 1792. Signed: John Clayton, Saml. Mitchell.

Lewis Clayton and Elizabeth Wright, 18th Feby. 1796, by Rev. Jeremiah Hatcher. John Wright, security on license bond.

John Willis Clayton and Lucinda Douglas, 21st March 1797. Rev. Jeremiah Hatcher. Thomas L. Clayton, security. ?

William W. Clayton and Carissa Hales, 20 March 1800, Robt. Snoody, security.

Jasper Clayton and Frances Lesuer, 28th March 1801. Rev. Jeremiah Hatcher. Fill Lesuer, security.

Thomas L. Clayton and Dicia (Theodocia) Wright, daughter of John Wright, 26 Mch. 1803. Frances Hunter, security. ?

John Markham and Elizabeth Catharine Clayton, daughter of John Clayton, 19th Jany. 1807. Rev. George Rucker. Elish Dewitt, security.

John C. Lesuer and Susanna Pettus Clayton, daughter John Clayton, 31 March 1807. Rev. Geo. Rucker. Thos. North, security.

Jasper Clayton and Elsa Harris, daughter of Dosia Harris, 24 November 1810.

Pettus C. Clayton and Nancy Jones, daughter of David Jones, 25th Feby. 1811. Edward Hatcher, security.

Phillip Turpin and Elvira Clayton, 28 February 1814. Permission signed by Lucinda Clayton.

Jasper Clayton and Lucinda H. White, 17th Sept. 1817. Rev. Enoch W. Terry. Nelson Sale, security.

Thomas Turpin and Polly Clayton, daughter of Lucindy Clayton, 2nd Jany. 1818. Rev. Enoch Terry. Nelson Sale, security.

John Turpin and Eliza W. Clayton, June 24, 1822. John Turpin, Philip Turpin, security.

Jesse Spinner and Mrs. Lucinda Clayton, 15th November 1832.

Arthur W. Clayton and Eliza Logwood, daughter Alexander H. Logwood, 17th Decr. 1840. Edward H. Hatcher, security.

Jos. Clayton and Paulina Smith, daughter of Samuel Smith, 1 March 1825.

Wm. P. Clayton and Martha H. Robinson. Jos. E. Clayton, security, 11 January 1827.

82
25
57

—Editha Langdon, born 1777, m. Rev. Charles Clay.
—Henrianne, born 1780, m. Dr. John Jordan, son of Colonel John Cabell of Buckingham.
—Tamerlane Whiting, born 1782, m. Jane Smith, dau. of Philip and Elizabeth D. Payne.

Henry L. Davies married, 2nd, Mrs. Lucy W. Clayton-Manson, who had three children:

Manson ch.

① —Nathaniel Manson m. Sallie Alexander; Mayor N. C. Manson was their grandson.
② —Mary Thweat Manson m. Captain Robert Coleman of Orange county.
③ —Elizabeth Manson m. Edmund Cobbs, their dau. Lucy H. L. m. Bishop Nicolas H. Cobbs.

Children of Henry L. and Lucy W. C. Davies:
—Addison m. Mary, the dau. of Captain Robert Coleman.
—Dr. Howell m., 1st, Harriet Godfrey of Harrisburg, Pa.; m., 2nd, Mrs. Abby Willing Byrd-Jackson. Dr. Davies, graduate of Philadelphia Medical College, was a chemist in Lynchburg. His two daughters of the first marriage were Mrs. Creed Wills and Mrs. Robert Early; two daughters of the second marriage were Mrs. Otwayanna Gilkerson and Mrs. Jas. Bowker Nowlin.

Henry L. Davies heired his father's estate and made his residence at *Pebbleton,* a property which has passed through the hands of several generations, who received their portions, in many instances disposing of the inherited lands to members of other families. Several tracts acquired by Lynchburgers have been built upon for summer homes. The old family burying ground, upon the mountain slope, not far from the site of the stone house first occupied by Nicholas Davies, remains undisturbed except by time and weather.

Davies established an ordinary (inn) at the top of his mountain, where there was a passway leading to the valley on the other side, and there he placed one Ogden as inn-keeper and the place acquired the name of *Ogdens,* also was called *Eagle's Eyrie.* After many years of service the old hostelry fell into

disuse. In recent times the land upon which the old L-shaped cabin stood, was purchased by a westerner named Locke, who greatly improved the property and during his several years' ownership attracted many visitors to the place by the charming hospitality of himself and his wife, Margaret Greenleaf (magazine writer), as much as the beautiful panorama observable either side of the mountain. Travel also increased as the pass is on Lexington highway, then under construction but at present almost completed. Thus, by association with its purchaser, former *Ogdens* was christened *Locke's Mountain,* but his cabin home was pulled down to give place to a capacious modern residence, now owned by the Bell family of Lynchburg. The new structure was built by Baron Quarles Von Offert, refugee from Holland during the world war, who lived there but a short while then returned to his native country. He was suspected of being a German sympathizer and was subjected to surveillance by the Department of Justice, but appealed to the Department of State, exhibiting his papers, then was not further molested. Their concrete tennis-court was reported to be the base for long-distance guns to cover Lynchburg and cause its destruction, if war activities reached this country; hence the family became targets for much gossip and annoyance, through exaggerated reports carried to them.

errors etc

#① Nicholas Davies' second wife was really Catherine Whiting Clayton, dau of John² Clayton the botanist.

#2 Some, based on Davies Bible records, say Henry Langdon Davies m. 15 Jan 1767, Anna Clayton, dau of the botanist; but he had no dau. Ann. John Whiting & Clayton did have a dau. Ann, but she would have been 16 or 17 in 1767. The statement is thus possible. Was it 1767/8?
She was the botanist son's dau!

Davies

Nicolas Davies, according to the family tradition, early in the 18th century, came from his home in Wales, at the age of 15, to Virginia. The name Davies is to-day not uncommon in Wales. He was a merchant in Henrico about the year 1730 and in 1733 married Mrs. Judith Fleming-Randolph, (the widow of Colonel Thomas Randolph of Tuckahoe), who had two daughters, and a son, William (the heir of Tuckahoe).

Davies was a justice in Goochland in 1741, and at the division of that county to form Cumberland in 1748 he became a justice in the new county. He was living on Muddy creek, on the south side of James river, when he was a member of the grand jury in Williamsburg which presented Rev. John Roane (a Presbyterian minister), Thomas Watkins and Joshua Morris, for reflecting upon the Established Religion. He was a large dealer in lands, locating, entering, patenting, transferring and selling them during his life. Rev. William Stith, the historian, married Judith Randolph, his step-daughter, in 1738, and joined with Davies in entering lands adjoining that of John Bolling and George Braxton: in the division Stith received 1711 acres of *The Forest* tract, and in 1755 he patented 4000 acres on Blackwater, Fluvanna and Otter rivers, ultimately acquiring 6000 acres in the same locality: he died in 1755.

About the time of Bedford's formation, Davies moved to his land in that county, Dr. William Cabell, surveyor, having made an inclusive plot of his lands on both sides of James river between Judith's creek (named for his wife), and the Scotch-Irish Falls. The patent for this land is recorded February 16, 1771, and again July 20, 1784, in the first entry "31,303 acres in Amherst and Bedford counties on both sides of Fluvanna river including the greatest part of Fleming's Mountain, part of No Business Mountain, and part of the main ridge"; almost identical is the second entry, thirteen years later, of 33,797 acres "in Bedford and Amherst on Tobacco Row Mountains both sides of Fluvanna including the greatest part of Fleming's Mountain, part of No Business Mountain and part of the main ridge," making it appear as a duplicate entry of the same tract.

Mary Randolph (Davies' second step-daughter), married Thomas Eston Randolph, a wealthy Englishman who had come to America on a visit to the Tuckahoe Randolphs, yet not known to be related. Randolph met with reverses after his marriage and moved to New London where he resided for a short time, then in 1827 moved to Lynchburg and there his daughters conducted a school for eighteen months. The eldest

pages 393- 397

daughter married Francis Eppes, Jefferson's grandson, and in consequence of her mother's failing health, the whole family moved near Tallahassee, Florida, where Mrs. Eppes died after a few years' residence.

Davies had no children by his first marriage. He married, secondly, Catherine, the daughter of Henry and Anne Beverley-Whiting and had a son, Henry Landon, who married first, Anne, dau. of John and Elizabeth Whiting-Clayton. Children: ②

① error
See over

Dr. John J. Cabell

—Nicolas, born 1769, m. Elizabeth, dau. of David Crawford.
—Arthur Landon, born 1770, m. Miss Pryor of Gloucester, of which county he was clerk.
—Catherine E., born 1772, m. Francis Thornton Meriwether.
—Samuel Boyle, born 1774, m. 1802 Elizabeth McCulloch.

Davies

These were daughters of John Whiting Clayton (not the Botanist).

[illegible]

CLAYTON FAMILY

The court record below shows that ~~Sarah and~~ Elizabeth ~~were~~ was daughter~~s~~ of John Clayton, ~~the botanist.~~

Walker's administrator vs. Jones' administrator — O. S. 226; N. S. 80—Bill, 1810. Bill filed in Albemarle, 1813, by Walter Leake, administrator c. t. a. of Levi Jones, Elizabeth Jones, his widow, and Orlando, Lain and William Jones, infants of Lain Jones. Elizabeth was Elizabeth Clayton. William Walker and Elizabeth conveyed to Lain Jones a tract of land and all their interest in a deed by Orlando Jones to John Clayton, 1771. Lain Jones was only child and heir of Orlando Jones; who died testate. Will dated 4th May, 1804. William Walker and Elizabeth are both dead. Defendants are, viz.: James, Andrew, Francis, Walker, and Sally, his wife; Andrew Laird and Eleanor, his wife (late Walker); Charles Mosly and Jane, his wife, late Walker; Francis, Josephus, Rebecca Walker, and Daniel Couch. Copy of a former bill filed in Albemarle by William Walker and Elizabeth, his wife, shows that on 27 November, 1771, in contemplation of a marriage between Orlando Jones, deceased, and Elizabeth (oratrix), ✓ daughter of John Clayton, deceased, a marriage contract was entered into. Conveys 400 acres in Albemarle and certain slaves. In February, 1793, Orlando died without issue by Elizabeth, who married Walker in 1793. Deed 27 November, 1771, by Orlando Jones of Albemarle ✓ and John Clayton of Gloucester. Marriage settlement. Recorded in General Court, 30th April, 1772. Deed 19th May, 1795, by William Walker and Elizabeth to Lain Jones, 400 acres in Albemarle. Recorded in Albemarle, June, 1795. Bill of revivor filed by heirs of Elizabeth Walker, viz.: John Clayton, Nicholas Davis, Samuel B. Davis, Timberlake V. Davis, Catherine C. Merriwether, Edith Clay, Thomas Hughes, Henry Hughes, Susanna Hughes, Jasper Clayton, William B. Clayton, Arthur Davis. Deed 30th May, 1795, by Lain Jones of Albemarle to William Walker, mortgage. Recorded in Albemarle, June, 1795. Bill by James Walker, administrator c. t. a. of William Walker of Buckingham County. Will of Orlando (Lain?) Jones dated 4th May, 1804. Sons, Orlando, Lain, and William; wife. Recorded in Albemarle, 1805, 4th February. Joseph Coleman deposes: Orlando Jones died 1793, leaving Lain Jones, father of Orlando, Lain and William. *

---

*Chronicles of Scotch-Itish Settlement in Virginia, Extracts from Original Court Records of Augusta County (1745-1800) Vol. 2, pages 180-1, by Lyman Chalkey (GPC 1980)

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia - Ext from Orig Court Records of Augusta Co 1745-1800
by Lyman Chalkley - Gen Pub Co 1980

Regards the clew but not ancestry

R929-3 A919

and Mathews, trustees. Recorded June, 1806. Deed 28th June, 1808. Deed by Creigh and Mathews to Lewis Stuart. Recorded 28th June, 1808. James McCoy deposes in Lewisburg, 7th May, 1814. John Miller settled on the land in 1772 and Frogg settled on the adjoining place the next year. Miller claimed under a settlement right. George Weaver had improved Frogg's tract before Miller settled. Samuel Brown deposes as above. John Miller was settled when deponent came to settle in 1771 or 1772. Isaac Estill deposes in Lewisburg, 7th May, 1814: He married Elizabeth, daughter of John Frogg on 9th December, 1788. John was killed in latter part of 1774. John and William were brothers. Elizabeth was born 14th August, 1771. Patent to John Miller, Sr., 220 acres by survey 17th February, 1774, part of John Robinson's and Co's. order Council in Greenbrier County in the Great Levels. Dated 1787. Deed 27th April, 1802, by Edward Miller and Peggy of Greenbrier to Peter Kelso, 138 acres in Greenbrier County. Recorded 29th June, 1802. Deed 29th January, 1798, by Samuel Brown and Elizabeth to Edward Miller, 220 acres. Recorded January, 1798. Deed 30th June, 1795, by John Miller of Harrison County and Jane to Col. Andrew Hamilton, attorney, to Samuel Brown of Greenbrier, 220 acres in Greenbrier, patent to John Miller 1787. Recorded June, 1795. William H. Cavendish deposes in Lewisburg, 24th February, 1813. He settled in Greenbrier in 1769. John Miller, in 1771 or 1772.

Sayers vs. Newell—O. S. 227; N. S. 80—Bill, 3d August, 1804. Orators are John T. Sayers and James Montgomery, executors of William Sayers. In 1774 William became security for James Newell and took a mortgage of land and personalty. Newell has died and the land has come into possession of James Jones and the personalty of James's son, James. Deed 9th February, 1774, by James Newell of Fincastle to Wm. Sawyers, 53 acres called Passimon Bottom. Recorded in Fincastle County, 3d May, 1774. Deed 26th May, 1786, by Francis Walker, attorney for Thomas Walker of Albemarle to John Hurst of Montgomery, 100 acres patented to Thomas Walker, 10th November, 1782, in Montgomery County on west side of New or Woods River. Filed but not recorded in Montgomery County. Deed 10th February, 1797, by Charles Dyer and Mary of Washington County, Ky., to James Jones of Wythe County, 297 in Wythe on New River. Recorded in Wythe, 9th May, 1797. Deed 5th August, 1795, by John and Mary Hurst of Wythe County to Charles Dyer of Wythe, 259 acres on New River. Recorded in Wythe, 11th August, 1795.

Wilson vs. Simmons—O. S. 226; N. S. 80—Deed 19th August, 1811, by John Simmons and Sarah of Cabell County to Walter Newman, Jr., and Isaac Newman of Mason County, lot in Point Pleasant. Recorded in Mason County, 1812. Deed 6th June, 1810, by James Wilson and Jane of Point Pleasant to John Simmons of Cabell County, lot in Point Pleasant. Recorded in Mason, 6th June, 1810.

Walker's administrator vs. Jones's administrator—O. S. 226; N. S. 80—Bill, 1810. Bill filed in Albemarle, 1813, by Walter Leake, administrator c. t. a. of Levi Jones, Elizabeth Jones, his widow, and Orlando, Lain and William Jones, infants of Lain Jones. Elizabeth was Elizabeth Clayton. William Walker and Elizabeth conveyed to Lain Jones a tract of land and all their interest in a deed by Orlando Jones to John Clayton, 1771. Lain Jones was only child and heir of Orlando Jones, who died testate. Will dated 4th May, 1804. William Walker and Elizabeth are both dead. Defendants are, viz: James, Andrew, Francis, Walker and Sally, his wife; Andrew Laird and Eleanor, his wife (late Walker); Charles Mosly and Jane, his wife, late Walker; Francis, Josephus, Rebecca Walker, and Daniel Couch. Copy of a former bill filed in Albemarle by William Walker and Elizabeth, his wife, shows that on 27th November, 1771, in contemplation of a marriage between Orlando Jones, deceased, and Elizabeth (oratrix), daughter of John Clayton, deceased, a marriage contract was entered into. Conveys 400 acres in Albemarle and certain slaves. In February, 1793, Orlando died without issue by Elizabeth, who married Walker in 1793. Deed 27th November, 1771, by Orlando Jones of Albemarle and John Clayton of Gloucester. Marriage settlement. Recorded in General Court, 30th April, 1772. Deed 19th May, 1795, by William Walker and Elizabeth to Lain Jones, 400 acres in Albemarle. Recorded in Albemarle, June, 1795. Bill of revivor filed by heirs of Elizabeth Walker, viz: John Clayton, Nicholas Davis, Samuel B. Davis, Timberlake V. Davis, Catherine C. Meriwether, Edith Clay, Thomas Hughes, Henry Hughes, Susanna Hughes, Jasper Clayton, William B. Clayton, Arthur Davis. Deed 30th May, 1795, by Lain Jones of Albemarle to William Walker, mortgage. Recorded in Albemarle, June, 1795. Bill by James Walker, administrator c. t. a. of William Walker of Buckingham County. Will of Orlando (Lain?) Jones dated 4th May, 1804. Sons, Orlando, Lain and William; wife. Recorded in Albemarle, 1805, 4th February. Joseph Coleman deposes: Orlando Jones died 1793, leaving Lain Jones, father of Orlando, Lain and William.

Wade vs. Wade—O. S. 226; N. S. 80—Bill, 1811. Bill by Rebecca and Hamilton Wade; Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Shields; John James, William and David Wade (last four infants) by Rebecca, their mother. David Wade, their father, died testate in Montgomery County, 1803. Will of David Wade dated 7th November, 1803. Wife, Rebecca; daughter, Elizabeth; sons, Hamilton, John, James, William, David.

Wilson's administrator vs. Thompson's administrator—O. S. 226; N. S. 80—George Wilson filed bill in Botetourt, saying: In 1754 a certain Patton (now deceased) came to house of orator and told him that Patton's wife in her last illness had requested him to make provision for orator and his wife, who was Mrs. Patton's niece, and promised to give orator a tract of land on New River. Orator sold his Augusta land and assigned the bonds to Patton to purchase a negro. Before Patton complied with his promises he was killed by Indians. Patton's executors, Buchanan and Thompson, have refused to carry out the promises. Orator sold his Augusta land to Benj. Watson, whose wife afterwards became Mrs. Breckinridge. Saml. Walker, Sr., deposes 6th August, 1789, that in May, 1789, Col. James Patton, James Davis and George Wilson came to deponent's house. George made several moves but finally settled on south side James River, where he remained until 1786, when he moved to Kentucky. William Rennick, son of Robert Rennick of Greenbrier, came of age in 1770. Copy of James Patton's will.

Daniel Fane and Mary, his wife, vs. Erwin—O. S. 233; N. S. 82—Andrew Erwin of Rockingham died intestate 13th November, 1807. He was brother of Edward Erwin, who was executor of his father. Andrew left widow Jane and children, viz: William, John, James, Nancy, Andrew and Mary

Albemarle Co.

— over —

p. 346 –
2 Jan 1786 John Clayton m. Margaret Rice, Augusta Co.

* (over) Is this child Willie Jones, Capt of Bedford Co Militia in War of 1812?

does not tell who Clayton heirs were - only the Carliles (his wife's family)

and part of the land under the patent. The Beverley Manor line was run for Rev. Mr. Waddel. Cornelius Adair had at least two sons, William and James. Edward Hall the father of Major Hall. Suit involves the Spring Hill tract and Beverley Manor lines. One of the corners of Beverley Manor line was on the Stuart land; it ran between Waddle and Adair. William Davis deposes his father lived in Augusta in 1750 and continued there until 1803, when he died.

✓ Clayton *et ux.* vs. Carlile—O. S. 368; N. S. 133—Bill, 15th December, 1821, by John Clayton and wife, Margaret, who was daughter of Margaret Carlile, who died 1807, testate, widow of John Carlile, who died, testate. Will dated 15th June, 1796, and appointed Rev. John Montgomery, one of executors. Previous to marriage with Carlile, Margaret was widow of ——— Wanless. At her death she left children (besides oratrix), viz., Mary, wife of Abel Armstrong, which Mary is since dead; Ralph, and Stephen Wanless, of Bath. Her will was not recorded. Power of attorney, 26th November, 1806, by John Carlisle, of Warren County, Kentucky, to James Carlisle, of Green County, to receive share of John Carlisle's estate. Letter, 1st December, 1797, from York County, South Carolina, from Lilias Smith to her cousin, Robert Carlile, on the Bullpasture, near Staunton, Virginia. Margaret Carlisle's will dated 9th February, 1807. Granddaughter, Elizabeth Black; granddaughter, Peggy Clayton; daughter, Margaret Clayton; grandson, Ralph Clayton; children, Ralph and Stephen Wanless, Margaret Clayton, Mary Armstrong. John Lewis deposes, 18th June, 1823, he has known Robert Carlisle since John was fifteen years old, which is more than forty years.

Bowers vs. Woods—O. S. ———; N. S. 134—Deed, 2d February, 1819, by William Woods and wife, Ruth, of Rockingham, to John Homan and John Bowers, of same place, three tracts in Washington and Scott Counties. First surveyed for John Fleming on North Fork of Holstein, 12,903 acres, including following tracts: Abraham Fulkerson, 639 acres and 100 acres, excepted; Abraham Bledsoe, 200 acres; Walter Preston's 300 acres and 150 acres, excepted. Second tract surveyed for John Fleming on Laurel Fork and North Fork of Holstein, 4,751 acres. Third tract surveyed for John Fleming on Holstein River, 1,974 acres. No certificate of record. Deed, 3d July, 1802, by Alexander Henry and James Boggs, of Philadelphia, to William Woods, of Rockingham; 12,903 acres, above patented to John Fleming, 1796. No certificate of record. Power of attorney by John Bowers, owning land in Abbington, on North Fork of Holstein, 12,903 acres; also tract on Laurel Fork and North Fork Holston, 4,751 acres; also 1,974 acres on Holston, to William Bowers, of Rockingham, to lease or sell, dated 1815. Deed, 10th June, 1814, by John Blair and wife, Barbara, of Huntington County, to John Bowers of Rockingham; 362 acres surveyed in name of Hugh Mitchell, in Beccaria township, in Clearfield County, on Chest Creek.

Allen vs. Allen—O. S. 370; N. S. 134—In 1779 Reuben Allen, of Shenandoah, died, testate, leaving widow and five children, all infants, viz: Thomas, Aaron, John, Hannah (married George Bird), and Mary (married Benjamin Hawkins). Thomas died infant shortly after his father. Aaron has come of age, married, and has children, but is lunatic through intemperance. John is of age, married, and has children. Will of Reuben Allen, of Shenando County. Sons, Thomas, Aaron, John; daughters, Hannah, Mary; wife, Lydia; legatee, Mary Brinker, daughter of Conrad Brinker; relations, John, Reuben, Joseph Moore, Jackson Joseph, and Reuben Allen, executors. Dated 1st September, 1779. At court held for Shenando, 25th November, 1779. Recorded. 26th February, 1814, Joseph Hawkins deposes at house of Alexander Pollock, in Shenandoah, aged over 60, he married widow of Reuben Allen. John Allen came of age about 1798. Aaron is four years older than John, and Thomas is two years older than Aaron. 26th February, 1814, Balser Hupp, aged over 60, deposes, ditto. 26th February, 1814, Abraham Savage, aged 63, deposes ditto. 26th February 1814, John Bremer, aged over 62, deposes, ditto. 11th September, 1809, John Morgan deposes in Shenandoah; he considers Aaron and John imbecile. 11th September, 1809, Joseph Moore, ditto. Reuben Moore, executor of Reuben Allen, is dead in 1810, leaving widow Betsy (now widow of Daniel McNeil) and six children, viz: Joseph, Charles, James Willis, Daniel L., Marcus W., and Amelia Betsy. March, 1814, Dr. Jacob Neff, aged 70, deposes in Shenandoah. March, 1814, Walter Newman, aged over 70, deposes, ditto. March, 1814, Capt. William Bird, aged 52, deposes, ditto. March, 1814, Solomon Kingree, aged 52, deposes, ditto. March, 1814, William Steenberger, aged 47, deposes, ditto. March, 1814, Benjamin Pennbacker, aged 53, deposes, ditto; was not in Shenandoah County in 1779; he first came in 1783. 12th March, 1814, Samuel Strickler, aged 47, deposes in Shenandoah; did not live in neighborhood in 1779. 12th March, 1814, David Strickler, aged 43, deposes in Shenandoah, brother of Samuel, their father bought "Sulcer's" land. 26th February, 1814, Elizabeth Skeen, aged over 50 years, deposes in Shenandoah; Thomas Allen would be now 42 years old; Aaron is upwards of 40, and John is 36 or 37 years old. 15th April, 1811, James Skeen, aged 51, deposes, in Shenandoah, deponent knew Reuben Allen from deponent's infancy; Aaron Hughes was James's uncle. 15th April, 1811, Reuben Moore, aged 71, deposes. The question in this case was whether legacies of £1,000 each to the daughters were to be paid in hard money or currency.

Harrison vs. Ragan *et als.*—O. S. 371; N. S. 135—Bill by a free man of color to declare free his son who was slave of John Harrison, of Rockingham, and ordered to be set free when 21 by John's will. Will of John Harrison, of Rockingham. Wife, Grace; daughter, Phobe Bowman, and her children, Margaret and Jacob; daughter, Lidda Taulman, wife of Benjamin Taulman; daughter, Ann Suter, late Ann Kring; brother, David. Dated 6th May, 1815. Recorded February, 1819.

Caseys vs. John Bilbo—O. S. 371; N. S. 135—Deed, 30th September, 1818, by John, Levy, James Osburn Alderson, Mary and husband, James McClung, heirs and representatives of George Alderson, and Sarah Alderson, widow of George, to John Bilbrow, one of the sons of William Bilbrow, 180 acres in Nicholas County, on the old Kenewha road, three miles on south side Gauley Mountain, part of survey patented to George Alderson, Andrew Donnelly, and William Morris, 402 acres, 13th August, 1795. Recorded in Nicholas, 13th October, 1819. Deed, 11th November, 1818, by John Bilbro grantee, of Botetourt, to James, grantor, and wife, Caroline Bilbro, of Bedford; Wm. Bilbro, of Botetourt, father of said John and James died testate, devising to his sons, John, James, Benj., Thomas, all

USE With
great care!
Many parts very
misleading or
wrong!

F 232 B4 A 17

Clayton

"OUR KIN"

The Genealogies

OF SOME OF THE EARLY
FAMILIES WHO MADE
HISTORY *in the Founding*
and Development of
BEDFORD COUNTY
VIRGINIA

1976

By
MARY DENHAM ACKERLY
and
LULA EASTMAN JETER PARKER

part of 355 to 359
(Bedford Deeds) missing —
used in Clayton Genealogy

This has much valuable
information but very much
is so mixed up that
between generations
that it becomes false in the
long run.

CLAYTON

The arms on the tomb of Dr. Thomas Clayton at "Warner Hall," Gloucester County, Virginia, are: A cross engrailed between four torteaux; crest: a leopard's gamb erased and erect, grasping a pellet, or torteau. From Mr. Stanards' carefully prepared pedigree, based on Le Neve, Wills at Somerset House &c., printed in Wallace's *Historical Magazine,* for October, 1891. (*William and Mary College Quarterly,* Vol. II, No. 4, April, 1894, page 236.)

Thomas Clayton, of Clayton Hall, County of Lancaster, England, married Agnes, daughter of John Thornell of County of York, England. Had children: (1) a son, died young. (2) William. (See forward.) (3) a son; left issue.

William Clayton, of County of York, England, second son of Thomas and Agnes (Thornell) Clayton, but heir to the family estate, married ——— Cholmeley. He died in 1627, leaving children: (1) John, of Okenshaw, barrister of the Inner Temple, 1660; married Elizabeth Citterne, of Kent. (2) Sir Jasper, of St. Edmunds, Lombard Street, London, mercer, alderman, &c., knighted at Guildhall, 1660; married, May 1, 1624, Mary, daughter of William Thompson, "late citizen and haberdasher," of London, of Tinmouth Castle, Northumberland. They had children as follows: (a) Sir John. (See forward.) (b) George, married Hester, daughter of Sr. Thomas Palmer, baronet. (c) Mary, (d) Prudence, (e) Rebecca.

Sir John Clayton of London and Parson's Green, Fulham, Middlesex County, son of Sir Jasper and Mary (Thompson) Clayton, knighted in 1664; married Alice Bowyer, daughter of Sir William Bowyer, baronet, of Denham, Bucks, England. Had children: (1) John. (See forward.) (2) Jasper, a Lieutenant-General in the English Army; killed at the battle of Dettingen in 1743. (3) Alice. (4) Mary. (5) Elizabeth. (One of these daughters married John Lord Lovelace, and one Thomas Strickland. See Tyler's *Virginia Biography.*)

John Clayton, son of Sir John and Alice (Bowyer) Clayton, was born in England in 1665, died in Virginia, November 18, 1737. He was educated, probably, at Cambridge University, admitted to the Inner Temple, June 6, 1682, and called to the bar. He came to Virginia in 1705, and in 1714, was appointed Attorney-General of the colony, holding this office until his death. He was judge of the Court of Admiralty, frequently a member of the House of Burgesses, presiding justice of James City County, recorder of Williamsburg, &c. (*Virginia Historical Magazine,* Vol. 4, page 163). He married Anne Page (*The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America,* Vol. 2, page 187). He had the following children: (1) John, the botanist. (See forward.) (2) Arthur, Clerk of a county on the upper part of York River; died in 1733—not known if he had children. (3) Dr. Thomas, educated at Cambridge, and completing his medical studies in London, he returned to Virginia, where he married Isabella Lewis, of "Warner Hall," Gloucester County, Virginia. Died October 17, 1739, aged 38. He had an only child, Juliana, who died in childhood. (4) James, who married Anne Dawson, sister of Thomas Dawson, President of William and Mary College, and had William Dawson Clayton (Bruton Parish Register). His wife surviving him married (secondly), about 1758, Rev. Goronwy Owen, Welsh poet and preacher. (*William and Mary College Quarterly,* No. 9, page 156.)

Dr. John Clayton, son of John Clayton, the Attorney-General, was born at Fulham, England, in 1685, came to Virginia in 1705, and died in Gloucester County, Virginia, December 15, 1773. He was an eminent botanist, and for fifty years Clerk of Gloucester County, Virginia. At the time of his death (1773), he was President of the Society in Virginia for Promoting Useful Knowledge, author of "Flora Virginica," and had at "Windsor," his estate in Gloucester, a large and highly prized botanical garden. He married, January 2, 1723, Elizabeth Whiting, of Gloucester County, daughter of Henry and Anne (Beverley) Whiting, the latter named a daughter of Col. Peter Beverley, member of the House of Burgesses from Gloucester, and his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Major Robert Peyton, who emigrated from Norfolkshire, England (Tyler's *Virginia Biography*). Dr. John Clayton had (among children) the following sons and daughters:

——John Clayton (4); married Elizabeth Willis. (See forward.)

——Anne Clayton; married, January 15, 1767, her first cousin, Henry Landon Davies, who was the son of Nicholas Davies and his second wife, Catherine Whiting, daughter of Henry and Anne (Beverley) Whiting. (Nicholas Davies' first wife was Mrs. Judith Fleming Randolph, widow of Col. Thomas Randolph, of Tuckahoe. Nicholas Davies had no children by his first marriage). Henry Landon Davies married, September 11, 1788,

This has much Valuable
information that very much
is so mixed up that
(between generations)
that it becomes false in the
long run

CLAYTON

The arms on the tomb of Dr. Thomas Clayton at "Warner Hall," Gloucester County, Virginia, are: A cross engrailed between four torteaux; crest: a leopard's gamb erased and erect, grasping a pellet, or torteau. From Mr. Stanards' carefully prepared pedigree, based on Le Neve, Wills at Somerset House &c., printed in Wallace's *Historical Magazine,* for October, 1891. (*William and Mary College Quarterly,* Vol. II, No. 4, April, 1894, page 236.)

Thomas Clayton, of Clayton Hall, County of Lancaster, England, married Agnes, daughter of John Thornell of County of York, England. Had children: (1) a son, died young. (2) William. (See forward.) (3) a son; left issue.

William Clayton, of County of York, England, second son of Thomas and Agnes (Thornell) Clayton, but heir to the family estate, married ——— Cholmeley. He died in 1627, leaving children: (1) John, of Okenshaw, barrister of the Inner Temple, 1660; married Elizabeth Citterne, of Kent. (2) Sir Jasper, of St. Edmunds, Lombard Street, London, mercer, alderman, &c., knighted at Guildhall, 1660; married, May 1, 1624, Mary, daughter of William Thompson, "late citizen and haberdasher," of London, of Tinmouth Castle, Northumberland. They had children as follows: (a) Sir John. (See forward.) (b) George, married Hester, daughter of Sr. Thomas Palmer, baronet. (c) Mary, (d) Prudence, (e) Rebecca.

Sir John Clayton of London and Parson's Green, Fulham, Middlesex County, son of Sir Jasper and Mary (Thompson) Clayton, knighted in 1664; married Alice Bowyer, daughter of Sir William Bowyer, baronet, of Denham, Bucks, England. Had children: (1) John. (See forward.) (2) Jasper, a Lieutenant-General in the English Army; killed at the battle of Dettingen in 1743. (3) Alice. (4) Mary. (5) Elizabeth. (One of these daughters married John Lord Lovelace, and one Thomas Strickland. See Tyler's *Virginia Biography.*)

John Clayton, son of Sir John and Alice (Bowyer) Clayton, was born in England in 1665, died in Virginia, November 18, 1737. He was educated, probably, at Cambridge University, admitted to the Inner Temple, June 6, 1682, and called to the bar. He came to Virginia in 1705, and in 1714, was appointed Attorney-General of the colony, holding this office until his death. He was judge of the Court of

Admiralty, frequently a member of the House of Burgesses, presiding justice of James City County, recorder of Williamsburg, &c. (*Virginia Historical Magazine,* Vol. 4, page 163). He married Anne Page (*The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America,* Vol. 2, page 187). He had the following children: (1) John, the botanist. (See forward.) (2) Arthur, Clerk of a county on the upper part of York River; died in 1733—not known if he had children. (3) Dr. Thomas, educated at Cambridge, and completing his medical studies in London, he returned to Virginia, where he married Isabella Lewis, of "Warner Hall," Gloucester County, Virginia. Died October 17, 1739, aged 38. He had an only child, Juliana, who died in childhood. (4) James, who married Anne Dawson, sister of Thomas Dawson, President of William and Mary College, and had William Dawson Clayton (Bruton Parish Register). His wife surviving him married (secondly), about 1758, Rev. Goronwy Owen, Welsh poet and preacher. (*William and Mary College Quarterly,* No. 9, page 156.)

Dr. John Clayton, son of John Clayton, the Attorney-General, was born at Fulham, England, in 1685, came to Virginia in 1705, and died in Gloucester County, Virginia, December 15, 1773. He was an eminent botanist, and for fifty years Clerk of Gloucester County, Virginia. At the time of his death (1773), he was President of the Society in Virginia for Promoting Useful Knowledge, author of "Flora Virginica," and had at "Windsor," his estate in Gloucester, a large and highly prized botanical garden. He married, January 2, 1723, Elizabeth Whiting, of Gloucester County, daughter of Henry and Anne (Beverley) Whiting, the latter named a daughter of Col. Peter Beverley, member of the House of Burgesses from Gloucester, and his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Major Robert Peyton, who emigrated from Norfolkshire, England (Tyler's *Virginia Biography*). Dr. John Clayton had (among children) the following sons and daughters:

——John Clayton (4); married Elizabeth Willis. (See forward.)

——Anne Clayton; married, January 15, 1767, her first cousin, Henry Landon Davies, who was the son of Nicholas Davies and his second wife, Catherine Whiting, daughter of Henry and Anne (Beverley) Whiting. (Nicholas Davies' first wife was Mrs. Judith Fleming Randolph, widow of Col. Thomas Randolph, of Tuckahoe. Nicholas Davies had no children by his first marriage). Henry Landon Davies married, September 11, 1788,

for his second wife, a niece of his first wife. She was the widow Manson; but nee' Lucy Whiting Clayton, daughter of John Clayton and his wife, Elizabeth Willis. (The late Miss Ruth H. Early, of Lynchburg, Virginia, author of *Campbell Chronicles and Family Sketches,* was a great granddaughter of Henry Landon Davies, and his first wife, Anne Clayton, daughter of Dr. John Clayton, the Botanist. She kindly furnished data on the Clayton-Davies line for use here.) The deed in Bedford Court from H. L. Davies, February 4, 1797, conveying property to John Willis Clayton and Nicholas Clayton Davies for benefit of Mrs. Mary Clayton and her children (full names given) is herewith published. (See forward, court records.) The John Willis Clayton named was the brother-in-law of Henry Landon Davies, by his second marriage to Lucy Whiting (Clayton) Manson. It further proves that John Willis Clayton and his wife Mary ————, had a son, John Willis Clayton, Jr. This son married in 1797, Lucinda Douglas, daughter of George Douglas. (See Douglas family.)

Henry Landon Davies had nine children—seven being by his first wife, Anne Clayton and two by his second wife, Mrs. Lucy Whiting (Clayton) Manson.

CHILDREN:

(a) Nicholas Davies, born 1769; married Elizabeth, daughter of David Crawford.

(b) Arthur Landon Davies, born 1770; married Miss Pryor, of Gloucester of which county he was clerk.

(c) Catherine E. Davies, born 1772; married, 1793, Francis Thornton Merriwether (born 1768, died 1814), son of Nicholas Merriwether, who married Margaret ("Peggy") Douglas, daughter of Rev. William Douglas. (See Douglas Register.)

(d) Samuel Boyle Davies, born 1774; married, 1802, Elizabeth McCulloch.

(e) Editha Langdon Davies, born 1777; married Rev. Charles Clay.

(f) Henrianne Davies (sometimes written "Henry Ann"), born 1780; married, February 24, 1803, Dr. John Jordan Cabell, son of Col. John and Pauline (Jordan) Cabell, and grandson of Dr. Wm. Cabell, the founder, and Elizabeth (Burks) Cabell.

(g) Tamerlane Whiting Davies, born 1782; married Jane Smith Payne, daughter of Philip and Elizabeth D. Payne.

(h) Addison Davies, born 1789; married Mary, daughter of Capt. Robert Coleman.

(i) Dr. Howell Davies, born 1795; married (first) Harriett Godfrey, of Harrisburg, Pa.; (second) Mrs. Abby Willing (Byrd) Jackson.

——Elizabeth Clayton; married (first) in 1771, Orlando Jones, (second) William Walker; no children. (See forward suit "Walker's Administrator vs. Jones' Administrator." Chalkley's *Abstracts and Records of Augusta County,* Vol. II, pages 180-181).

——William Clayton; married Elvira ————, and resided in New Kent County. He was administrator of his brother, Captain Jasper Clayton (*William and Mary College Quarterly,* Vol. XII, page 26). Clerk of New Kent County, member of the New Kent County Committee in 1774, member of the House of Delegates in 1776, and a member of the Convention of 1776. Later County Lieutenant of New Kent County. His will dated June 10, 1797, was probated in New Kent County, December 14, 1797 (Crozier—*Williamsburg Wills*). (See forward for will.)

CHILDREN:

(a) William Beverley Clayton, Clerk of Charles City County, Virginia; married Lockey Walker. They had three daughters: (aa) Catherine; (bb) Elizabeth, married Bartholomew Dandridge, Clerk of New Kent County; (cc) Mary A., married Robert C. Walker, son of Wyatt Walker and Elizabeth (Christian) Walker (*William and Mary Quarterly,* Vol. XVI, page 139, and Hayden's *Virginia Genealogies*).

(b) Mary Anne Clayton; married Philip Davis who died about 1800. She died in 1809 (Crozier, *Williamsburg Wills*). See forward for will of Mary Anne Clayton Davis.) They had three daughters: (aa) Rebecca

Davis; (bb) Catherine (Davis) Gwatkin; (cc) Mary Anne Davis.

(c) Elvira Clayton, born December 27, 1760; married Armistead Russell. Had one daughter, Elizabeth Armistead Russell.

——Jasper Clayton, deputy clerk of Gloucester County in 1778 (Tyler's *Quarterly*, Vol. V, page 58); died 1779. He had children: (a) Jasper Clayton; (b) Thomas Whiting Clayton; and (c) Catherine Clayton, who married Christopher Pryor, of Gloucester County (*Virginia Magazine*, Vol. II, page 188, and Tyler's *Quarterly*, Vol. VIII, page 140). Thomas Whiting Clayton was a lieutenant in the Revolution.

——Sarah Clayton; married (first) ——— Livingston; (second) Henry Hughes. Had children: (a) Thomas Hughes; (b) Henry Hughes; and (d) Susanna Hughes (Chalkley's *Abstracts and Records of Augusta County*, Vol. II, page 181).

……

John Clayton (4), born about 1725, son of Dr. John and Elizabeth (Whiting) Clayton, married Elizabeth Willis (Tyler's *Virginia Biography*). He served in the Revolutionary War. He was second lieutenant in First Virginia Regiment, October 7, 1775, first lieutenant in the First Virginia Regiment, February, 1776. (Tyler's *Virginia Biography;* Heitman's *Register of Continental Officers.*) John Clayton and Elizabeth Willis, his wife, lived in Charlotte County, Virginia. (See forward—Records from Charlotte County, by W. S. Morton.) They had nine children as follows:

——John Willis Clayton. (See forward.)

——Lucy Whiting Clayton, married (first) Nathaniel Manson, Sr., (second), September 11, 1788, Henry Landon Davies. (His second wife.)

——Henry Clayton.

——Mildred Clayton, married 1775, James Overton. (See Charlotte County Records.)

——William Willis Clayton, moved to Mississippi. His son a judge at Holly Springs. (Miss Early.)

——Elizabeth Clayton.

——Ann Clayton.

——Thomas Lewis Clayton, moved to Kentucky. (Miss Early.)

——Arthur Clayton.

(Miss Ruth Early in her notes states: one daughter married ——— Hays, one married ——— Harvey and a third married ——— North, who had a descendant named Clayton North.)

……

John Willis Clayton, born about 1750, son of John and Elizabeth (Willis) Clayton, married Mary ———. At the time of his purchase of land in Charlotte County, Virginia, John and his wife, Mary Clayton, were living in Hanover County. (See records of Charlotte County, D. B. 3, pages 451 and 500.) He removed to Charlotte prior to July, 1775. At what date he removed from Charlotte County, am unable to say. In 1793 and 1797, he was a resident of Bedford County, Virginia. (See forward memo. of agreement D. B. "G," page 243, Amherst County, Virginia—Indenture: D. B. "J," page 309, Bedford County, Virginia.) There were nine children as named in deed in Bedford Court from H. L. Davies, February 4, 1797, conveying property to John Willis Clayton and Nicholas Clayton Davies for benefit of Mrs. Mary Clayton and her children. (See forward copy of this Indenture.) Children named are as follows:

——John Willis Clayton, Jr., born about 1774, married, March 21, 1797, Lucinda Douglas, of Bedford County, Virginia. (See forward.)

——Nancy Clayton.

——Jasper Clayton; married 1801, Frances Lesueur.

——Thomas Clayton; married 1803, Theodocia Wright.

——William W. Clayton; married 1800, Clarissa Hales.

——Polly Harrison Clayton.

——Catherine Clayton; married Charles Gwatkin.

——Susanna Pettus Clayton; married, in 1807, John C. Leuseur.

——Rebecca Dabney Clayton.

……

John Willis Clayton, Jr., born about 1774, son of John Willis Clayton, Sr., and Mary (———) Clayton, his wife, married, March 21, 1797, Lucinda Douglas (marriage bond in Bedford County, Virginia), daughter of George and Mary (Tucker) Douglas, of Bedford County, Virginia, formerly of Amherst County. (See Douglas family.) In 1800, John Willis Clayton, Jr., leased land in Amherst County.

[See forward: Indenture made between Nicholas Clayton Davies and John Willis Clayton in which John Willis Clayton's mother, Mary Clayton, is named. (Deed Book "I," page 103, Amherst County, Virginia.)] The date of the death of John Willis Clayton, Jr., is not definitely known. It was, probably, prior to 1814 since in that year, his wife, Lucinda, signed the permission for the marriage of her eldest daughter, Elvira to Philip Turpin. In 1832, the widow, Lucinda (Douglas) Clayton, married (secondly) Jesse Spinner. She was his third wife. (See Spinner-Burks families.) The three Clayton girls, daughters of John Willis Clayton, Jr., and his wife, Lucinda (Douglas) Clayton, who married the three Turpin brothers, sons of Thomas and Rachel (Cheatwood) Turpin, are as follows:

Elvira Clayton, born December, 1797; married, February 28, 1814, Philip Turpin, of Bedford County, Virginia. She died August 7, 1879. (See Philip Turpin family for descendants.)

Mary Polina Clayton, born October 22, 1802; married, January 2, 1818, Thomas Turpin, Jr. She died January 23, 1875. (See Thomas Turpin, Jr., family for descendants.)

Eliza W. Clayton, born ———; married, June 24, 1822, Captain John Turpin. (See Captain John Turpin's family for descendants.)

The following data pertaining to the Clayton family, descendants of Dr. John Clayton, the botanist, has been collected from various sources. The first, "Clayton Deeds from Charlotte County," printed in the *Virginia Historical Magazine,* Vol. XXXVII, No. 2, April 1929, was contributed by Mr. W. S. Morton, of Charlotte Court House, Virginia.

This Indenture made this 10th day of March, 1777, between John Clayton, Senr, of Charlotte County, of the first part, and William Clayton, Elizabeth Clayton, Ann Clayton, Thomas Lewis Clayton, and Arthur Clayton, sons and daughters of the aforesaid John Clayton, of the other part: Witnesseth, that the said John Clayton, after the death of him and Elizabeth, his wife, for & in consideration of five shillings sterling by each of the above mentioned children, to him in hand paid, the receipt whereof he doth hereby acknowledge, but more specially for and in consideration of the natural love and affections which he hath and beareth unto the said children, hath given, granted, bargained, sold, enfeoffed & confirmed & by these presents doth give, grant, bargain, sell, enfeoffe & confirm unto the aforesaid children and to each of them the hereafter mentioned negroes now in the possession of the said John Clayton, their father, viz.: To my son, William Clayton, one negro named Davey, and a child that a negro woman, Rose, is with child of; To my daughter, Elizabeth Clayton, one negro girl named Sucky; To my daughter, Ann Clayton, one negro girl named Phillis; To my son, Thomas Lewis Clayton, one negro woman named Judith; and to my son, Arthur Clayton, one negro woman named Rose. But if either of the above mentioned children should die before they arrive to the age of twenty-one years, or have a child lawfully begotten of their body, his or their parts shall be equally divided between my surviving children. In witness whereof the said John Clayton, first above mentioned, hath hereunto set his hand and affixed his seal the day and year first above written.

JOHN CLAYTON (L.S.)

Sealed and Delivered in presence of
JOHN CLAYTON, JR.,
MARY CLAYTON.

At a court held for Charlotte County the 7th day of April, 1777.

The above written Deed of Gift was proved by the oath of John Clayton, Jr., one of the witnesses hereunto subscribed, to be the act and deed of the said John Clayton, and Ordered to be recorded.

Teste: THOMAS REED, *C.*

Deed Book 4, page 2.

The records of Charlotte County show that John Clayton and Elizabeth Willis, his wife, had four other children besides those mentioned in the deed above.

On March 10, 1777, John Clayton (Charlotte), sold to "John Clayton, the younger, eldest son of the aforesaid John Clayton," a negro named Adonis, now in the possession of the aforesaid John Clayton, the elder, at the death of him and Elizabeth, his wife—consideration, five shillings.

CLAYTON DEEDS FROM CHARLOTTE COUNTY.

[John Clayton, Sr., of these deeds, is believed to be a son of the botanist, John Clayton, of Gloucester county.]

This Indenture made this 10th day of March 1777, between John Clayton, Senʳ, of Charlotte County, of the first part, and William Clayton, Elizabeth Clayton, Ann Clayton, Thomas Lewis Clayton, and Arthur Clayton, sons and daughters of the aforesaid John Clayton, of the other part: Witnesseth, that the said John Clayton, after the death of him and Elizabeth, his wife, for & in consideration of five shillings sterling by each of the above mentioned children, to him in hand paid, the receipt whereof he doth hereby acknowledge, but more especially for and in consideration of the natural love and affections which he hath and beareth unto the said children, hath given, granted, bargained, sold, enfeoffed & confirmed & by these presents doth give, grant, bargain, sell, enfeoffe & confirm unto the aforesaid children and to each of them the hereafter mentioned negroes now in the possession of the said John Clayton, their father, viz., To my son, William Clayton, one negro named Davey, and a child that a negro woman, Rose, is with child of; To my daughter, Elizabeth Clayton, one negro girl named Sucky; To my daughter, Ann Clayton, one negro girl named Phillis; To my son, Thomas Lewis Clayton, one negro woman named Judith; and to my son, Arthur Clayton, one negro woman named Rose. But if either of the above mentioned children should die before they arrive to the age of twenty one years, or have a child lawfully begotten of their body, his or their parts shall be equally divided between my surviving children. In witness whereof the said John Clayton, first above mentioned, hath hereunto set his hand and affixed his seal the day and year first above written.

John Clayton (L. S.)

Sealed and Delivered in presence of
John Clayton, Jr.
Mary Clayton.

one of the last paper

At a court held for Charlotte County the 7th day of April 1777. The above written Deed of Gift was proved by the oath of John Clayton, Jr., one of the witnesses hereunto subscribed, to be the act and deed of the said John Clayton, and Ordered to be recorded.

Teste. Thomas Read, C.

D. B. 4, page 2.

The records of Charlotte County show that John Clayton and Elizabeth Willis, his wife, had four other children besides those mentioned in the deed above.

On March 10, 1777, John Clayton (Charlotte), sold to "John Clay-on, the younger, eldest son of the aforesaid John Clayton", a negro named Adonis, now in the possession of the aforesaid John Clayton, he elder, at the death of him and Elizabeth, his wife—consideration, 5 shillings.

D. B. 4, page 13.

On March 7, 1777, John Clayton gave to "my son, Henry Clayton", a negro, Abraham.

D. B. 4, page 13.

Among the marriage bonds are found "14 Sept., 1775, James Over-on Jr, Bachelor, & Mildred Clayton, spinster, sec. John Clayton". '18 August 1775 Nathaniel Manson and Lucy Whiting Clayton daugh-er of John Clayton of the Co. of Charlotte".

The above are recognized as daughters of John and Elizabeth Willis) Clayton.

John (Clayton)

and Elizabeth (Willis) Clayton   will about (1
during Rev Wa

William
Elizabeth
Ann
Thomas Lewis
Arthur
John Jr
Henry
Mildred – m James Overton Jr ~~18 Aug~~ 1775 (14 Se
Lucy Whiting Clayton m. Nathaniel Manson 18 Aug 1775
(other daughters prob unmarried in 1777)

---

pt using "our" Clayton family names.

e several short accounts of the well-to-do early se
ayton. If there is any tie-in with ours I haven't foun

VA Hx Mag:

v 38
VA state troops in the Rev —

"pd Wm Clayton for John Stephenson
for provisions furnish.d Capt Morris's Co
6 Regt – 8-7-77

first day of November in the year 1815, or untill the said Mary Clayton shall depart this life or she said Mary shall desire a division to take place of the property above mentioned which division shall be equal among the several Children herein mentioned after giving twenty days public Notice of such division and out of Money and all other profits arising from the several Articles of Property aforesaid, the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies shall pay the expense attending the recording this Indenture and all other needful & Necessary expenses relative to the intent of this Indenture. And the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies theirs Heirs Exors. & Admors. shall pay or cause to be paid the overplus if any remain of Money or other profits arising from the Property before mentioned unto the Children heretofore named, each a like Sum & devidend of Monies & profits so remaining in their Hands at either of the times nominated for a division and if either of the aforesaid Children should decease before Such division the Survivors shall share equally according to the number of persons then living of those first above mentioned. In Witness Whereof the said Henry Landon Davies hath hereunto set his hand & Seal on the day and Year first above written.

HENRY L. DAVIES (L. S.)

Sealed and delivered
in the presence of
FRANCIS WATERS, SAM. B. DAVIES,
ELIZA MANSON.

At a Court held for Bedford County the 26th day of June, 1797. This Indenture was acknowledged by Henry L. Davies party thereto & Ordered to be recorded.

Teste,
JA: STEPTOE, C. B. C.

A Copy—Teste:
V. W. NICHOLS,
Clerk of Circuit Court of Bedford County, Virginia.

Deek Book "J," page 309.

Page 625. I, John Clayton Sr of C, for 50 £, do hereby make over and deliver to Nathaniel Manson of Halifax County, 1 Negro girl, Betty. Signed Jun 20, 1776 - John Clayton. Wit - Robert Jennings, Jack Smith Davenport. The bill of sale was recorded Feb 3, 1777.

Deed Book 4, page 13.

On March 7, 1777, John Clayton gave to "my son, Henry Clayton," a negro, Abraham.

Deed Book 4, page 13.

Among the marriage bonds are found "14 Sept., 1775, James Overton, Jr., Bachelor, & Mildred Clayton, spinster, sec., John Clayton."

"18 August 1775, Nathaniel Manson and Lucy Whiting Clayton, daughter of John Clayton of the Co. of Charlotte."

The above are recognized as daughters of John and Elizabeth (Willis) Clayton.

Nathaniel Manson was living in Halifax County in June 20, 1776, as is shown by a Deed of Trust made to him by John Clayton, Sr. This deed conveyed three tracts of land containing, in all, 536 acres, 3 negroes, 5 feather beds, furniture, 1 double chair and harness, a stand with silver casters, silver sugar dish, 9 silver spoons, "with all the appertenances belonging," etc., to the premises. Deed Book 4, page 52.

James Overton was from Hanover. The settlement of his estate, August, 1784, by John Overton being appointed administrator by the Court of Hanover. (See Deed Book 5, page 198, Charlotte County) dated July 24, 1784. Mildred Overton, the widow of James Overton, made motion, gave bond and become administratrix.

John Clayton, Jr. (wife Mary), lived in Hanover in November 21, 1774, at which date he bought land in Charlotte County. Deed Book 3, page 500. Deed Book 3, page 451. His removal to Charlotte occurred very soon after buying the above lands, as on July 25, 1775, he was living in Charlotte. Deed Book 3, page 530.

On February 5, 1783, power of attorney given to John Clayton, Jr., by his father, John Clayton, Sr., to do business for him in Hanover. This power of attorney was transferred by John Clayton, Jr., to Thomas Price, of Hanover, on July 10, 1784. See Hanover, 1783-1792, part 1, page 43. See Charlotte County Deed Book 5, page 59.

On October 20, 1781, Elizabeth Clayton made a deed of gift to her son, William Willis Clayton. Deed Book 5, page 12.

On December 7, 1782, Elizabeth Clayton made a deed of gift to her son, Thomas Lewis Clayton. Deed Book 5, page 29.

It would appear from the above extracts, taken from the Charlotte County Records, that John^3 Clayton in his deed to his five children giving to each, a negro, did not mention his four older children, three of whom had previously married, viz.: John, Lucy Whiting and Mildred. And he had already provided a negro for his sons, John and Henry. His property had been given in trust to his son-in-law, Nathaniel Manson, for what purpose, we can only conjecture.

FROM CROZIER'S WILLIAMSBURG WILLS

Clayton, William, Clerk of New Kent County, 10 June, 1797; 14 December, 1797. Son William Beverley Clayton; son-in-law Philip Davis; granddaughter Catherine Clayton; son-in-law Armistead Russell; granddaughter Eliz. Armistead Russell; dau. Mary Ann Davis; dau. Elvira Russell. Exrs. son Wm. B. Clayton. Wit. John Christian, Benjamin Crump, John H. Christian.

……

Davis, Mary Ann, New Kent County, 10 January, 1809; 9 March, 1809. Daughter Mary Ann; dau. Rebecca; dau. Catherine Gwatkins. Exrs. Wm. H. Macon and my brother Wm. B. Clayton. Wit. William Holt, Henry Holt.

……

THIS INDENTURE made this fifteenth day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred between NICHOLAS CLAYTON DAVIES of Amherst County of the one part and JOHN WILLIS CLAYTON of the other part. WITNESSETH that the said Nicholas Clayton Davies for the causes and considerations hereafter mentioned hath bargained leased and to farm lett and by these presents doth grant bargain lease and to farm let unto the said John Willis Clayton one certain tract or parcel of land containing one hundred and fourteen acres, and bounded as follows, viz.: by a line beginning at an hickory tree and running thence N. 33 W. 60 poles to pointers two black and two white oaks by a line running thence S. 86. W. 48 poles to pointers a double chestnut two red oaks and a dogwood by a line running thence S. 44 W. 194 poles to a soviet tree standing on the point of a ridge by a line running S. 24 E. 26 poles to pointers three black oaks a white oak and a pine by a line running thense S. 60 E. 42 poles to pointers three bushes a poplar a red oak, and an hickory, by a line running thence S. 49 E. 20 poles to pointers, a black walnut, a sycamore and a poplar by a line running thence N. 44 E. 148 poles to pointers, sycamores and walnuts, by a line running thence N. 49 E. 50 poles to a sycamore by a line running thence N. 54 E. 18 poles to the beginning. TO HAVE AND TO HOLD use and quietly possess as a tenant the said one hundred and fourteen acres of land for and during the time and term of six years to be computed from the twenty-

15 Feb 1800

fifth day of November last past with the priviledge of working the first year four hands exclusive a negro woman now in possession of his mother Mary Clayton named Juno and a negro boy of his own named Frank, for which quiet tenantable possession of the said land the aforesaid John Willis Clayton doth hereby bind himself, his heirs, &c. to pay the said Nicholas Clayton Davies his heirs or assigns the sum of twenty pounds current money of Virginia for the first year on or before the first day of January eighteen hundred and one, and from that time forward the sum of five pounds like money for each and every hand plow boys excepted under fourteen years of age that shall be worked or employed on the said land on or before the said first day of January of each year, and within two years from the date of the said November last past to plant on the said land one hundred peach and fifty apple trees of good late fruit and the said trees carefully to manage inclose and keep within a lawful fence, separate from the other cleared land, to make no waste nor sell or any way dispose of any kind of trees or timber and to leave the plantation, fruit trees, fences &c. in good tenantable and lawful repair on the twenty-fifth day of November in the year one thousand eight hundred and six not to sell or in any manner convey to another the whole or any part of the said land and to duffer no person or persons to dwell on or occupy the said land and to be peaceable in the neighborhood for which yearly rent fruit trees fences &c. the said Davies his heirs &c. shall and will warrant and defend to the said John Willis Clayton quiet and tenantable posession of the said one hundred and fourteen acres of land. In Witness whereof the said Davies & Clayton do hereby bind themselves, their heirs &c. to each other in the penal sum of five hundred pounds current money of Virginia and hereunto set their hands and seals the day and year above written.

NICHS. C. DAVIES [SEAL].
JOHN W. CLAYTON [SEAL].

Signed, sealed and delivered
in the presence of

JAMES GARLAND,
THOS. WOODRUFF,
SAM B. DAVIES,
RICHD. BURKS,
JOSIAH ELLIS, JUNR.

MEMORANDUM that it is understood that the above mentioned John Willis Clayton is not to take or employ on the leased land above mentioned any of those people called mulattoes or free negroes.

NICHS. C. DAVIES [SEAL].
JOHN W. CLAYTON [SEAL].

JAMES GARLAND,
THOS. WOODROOF,
SAM. B. DAVIES,
RCD. BURKS,
JOSIAH ELLIS, JUNR.

At a Court held for Amherst County the 16th day of June, 1800. This lease together with the memorandum endorsed was proved by the oaths of Thomas Woodroof, and Josiah Ellis, Junr., witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste.

Deed Book "I," page 103,
Amherst County, Va.

---

19 July 1802

Deed Book "K," page 745, Bedford County records, dated July 19, 1802. Henry L. Davies and Lucy Whiting, his wife, to John Clayton, Jr., both of Bedford County, "one hundred and two acres—one quarter and twenty-four poles" on the north bank of Battery Creek.

27 Dec 1802 to Jasper

Deed Book "K," page 855, dated December 27, 1802, a deed between John Clayton, Jr., and Mary, his wife, of the one part and Jasper Clayton of the other part, of Bedford County "one hundred and two acres—one quarter and twenty-four poles" on the north side of Battery Creek. (Same land described in above deed Book "K," page 745.)

Deed Book "5," pages 177-189, Amherst County records, dated 26th June, 1807. John P. B. Clayton in account with Joshua Shelton—mentions cash paid Jacob White, Adm'r. of John W. Clayton. Deceased late guardian.

Board of John P. B. Clayton from 26th October, 1805, to 26th June, 1807, @ 20 lb. Joshua Shelton was guardian for James P. B. Clayton.

This is Patrick Clayton natural son of Nancy Clayton and Phillip Baxter

From Chalkley's *Abstracts and Records of Augusta County, Virginia,* Vol. II, pages 180-181:

Walker's administrator vs. Jones' administrator — O. S. 226; N. S. 80—Bill, 1810. Bill filed in Albemarle, 1813, by Walter Leake, administrator c. t. a. of Levi Jones, Elizabeth Jones, his widow, and Orlando, Lain and William Jones, infants of Lain Jones. Elizabeth was Elizabeth Clayton. William Walker and Elizabeth conveyed to Lain Jones a tract of land and all their interest in a deed by Orlando Jones to John Clayton, 1771. Lain Jones was only child and heir of Orlando Jones; who died testate. Will dated 4th May, 1804. William Walker and Elizabeth are both dead. Defendants are, viz.: James, Andrew, Francis, Walker, and Sally, his wife; Andrew Laird and Eleanor, his wife (late Walker); Charles Mosly and Jane, his wife, late Walker; Francis, Josephus, Rebecca Walker, and Daniel Couch. Copy of a former bill filed in Albemarle by William Walker and Elizabeth, his wife, shows that on 27 November, 1771, in contemplation of a marriage between Orlando Jones, deceased, and Elizabeth (oratrix), daughter of John Clayton, deceased, a marriage contract was entered into. Conveys 400 acres in Albemarle and certain slaves. In February, 1793, Orlando died without issue by Elizabeth, who married Walker in 1793. Deed 27 November, 1771, by Orlando Jones of Albemarle and John Clayton of Gloucester. Marriage settlement. Recorded in General Court, 30th April, 1772. Deed 19th May, 1795, by William Walker and Elizabeth to Lain Jones, 400 acres in Albemarle. Recorded in Albemarle, June, 1795. Bill of revivor filed by heirs of Elizabeth Walker, viz.: John Clayton, Nicholas Davis, Samuel B. Davis, Timberlake V. Davis, Catherine C. Merriwether, Edith Clay, Thomas Hughes, Henry Hughes, Susanna Hughes, Jasper Clayton, William B. Clayton, Arthur Davis. Deed 30th May, 1795, by Lain Jones of Albemarle to William Walker, mortgage. Recorded in Albemarle, June, 1795. Bill by James Walker, administrator c. t. a. of William Walker of Buckingham County. Will of Orlando (Lain?) Jones dated 4th May, 1804. Sons, Orlando, Lain, and William; wife. Recorded in Albemarle, 1805, 4th February. Joseph Coleman deposes: Orlando Jones died 1793, leaving Lain Jones, father of Orlando, Lain and William.

……

Marriages of the Clayton family, prior to 1841, from the Bedford County records:

Captain John Clayton and Charlotte Leftwich, daughter of Thomas Leftwich 9 January 1792. Signed: John Clayton, Saml. Mitchell.

Lewis Clayton and Elizabeth Wright, 18th Feby. 1796, by Rev. Jeremiah Hatcher. John Wright, security on license bond.

John Willis Clayton and Lucinda Douglas, 21st March 1797. Rev. Jeremiah Hatcher. Thomas L. Clayton, security.

William W. Clayton and Carissa Hales, 20 March 1800, Robt. Snoody, security.

Jasper Clayton and Frances Lesuer, 28th March 1801. Rev. Jeremiah Hatcher. Fill Lesuer, security.

Thomas L. Clayton and Dicia (Theodocia) Wright, daughter of John Wright, 26 Mch. 1803. Frances Hunter, security.

John Markham and Elizabeth Catharine Clayton, daughter of John Clayton, 19th Jany. 1807. Rev. George Rucker. Elish Dewitt, security.

John C. Lesuer and Susanna Pettus Clayton, daughter John Clayton, 31 March 1807. Rev. Geo. Rucker. Thos. North, security.

Jasper Clayton and Elsa Harris, daughter of Dosia Harris, 24 November 1810.

Pettus C. Clayton and Nancy Jones, daughter of David Jones, 25th Feby. 1811. Edward Hatcher, security.

Phillip Turpin and Elvira Clayton, 28 February 1814. Permission signed by Lucinda Clayton.

Jasper Clayton and Lucinda H. White, 17th Sept. 1817. Rev. Enoch W. Terry. Nelson Sale, security.

Thomas Turpin and Polly Clayton, daughter of Lucindy Clayton, 2nd Jany. 1818. Rev. Enoch Terry. Nelson Sale, security.

John Turpin and Eliza W. Clayton, June 24, 1822. John Turpin, Philip Turpin. security.

Jesse Spinner and Mrs. Lucinda Clayton, 15th November 1832.

Arthur W. Clayton and Eliza Logwood, daughter Alexander H. Logwood, 17th Decr. 1840. Edward H. Hatcher, security.

Jos. Clayton and Paulina Smith, daughter of Samuel Smith, 1 March 1825.

Wm. P. Clayton and Martha H. Robinson. Jos. E. Clayton, security, 11 January 1827.

Page 534. Jul 18, 1775 from John Clayton Jr and Mary, his wife, of the Parish of Cornwall and C, to John Clayton the elder of same, for 400 £, all those 2 tracts of about 469 acres of land that the said John Clayton Jr lately purchased of Thomas Harvey and Elizabeth, his wife, by C deed, and also of Charles McKinny, executor of Joseph Marshall, late of C, deceased, by C deed dated Nov 28 last past. One tract of 400 acres (purchased of Harvey) is bounded by the lines of Capt John Harvey, John Wheeler, William Howl, Crispen Heaton, Charles McKinny, Thomas Harvey Jr, John Marshall, and John Burns. The other tract (purchased of McKinny) contains 69 acres and is bounded by the lands of Charles McKinny, Thomas Harvey Sr, John Marshall, and Thomas Read. Signed - Jno Clayton Jr, Mary Clayton. Wit - N Manson, John Harvey, William Harvey. The deed was acknowledged by John Clayton the Younger. Recorded Oct 2, 1775.

Part of the left pages ←

One cannot but wonder what ill fortune befell our affluent and prestigious Clayton family in Charlotte Co. in such a short time. Particularly after we have glimpsed young John's patriotism and military leadership had it not been cut short by unfounded accusations. Serving two twrms in the legislature of VA, so far away, took brains and determination. But after he showed up impoverished in Bedford, all the spirit seems to be missing. Though he succeeded in making more babies! H~~is wealthy sister Lucy and her husban~~d Uncle Nicholas ~~Landon~~ Davies rented land to him in Amherst County on 15 June 1793. Court records copied by Maey Denham Ackerly and Lula Jeter Parker in their book, Our Kin, Genealogies of Some Early Bedford Families being public records, are reproduced here.

Memorandum of an Agreement made this fifteenth day of June, one thousand seven hundred and ninety three, between NICHOLAS DAVIES and JOHN CLAYTON, both of Bedford County, to rent to him for the causes and considerations hereafter mentioned a tract of one hundred acres of land being part of the land the said Clayton purchased of Streets Legatees for said Nicholas Davies in Amherst County the said Clayton is to have the said one hundred acres in any part of said tract that he chuseth running one hundred and thirty poles one way and one hundred and twenty five poles the other for quantity for the sum of ten pounds a year to be paid to the said Davies or his heirs or trustees on or before the twenty fifth of March yearly and the said Clayton and his wife is to have the said land for and during their natural lives and to have peaceable possession on the twentieth day of next November and the said Clayton is within two years from the twentieth of November next to plant a good orchard of one hundred apple trees and two hundred peach trees of the most useful sorts of forward and late fruit and inclose the said orchard in a lawful fence and always keep growing and bearing in said orchard the said number of good bearing fruit trees and to take such care that the said orchard and plantation be after the time aforesaid delivered up to said Davies or his heirs &c. or Trustees if required in good repair and two good sound cabbins sixteen feet square fit for white people to live in and the whole plantation by him made and orchards and cabbins all inclosed in a lawful fence and the said Clayton and all his family is to live peaceable and honestly as long as they reside on said land, if not then to forfeit all their right to said land &c. and be obliged to move from it directly and the said Clayton is not to bargain or sell his lease or right to the said land, &c. without the said Davies' leave in writing nor work on said land more than four tithables in the crop except his own children and for the good honest punctual performance of this agreement the said Davies and Clayton do hereby do bind themselves and their heirs &c. to each other in the penal sum of one hundred pounds current money of Virginia and all damage. In Witness whereof the said Clayton & Davies have hereunto set their hands and seals this day and year above mentioned.

NICHOLAS DAVIES (L. S.)
JOHN CLAYTON (L. S.)

Teste:
JAMES SCOTT,
JOHN W. CLAYTON,
JOSEPH SLAUGHTER.

N. B. The said Clayton has leave to get timber for improving and making buildings on the within mentioned land off any my other lands that may not be rented out. As witness my hand this fifteenth day of June, 1793.

NICHOLAS DAVIES.

JAMES SCOTT,
JOHN W. CLAYTON.

At a Court held for Amherst County the seventeenth day of June, 1793. This memo. of agreement was proved by the oath of James Scott and John W. Clayton, witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded.

Teste:
W. S. CRAWFORD, *Clk.*

Deed Book "G," page 243.
Amherst County, Va.

---

02 Feb 1797

THIS INDENTURE made this fourth day of February in the Year of Christ one thousand seven hundred and ninety seven between Henry Landon Davies of Bedford County of the one part and John Willis Clayton & Nicholas Clayton Davies the former of the said County and the latter of the County of Amherst of the other part Witnesseth. That for and in Consideration of the sum of Seventy five pounds Current Money of Virginia & for divers other Causes & Considerations him the said H. L. Davies thereunto moving doth honestly desire to secure and made over unto Mary Clayton & her Children called by the following names Viz., John Willis Clayton, Nancy Clayton, Jasper Clayton, Thomas Clayton, William Clayton, Polley Harrison Clayton, Kitty Clayton, Susanna Pettus Clayton, & Rebeccah Dabney Clayton in manner and form hereafter mentioned, & for the farther Consideration of the Sum of five Shillings like money to the said Henry L. Davies in hand paid by the said John Willis Clayton & Nicholas Clayton Davies at and before the sealing & delivery of this, the receipt whereof he H. L. Davies doth hereby acknowledge and thereof and every part thereof doth exonerate & discharge the said John Willis Clayton & Nicholas Clayton Davies their Heirs Exors. & Admors. he the said H. L. Davies hath granted bargained & Sold & by these presents doth grant bargain sell and confirm to the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies their Heirs &c. Forever two Negro. Women Slaves named Juno and Jenny, One Negro Girl named Lucy One feather Bed a bolster, two Sheets One Blanket Bedstead cord & Matt, One feather Bed & Bolster, two Sheets, two Blankets One Rug, One Set of Curtains One Bedstead Rope & mat, One feather Bed & Bolster One Sheet two Blankets One quilt Bedstead cord & Mat, One feather bed & Bolster two Sheets two Blankets, one quilt One Counterpain Bedstead Cord & Mat. One tin Gallon pot, One Dutch Oven, One pair pot Hooks One frying pan, One flesh fork, One Iron Skillet two peuter dishes One Bason Six Plates Six Spoons two water pails two piggins six setting chairs, two Chests One poplar Table two flax Wheels, two Cotton Do. One dark red Cow, One black & White ditto, One red Cow one black Heifer one dark brindle & white Steer, One white & red Cow sawed horns, One Red Yearling, One red & white Yearling, One red Steer white Spot in his forehead, One red & white Yearling, One red Steer, one dark red & white Steer, One pale red Calf, One red & white yearling marked with a smooth Crop in the right Ear each, thirty head of Hogs (that is) One Boar, One Barrow, Six Sows twenty two shoats about Six months old all marked with a smooth crop in the right Ear, with all the appurtenances belonging or in any wise appertaining *the* the premises hereby granted or intended to be granted & all Services benefits & profits of the said Slaves hous-hold furniture & Stocks: To have and to hold the above enumerated property unto the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies their Heirs &c. forever & the said H. L. Davies doth hereby grant for himself & his heirs that he the said H. L. Davies & his heirs & every of them shall and will warrant & forever defend the aforesaid Property & every part & Article thereof unto the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies their Heirs &c. forever against the Claim of him H. L. Davies his heirs &c. & every other person whomsoever. Upon Trust, nevertheless, that they the said J. W. Clayton & N. C. Davies shall hold and Manage the aforesaid Property for Support the said Mary Clayton and those of the aforenamed children that dwell with her until the

Albert F Clayton 284 Northern

Daniel B " 339 "

William 284 "

(Both Counties near TN border)

Jones " 563 - 3rd Div.
(Tippah Co.)

Marshall Cnty M155 (1850)

Copy sent to [illegible] Pringle – [illegible] [illegible] to prove the William Willis [illegible] Clayton here was a different person than ours)

(Oct 1998 Note)
There was very little in the Library about Northern Mississippi. (This must have been a well-to-do family. Some of their neighbors moved to Texas. [illegible])

MARSHALL COUNTY, MISSISSIPPI PROBATE AND WILL RECORDS

– This must be William's son the Judge

Died Aug 1856 age 58

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

COMPILED BY

BETTY C. WILTSHIRE

Looking pg 108

419. Will of Ann H. Walton: Husband- Thomas C. Walton; Sons- Augustus T. Walton, Richard P. Walton; Daughters- Louisa E. Walton, Lavenia A. Walton, Caroline M. Walton, Anna S. Walton, Elizabeth C. Woodson; Granddaughters- Ann E. and Mary W. Watkins; Negroes- boy Herbert, boy Henry, girl Ellen, girl Emiline, girl Jane Frances, Edmon, Anna Maunco?, Charles, Majorie, Sam, Rebecca, Harry, James, Angeline, Jack, Cuffy, Clarisa, Elijah, Dick, Betsy, Albert, Lucy Ann, Frederick, William, Silva, Anthony, Maria; Witnesses- E. S. Brown, Jno. P. Woodson, Robert H. Howard, Robert J. Goodman, Thomas A. ✓ Goodman, Wm. Clayton. Dated February 8, 1844.

(witness)

pg 194

(25 slaves) Jan 1857

153. Appraisers inventory of the estate of William Clayton, deceased, including negroes: man Africa, man Willis, boy Frank, boy Henry, man Tom, boy George, boy Miles, boy Moses, boy Harry, boy Adam, boy Bob, woman Lydia, woman Ann Sr., girl Ann Jr., woman Tamer and child Jerry, woman Violet and child Andrew, woman Mariah, woman Harriet, woman Terry, girl Souk, girl Caroline, woman Fannie and child Douglas. Janaury 1857.

pg 197

269. William Clayton departed this life in August last leaving heirs: Elizabeth Clayton, widow, Albert F. Clayton, Sarah Jane Clayton, Cynthia Rosannah Clayton, a minor, Daniel B. Clayton, James W. Clayton, Mary E. Taylor, wife of James M. Taylor, Thomas R. Clayton and William Perry Clayton. December 1856.

271. Allotment of slaves of the estate of William Clayton, deceased, as follows:
To Albert F. Clayton- Henry and Harry.
To Sarah Jane Clayton- Fanny, Douglas, Sook and Jerry.
To Cynthia Rosannah Clayton- Tamor, Caroline and Mim(?).
February 1857.

Pages 190-1

459. Will of William Clayton: Wife- Elizabeth Clayton; Sons- Albert F. Clayton, Jonas B. Clayton, Daniel B. Clayton; Daughters- Sarah Jane Clayton, Cynthia Rosannah Clayton; Grandson- William Perry Clayton; Witnesses- A. T. Scruggs, Wm. F. Parks, F. H. Smith. Dated July 28, 1856, probated August 1856.
(Note: Tombstones in Red Banks cemetery read: William Clayton, May 13, 1791 - August 5, 1856 and Elizabeth Clayton, September 24, 1794 - December 26, 1869)

1850 Mississippi Census Index

CLAYTON, ABALIM	LAU	344	SOUTHERN	CLAYTON, JONES ✓	TIP	563	3RD DIVI
CLAYTON, ALBERT F. ✓	MAR	284	NORTHERN ✓	CLAYTON, JOSEPH T.	ITA	358	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, ALEXANDER M.	MAR	307	NORTHERN	CLAYTON, JOSHUA	ITA	356	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, BENJAMIN T.*	ITA	358	6TH DIST	CLAYTON, KATHERINE	JAS	035	NO TWP L
CLAYTON, CHARLES C.	ITA	356	6TH DIST	CLAYTON, MADISON	TIP	513	3RD DIVI
CLAYTON, CHARLES C. SR.	ITA	359	6TH DIST	CLAYTON, MANSFIELD	LOW	104	NO TWP L
CLAYTON, CHARLES G.	LAU	344	SOUTHERN	CLAYTON, MARY A.	TIP	509	3RD DIVI
CLAYTON, DANIEL B. ✓	MAR	339	NORTHERN	CLAYTON, MIDDLETON	ITA	392	7TH DIST
CLAYTON, E. C.	DE	410	NORTHERN	CLAYTON, NANCY	ITA	352	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, EDITH	MAR	332	NORTHERN	CLAYTON, R. E.	TIS	085	SOUTHERN
CLAYTON, ELIZABETH	JAS	046	NO TWP L	CLAYTON, R.W.	ITA	353	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, FANNIE R.	LOW	115	COLUMBUS	CLAYTON, ROBERT	NOX	253	NO TWP L
CLAYTON, GEORGE R.	LOW	115	COLUMBUS	CLAYTON, SAMUEL K.	TIP	457	2ND DIST
CLAYTON, HARRIET	HIN	206	JACKSON	CLAYTON, VIRGIL P.	MAR	340	NORTHERN
CLAYTON, HENRY	LAU	384	SOUTHERN	CLAYTON, WARREN	ITA	353	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, JAMES	PAN	363	13TH DIS	CLAYTON, WILLAM	LAU	384	SOUTHERN
CLAYTON, JAMES	HIN	205	JACKSON	CLAYTON, WILLIAM ✓	✓ MAR	284	NORTHERN
CLAYTON, JANE	DE	410	NORTHERN	CLAYTON, WILLIAM	LOW	078	NO TWP L
CLAYTON, JANE	ADA	004	NATCHEZ,	CLAYTON, WILLIAM	HOL	255	LEXINGTO
CLAYTON, JOHN	ITA	352	6TH DIST	CLAYTON, WILLIAM C.	ITA	352	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, JOHN A.	LOW	074	NO TWP L	CLAYTON, WILLIAM M.	ITA	392	7TH DIST
CLAYTON, JOHN F.	LAF	296	NO TWP L	CLAYTON, WILLIAM T. SR.*	ITA	357	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, JOHN W.	LAU	335	SOUTHERN	CLAYTON, WILLIAM W.	MAR	256	SOUTHERN

To keep from drowning in paper, I saved only these clippings. If Albert F, Jonas and Daniel were there in 1880 census, we might learn where William (1791-1856) + Elizabeth (1794-1869) were born. (Several Wms. there in 1850) This man younger than our William Willis Clayton!

US/CAN 976.28 P2W

Census

Marshall C Mississippi 1850 (12 November)

attended school within year

Pg 284 - Northern (1400?)

106-106 William Clayton 58 m farmer T. 4000 So Car
Elizabeth " 55 f "
James W. " 23 m merchant "
Thomas R " 19 m student " -- 1
Jonas B " 17 m " " -- 1
Albert F Clayton 16 m " " -- 1
Sarah J. " 14 f 1
Cynthia R " 12 f 1

1850
58
1792
100 years?

Pg 339

830-830

Daniel B. Clayton 33 m merchant no ent. So Carolina 8
Mary A " 24 f " 23 19
Daniel E 8 m " att school
William P 4 m "

Pg 340 - cont'd

Virgil T (T?) Clayton 2 m Mississippi
William B Cooper 25 m farmer So Car
~~James W Clayton~~

John D Farmer 24 m Clerk So Car
James W. Clayton 24 m merchant So Car

Misc. Clayton Notes (1)
Va Hist Index — Swem

only 1st 10 vols indexed in Swem
then must use index ea vol

	Tylers	Va Mag	Wm & Mary
Clayton, Samuel	8T 209 same ~~brief~~ mention as Normas article	6V 124, 126 14V 335 19 V 284 33 V 93	16 W(1) 171 24 W (1) 256 Pendleton family Eliz ~~Clay~~ Pendleton m Samuel Clayton
" William Willis		37 V 172	
" Willis			1846 letter to 7 W (2) 27 Willis Clayton Petersburg VA
Clayton family	8T 140-142 207-209 10T 285-288	trivial 1V 218, 399 8 V 220 trivial 14 V 224 Rootes family 20 V 91 trivial 33 V 93-96 37 V 357 358 trivial 38 V 404 "OUR KIN" in list of books	8 W (1) 49 13 W (1) 212 14 W (1) 69 15 W (1) 49 16 W (1) 141, 142 brief note, trivial 8 W (2) 31 10 W (2) 352
Clayton arms		4 V 164	1 W (1) 116 2 W (1) 228, 229 235, 236
Cleaton family			1 W (2) 298, 299

929.3
V819 cu 2
St Marks Parish

ck Culpeper Co Hist by Slaughter

check "Hist Mag" Wallace

Check ref where John (Botanist) gives land in England to son (where in England?)

Va Genealogist index Vol 1-20

Clayton, Samuel - 6-152, 15-139, 16-187
Phillys 5-176, 6-153, 16-187
Claytor, Samuel 7-167

+ Claytons family etc →

---

check Vol 11 & on "Tylers Quart," (not in Swem) (also Va Mag & Wm & Mary if not in Swem)

---

ck for Wm Willis Clayton in Miss — Holly Springs, Marshall Co.

(Re: Holly Springs Mississippi Claytons)

Clippings from:

IT HAPPENED HERE

True Stories Of Holly Springs

DATE MICROFICHED
AUG 2 7 1991 19__
PROJECT and FICHE # 2418710s #9569
G. S. CALL # 6088669

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

BY OLGA REED PRUITT

Photos By The Author

US/CAN
976.288/H7
H2p

(Park Ave. in Spring Hollow)

AND DREAMS CAME TRUE

This is the last of the mighty oaks under which the Chickasaw Indians, white traders and early prospectors camped before the land was ceded to the Government in 1832 and Holly Spring was only a dream in the white man's heart.

Like a lonely sentinel it stands where once a luxuriant grove of holly trees flourished around a spring 30 feet wide and 10 feet deep, "large enough to swim a horse". *

The holly trees are gone now and sand has filled the spring. this ancient oak remains, a silent reminder that on this dream was born which grew to be Holly Springs.

THE COURT HOUSE

The Marshall County Court House has a personality of its own. It has brooded over its people in their arrogance, pride, humility, joy and sorrow. It has witnessed riots of lawlessness, dramas of love and devotion. Something of the passions of a vigorous, progressive people has imparted intangible qualities to the Court House and set it apart from any other building in the county.

After Marshall County was organized in 1836, the flourishing towns of Chulahoma, Hudsonville and Tallaloosa, along with Holly Springs, made bids for the county seat. Being nearest the center of the county, however, Holly Springs was chosen.

The young county seat had at first been called "Clarendon" and then "Paris" before the name "Holly Springs" was adopted because of the luxuriant holly trees and springs in the ravine around which the town sprang into being.

When Holly Springs was incorporated on May 12, 1837,* owners of the land on which it was located made a donation of 50 acres to the city and this tract sold for enough money to build a Court House and jail with some left over for educational purposes.**

The first Court House was a 2-storied frame structure surrounded by a wooden fence and hitching posts. Here judicial giants who had already made a name for themselves such as Roger Barton, Harvey Walter, J. W. C. Watson, J. E. Chalmers, E. C. Walthall, Henry Craft, A. B. Bradford, W. S. Featherston, J. W. Clapp, Wm. M. Strickland, L. Q. C. Lamar, James L. Autry, Christopher Mott, William Finley, Samuel Benton, argued their cases. The March term of Circuit Court in 1838 found 1,200 cases on the docket. By 1840 Holly Springs had 40 lawyers practicing here.***

---

* Laws of Mississippi 1837, p. 252

** Edward Mayes, Early Education in Mississippi

*** Judge A. M. Clayton's Centennial Address, April 1876 ← grandson?

1830 Greene Co Mississippi (Alabama border - this was the only "Clayton" in the state in 1830)

HEAD OF FAMILY	MALE						FEMALE				
	Not 10 Yrs.	10 to 16	16 to 18	16 to 26	26 to 45	Over 45	Not 10 Yrs.	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	Over 45
Elisha Cowart	1			1		1	3	1		1	
John L. Dantzler	1			1	1		3		1		
John Atkinson	1				1		1	1	2		1
✓ William Cleaton	3		1	2	1		2	1		1	
H. Gilmer	1	1			1	2	2	1		1	
John D. Morrison	2				1		1			1	
Nimrod Smith	2				1		2	2			
Danl. McLendon				2	1	1	1			1	
Amos J. Reid	3	1			1		1	1	1		
Hardly Wooten		1	1	3		1	2		1		
Jacob Seals	1			1			1			1	
Christopher McRae		1	1	3	2		4	1	2	1	
Archy Michael				1					1		
John McDaniel		2	1	3		1	1		1		1
Josiah Ashley				1					1		
Alex^r. Dove				1	2						
Axiom Roberts	1	1			1		3	1	1	1	
Isaac Robert, Junr.	1				1		3	3	9	1	
John Roberts		1			1			1	1	1	
Archibald(McAlester?) (McH-----)					1				1		
Thomas Bateman						1					1
John Watson				1					1		
Benjamin Williams	2	1	1	1		1	1	1	1		1
Derias Chatham	1		1		1		2	2		1	
Allen Cassity				2			1		1		
Jesse Whitford	1	1				1	1	2		1	

{Note Oct 1998. In the process of collecting this info, I had a conversation with a native NW Mississippian, who said that before the Chickasaws left in mid 1830's nearly all whites were near the Gulf or on the Mississippi River - MJz.)

MARSHALL COUNTY, MISSISSIPPI PROBATE AND WILL RECORDS

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

COMPILED BY

BETTY C. WILTSHIRE

To keep from drowning in paper, I saved only these clippings. If Albert F, Jonas and Daniel were there in 1850 Census, we might know where William (1791-1856) + Elizabeth (1794-1869) were born. (Several Wm s. there in 1850) This man younger than our William Willis Clayton!

US/CAN
976.28
P2W

(Oct 1998 Notes)
There was very little in the Library about Northern Mississippi. (This must have been a well-to-do family. Some of their neighbors moved to Texas. rjz)

Book pg 108

419. Will of Ann H. Walton: Husband- Thomas C. Walton; Sons- Augustus T. Walton, Richard P. Walton; Daughters- Louisa E. Walton, Lavenia A. Walton, Caroline M. Walton, Anna S. Walton, Elizabeth C. Woodson; Granddaughters- Ann E. and Mary W. Watkins; Negroes- boy Herbert, boy Henry, girl Ellen, girl Emiline, girl Jane Frances, Edmon, Anna Maunco?, Charles, Majorie, Sam, Rebecca, Harry, James, Angeline, Jack, Cuffy, Clarisa, Elijah, Dick, Betsy, Albert, Lucy Ann, Frederick, William, Silva, Anthony, Maria; Witnesses- E. S. Brown, Jno. P. Woodson, Robert H. Howard, Robert J. Goodman, Thomas A. ✓ Goodman, Wm. Clayton. Dated February 8, 1844.

(witness)

pg 194

(25 slaves)

153. Appraisers inventory of the estate of William Clayton, deceased, including negroes: man Africa, man Willis, boy Frank, boy Henry, man Tom, boy George, boy Miles, boy Moses, boy Harry, boy Adam, boy Bob, woman Lydia, woman Ann Sr., girl Ann Jr., woman Tamer and child Jerry, woman Violet and child Andrew, woman Mariah, woman Harriet, woman Terry, girl Souk, girl Caroline, woman Fannie and child Douglas. Janaury 1857.

pg 197

269. William Clayton departed this life in August last leaving heirs: Elizabeth Clayton, widow, Albert F. Clayton, Sarah Jane Clayton, Cynthia Rosannah Clayton, a minor, Daniel B. Clayton, James W. Clayton, Mary E. Taylor, wife of James M. Taylor, Thomas R. Clayton and William Perry Clayton. December 1856.

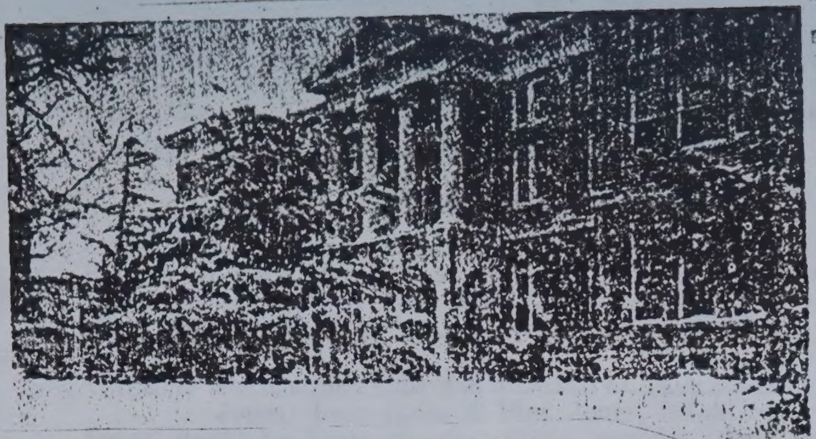
271. Allotment of slaves of the estate of William Clayton, deceased, as follows:
To Albert F. Clayton- Henry and Harry.
To Sarah Jane Clayton- Fanny, Douglas, Sook and Jerry.
To Cynthia Rosannah Clayton- Tamor, Caroline and Mim(?).
February 1857.

Pages 190-1

459. Will of William Clayton: Wife- Elizabeth Clayton; Sons- Albert F. Clayton, Jonas B. Clayton, Daniel B. Clayton; Daughters- Sarah Jane Clayton, Cynthia Rosannah Clayton; Grandson- William Perry Clayton; Witnesses- A. T. Scruggs, Wm. F. Parks, F. H. Smith. Dated July 28, 1856, probated August 1856.
(Note: Tombstones in Red Banks cemetery read: William Clayton, May 13, 1791 - August 5, 1856 and Elizabeth Clayton, September 24, 1794 - December 26, 1869)

1850 Mississippi Census Index

CLAYTON, ASALIM	LAU	344	SOUTHERN	CLAYTON, JONES ✓	TIP	563	3RD DIVI
CLAYTON, ALBERT F. ✓	MAR	284	NORTHERN ✓	CLAYTON, JOSEPH T.	ITA	359	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, ALEXANDER M.	MAR	307	NORTHERN	CLAYTON, JOSHUA	ITA	356	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, BENJAMIN T.*	ITA	358	6TH DIST	CLAYTON, KATHERINE	JAS	035	NO TWP L
CLAYTON, CHARLES C.	ITA	356	6TH DIST	CLAYTON, MADISON	TIP	513	3RD DIVI
CLAYTON, CHARLES C. SR.	ITA	359	6TH DIST	CLAYTON, MANSFIELD	LOW	104	NO TWP L
CLAYTON, CHARLES G.	LAU	344	SOUTHERN	CLAYTON, MARY A.	TIP	509	3RD DIVI
CLAYTON, DANIEL B. ✓	MAR	339	NORTHERN	CLAYTON, MIDDLETON	ITA	392	7TH DIST
CLAYTON, E. C.	DE	410	NORTHERN	CLAYTON, NANCY	ITA	352	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, EDITH	MAR	332	NORTHERN	CLAYTON, R. E.	TIS	385	SOUTHERN
CLAYTON, ELIZABETH	JAS	046	NO TWP L	CLAYTON, R. W.	ITA	353	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, FANNIE H.	LOW	115	COLUMBUS	CLAYTON, ROBERT	NOX	253	NO TWP L
CLAYTON, GEORGE R.	LOW	115	COLUMBUS	CLAYTON, SAMUEL K.	TIP	457	2ND DIST
CLAYTON, HARRIET	HIN	206	JACKSON	CLAYTON, VIRGIL P.	MAR	340	NORTHERN
CLAYTON, HENRY	LAU	384	SOUTHERN	CLAYTON, WARREN	ITA	333	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, JAMES	PAN	363	13TH DIS	CLAYTON, WILLAM	LAU	384	SOUTHERN
CLAYTON, JAMES	HIN	205	JACKSON	CLAYTON, WILLIAM	MAR	284	NORTHERN
CLAYTON, JANE	DE	410	NORTHERN	CLAYTON, WILLIAM	LOW	078	NO TWP L
CLAYTON, JANE	ADA	004	NATCHEZ.	CLAYTON, WILLIAM	HOL	255	LEXINGTO
CLAYTON, JOHN	ITA	352	6TH DIST	CLAYTON, WILLIAM C.	ITA	352	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, JOHN A.	LOW	074	NO TWP L	CLAYTON, WILLIAM M.	ITA	392	7TH DIST
CLAYTON, JOHN F.	LAF	296	NO TWP L	CLAYTON, WILLIAM T. SR.*	ITA	357	6TH DIST
CLAYTON, JOHN W.	LAU	335	SOUTHERN	CLAYTON, WILLIAM W.	MAR	256	SOUTHERN



THE COURT HOUSE

The Marshall County Court House has a personality of its own. It has brooded over its people in their arrogance, pride, humility, joy and sorrow. It has witnessed riots of lawlessness, dramas of love and devotion. Something of the passions of a vigorous, progressive people has imparted intangible qualities to the Court House and set it apart from any other building in the county.

After Marshall County was organized in 1836, the flourishing towns of Chulahoma, Hudsonville and Tallaloosa, along with Holly Springs, made bids for the county seat. Being nearest the center of the county, however, Holly Springs was chosen.

The young county seat had at first been called "Clarendon" and then "Paris" before the name "Holly Springs" was adopted because of the luxuriant holly trees and springs in the ravine around which the town sprang into being.

When Holly Springs was incorporated on May 12, 1837,* owners of the land on which it was located made a donation of 50 acres to the city and this tract sold for enough money to build a Court House and jail with some left over for educational purposes.**

The first Court House was a 2-storied frame structure surrounded by a wooden fence and hitching posts. Here judicial giants who had already made a name for themselves such as Roger Barton, Harvey Walter, J. W. C. Watson, J. E. Chalmers, E. C. Walthall, Henry Craft, A. B. Bradford, W. S. Featherston, J. W. Clapp, Wm. M. Strickland, L. Q. C. Lamar, James L. Autry, Christopher Mott, William Finley, Samuel Benton, argued their cases. The March term of Circuit Court in 1838 found 1,200 cases on the docket. By 1840 Holly Springs had 40 lawyers practicing here.***

---

* Laws of Mississippi 1837, p. 252

** Edward Mayes, Early Education in Mississippi

*** Judge A. M. Clayton's Centennial Address, April 1876 ← grandson?

1830 Greene Co Mississippi (Alabama border – this was the only "Clayton" in the state in 1830)

HEAD OF FAMILY	MALE						FEMALE				
	Not 10 Yrs.	10 to 16	16 to 18	16 to 26	26 to 45	Over 45	Not 10 Yrs.	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	Over 45
Elisha Cowart	1			1		1	3	1		1	
John L. Dantzler	1			1	1		3		1		
John Atkinson	1				1		1	1	2		1
✓ William Cleaton	3		1	2	1		2	1		1	
H. Gilmer	1	1			1	2	2	1		1	
John D. Morrison	2				1		1			1	
Nimrod Smith	2				1		2	2			
Danl. McLendon				2	1	1	1			1	
Amos J. Reid	3	1			1		1	1	1		
Hardly Wooten		1	1	3		1	2		1		
Jacob Seals	1			1			1			1	
Christopher McRae		1	1	3	2		4	1	2	1	
Archy Michael				1					1		
John McDaniel		2	1	3		1	1		1		1
Josiah Ashley				1					1		
Alex^{r}. Dove				1	2						
Axiom Roberts	1	1			1		3	1	1	1	
Isaac Robert, Junr.	1				1		3	3	9	1	
John Roberts		1			1			1	1	1	
Archibald(McAlester?) (McH-----)					1				1		
Thomas Bateman						1					1
John Watson				1					1		
Benjamin Williams	2	1	1	1		1	1	1	1		1
Derias Chatham	1		1		1		2	2		1	
Allen Cassity				2			1		1		
Jesse Whitford	1	1				1	1	2		1	

(Note Oct 1998. In the process of collecting this info, I had a conversation with a native NW Mississippian, who said that before the Chickasaws left in mid 1830's nearly all whites were near the Gulf or on the Mississippi River – [illegible])

Vol III
Re Mosby

by Clayton Torrence

bert: Wit, Geo. C. Gilmer, Wm. Chisholm. 28 April 1842. The deed is signed, Richard P. Moseby. D. B. 39, p. 348.

ORDER BOOKS

1746 Benj. Mosby, Exor. of Richd. Mosby, decd. against Charles Ballow. In Debt. Sheriff having returned—Deft. not found, on motion of Deft. by atto. alias Copias granted. 12 Sept. 1746. O. B. 1744-48, p. 186.

Walter leake, admr. with will annexed of Lain Jones, decd. . . . . Jones: Lain Jones & Wm. Jones, infants of Lain Jones, decd; by their guardn. Pltffs. against Christopher Hudson, acting admr. of Wm. Walker, decd. James Walker, late admr. with the will annexed of said Wm. Walker, decd. Andrew Walker, Francis Walker, Senr. Sally Walker, his wife; Andrew Laird & Elinor Laird, his wife, late Elinor Walker; Charles Mosby and Jane, his wife, late Jane Walker; Francis Walker, Josephus Walker, Rebecca Walker & Danl. Couch. Defts. Andrew Walker not having appeared &c. and it appearing that he is not a resident of this state; sd. Deft. is ordered to appear at 1st day of next term &c. Ordered to be published in some Richmond (City) newspaper 6 June 1810. O. B. 1810-11, p. 119. 1810

Walter Leake admr. with the will annexed of Lain Jones, decd. Elizabeth Jones widow of Lain Jones, decd. Orlando Jones, Lain Jones & Wm. Jones, infant children of Lain Jones, decd. by their gdn. Wm. Moon, Jr. apptd. by the Court; Complainants In Chancery against Christopher Hudson, acting admr. of Wm. Walker, decd. Andrew Walker, Francis Walker, Senr., & Sally, his wife, Andrew Laird & Eleanor his wife, late Eleanor Walker: Charles Mosby & Jane, his wife, late Jane Walker; Francis Walker, Josephus Walker, Rebecca Walker, Daniel Couch and James Walker Guardian for the infant representatives of Wm. Walker, decd. Defendants. Cause came on 8 Sept. 1813. answers & exhibits filed. Danl. Couch hath departed this life since his answer was filed, & cause abated as to him scire facius awarded against John Couch, his admr. Appearing to satisfaction of Court that order of Publication against James Walker, late admr. of Wm. Walker, decd. Andrew Walker, Francis Walker, Jr., & Sally, his wife; Andrew Laird & Eleanor, his wife, late Eleanor Walker, Charles Mosby & Jane, his wife, late Jane Walker; Francis Walker, Josephus Walker, Rebecca Walker & James Walker, gdn. of the infant representatives of Wm. Walker, decd. has been duly executed as law directs. After arguments on both sides, Court decrees that Christopher Hudson, acting admr. of Wm. Walker, decd; deliver to complainants the following negroes being the negroes & the increase of the females mentioned in the marriage contract between Orlando Jones & John Clayton the father of Elizabeth Clayton who intermarried with said Orlando Jones, & after his death to the said Wm. Walker, being 19 or 20 negroes in all. &c. &c. Appeal granted to first day of next Superior Court of Chancery to be held in Staunton. O. B. 1813-1815: p. 189.

Clayton Case

Elizabeth (Clayton) ([illegible]) Walker

~~Wm. Mosby, having been dead more than 3 mos. and no one having applied for letters of administration on his estate; on motion of Robert Whitehead who made oath, together with John B. Speice & Alexr. Rives his securities, entered into & acknowledged bond in penalty of $350, &c. Certificate is granted him to obtain letters of administration on estate of sd. Wm. Mosby decd. 3 Augt. 1846. O. B. 1845-47; p. 266.~~

~~John Mosby having been dead more than 3 months &c. Robert Whitehead, granted administration on his estate; John B. Speice & Alexr. Rives, securities. $350 bond. 3 Augt. 1846. Ibid, p. 267.~~

Late

~~Benjamin Mosby, having been dead more than 3 months, &c. Robert Whitehead, granted letters of administration on his estate; John B. Speice & Alexr. Rives, securities. $350 bond. 3 Augt. 1846. Ibid, p. 267.~~

~~Littleberry Mosby, having been dead more than 3 mos. &c. Robert Whitehead granted letters of administration on his estate; John B. Speice & Alex. Rives, securities. $350 Bond: 3 Augt. 1846. Ibid, p. 267.~~

Hannah B. Peake, Ellen B. Peake, Anne B. Peake & Lucy A. Peake. Pltffs. Against Benjamin Mosby & Martha Benjamin Mosby, Defts. In Chancery. Ira Jarrett apptd. Gnd.

Some of the Walkers (neighbors of Dawson and Apple Orchard area), evidently intermarried with Mosbys ~~[illegible]~~ Elizabeth (Clayton) Jones did

Clayton

THE WILLS
OF
AMHERST COUNTY, VIRGINIA
1761-1865

By

THE REV. BAILEY FULTON DAVIS

(Clayton / Burton

(no more about Clayton in the book.)

PHILLIP BURTON -- Book 4, Page 164 -- November 2, 1891, written; December 17, 1804, probated. Witnesses: THOS. MOORMAN, JESSE JONES, REUBEN CRAWFORD, HEN. HOLLOWAY, WM. B. BANKS, GEO. CABELL, THOS. HIGGINBOTHAM, and HENRY RIVES. Ux, NANCY SIMPSON BURTON - life estate in slaves and land in Bedford and on Harris Creek in Amherst. At her death her interest goes to my natural son, PATRICK CLAYTON, son of NANCY CLAYTON. All other land goes to PATRICK CLAYTON. Executors: friends, ALEX. and ROBT. BURTON and we learn from Book 4, Page 168, that they declined to serve. May court, 1805, administrator granted to NELSON C. DAWSON.
Book 4, Page 185 -- Inventory -- May 28, 1805 - L 1719-19-10 (?) -- WM. SHELTON, RICH. POWELL, JAMES LEE. Pages are numbered wrong here - 185 on one side and 187 on the other.
Book 4, Page 402 -- Administrator's Bond -- NELSON C. DAWSON, PLEASANT DAWSON, HENRY TURNER, REUBEN RUCKER, ISAAC RUCKER, and JNO. McDANIEL, May 20, 1805, for NELSON C. DAWSON to administrator. On same page is Guardian Bond, May 20, 1805, for JNO. W. CLAYTON, WM. WARE, DANL. TUCKER, GEO. DOUGLAS, GEO. DILLARD, and LEONARD HENLEY for JNO. W. CLAYTON as guardian of PATRICK CLAYTON, natural son of PHILLIP BURTON, deceased, by NANCY CLAYTON. Pg 37
Book 4, Page 420 -- Guardian Bond -- JOSHUA SHELTON, WM. WARE, DAVID TINSLEY, NELSON DAWSON, ISAAC and ANTHONY RUCKER, November 18, 1805, for JOSHUA SHELTON as guardian of PATRICK CLAYTON.
Book 4, Page 500 -- February 15, 1808, JOSHUA SHELTON gave counter security on above bond. Bondsmen: PETER P. THORNTON, JNO. SHELTON, and NICHL. HARRISON.

WILLIAM BURTON -- Book 1, Page 524 (Indexed as Book 1, Page 522) -- Guardian Bond, March 6, 1780, GEO. PENN, DAVID SHEPHERD, and GEO. COLEMAN for GEO. PENN as guardian of WM. BURTON, orphan of WM. BURTON. (Note: WM. BURTON, bachelor, and FRANCES PENN, spinster, got license March 6, 1790. Security: EDM. WILCOX.

BETSY BURTON, MISS -- Book 9, Page 31 -- December 2, 1834, written; December 15, 1834, probated. Witnesses: SAML. M. GARLAND, CHAS. H. PAGE. My cousin, ANN MARIA MORGAN, at my request sold a slave some years ago to DAVID WALKER. The slave is named PAULINA and to prevent any confusion as to title, I now deed her to him. My brother, GUSTAVUS BURTON; children of my brother, JESSE BURTON, and future ones - until JESSE is 18. My brother, NEWTON BURTON; my sister ANGLINA PRICE, ux of LEWIS PRICE, and children - until youngest is 18. My cousin, CLEMENTOMIS IRVINE. Executor: DAVID R. EDLEY. He qualified on probate date. Bondsman: ELIJAH FLETCHER. It is indexed as being on Book 9, Page 38, but is not there. This data is in will summary.
Book 9, Page 264 -- Administrator's Account -- DAVID R. EDLEY, from January, 1835; certified in Lynchburg, July 2, 1836.
Book 10, Page 110 -- Administrator's Account -- DAVID R EDLEY from January, 1835; recorded May 20, 1839.

Pg 38 JAMES ALLEY BURTON -- Book 2, Page 115 -- Administrator's [illegible] -- HENRY ALLEY BURTON, CHAS. ROSE, and JAS. HOPKINS, August 4, 1783, for HENRY ALLEY BURTON, but is signed HELEN HALLE BURTON.
Book 2, Page195 -- Indexed as inventory, but not there.

JAMES H. BURTON -- Book 4, Page 463 -- Constable -- June 15, 1807. Bondsman: MATT. HARRIS.

✓ NANCY BURTON -- Book 4, Page 168 -- ALEX. and ROBT. BURTON refuse to serve as administrator of PHILLIP BURTON, February 14, 1805; JESSE WOODROOF was a witness. NANCY BURTON, now NANCY DAWSON, stated that under will of PHILLIP BURTON, now NANCY DAWSON, stated that under will of PHILLIP BURTON, November 2, 1801, she was given certain slaves and land privileges. Land on Harris Creek and in Bedford. She renounced will and demands rights, February 16, 1805. Witnesses: JESSE WOODROOF and DANL. NORCUTT. (Note: Was she NANCY ANN JONES? In Order Book, 1782-84, is minister's return by CHAS. CLAY. Therein PHILIP BURTON, bachelor, and ANN JONES, spinster, were married by him on October 30, 1783. NANCY was evidently bitter about her husband s will because she was only given life estate in land and slaves. He had a natural son, PATRICK CLAYTON, and leaves NANCY's share to him at her death. She is called NANCY SIMPSON in will.)

Pg 72 JNO. P. B. CLAYTON -- Book 5, Page 177 -- Guardian Bond -- JAS. MARTIN, CHAS. TALIAFERRO, HENRY and WM. TURNER, August 19, 1812, for JAS. MARTIN as guardian of JNO. P. B. CLAYTON, orphan of PHILLIP BURTON. Note This is natural son of BURTON, so see his will in my [illegible] work.

Amherst Co VA Deeds

Clayton

Page 242. 9 Apr 1793. WM. & THOS. STREET; WM. SMITH, HOWSEND (HOWSAN) HORRILL, North Carolina, to NICHL. DAVIES, SR, Bedford Co, for £188-5, 200 acres. Lines: RICH. POWELL, PHILIP BRAXTON, JAS. TINSLEY NICHL. DAVIS - later 220 acres. Wit: JNO. CLAYTON, ARTHUR L. DAVIES, NICHL. C. DAVIES, CHAS. STEWART. Orig. del. to NICHL. DAVIES, agreeable to note - by JNO. HUMPHREYS. wit

Deed Bk G Page 243. 15 Jun 1793. Rental agreement between NICHL. DAVIES & JNO. CLAYTON, both of Bedford - 100 acres, part of land JC bought of STREETS' legatees for ND in AC - £10 per year - CLAYTON & wife to have lifetime possession - to plant 100 apple trees and 200 peach trees; fence, keep in repair, 2 good sound cabbins, 16 ft. square, for white people to live in. Orig. del. to JAS. CLARK, 26 Apr 1794. JC may not sell without ND's consent nor work more than 4 tithables, except his own children. Wit: JAS. SCOTT, JNO. W. CLAYTON, JOS. SLAUGHTER. p 277

Deed Bk G Page 606. 14 Apr 1795. NEH. ROZEL, AC, to ARCHIBALD REYNOLDS, Campbell Co., for £15, 1/2 acre N side Lynch road and near Madison Twon. Lines: JAS. LATHELL, JNO. HENRY GOODWIN. Wit: GEO. McDANIEL, ANTHONY RUCKER, WM. TINSLEY, JNO. CLAYTON, HENRY ROBINSON, BENJ. GUFFEY, JAS. LASHWELL (probably LATHELL above). p 302

Amherst DB I Page 103. 15 Feb 1800. NICHL. CLAYTON DAVIES, AC, to JNO. WILLIS CLAYTON lease - 114 acres for 6 years. 4 hands to be worked, exclusive of negro woman in possession of his mother, MARY CLATON, named June and boy, Frank. £5 per year for every plow boy, excepted if under 14, to plant trees and fence, to be peaceable in the neighborhood. (Note: MARY CLAYTON and not CLATON.BFD). Wit: JAS. GARLAND, THOS. WOODROOF, SAML. B. DAVIES, RICH. BURKS, JOSIAH ELLIS JR. p 358

THE DEEDS OF
AMHERST COUNTY, VIRGINIA,
1761–1807
AND
ALBEMARLE COUNTY, VIRGINIA,
1748–1763

by

The Rev. Bailey Fulton Davis

TABLE OF CONTENTS

SURVEY ITEMS . . . . 1 - 3
INDENTURED SERVANTS . . . . 4 - 6
ESTATES AND HEIRS . . . . 6 - 7
CROSS INDEX OF DEEDS . . . . 7 - 10
ALBEMARLE DEED, BOOK 1 . . . . 10 - 30
ALBEMARLE DEED, BOOK 2 . . . . 30 - 47
ALBEMARLE DEED, BOOK 3 . . . . 47 - 67
AMHERST DEED, BOOK A . . . . 68 - 87
AMHERST DEED, BOOK B . . . . 88 - 115
AMHERST DEED, BOOK C . . . . 116 - 147
AMHERST DEED, BOOK D . . . . 148 - 173
AMHERST DEED, BOOK E . . . . 174 - 219
AMHERST DEED, BOOK F . . . . 220 - 261
AMHERST DEED, BOOK G . . . . 262 - 310
AMHERST DEED, BOOK H . . . . 311 - 351
✓ AMHERST DEED, BOOK I . . . . 352 - 404
AMHERST DEED, BOOK K . . . . 405 - 463
APPENDIX: SURVEYS, TAX LISTS, VOTER'S LISTS, ETC.. . 464 - 484

Vest/Kitchen
Pg 49

Page 444. ___ 8, 1764 from Joseph Eckhols of Halifax County, to Jacob Eckols, for and in consideration of the love and na__ .. and for the better preferment [and] special regard he has for the prosperity of the said Jacob Eckhols, Joseph Eckhols has granted Jacob Eckhols all that tract of land containing about 88 acres, lying in B on the north side of Staunton River opposite to the great Beffelow Lick, being granted by patent on Aug 20, 1741, and bounded by [trees]. Signed - Joseph Eckhols. Wit - Joseph Eckhols the Younger, Joseph Street, Richard (R his mark) Morriss (Morris). Recorded Aug 28, 1764.

Page 446. Jan 19, 1763 from Edward Watts of B, to William Stamps of B, for 17 £, one certain tract of land in B, containing 100 acres, and bounded by Brite. Signed - Edward Watts Jr. Wit - John Partrick (Fitz: Partrick), Francis Thorp, Stockley Brent. Recorded Aug 28, 1764.

Page 448. Jul 2_, 1763 from George Walton of the County of Lunenburg, to Martin King of Goochland County, for 9 £, one certain tract of land in B on both sides of Elk Cr, containing about 145 acres, bounded by Otter River, the lines of Thomas Pullin, Giles Williams, Thomas Woods, and the said King's own land purchased of William Callaway. Signed - Geo Walton. Wit - William Stamps, Thomas Pullen, Gross Scruggs. Recorded Aug 28, 1764.

Page 450. Jun 13, 1764 from Thomas Cooper of the Parish of Russell in B, to George Stovault (Stovall) Jr of the County of Amherst and Parish of Amherst, for 100 £, one certain tract of land in B on Possum [Opossum] Cr, a branch of the Fluvanna River, 300 acres, and bounded by [trees]. To have and to hold, the said 300 acres, "only 200 acres of land part of the above mentioned tract acknowledged to James Cooper, laid off the upper end of the said tract of land unto the said George Stovall Jr". Signed - Thomas Cooper. Wit - Samuel Hairston, Robert Hairston, Ruth Hairston. Recorded Aug 28, 1764.

Page 452. Aug 24, 1764 from Archabeld Kyle (Kile) of B, to Jarred Dougherty (Dorety), planter of B, for 20 £, one certain tract of land containing 139 acres in B on Bear Branch, adjoining the lines of Sherwood Gaddy, Richard Tullos, & Francis Callaway. Signed - Archabeld Kyle. Wit - Stephen Goggin Sr, Sarah Goggin, Lettice Goggin. Recorded Aug 28, 1764.

1764

Page 454. Mar 20, 1764 from John Hunter of the County of Buckingham, to Nicholas Davies of Cumberland County, for __ £, 270 acres in B, including some of the head branches of Falling [River], and bounded by a branch of Cub[b] Cr. Signed - John Hunter. Wit - Edward Hunter, Isaac Crews,

of Buckingham/ Cumberland area

THE STATE HISTORICAL sbs

FIELDING T. BROWN -- Book 12, Page 401 -- Commissioner of Revenue -- April 21, 1851. Bondsman: JOSEPH BROWN.
Book 16, Page 464 -- Administrator's Bond -- JOSEPH BROWN and SAML. GARLAND, April 18, 1864, for JOSEPH BROWN.
Book 16, Page 471 -- Inventory, $2,582.50, April 28, 1864. GEO. W. DAVIES, HENRY T. WRIGHT, A. C. HARRISON.
Book 16, Page 473 -- Sale -- JOSEPH BROWN, administrator, April 28, 1864. He was the only family name buyer. Tobacco at $26.00 per hundred. Recorded May 16, 1864.

HOWELL L. BROWN -- Book 10, Page 59 -- County surveyor for 7 years, November 19, 1832. Bondsmen: SAML. M. GARLAND and JOS. K. IRVING.
Book 11, Page 346 -- Surveyor, November 17, 1845. Bondsman: JOS. K. IRVING.
Book 15, Page 257 -- January 10, 1860, written; February 20, 1860, probated. Witnesses: JAS. D. HALL, HENRY W. WILLS, RO. C. WILSHER. My four sons: CHARLES W., JOHN M., HENRY L., and JNO. T. BROWN - if without issue. Montpelier tract to CHAS. W. and portion of mill lot - I bought it from him two years ago. Three small tracts in Augusta - 70 odd acres and two in Nelson of 43 and 35-1/2 acres - to be sold to educate my two youngest sons, HENRY and THOMPSON BROWN. I own scholarship at Hamden-Sidney (sic) College which I purchased some years ago. My sister, SUSAN. THOS. WHITEHEAD is to be guardian of my children.
Book 15, Page 274 -- Administrator's Bond -- THOS. WHITEHEAD, SAML. GARLAND, RO. WHITEHEAD, and HENRY W. WILLS, February 20, 1860, for THOS. WHITEHEAD.
Book 15, Page 577 -- Inventory -- no total; March 14, 1860. JNO. V. WHEELER and H. W. WILLS. (Note: MRS. WARNER E. UNGER, nee BROWN, is a member of my church and I performed her wedding ceremony. She is a descendant of HOWELL BROWN's and has a portrait of him over the fireplace. She does not know who painted it, but states that tradition has it that "some friend who wa sa Kentuckian" did it.)

JACOB BROWN -- Book 3, Page 108 -- March 16, 1789, written; July 6, 1789, probated. Witnesses: BENJ. COLEMAN, THOS. TUCKER, JNO. BROWN, SR. -- JNO. BROWN, son, qualified on probate date. Bondsmen: PETER CARTER and JOSEPH ROBERTS. Thewidow also qualified with her son. Ux, SUSANNA; sons: CHARLES and JAMES; daughter, BETSY - when all three are of age; "They are to be raised as the rest of my children was." My children: SARAH, JOHN, JACOB, HENRY, MAURICE, MILLY, JANE, ALLETT (?), SUSANNAH, and BETSY. Executors: son, JOHN, and my ux.
Book 3, Page 125 -- Inventory -- July 31, 1789 -- L 103-18-5. JAS. GOODRICH, THOS. TUCKER, JNO. BROWN, SR.

JAMES BROWN -- Book 4, Page 37 -- Inventory -- L 6-18-0, June 21, 1802. WM. WARE, CHAS. TALIAFERRO, THOS. N. EUBANK.
Book 4, Page 329 -- Administrator's Bond -- HENRY BROWN and NELSON CRAWFORD, April 20, 1801, for HENRY BROWN.
Book 5, Page 398 -- Administrator's Account -- HENRY BROWN, August 15, 1801; recorded November 15, 1813. JAS. BURFORD, NELSON CRAWFORD, P. P. THORNTON, GODFREY TOLER.

JAMES M. BROWN, DOCTOR -- Book 6, Page 318 -- Sheriff's Bond -- August 19, 1822. Bondsmen: BENJ. TALIAFERRO, LEONDARD HENLEY, WM. DUNCAN, A. ROBERTSON, RO. L. COLEMAN, SAML. M. GARLAND, WILL JOPLING, CORNL. SALE, ABRAM CARTER.
Book 6, Page 323 -- Sheriff -- August 20, 1822, as to various duties; bondsmen, same as above.
Book 6, Page 370 -- Sheriff -- July 21, 1823. Bondsmen: LEONARD HENLEY, BENJ. TALIAFERRO, ABRAM CARTER, A. ROBERTSON, JNO. COLEMAN, SAML. GARLAND. Three bonds.
Book 6, Page 460 -- October --, 1823, written; June 21, 1824, probated. Witnesses: VAN TRUMP CRAWFORD, JAS. POWELL, MATT W. WEBBER. Proved by POWELL, June 23, 1824, and by WEBBER on next day. ARCHIBALD ROBERTSON qualified. Bondsmen: NATHL. J. MANSON and SAML. M. GARLAND. ✓
✓ Grnadson, JAMES MURRAY ROBERTSON, and my ux, RHODA - my children. Executors: ARCHIBALD ROBERTSON of Lynchburg and my son, JAMES MURRAY BROWN.
Book 6, Page 522 -- Inventory -- $6,842.25. PEACHY FRANKLIN, DILLARD, CORNL. POWELL, October 18, 1824.

US CAN 975.5496 P2d

THE WILLS
OF
AMHERST COUNTY, VIRG

1761-1865

Clayton

See 600 - Do
John Patrick PB Clayton

By

THE REV. BAILEY FULTON DAV

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE ST

CHARLES BURRUS, CAPTAIN -- Book 3, Page 407 -- May 1, 1795, written; January 16, 1797, probated. Witnesses: GEO. DILLARD, JAMES DILLARD, WIATT SMITH, MARTIN BIBB. Son, JOSEPH - land where he lives - over 400 acres and formerly land of PHIL and WM. BURTON. 1,200 acres in Cantucke (sic) and the right to be made by ISAAC DAVIS, the Elder, Albemarle; slaves; children of deceased daughter, FANNY PENN; daughter, MOLLY ANN CRAWFORD, and children if any. My four children: JOSEPH, ELIZ. PICKETT, PAMELIA BURRUS, and heirs of FANNY PENN. My grandson, CHAS. BURRUS PICKETT; daughter, LUCY CAMDEN, if any. He then refers to children again, but spelling is different in some cases: JOSEPH, ELIZ. PICKETT, PERMELIA BURRUS, and CAROLUS BURRUS or heirs. Son, CAROLUS, gets land where I live and also that bought of CORNL. SALE and JOHNSON, of Goochland - all joins mansion tract - 100 acres and

pg 36↑

(37)

BETSY BURTON, MISS -- Book 9, Page 31 -- December 2, 1834, writt
December 15, 1834, probated. Witnesses: SAML. M. GARLAND, CHA
PAGE. My cousin, ANN MARIA MORGAN, at my request sold a slave
years ago to DAVID WALKER. The slave is named PAULINA and to pr
vent any confusion as to title, I now deed her to him. My brot
GUSTAVUS BURTON; children of my brother, JESSE BURTON, and futu
ones - until JESSE is 18. My brother, NEWTON BURTON; my sister
ANGLINA PRICE, ux of LEWIS PRICE, and children - until younges
18. My cousin, CLEMENTOMIS IRVINE. Executor: DAVID R. EDLEY
He qualified on probate date. Bondsman: ELIJAH FLETCHER. It
indexed as being on Book 9, Page 38, but is not there. This d
in will summary.
Book 9, Page 264 -- Administrator's Account -- DAVID R. EDLEY, 1
January, 1835; certified in Lynchburg, July 2, 1836.
Book 10, Page 110 -- Administrator's Account -- DAVID R. EDLEY
January, 1835; recorded May 20, 1839.

JAMES ALLEY BURTON -- Book 2, Page 115 -- Administrator's Bond
HENRY ALLEY BURTON, CHAS. ROSE, and JAS. HOPKINS, August 4, 178
HENRY ALLEY BURTON, but is signed HELEN HALLE BURTON.
Book 2, Page195 -- Indexed as inventory, but not there.

JAMES H. BURTON -- Book 4, Page 463 -- Constable -- June 15, 18
Bondsman: MATT. HARRIS.

NANCY BURTON -- Book 4, Page 168 -- ALEX. and ROBT. BURTON refu
serve as administrator of PHILLIP BURTON, February 14, 1805; JE
WOODROOF was a witness. NANCY BURTON, now NANCY DAWSON, stated t
under will of PHILLIP BURTON, now NANCY DAWSON, stated that und
of PHILLIP BURTON, November 2, 1801, she was given certain sla
land privileges. Land on Harris Creek and in Bedford. She reno
will and demands rights, February 16, 1805. Witnesses: JESSE
ROOF and DANL. NORCUTT. (Note: Was she NANCY ANN JONES? In th
Book, 1782-84, is minister's return by CHAS. CLAY. Therein PHIL
BURTON, bachelor, and ANN JONES, spinster, were married by him
October 30, 1783. NANCY was evidently bitter about her husband
will because she was only given life estate in land and slaves
had a natural son, PATRICK CLAYTON, and leaves NANCY's share to
at her death. She is called NANCY SIMPSON in will.)

1805

(38)

PHILLIP BURTON -- Book 4, Page 164 -- November 2, 1891, written; December 17, 1804, probated. Witnesses: THOS. MOORMAN, JESSE JONES, REUBEN CRAWFORD, HEN. HOLLOWAY, WM. B. BANKS, GEO. CABELL, THOS. HIGGINBOTHAM, and HENRY RIVES. Ux, NANCY SIMPSON BURTON - life estate in slaves and land in Bedford and on Harris Creek in Amherst. At her death her interest goes to my natural son, PATRICK CLAYTON, son of NANCY CLAYTON. All other land goes to PATRICK CLAYTON. Executors: friends, ALEX. and ROBT. BURTON and we learn from Book 4, Page 168, that they declined to serve. May court, 1805, administrator granted to NELSON C. DAWSON.

Book 4, Page 185 -- Inventory -- May 28, 1805 - L 1719-19-10 (?) -- WM. SHELTON, RICH. POWELL, JAMES LEE. Pages are numbered wrong here - 185 on one side and 187 on the other.

Book 4, Page 402 -- Administrator's Bond -- NELSON C. DAWSON, PLEASANT DAWSON, HENRY TURNER, REUBEN RUCKER, ISAAC RUCKER, and JNO. McDANIEL, May 20, 1805, for NELSON C. DAWSON to administrator. On same page is Guardian Bond, May 20, 1805, for JNO. W. CLAYTON, WM. WARE, DANL. TUCKER, GEO. DOUGLAS, GEO. DILLARD, and LEONARD HENLEY for JNO. W. CLAYTON as guardian of PATRICK CLAYTON, natural son of PHILLIP BURTON, deceased, by NANCY CLAYTON.

Book 4, Page 420 -- Guardian Bond -- JOSHUA SHELTON, WM. WARE, DAVID TINSLEY, NELSON DAWSON, ISAAC and ANTHONY RUCKER, November 18, 1805, for JOSHUA SHELTON as guardian of PATRICK CLAYTON.

Book 4, Page 500 -- February 15, 1808, JOSHUA SHELTON gave counter security on above bond. Bondsmen: PETER P. THORNTON, JNO. SHELTON, and NICHL. HARRISON.

WILLIAM BURTON -- Book 1, Page 524 (Indexed as Book 1, Page 522) -- Guardian Bond, March 6, 1780, GEO. PENN, DAVID SHEPHERD, and GEO. COLEMAN for GEO. PENN as guardian of WM. BURTON, orphan of WM. BURTON. (Note: WM. BURTON, bachelor, and FRANCES PENN, spinster, got license March 6, 1790. Security: EDM. WILCOX.

(72)

812

JNO. P. B. CLAYTON -- Book 5, Page 177 -- Guardian Bond -- JAS. MARTIN, CHAS. TALIAFERRO, HENRY and WM. TURNER, August 19, 1812, for JAS. MARTIN as guardian of JNO. P. B. CLAYTON, orphan of PHILIP BURTON. Note: This is natural son of BURTON, so see his will in my B work.

Deed Book "K," page 745, Bedford County records, dated July 19, 1802. Henry L. Davies and Lucy Whiting, his wife, to John Clayton, Jr., both of Bedford County, "one hundred and two acres—one quarter and twenty-four poles" on the north bank of Battery Creek.

Deed Book "K," page 855, dated December 27, 1802, a deed between John Clayton, Jr., and Mary, his wife, of the one part and Jasper Clayton of the other part, of Bedford County "one hundred and two acres—one quarter and twenty-four poles" on the north side of Battery Creek. (Same land described in above deed Book "K," page 745.)

……

Deed Book "5," pages 177-189, Amherst County records, dated 26th June, 1807. John P. B. Clayton in account with Joshua Shelton—mentions cash paid Jacob White, Adm'r. of John W. Clayton. Deceased late guardian.

Board of John P. B. Clayton from 26th October, 1805, to 26th June, 1807, @ 20 lb. Joshua Shelton was guardian for James P. B. Clayton.

MARGARET BYRNE -- Book 23, Page 434 -- February 13, 1897, written; March 15, 1897, probated. Witnesses: JNO. A. DAVIS, M. D. and RICH. GORMAN. Daughter, MRS. HARRIET MEEHAN (MECHAN?) and BRIDGET BYRNE. Executor: N. C. MANSON. He qualified on probate date.

ICE WINSTON CABELL -- Book 14, Page 579 -- May 21, 1857, ril 5, 1858, probated. Witnesses: M. A. JAXE and L. F. f Tuscaloosa, Alabama - expectancy from my grandmother's father, GEO. K. CABELL; my brother, BRECKENRIDGE CABELL; ALICE VIRGINIA GARLAND, daughter of LANDON C. GARLAND and GARLAND. Executor: WM. M. CABELL.
Book 14, Page 581 -- Administrator's Bond -- WM. M. CABELL COGHILL, June 21, 1858, for WM. CABELL.

HECTOR CABELL -- Book 4, Page 442 -- Administrator's Bond WILL and LANDON CABELL, February 16, 1807, for RO. RIVES.
Book 4, Page 446 -- Inventory -- $699.00; JAS. WILLS; W. H. DIGGS, February 26, 1807.
Book 4, Page 523 -- Administrator's Account -- by adminis DR. JNO. CABELL; PAULINA CABELL; WM. CABELL - payments on DR. GEO. CABELL; NICHL. CABELL; JNO. CABELL; FREDERICK CABELL CABELL; LANDON CABELL. May 17, 1808. WM. LOVING; WM. H. S. CROSTHWAIT. This family is well treated in Brown's The Cab and Their Kin. There is much data in Nelson County, Virginia. One is also cited to Perrin, Battle, and Kniffin and 4th edi their History of Kentucky, Page 809, for sketch of FREDERI who removed to my native Kentucky. If a reader lives outside Kentucky, and finds that your library has a second or fifth of these Perrin, et. al., volumes -- or some other edition than 4th -- do not think that you are handling a revision. are numbered editions, but I have never seen a revision. deals with a different geographic section of the state and covers Nelson, Washington, Mercer, Garrard, Marion and other They are regarded as the best source of Kentucky genealogy authorities and I have my personal indexes of many editions released the one for the Sixth edition on Shelby, Spencer, and other counties.

JUDITH SCOTT CABELL -- Book 9, Page 243 -- Refunding Bond 1835, by JUDITH SCOTT CABELL and G. A. ROSE to CHISWELL DABNEY, executor of LANDON CABELL. JUDITH has received legacy.

L. B. CABELL -- Book 16, Page 424 -- Slave Division -- owned CABELL and SAML. M. GARLAND, trustees for CAROLINE E. GARLAND, January 18, 1864. THOS. WHITEHEAD, TAYLOR BERRY, W. E.
Book 18, Page 99 -- Clerk of Courthouse District, June 20, THOS. WHITEHEAD and EDGAR WHITEHEAD, bondsman.
Book 18, Page 203 -- Same type of bond, June 17, 1872; same

LANDON CABELL -- Book 8, Page 388 -- Administrator's Bond DABNEY, GUSTAVUS A. ROSE, JNO. M. OTEY, and JNO. ALEXANDER TINSLEY as attorney-in-fact for last two, January 20, 1834. CHISWELL DABNEY.
Book 8, Page 390 -- January 8, 1834; codicil on same day, January 20, 1824, probated. Witnesses: SP. GARLAND, G. A. proved by them. My ux, JUDITH SCOTT CABELL -- many slves; land bought of RO. H. ROSE, deceased. Three parts: to son, ROBT. HENRY; CHISWELL DABNEY, trustee for my daughter, ux of WM. PRESTON, Botetourt County, and her children. them should marry before death of their mother. Executor: DABNEY. Book 9, Page 12 is indexed for him, but nothing there for CABELL.
Book 9, Page 113 -- Inventory -- long and interesting -- RO. RIDGWAY; JAS. LEE; JNO. M. WILLIAM. Books to two sons returned. Widow's receipt for tobacco. Land on both sides Creek. C. DABNEY, executor. August 17, 1835.
Book 9, Page 119 -- Sales, February 7, 1834 - $587.03-1/2, recorded August 17, 1835. Page 122, slave sale, March 1, Family buyers: LANDON R., ROBT. H., and JUDITH CABELL. Lynchburg -- JNO. R. D. PAYNE by JNO. M. OTEY, of lawful May 28, 1834. Total: $8,994.00; plus others in separate of both sales: $9,859.00.

(Cabells were related to Davies, but not in the Clayton line)

Davies records continued but I did not copy past 1830

Many Dillards & Dabney's mentioned - whether descended from ours - ([illegible]) I do not know

DAVIES,...352
  A. 95
  A. B. 60,79,86,88,92,93,95,104,130,131,177,204,253,268,272,288,342,347,353,357,359,376,384,385,398,399
  Addison 92,94
  Addison L. 91,93,94
  Ann 94
  Ann C. 87,129
  A. L. 342
  Arthur 45,91,92,93,94,96
  Arthur B. 45,83,91,92,93 94,95,96,128,172,177,191 265,271,341,342,344,346
  Arthur B., Jr. 94,96
  Arthur B., Jr. 94,96
  Arthur L. 93,95,279
  Arthur Langdon 94
  Austin M. 161
  B. 92
  Bev. 92
  Beverly 55,60,92,93,94,95,104,105,109,142,222,290,299,309,342
  C. 94
  Catherine M. 92
  Chas. 92,94
  Chas. C. 92,93,118
  Chas. D. 19
  Chas. L. 119,248,249,251 299
  Chas. P. 92
  E. 93
  Editha 72,93,94,95
  Edwd. P. 97
  Ehnry L. 17
  Eliz. 94,95,267
  Eliz. M. 93
  Eliz. Margaret 93,94
  Emily 94
  F. C. 20
  F. K. 93
  Fletcher 95
  Fluvanna 94
  Frances M. 104
  Francis 93,96
  Francis A. 93
  Francis A. K. 91,92,93,94,95,96,354
  Geo. D. Jr. 25
  Geo. W. 26
  Harrian 94
  Harriet June 94
  Harry Ann 94,95
  Henri Ann 94
  Henrietta 20
  Henrietta Nancy 96
  Henry 93,94,95
  Henry Ann 94
  Henry Anne 93
  Henry L. 17,20,32,41,77 80,86,88,94,95,96,100,107,128,129,133,168,176,177,204,215,219,220,230,239,267,268,273,283,292,305,328,333,342,344,346,353,367,376,387,397,399
  Henry Landon 94
  Howell 94
  H. L. 93,95,96,220,287,376,377,384
  James 95
  Jas. 92,95,152,176,266,298,327
  Jas. G. 148
  J. F. 95
  Jno. 84,93,94,95
  Jno. D. 354
  Jno. H. 95
  Jno. Hughes 94
  Jno. F. 95

DAVIES cont'd:
  Jno. N. 93,94
  Jno. Y. 95
  Landon 94
  Laura B. 92,94
  Laura Beverly 92,94
  Lucinda 344
  Lucy 94
  Mary F. 93,94,96
  Mary Frances 93
  Mayo 93,95,164,344,345,346
  Michl. Clayton, Jr. 93
  Moses 185
  N. 92
  N. C. 85,94
  Nichl. 85,92,93,94,95
  Nichl. C. 92,93,94,95,96
  Nichl. Clayton 94
  Nicholas 94,95
  Nicholas C. 93,94,95
  Rebecca E. P. 95,351
  Roderick 95,204
  Ro. J. 105
  Rosey 13
  Sally R. 95,120
  Sally W. 87,129
  Saml. B. 331
  Saml. Boyle 94
  Saml. P. 43
  Saml. R. 92,93,95,128,204,249,355
  Sarah 95
  Sarah A. 94
  Sarah Ann 93,96
  Sarah B. 92
  Sarah M. 95,96,165
  Sarah W. 95,96,101,129
  S. R. 93
  Susan M. 92
  Whiting 92,93,94,95,96,104,177,248,265,266,341
  Whiton 94
  Wm. B. 93,95,96,120,122 182
  Wm. J. 20
  Wm. M. 93,94,277
DAVIESS, Saml. R. 115,118
DAVIS, A. B. 91
  Abram Henson 99
  Addie E. 99
  A. L. 91
  Ann 99
  Ann C. 128
  Arthur 94
  Arthur B. 287
  Austin M. 160
  Baxter 179
  Benedictor 242
  Benj. 98,101
  Betty 236
  Bernard Byrd 378
  Bigby 99
  Caroline Lewis 96
  Chas. 13,96,100,101,102 118,228
  Chas. C. 237
  Chas. L. 97,228,234,248 250,251,293,294,388,401
  Chas. LEwis 96
  C. L. 249
  Claudia 99
  David 98,99,100,101
  Ed. J. 340,387
  Edward J. 97
  Ed. P. 33
  Elijah 155,250,251,346
  Eliz. 85,97,98,100,101,234
  Eliza Ann 97
  Fielding 98,99
  Frances 179

JONES' heirs. Surveyed by WM. PRYOR, assistant to JNO. PRYOR, April 13, 1838. Recorded April 16, 1838. Page 426 - 190 acres on north side of JAMES and next to EDWD. TINSLEY; WHITING DAVIES; MARTIN D. TINSLEY; part of testator's land to infants; MARY F.; ARTHUR B., JR.; SARAH A. DAVIES; also land west of Tobacco Row to infants: ADDISON L. and ELIZ. MARGARET - 117-1/4 acres. - 289 acres on north side of FLUVANNA and next to WHITING and MARY F. DAVIES; lot to MARTIN D. TINSLEY who married EMILY DAVIES (daughter of testator), and she owns by purchase of husband lots of JNO. N., WM. M., CHAS. DAVIES and WELDON B. PARKS. Recorded April 15, 1838.

HARRIAN DAVIES (Indexed for HARRISON DAVIS) -- Book 5, Page 457 -- Guardian Bond -- ELIZ. DAVIES, WM. M. McDANIEL, and FRANCIS A. K. DAVIES, September 19, 1814, for ELIZ. DAVIES as guardian of HARRIAN; NICHOLAS; EDITHA; and WHITING DAVIES, orphans of NICHOLAS C. DAVIES, deceased. Note: In Guardian Bond for HENRY and C. there is comma between HENRY and ANN, and NICHL. and WHITON (sic) are named. In division of NICHOLAS' land, she is called HARRY ANN. Bedford land was given to "her" as her share of father's land. August 23, 1961, MRS. ROBT. NAPIER (RACHEL BAKER NAPIER), 21 Huguenot Drive, Larchmont, New York, wrote to DAR, Blue Ridge Chapter, Lynchburg, and Dr. Cornelius called me and then sent me the letter. Therein was qury about one HENRI ANN DAVIES and it was stated that she was born (probably) in Lynchburg in 1817 since 1860 census of New London Township, Iowa, shows her age as 43. She married in Campbell County, Virginia, December 3, 1837, CHAS. B. WALL. Mrs. Napier thought that she was grandchild of HENRY LANDON DAVIES, Amherst, who had 7 children by first ux, ANN CLAYTON, and two by second ux, LUCY WHITING CLAYTON MANSON. He married his second ux, LUCY WHITING MANSON, widow, here on August 15, 1786. CHAS. TALIAFERRO was bondsman. Some of the children are shown here: NICHL. CLAYTON DAVIES married ELIZ. CRAWFORD; ARTHUR LANDON DAVIES--she cited Tyler's Quarterly, Vol. X, Page 287, and Bible record therein; SAML. BOYLE DAVIES and ux, ELIZ. McCULLOCH - 1802; ADDISON DAVIES, son of LUCY; DR. HOWELL DAVIES had daughter, HARRIET JUNE, who married DR. RO. EARLY, Lynchburg. She mentioned RUTH HAIRSTON EARLY who wrote Campbell County Chronicles and Early Genealogy as possible informant.

Lucy wd
age date

HENRY DAVIES -- Book 6, Page 257 -- Guardian Bond -- This has been cited under HARRIAN DAVIES as to punctuation. October 15, 1821, ARTHUR B. DAVIS (sic) and WM. ARMISTEAD for ARTHUR DAVIS as guardian of HENRY ANN, NICHL., and WHITON (sic) DAVIES, orphans of NICHL. C. DAVIES.

JNO. DAVIES (Indexed as DAVIS in Book 4, Page 395, but it is DAVIES) -- Book 5, Page 395 -- Guardian Bond -- October 18, 1813, NATHANIEL MANSON, guardian of JNO. DAVIES, orphan of NICHL. C. DAVIES. Bondsman: NELSON CRAWFORD.

JNO. HUGHES DAVIES -- Book 14, Page 27 -- Guardian Bond -- October 15, 1855, HENRY L. DAVIES as guardian of JNO. HUGHES DAVIES, orphan of JNO. DAVIES, deceased. Bondsman: SAML. SCOTT.

LANDON DAVIES (Not indexed in Master) -- Book 5, Page 375 -- Guardian Bond -- ARTHUR B. DAVIES and JNO. PENN, September 20, 1813, for ARTHUR DAVIES as guardian of LANDON DAVIES, orphan of N. C. DAVIES.

LAURA B. DAVIES -- Book 10, Page 53 -- so indexed as Guardian Bond, but it is Book 10, Page 65 -- Guardian Bond -- ARTHUR B. DAVIES; WHITING DAVIES; and MARTIN D. TINSLEY, November 19, 1838, for ARTHUR DAVIES as guardian of LAURA B. DAVIES, orphan of BEVERLY DAVIES. She is called LAURA BEVERLY DAVIES in other items.
Book 11, Page 461 -- Guardian's Account by guardian; Commissioner: RO. M. BROWN. Slave list for her estate share from 1839. Carrying you to school in Lynchburg and detained overnight; tolls on turnpike and bridge - 1843. Trip to Cumberland; WHITING DAVIES for slave hired in 1843; June 1845 - pocket money - 25 cents. Recorded: December 21, 1846.
Book 11, Page 467 -- Guardian's Account from April 21, 1845. Postage for three letters - 35 cents; pocket money - 25 cents; E. H. CHAP for tuition. Dancing - $10.00. Bond of WHITING DAVIES. Record December 21, 1846.
Book 14, Page 7 -- Guardian's Account by RO. M. BROWN from Septem ber 30, 1854. By letter to Staunton; Virginia Female Institute tuition; store account of JNO. Y. DAVIES. Recorded August 20, 1
Book 14, Page 209 -- Guardian's Account by BROWN from June 30, 18 To SUSAN M. DAVIS for board; Virginia Female Institute for 1856 Recorded May 21, 1855.
Book 14, Page 248 -- Guardian's Account as above from March Cou 1853. Paid by me at Christmas - $1.00; expenses to Richmond; Flo for bonnett - 75 cents; school at Staunton - $150.00; from H. L. DAVIES, executor of A. B. DAVIES; WHITING DAVIES for hire of sl from JNO. H. DAVIES. Recorded May 19, 1855.
Book 14, Page 453 -- Guardian's Account from June 1, 1856; store account of JNO. F. DAVIES. Recorded July 11, 1857.

NICHOLAS C. DAVIES -- Book 5, Page 71 -- Administrator's Bond ELIZ. DAVIES; WM. S. CRAWFORD; JNO. and CHAS. CRAWFORD, June 17, for ELIZ. DAVIES. On Page 72, NELSON CRAWFORD also qualified on date. Bondsmen: BENJ. TALIAFERRO and ABRAM CARTER.
Book 5, Page 404 -- Relinquish of Dowry by ELIZ. DAVIES, Nov. 11, 1813, under General Assembly Act of January, 1805.
Book 6, Page 199 -- Administrator's Account by NELSON CRAWFORD fr September, 1811. Cash to ELIZ. CRAWFORD; FLETCHER for tuition; M DAVIES tuition and board; amounts to HENRY and JAS. DAVIES on acc estate of DAVID CRAWFORD, deceased. Recorded November 21, 1820. JAS. DAVIS, GARRET GILLIAM, NATHAN (?) MANSON.
Book 7, Page 94 -- Division of real estate -- HARRY ANN DAVIES Bedford tract next to Trent's Ferry - 215-1/2 acres for her share her father's estate; dower of mother is excepted; reference to fo court order to divide; land to MAYO DAVIES between HARRY ANN and EDITHA DAVIES; EDITHA DAVIES - next to DR. JNO. CABELL and MAYO DAVIES; NICHOLAS DAVIES - 369 acres on both sides of Pedlar, north side of JAMES, and mouth of Pedlar; RODERICK DAVIES - Buck branch WHITING DAVIES; JNO. DAVIES; HENRY L. DAVIES - Fishing Island, etc BEVERLY DAVIES - where town of Bethel stands; widow, ELIZ. DAVIES gets 800 acres and Mansion House - next to ARTHUR L. DAVIES; also adjoins CALEB WATTS; JNO. WINGFIELD; MARY MONTGOMERY; JAS. DAVIES and others. Land to FRANCIS A. K. DAVIES - on JAMES at Holcomb and Posimmon (sic) Island; to ARTHUR B. DAVIES--Bedford land on Hunting Creek. Land on Piny Mt. is to be divided. It is stated that each DAVIES - save widow - gets his or her part of father's land. Commissioners: MARTIN PARKS, JAS. DAVIES, JARRATT GILLIAM December 17, 1827.

Book 9, Page 229 -- So indexed, but nothing thereon for DAVIES.
Book 9, Page 246 -- Lunatic Bond -- October 17, 1836. BEVERLY an ARTHUR B. DAVIES; ADDISON TALIAFERRO; MARTIN D. TINSLEY for BEVERL DAVIES to administer estate of NICHL. DAVIES of unsound mind.
Book 9, Page 418 -- Administrator's Bond -- WHITING DAVIES, April 1838. Bondsmen: HENRY L. and WM. B. DAVIES.

REBECCA E. P. DAVIES -- Book 19, Page 87 (Indexed for R.E.P. DAVI She renounces the will of her late husband, H. L. DAVIES, deceased in her best interests, but claims dower rights. Witnesses: F. F VOORHIES and J. F. DAVIES.

RODERICK DAVIES (Indexed DAVIS) -- Book 5, Page 459 -- Guardian Bo A. B. DAVIES and FRANCIS A. K. DAVIES, September 19, 1814, for A. DAVIES as guardian of RODERICK DAVIES, orphan of NICHL. C. DAVI

SAML. R. DAVIES -- Book 8, Page 229 -- Administrator's Bond - July 16, 1832. SARAH W. (M.) DAVIES. Bondsmen: A. B.; HENRY L and BEVERLY DAVIES.
Book 13, Page 465 -- Slave division -- December 28, 1854, by GEO CHRISTIAN, D. H. TAPSCOTT, and SAML. HEISKELL. Recorded February 1855. Lots drawn by MRS. SARAH M. (W.) DAVIES, MISS SALLIE R. DA and JNO. H. (?) DAVIES. Note: See my F will work and NANCY FRAN for more on SARAH DAVIES.

Lists Clayton,
Garland
Overton,
Pettus
Price
Henry
Debnay
etc.

(Census and Substitutes)

(Clayton)

RENT ROLL OF HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1753-1763

By Peter Wilson Coldham, F.S.G., F.A.S.G.

Samuel Gist, factor of a large mercantile house in Bristol, England, emigrated to Virginia to represent his company at the end of 1739 and in 1747 set up his own business. He married well, had a family and returned to England in 1765 with a fortune to trade as a Virginia merchant. His large estates in Virginia were confiscated during the Revolution because he refused to renounce his loyalty to the British Crown and in 1783 he petitioned in London to be compensated for his losses. In support of his claim he submitted "A True & Perfect Record of all the lands in the County of Hanover paying Quit Rents to His Majesty . . . so far as I am able to discover." The following transcript is taken from the claim papers[1] in the Public Record Office bearing reference AO 13/30/110-129. The year for each entry appears to be 1763 in all cases unless otherwise stated.

NAME	YEAR	ACREAGE	NAME	YEAR	ACREAGE
James Adams		100	James Allen		432
Peter Adams		113	Benjamin Allen	1762	95
Henry Anderson		201	Henry Abney		600
David Anderson		1,244	Joshua Acre		200
Bartlet Anderson	1761	150	Edward Ambler		195
James Anderson	1756	265	Henry Atkinson		210
Mary Anderson		220	William Atkinson		310
Nelson Anderson		672	Luke Anthony		400
		100	John Anthony		400
Pouncey Anderson		1,114	James Anthony		200
Richard Anderson		200	Joshua Arnold		148
Robert Anderson		721	William Alsup		100
		213	William Austin		340
John Anderson		200	Philip Aylet		1,000
		100	Samuel Ayres	1762	400
Sarah Anderson		210	[Kade?] Blalock		123
Thomas Anderson		335	Sarah Blalock	1756	123
Benjamin Anderson		150	John Blackwell, Jr.		220
John Archer		245	Josias Blackwell		342

---

[1] For summary of the claim papers, see Peter Wilson Coldham, *American Loyalist Claims* [*i.e.* vol. 1] (Washington, D.C.: National Genealogical Soc., 1980), 182-85.

Micajah Blackwell		800
	1762	100
John Blackwell		100
Martin Baker		400
		200
Edward Barker		50
Charles Barker		100
	1762	100
		309
John Barker		100
John Barker, Jr.		126
George Barker		265
Thomas Barker or Baker	1759	150
Elkanah Baughan		50
William Bradley		200
William Bailey		250
	1761	60
Anselem Bailey		226
Burwell Basset		687
Elenore Black		80
John Blair, Esq.		1,750
		915
John Bagby		297
Thomas Bagby		100
Thomas Bates		65
Edmund Barkley		2,798
Nelson Barkley		3,000
George Bartlet		100
Robert Brain		200
James Barnes		29
More Bell		50
George Bell		140
Christopher Berryman		385
Patrick Belshes		851
John Bickerton		600
afterwards purchased by S[amuel] G[ist]		
Josias Bingham		100
Josias Bingham, Jr.		100
Henry Bowe		200
Nathaniel Bowe		434
Deborah Bowles		300
Thomas Bowles		510
John Bowles, Middlesex		200

Elizabeth Bowles		412
Thomas Bowles, Jr.		300
Benjamin Bowles		633
Mary Bowles		200
		350
Thomas Boswell		337
John Boswell		319
John Brown		165
Matthew Brown		175
William Brown		150
		200
Benjamin Brown		167
		716
Sheldrake Brown		409
Robert Brown		100
John Browning		125
Thomas Brooks		40
James Boyd		360
Daniel Bose		99
James Boatwright		240
Benjamin Borum		100
Edmund Borum		300
Sarah Bourn		6 × 60
Nehemiah Bouncher	1761	50
William Reynolds Burnett		100
		100
Isaac Burnett		128
Jeremiah Burnett		6 × 100
Samuel Bumpas		839
John Burnley		113
Hardin Burnley		1,200
Hardin Burnley, Jr.		300
Edward Bullock		300
Paterson Bullock		390
Richard Bullock	1757	254
Christopher Butler		100
Susannah Butler		300
Samuel Butler		100
Page Blunt		580
		200
Lewis Burwell		250
James Byas or Byars		315
		75

Francis Clark		7 × 100
	1762	152
Rachel Clark		170
Isaac Clark	1758	100
John Carr, Jr.		150
John Cathorn		150
James Cathorn		100
David Crawford	1757	360
Richard Crawford	1756	100
John Clayton, Esq.		266
		170
George Clayton		133
William Crawley		125
John Carter, Esq.		1,500
John Carter		134
Robert Carter		286
Ann Claybrook		344
Richard Chandler		191
Thomas Charles		186
		130
Edward Chapple		70
Philip Whitehead Claiborne		400
Andrew Castlen		75
		107
Daniel Cameron		50
John Cameron		75
William Craighead		287
Susannah Crenshaw		338
James Crenshaw		180
		490
Thomas Crenshaw		471
Joseph Crenshaw		758
Charles Crenshaw		465
David Crenshaw		381
Nicholas Crenshaw		251
David Crew		200
James Crew		100
Thomas Christmas		791
Mary Chisolm		450
Andrew Christian		249
		150
William Childress		88
William Clopton		110

George Clopton		303
George Clough		400
George Cooke		200
Benjamin Cooke		200
William Coles		532
John Coston		170
William Colley		150
John Cosbie		718
John Cosbie, Jr.	1757	100
James Cosbie	1754	150
David Cosbie		518
Judith & David Cobbs		148
		145
Bradley Cocke		165
John Cocke		401
William Cocke		251
George Cocke		350
purchased by Samuel Gist		
Bowler Cocke		600
Bowler Cocke, Jr.		3,210
William Cowne		1,100
		40
Joseph Cross		200
William Crumpton		74
Daniel Parks Custis		911
Ralph Crutchfield		265
Henry Davis		300
Henry Davis, Jr.		300
John Davis		140
George Davis		160
Edward Davis		100
Charles Davis		100
Stephen Davis		200
		260
William Davis, (K. William)		500
William Davis, tailor		150
Cyrus Davis		121
Matthew Davis		100
Peter Davis		113
Cornelius Dabney		123
William Dabney		800
		150
John Dabney		140

Cornelius Dabney, Jr.		150
Nathaniel West Dandridge		7,257
David Davenport		75
John Davenport		75
Charles Davock		307
Thomas Darracoat		500
Elizabeth Darracoat		503
Nightingale Dalby		80
John Day		353
Robert Dapriest		322
Thomas Denton		60
William Dickenson		315
William Dickenson, Jr.		150
Benjamin Dickenson		100
Griffith Dickenson		150
James Dismeekes		13 × 200
Thomas Doswell		816
Jeremiah Dumas		671
Clivers Duke		455
Abraham Durham		50
John Duke		384
		178
James Duke		415
Thomas Duke		126
George Earnest		314
Edward England		252
Paul Epperson		108
Edmund Egleston		300
Susanna Ellis		592
Thomas Eliot	1762	160
Robert Eliot, Jr.		200
Robert Eliot		200
Timothy Eik	1762	125
Lucy Eik		62
William Elmore		106
Peter Elmore		2 × 100
William Fantleroy	1763	3,433
Jeremiah Frazier		102
William Farmer		300
Robert Fenton		100
Ralph Finch	1755	290
Richard Foster		140
John & Elizabeth Ford		150

		125
William Ford		150
Gabriel Folks		375
Peter Fountain		775
John Farsie	1759	150
Thomas Glass's orphans		2 × 200
David Glass		200
Richard Glass or Gash	1761	172
Peter Garland of B. Neck		100
John Park Garland		400
John Garland, son of Peter		
	1755	800
Edward Garland	1755	900
Thomas Grant		800
Alexander Grant		140
John Gairdner		200
William Gairdner		130
William Graves	1761	200
John Gray		206
James Grantland	1759	100
John Glen		385
James Glen		300
Matthew Glen		100
Josias Glen	1759	125
John Glen, Jr.	1759	100
Lucy Glen	1759	33
Joseph Gentrey		70
James Gentrey		776
Aaron Gentrey		63
George Gentrey		100
St. Paul's Glebe		337
St. Martin's Glebe		350
Peter Gregory		71
Thomas Green		297
James Gerrard		200
John Gilles		119
John Gilchrist		143
Samuel Gist		2,400
	1762	560
Mary Gilliam		300
William Gilliam		280
William Grimes		500
Henry Gilbert		882

Richard Gilman		100
Benjamin Goodman		50
Robert Goodman		170
Samuel Goodman		925
Joseph Goodman		200
Charles Goodall		677
John Gooch		97
William Gooch, Esq.		465
John Godwin		260
		215
James Godwin		149
Thomas Godwin		200
Elizabeth Godwin		350
Philip Going		220
John Gosling		40
John Grubs		500
Thomas Grubs		230
William Harris, Creek		400
John Harris		200
		300
		350
		200
		36
George Harris		73
Thomas Harris		100
Robert Harris		150
Stephen Harris		150
Peter Harris		100
David Harris		138
Sarah Harris		100
Sherwood Harris		300
Stanley Harris		100
Daniel Harris		191
Overton Harris		1,380
Benjamin Harris		714
Matthew Harris		266
John Harris	1762	120
Burgis Harrilson	1755	200
John Harlow	1755	130
David Haines		144
William Haines		270
Christopher Haines		348
John Haines		200

Thomas Haines		205
John Hart		200
James Hall		50
Henry Hall		130
William Hall	1757	130
John Hawkins		360
William Hazlewood		50
Anthony Haden		200
Thomas Hadin		200
John Haden's execs.	1755	580
Supress Harding	1755	270
William Haws		252
Robert Hester	1761	866
William Henderson		100
Barbra Henderson	1759	150
John Henry		630
Rev. Patrick Henry		500
		130
Patrick Henry, Jr.		343
Benjamin Handcock		100
William Hendrick		320
Maxfield Hendey		100
James Hill		100
Susanna Hill		190
John Hill		150
Samuel Higginson		200
John Higginson		480
Charles Higginson		200
John Hix		222
Henry Hix		210
William Hix		84
	1759	200
John Hinchy		100
John Hines		200
Benjamin Hinson	1760	150
William Howard		50
John Howard		1,085
William Horsley		120
Margaret Holt		1,134
James Hooper		10
Thomas Hooper		47
Anne Hoggin		11
John Hogg		5

Milbone Hogg		50
Micajah Hogg		50
Thomas Hogg		50
Michael Holland		7 × 4,606
John Holden		500
Charles Hood		123
Alexander Kersey	1759	100
John King		130
Rachel King		190
Thomas King	1762	330
William Kirby		75
	1762	219
Henry Kirby		50
Henry Kirby, Jr.		100
Major Kimbron		125
John Langsdon		6 × 100
Stephen Lacey		170
Edward Lankford		432
John Lawrance		280
John Lewis		240
Robert Lee		130
Charles Lemay		510
Moses Lipscomb		700
James Littlepage		3,842
	1762	100
Jeremiah Lindsay		231
Edward Lively		100
Elijah Liggon		100
John Luck		212
John Luck, Jr.		100
Samuel Luck		125
George Lucas		3 100
Peter Lyons		435
John Mansfield		723
John McGhee		131
Samuel McGhee	1756	100
John Mask		100
	1762	286
William Mask		208
	1762	352
William Macon		600
William Macon, Jr.		1,200
James Massie		200
William Massie		300
		3 × 100
Sarah Mallory		100
Thomas Mallory		456
Charles Mallory		109
William Mallory		115
John Matthews		133
James Matthews		132
Barbra Martin		150
George Matlock		92
Charles Matlock	1756	298
Stephen Matlock	1755	190
Nicholas May		100
John May		150
Peter Marks		570
Farquhar Maddison	1759	446
George McLaughland	1759	100
William McNamarah		147
Peter Mason		100
John McGeorge		425
William Mereweather		460
Elizabeth Mereweather		317
Joel Melton		90
Mary Melton		33
William Metcalf		37
John Meeks or Meekie		235
Samuel Meredith	1762	604
Elisha Meredith		838
Samuel Meredith		100
		303
John Mead		600
James Mitchel		500
Robert Mills		400
Nicholas Mills		280
Charles Mills		943
John Misset		50
William Morris		2,650
		409
George Morris		116
Joseph Morris		250
Benjamin Morris		212
Samuel Morris		414
Joshua Morris	1759	44
Joseph Moore	1759	124
Elizabeth Napier		100
Edward Nelson		350
		315
Thomas Nelson		680
James Nelson		735
William Nelson, Esq.		14,850
Charles Netherland		234
David Nimmo		250
George Norwell		282
James Norwell	1756	300
James Nichols		126
Samuel Nichols		200
William Overton		1,095
Samuel Overton		1,095
Benjamin Oakley		33
James Overstreet		72
Benjamin Oliver		594
Mann Page, Esq.		950
Robert Page		2,258
Matthew Pate		200
James Paterson		100
Daniel Patrick		959
Williamson Plant		200
William Payne		200
John Paisley		200
Joseph Peace		95
Lucy Peace		100
Sarah Peace		33
John Pearce		804
Joseph Penix		126
Stephen Pettus		500
George Pettus		650
Henry Perrin		50
		50
Migale Peake		60
Presbyterian Congregation		210
John Perkins		60
Nathan Philips		250
		100
John Philips		430
Samuel Prior		485
Robert Prior		8 × 350
Robert Priddy		450
George Priddy		300
John Price		1,375
		7 × 193
George Pitt		650
William Pigg		211
Major Powers		210
John Power		1,000
Adam Poor		144
Elizabeth Prosser		439
William Pollard		890
Hezekiah Porrear		200
Zachariah Pulliam		75
Drury Pulliam		200
Anne Ragland		250
Reubin Ragland		166
Pallus Ragland		383
Thomas Rayley		150
	1762	150
James Rawly		65
Philip Read		90
Richard Richardson		100
		300
David Richardson		591
		1,072
Stanup Richardson		150
Turner Richardson		300
Charles Richardson		246
John Richardson		300
Thomas Rice		120
		250
John Rice		212
David Rice		200
Clifton Rice		200
William Row	1756	3 × 200
Henry Robinson		620
John Robinson, Esq.		3,866
David Rowland		298
William Rountree	1759	25
Giles Rogers	1759	84
Edward Russell	1759	10
John Strange		6
Gideon Sandige		7

John Sandige		6 × 50
Thomas Stanley		118
Mattox Stanley		70
John Stanley		403
Eleanor Stanley		200
William Stanley		100
John Sanders		100
George Sanders		400
Thomas Sanders		150
Benjamin Sanders		150
Robert Sharp		1,206
Nathaniel Slaughter		132
Roger Shackleford		626
Aaron Starke		160
John Starke		487
John Starke, Jr.		200
Thomas Standley		50
Pleasent Standley		50
Mary Standley		150
Archelius Standley		30
John Snelson		847
		478
William Snead		240
John Snead		134
William Snead, Jr.	1759	100
Archibald Snead		100
Samuel Snead		100
John Shelton		481
		464
Meriwether Skelton		1,220
John Street		238
Abraham Spencer	1757	303
William Spencer		100
John Seay		439
Mary Sims	1762	260
		230
Matthew Simms		650
John Simms (Hominy)		380
John Simms Sr.		200
	1757	750
John Symes		1,050
		1,320
		100

Micajah Simms		4 × 139
Brewster Simms		529
Edward Simms		3 × 139
Sherwood Sims		167
James Simms	1757	200
Meckings Simms	1757	170
David Simms		350
		5 × 139
John Smith		200
Robert Smith		200
Francis Smith		318
Charles Smith		212
George Smith		234
Guliamus Smith		162
Bartlet Smith		140
Joseph Smith		880
Thomas Swift		828
Elizabeth Sidnor		700
Robert Sidnor		200
Martin Strong		200
Thomas Shores or Showres		100
	1758	250
John Stodgill		200
John Shores		542
Rules Solesberry		135
Nathaniel Solesberry		50
Robert Sorrill		62
John Sutton	1759	400
Ambrose Shurley		150
	1762	204
Henry Taylor or Tyler		50
Bartlet Taylor		95
James Taylor		130
William Taylor		502
George Taylor		331
		50
William Taylor		1,061
		50
Henry Taylor		50
John Tally		225
William Tally		100
Charles Tally		100
Nicholas Tally		125

David Tally		100
Henry Tally		100
Nathaniel Tally		185
Micajah Tally		50
Blandina Tally	1762	138
Robert Tate	1762	310
Margaret Tate		290
John Tate		162
Rev. Chesley Thacker		200
Echo Thacker		100
Edwin Thacker		15 × 1,750
George Thacker		100
Benjamin Thacker	1754	100
William Thacker	1753	100
Thomas Travillion		958
Harry Terrill		132
Joel Terrill	1762	400
Timothy Terrill		877
Henry Terrill		183
Peter Terrill		321
Stephen Terry		399
Robert Templeton		50
Cornelius Tinsley		650
John Tinsley		200
Thomas Tinsley		549
Thomas Tinsley, Jr.		65
Sherwood Tinsley		91
William Tinsley		100
Shirly Tisdale		89
Thomas Tisdale		50
Benjamin Timberlake		900
John Timberlake		297
George Thomas		120
John Thomas		100
John Thomason		400
Elias Thomason		66
Robert Thomson	1760	344
Roger Thomson		501
Charles Thomson	1760	250
William Thomson		853
		84
John Thomson		1,436
Nathaniel Thomson		100

Nelson Thomson		
Henry Tompkins		
William Tompkins		
William Thornton		
Richard Thornton		
John Thornton	1759	
Charles Thorp		
John Thorp		
William Turner		
John Turner		
George Turner		
	1762	
Walter Turner		9
Mary Turner		
John Tucker		
Amos Tucker		
Gideon Tucker		
John Thurman		
William Thurman		
Aaron Trueheart		
Elizabeth Tyree		
John Tyler		
Elizabeth Ursery		
Richard Ursery		
George Vaughan		
Elkanah Vaughan		
John Vaughan		
Charles Vest		
William Vines		
Robert Via		
William Via		
Josiah Via		
Gideon Via		
John Walker		
Widow Walker		
Henry Wade		
Edward Wade		
Edward Wade, Jr.		

William Wade		597			1,150
		264		1762	100
Robert Wade		200	James Winston		734
William Wade, Jr.	1762	114	Mary Winston		172
Anthony Waddy		200	John Winston		75
John Watson		1,413	Anthony Winston		1,259
Edward Watkins		67			529
Margaret Watkins		67	Isaac Winston, Jr.	1753	300
Edward Wharton	1762	90	William Winston, Jr.	1753	1,076
Thomas Waller		274	John Williams		280
John Walton		1,046	Nathaniel Williams		80
Edward Walton		300	Timothy Williams	1762	100
James Watts		125	Jacob Williams		140
William Waldron		100	John Williamson		350
Anne Wheeler		100	Martha Williamson		187
Robert Wheeler		150	Richard Wright		130
Mark Wheeler		150	Stephen Willis		900
William Webb		2 × 100	Thomas Winkfield		474
Julius Webb		4 × 100	John Winkfield	1762	350
Foster Webb		230	John Winkfield, Jr.		375
John Webb		100	Mary Winkfield		365
George Webb, Jr.	1757	687	Mary Wilson	1762	127
Matthew Wilman		290	John Winne		1,180
Samuel White		100			400
James White		463	Thomas Wild		500
Elias White		60	James Whicker		200
Barret White		311	Benjamin Whicker		100
John White	1762	100	Samuel Woody		120
David Whitelock		470	Micajah Woody		200
Matthew Whitelock		220	Martha Woody		170
Mary Winston		270	John Woody		80
William Winston		550	Henry Wood		175
		200	Joseph Woodfolk		634
	1762	441	Henry Wythe	1757	3 × 133
Geddis Winston		330	Hannah Yancey	1758	100
Barbra Winston		1,743	William Yancey	1758	100
		400	Alsup Yarburrow		250
Isaac Winston	1759	317	Charles Yeamons		254

Peter Wilson Coldham is author of many standard works on Anglo-American Genealogy and an authority on early English emigration records. His address is 16 Foxley Hill Road, Purley, Surrey, CR8 2Hb, England. Extracts from Crown copyright documents are published by permission of Her Majesty's Stationery Office.

1870 Census of UNITED STATES

State: Illinois County: McDonough Township: Chalmers

	255	259	Champ, W. H.	33	m	W	Farmer	IL	
			Martha	28	f	W	Keeps house	NY	
			Harry	8	m	W		IL	
			Emma	4	f	W		IL	
36	256	260	Vest, J. C.	33	m	W	Carpenter	IL	
			A. P.	28	f	W	Keesp house	IL	
			Boyd, Alice	12	f	W		IL	
			Dunsworth, L.	3/12	f	W		IL	Feb.
	257	261	Dunsworth, David	26	m	W	Farmer	IL	
			Samantha	19	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
	258	262	Murry, J. F.	34	m	W	Farmer	PA	
			Elizabeth	31	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
	259	263	Smith, A. J.	39	m	W	R R Clerk	CN	
			T. A.	31	f	W	Keeps house	VT	
			J. L.	13	f	W		VT	
			W. H.	12	m	W		VT	
			A. A.	1	m	W		IL	
	260	264	Meredith, John	44	m	W	Laborer	KY	
			Alvina	39	f	W	Keeps house	NY	
			C. W.	19	m	W	Laborer	IL	
			Rosa	17	f	W		IL	
			Thomas	15	m	W		IL	
			J. M.	13	m	W		IL	
			Maria	11	f	W		IL	
			E. J.	7	f	W		IL	
			E. F.	4	m	W		IL	
			J. C.	8/12	m	W		IL	Sep
	261	265	Smith, George	40	m	W	Laborer	EG	
			Martha	14	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
			John	12	m	W		IL	
			Eliza	7	f	W		IL	
			Mary	4	f	W		IL	
	262	266	Davis, Isaac	46	m	W	Farmer	EG	
			Ann	44	f	W	Keeps house	EG	
			Sarah	14	f	W		IL	
			Walter	12	m	W		IL	
			Josephina	10	f	W		IL	
			May	5	f	W		IL	
			Brown, John	14	m	W		IL	
			Joe	12	m	W		IL	
	263	267	Foster, Robert	10	m	W	Laborer	EG	
			Ann	5	f	W	Keeps house	EG	
			Robert	14	m	W		EG	
			Alice	12	f	W		EG	
37			Jacob	8	m	W		EG	
			Keziah	5	f	W		IL	
			Margaret	3	f	W		IL	
	264	268	Hobert, Edward	72	m	W	Farmer	IR	
			Mary	59	f	W	Keep house	NY	
			Wesley	18	m	W		IL	
			Nelson	16	m	W		IL	
			Albert	13	m	W		IL	
	265	269	McDonough, Leo	42	m	W	Farmer	KY	
			E. M.	39	f	W	Keep house	VT	
			W. R.	7	m	W		IL	
			Hugh	3	m	W		IL	

1870 Census of UNITED STATES

State: Illinois County: McDonough City of Macomb - 4th Wa

			Hall, George	5	m	W		NH
	64	64	Thompson, William	46	m	W	Farmer	KY
			Laurin	46	f	W	Keeps house	KY
			John T.	17	m	W		IL
			George	15	m	W		IL
			Samuel G.	12	m	W		IL
			Rosella	10	f	W		IL
			Sarah J.	8	f	W		IL
			Franklin L.	6	m	W		IL
			Allice	3	f	W		IL
	65	65	Gillday, James	50	m	W	Laborer	IR
	66	66	Dunsworth, C. W.	58	m	W	Hotel keeper	TN
			Angeline	53	f	W	Keeps house	TN
Saint Elmo			Emily	10	f	W		IL
House			Chas. A.	15	m	W		IL
			John M.	22	m	W		IL
			Blue, Dugold	50	m	W	Boot maker	ST
			Bunger, Wm. H.	36	m	W	Clerk drygoods store	IN
			Green, John L. A.	30	m	W	Printer	OH
			Wallingferd, K.	18	m	W	Blacksmith	KY
			Wallingferd, Wm.	21	m	W	Laborer	KY
			Luster, T. J.	21	m	W	Harness maker	IL
			Ainsworth, Isaac	30	m	W	Boot maker	IR
			Lusk, John	24	m	W	Printer	OH
			Archer, Geo. W.	23	m	W	Tobacco dealer	IL
			Fugate, Wade	24	m	W	Painter	IL
			Brattle, J. W.	71	m	W	surveyor	MA
			Clark, Geo. F.	40	m	W	Saloon keeper	SW
			Smith, Robbins E.	30	m	W	Selling pub. rights	IN
			Godley, Chas.	22	m	W	clerk drug store	OH
			Vest, Susan	69	f	W		VA
			Chamberlin, Jas.	44	m	W	Farmer	KY
			Martha E.	39	f	W		TN
			Marcellus	20	m	W		IL
			Ella	18	f	W		IL
			Dunsworth, Jas.	25	m	W	Farmer	IL
			William	8	m	W		IL
			Dillon, Ingram	28	m	W	Hotel Runner	KY
			Sheam, Sarah	30	f	W	Hotel cook	IR
			O Brien, Rosa	26	f	W	Waiter hotel	IR
			Shutis, Anna	16	f	W	Chambermaid	IL
			Kimball, Mary	19	f	W	Waiter hotel	IL
	67	67	McClellan, W. G.	33	m	W	Laborer	PA
			Ellen E.	28	f	W	Keeps house	KY
			Chas. L.	3	m	W		IL
			Frank G.	1	m	W		IL
	68	68	Gamage, James	38	m	W	Meat market	EG
			Mary J.	36	f	W	Keeps house	EG
			William J.	14	m	W		NY
			Mary C.	13	f	W		NY
			Elizabeth E.	11	f	W		NY
			Carrie C.	8	f	W		NY
			James H.	6	m	W		NY
			George E.	4	m	W		IL
			Thomas	1	m	W		IL
			Harding, Charlotte	70	f	W		EG

te: Illinois County: McDonough Town of Tennessee

			Parker, Mary	2	f	W		IL	
			Infant	2/12	f	W		IL	Apr
	214	214	Bradford, J. F.	35	m	W	Farmer	ME	
			Martha A.	40	f	W	Keeps house	KY	
			Clara E.	5	f	W		IL	
			Orlando J.	1	m	W		IL	
			Sherbine, George	13	m	W		PA	
	215	215	Hutchinson, W. A.	52	m	W	Farmer	VT	
			Mary M.	46	f	W	Keeps house	VT	
			Wm. E.	20	m	W	Works on farm	VT	
			Frank C.	17	m	W		VT	
			Harley C.	15	m	W		OH	
			Sheppard	9	m	W		IL	
			Viola M.	4	f	W		IL	
	216	216	Gibson, George	42	m	W	Farmer	IN	
			Elizabeth	41	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
			Matilda	19	f	W		IL	
31			Rebecca A	14	f	W		IL	
			Nancy J.	11	f	W		IL	
			Thomas	8	m	W		IL	
✓	217	217	Clayton, F. M.	26	m	W	Farmer	IL	
			Julia	25	f	W	Keeps house	IA	
			Willis	3	m	W		IL	
			Elmer	1/12	m	W		IL	APr
	218	218	Ervin, Henry	32	m	W	Farmer	PA	
			Lucretia D.	33	f	W	Keeps house	KY	
			James	5	m	W		IL	
			Nellie G.	2	f	W		IL	
			Philips, Lulu	10	f	W		MO	
			Fannie	7	f	W		IL	
	219	219	Gosling, C.	35	m	W	Stone mason	CN	
			Perpetuosa	35	f	W	Keeps house	CN	
			Mary	17	f	W		IL	
			Cyprus	14	m	W		IL	
			Sophia	11	f	W		IL	
			Peter	10	m	W		IL	
			Rosa	8	f	W		IL	
			Charlotte	6	f	W		IL	
			Joseph	6/12	m	W		IL	Dec
			Almira	4	f	W		IL	
	220	220	Brown, Gilbert	68	m	W	Farm laborer	NY	
			Sarah A.	64	f	W	Keeps house	CN	
			Zimre	42	m	W	Farm laborer	CN	
			Truman	28	m	W	Farm laborer	CN	
			Benjamin	25	m	W	Laborer	CN	
			Richard	18	m	W	Laborer	IL	
			Clarissa	14	f	W		IL	
	221	221	Post, James A.	57	m	W	Farmer	NY	
			Mary	44	f	W	Keeps house	MO	
			John	22	m	W	Farm laborer	IL	
			Susan	14	f	W		IL	
			Thomas	13	m	W		IL	
			Kate	9	f	W		IL	
			Henry	8	m	W		IL	
			Frank	4	m	W		IL	

State: Illinois County: McDonough Town of Tennessee

			Post, Jessie	3	f	W		IL	
			Infant	1/12	f	W		IL	May
32	222	222	Oakman, Joseph	41	m	W	Farmer	PA	
			Mary	35	f	W	Keeps house	PA	
			Jacob	16	m	W		PA	
			Hannah	14	f	W		IL	
			Henry	10	m	W		IL	
			Lizzie	8	f	W		IL	
			Daniel F.	6	m	W		IL	
			Eliza J.	2	f	W		IL	
	223	223	Clark, William	23	m	W	Farm laborer	OH	
			Mary	23	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
			Emma	15	f	W		OH	
	224	224	Blanchard, Wm.	35	m	W	Laborer	IN	
			Susan F.	20	f	W	Keeps house	PA	
			Mary J.	3	f	W		IL	
			Louisa	2/12	f	W		IL	Apr
	225	225	Smith, John L.	44	m	W	Farmer	VA	
			Nancy J.	32	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
			Wm. N.	11	m	W		IL	
			Sarah E.	9	f	W		IL	
			Lewis A.	4	m	W		IL	
	226	226	Gallaher, Nelson	36	m	W	Farmer	VA	
			Mary C.	27	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
			Emma	8	f	W		IL	
	227	227	Durflinger, James	24	m	W	Farm laborer	OH	
	228	228	Myers, Robert	51	m	W	Farmer	OH	
			Anna	46	f	W	Keeps house	PA	
			Wm. C.	15	m	W		IL	
	229	229	Huston, J. R.	28	m	W	Farm laborer	KY	
			Mary	28	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
			Lizzie	5	f	W		IL	
			Martha	4	f	W		IL	
			Henry	1	m	W		IL	
✓	230	230	Clayton, Martha	74	f	W	Keeps house	VA	
			Clayton, U. B.	51	m	W	Farmer	VA	
			Mahala	44	f	W	Keeps house	IN	
			James F.	18	m	W		IL	
			Angeline	13	f	W		IL	
			Charles W.	11	m	W		IL	
			Mary	10	f	W		IL	
✓	231	231	Clayton, W. W.	54	m	W	Farmer	VA	
33			Louisa	46	f	W	Keeps house	IN	
			Martha	18	f	W		IL	
			Wm. H.	16	m	W		IL	
			Martin	14	m	W		IL	
			Alonzo	10	m	W		IL	
	232	232	Evans, Joseph	60	m	W	Laborer	EG	
			Walter L.	30	m	W	Laborer	EG	
			Wm. J.	20	m	W	Laborer	EG	
	233	233	Conote, Martin	49	m	W	Farmer	KY	
			Nancy J.	32	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
	234	234	Neece, A. V.	53	m	W	Farmer	KY	
			Eliza A.	47	f	W	Keeps house	VA	
			Columbus	18	m	W		MO	

1880 Census, Illinois, McDonough, Chalmers

2	3	Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
		Roark, Mary	w	f	11	d	s	school		IL	IR	IR
		Michael E	w	m	9	s	s	school		IL	IR	IR
		Susan A	w	f	7	d	s			IL	IR	IR
		Joseph	w	m	5	s	s			IL	IR	IR
		Katie	w	f	2	d	s			IL	IR	IR
2	152	Litchfield, Wm.	w	m	30		m	farmer		IN	EG	EG
		Henry	w	m	30	twin B	s	farmer		IN	EG	EG
		Martha	w	f	29	w/Wm	m	Housekeeper		IL	IL	IL
		Laura E	w	f	8	d	s	school		IL	IN	IL
		Joseph A	w	m	6	s	s			IL	IN	IL
		Phoebe A	w	f	3	d	s			IL	IN	IL
		Robert B	w	m	1	s	s			IL	IN	IL
3	153	Doran, Daniel	w	m	32		m	farmer		IR	IR	IR
		Mary	w	f	26	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	IR	IR
		Hugh	w	m	4	s	s			IL	IR	IL
		Susan	w	f	3	d	s			IL	IR	IL
		Sarah	w	f	1	d	s			IL	IR	IL
54	154	Gordon, R R	w	m	32		m	coal digger		OH	PA	OH
		Harriett	w	f	28	w	m	Housekeeper		EG	EG	EG
		Samuel	w	m	7	s	s	school		IL	OH	EG
		Martha	w	f	5	d	s			IL	OH	EG
		Robert	w	m	3	s	s			IL	OH	EG
		Mary J	w	f	1	d	s			IL	OH	EG
5	155	Gordon, Thomas	w	m	25		m	coal digger		IL	PA	OH
		Margaret	w	f	25	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	IR	EG
		Rosetta	w	f	5	d	s			IL	IL	IL
		Stephen	w	m	3	s	s			IL	IL	IL
		Benj. N	w	m	4/12					IL	IL	IL
6	156	Frearing, Martin	w	m	35		m	farmlaborer		FR	FR	FR
		Marguaritta	w	f	40	w	m	Housekeeper		FR	FR	FR
		Frank	w	m	9	s	s	school		FR	FR	FR
		Florence	w	f	7	d	s			FR	FR	FR
		Catharine	w	f	5	d	s			FR	F R	FR
		Joseph	w	m	8/12					IL	FR	FR
7	157	Parry, Noah	w	m	28		m	farmer		IL	KY	KY
		Ada M	w	f	24	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	PA	OH
		Frank	w	m	7/12					IL	IL	IL
8	158	Burk, Lawrence	w	m	24		m	farmer		IL	IR	IR
		Susan	w	f	23	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	IR	IR
		Mary	w	f	6/12					IL	IL	IL
9	159	McCourt, Maria	w	f	62		w	Housekeeper		OH	MD	IR
		Stephen	w	m	28	s	m	farmer		IL	IR	OH
		Kitty	w	f	23	d/1	m	at home		IR	IR	IR
		Georgia Ellen	w	f	2	g/d				IL	IL	IR
		Mary Jane	w	f	1	g/d				IL	IL	IR
0	160	Wiley, Maria	w	f	63		w	Housekeeper		OH	CT	CT
		William	w	m	27	s	m	farmer		IL	PA	OH
		Mattie	w	f	28	d/1	m	at home		IL	KY	PA
		Willis	w	m	3	g/s	s			IL	IL	IL
		Jennie	w	f	8/12	g/d				IL	IL	IL
1	161	Bowen, Jessie D	w	m	53	m/y		farmer		OH	VA	OH
		Julia A	w	f	35	w	m/y	housekeeper		IA	IL	IL
		Clayton, Willis	w	m	13	s/s		school		IL	IL	IA
		Elmer	w	m	10	s/s		school		IL	IL	IA
		Frank	w	m	3	s/s				IL	IL	IA

page 123

(IA = Indiana
on this census!)

1880 Census, Illinois, McDonough, Colchester twp

1	2	3	Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
			Canote, Henry	w	m	49		m	farmer		IN	KY	VA
			Mary	w	f	37	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	VA	KY
			John	w	m	21	s	s	farmer		IL	IN	IL
			Calvin	w	m	14	s	s	farm laborer		IL	IN	IL
			Jessie	w	f	12	d				IL	IN	IL
			Effie	w	f	8	d				IL	IN	IL
			Birdie	w	f	5	d				IL	IN	IL
			Dial, Cyrous	w	m	37		m	farmer		OH	IN	IL
			Ellien	w	f	32	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	OH	IL
			Charles	w	m	15	s	s	farmer		IL	OH	IL
			John	w	m	13	s				IL	OH	IL
			Louis	w	m	10	s				IL	OH	IL
			Edward	w	m	7	s				IL	OH	IL
			Coria	w	f	6	d				IL	OH	IL
			Evia	w	f	3	d				IL	OH	I
		✓	Claton, William	w	m	63		m	farmer		VA	OH	IL
			Louisa	w	f	56	w	m	Housekeeper		IN	SC	IL
			Lason	w	m	19	s	m	farmer		IL	VA	IN
			Nora	w	f	19	w	m	Housekeeper		PA	PA	IN
			Delmindie, Mack	w	m	35		m	farmer		OH	PA	IN
			Emma	w	f	29	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	NY	KY
			Varomon, Oscar	w	m	28		m	farmer		IN	VT	K
			Seror	w	f	23	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	VT	K
			Norah	w	f	5	d				IL	IN	I
			Oscar	w	m	2	s				IL	IN	I
			Claton, B. N.	w	m	61		m	farmer		VA	IN	I
			Mahaila	w	f	52	w	m	Housekeeper		IN	IN	I
			Franklin	w	m	28	s	m	farmer		IL	VA	I
			Elen	w	f	20	d	m	Housekeeper		OH	VA	I
			Charles	w	m	22	s	m	farmer		IL	VA	I
			Marthia	w	f	84	M	m			VA	VA	I
			Evia	w	f	1	d				IL	IL	C
			Smith, John	w	m	54		m	farmer		VA	IL	C
			Nancy	w	f	41	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	IL	V
			Nuton	w	m	21	s	s	farmer		IL	VA	C
			Seriah	w	f	19	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	VA	C
			Levi	w	m	13	s				IL	VA	C
			Smith, Clovis	w	m	34		m	farmer		OH	VA	C
			Seriah	w	f	38	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	VA	C
			Saley	w	f	11	d				IL	OH	C
			Alta	w	f	7	d				IL	OH	C
			Alvi---	w	f	4	d				IL	OH	C
			Alvin	w	m	4	s				IL	OH	C
			Post, Mary	w	f	53	M	w	Housekeeper		MO	TN	C
			Susan B.	w	f	23	d		school teacher		IL	KY	
34			Welch, Mary D	w	f	64		w	Housekeeper		KY	VA	
			Welch, Albert	w	m	19	s		farmer		IL	KY	
			...Emma T	w	f	17		s	Housekeeper		IL	KY	
			John Bolds	w	m	17		s	servant-farmer		IL	KY	
			Brent, George	w	m	32		m	coal miner		IA	IN	
			Mary	w	f	33	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	PA	
			Charles	w	m	4	s				IL	IA	
			Mabell	w	f	2	d				IL	IA	
			Bertha	w	f	5/12					IL	IA	

page 156

1880 Census,Illinois, McDonough, Chalmers

2	3	Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
		Roark, Mary	w	f	11	d	s	school		IL	IR	IR
		Michael E	w	m	9	s	s	school		IL	IR	IR
		Susan A	w	f	7	d	s			IL	IR	IR
		Joseph	w	m	5	s	s			IL	IR	IR
		Katie	w	f	2	d	s			IL	IR	IR
2	152	Litchfield, Wm.	w	m	30		m	farmer		IN	EG	EG
		Henry	w	m	30	twin B	s	farmer		IN	EG	EG
		Martha	w	f	29	w/Wm	m	Housekeeper		IL	IL	IL
		Laura E	w	f	8	d	s	school		IL	IN	IL
		Joseph A	w	m	6	s	s			IL	IN	IL
		Phoebe A	w	f	3	d	s			IL	IN	IL
		Robert B	w	m	1	s	s			IL	IN	IL
3	153	Doran, Daniel	w	m	32		m	farmer		IR	IR	IR
		Mary	w	f	26	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	IR	IR
		Hugh	w	m	4	s	s			IL	IR	IL
		Susan	w	f	3	d	s			IL	IR	IL
		Sarah	w	f	1	d	s			IL	IR	IL
54	154	Gordon, R R	w	m	32		m	coal digger		OH	PA	OH
		Harriett	w	f	28	w	m	Housekeeper		EG	EG	EG
		Samuel	w	m	7	s	s	school		IL	OH	EG
		Martha	w	f	5	d	s			IL	OH	EG
		Robert	w	m	3	s	s			IL	OH	EG
		Mary J	w	f	1	d	s			IL	OH	EG
55	155	Gordon, Thomas	w	m	25		m	coal digger		IL	PA	OH
		Margaret	w	f	25	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	IR	EG
		Rosetta	w	f	5	d	s			IL	IL	IL
		Stephen	w	m	3	s	s			IL	IL	IL
		Benj. N	w	m	4/12					IL	IL	IL
56	156	Frearing, Martin	w	m	35		m	farmlaborer		FR	FR	FR
		Marguaritta	w	f	40	w	m	Housekeeper		FR	FR	FR
		Frank	w	m	9	s	s	school		FR	FR	FR
		Florence	w	f	7	d	s			FR	FR	FR
		Catharine	w	f	5	d	s			FR	F R	FR
		Joseph	w	m	8/12					IL	FR	FR
57	157	Parry, Noah	w	m	28		m	farmer		IL	KY	KY
		Ada M	w	f	24	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	PA	OH
		Frank	w	m	7/12					IL	IL	IL
58	158	Burk, Lawrence	w	m	24		m	farmer		IL	IR	IR
		Susan	w	f	23	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	IR	IR
		Mary	w	f	6/12					IL	IL	IL
59	159	McCourt, Maria	w	f	62		w	Housekeeper		OH	MD	IR
		Stephen	w	m	28	s	m	farmer		IL	IR	OH
		Kitty	w	f	23	d/1	m	at home		IR	IR	IR
		Georgia Ellen	w	f	2	g/d				IL	IL	IR
		Mary Jane	w	f	1	g/d				IL	IL	IR
60	160	Wiley, Maria	w	f	63		w	Housekeeper		OH	CT	CT
		William	w	m	27	s	m	farmer		IL	PA	OH
		Mattie	w	f	28	d/1	m	at home		IL	KY	PA
		Willis	w	m	3	g/s	s			IL	IL	IL
		Jennie	w	f	8/12	g/d				IL	IL	IL
61	161	Bowen, Jessie D	w	m	53	m/y		farmer		OH	VA	OH
		Julia A	w	f	35	w	m/y	housekeeper		IA	IL	IL
		Clayton, Willis	w	m	13	s/s		school		IL	IL	IA
		Elmer	w	m	10	s/s		school		IL	IL	IA
		Frank	w	m	3	s/s				IL	IL	IA

page 123

(iA = Indiana
on this Census!)

1880 Census, Illinois, McDonough, Colchester twp

1	2	3	Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
			Canote, Henry	w	m	49		m	farmer		IN	KY	VA
			Mary	w	f	37	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	VA	KY
			John	w	m	21	s	s	farmer		IL	IN	IL
			Calvin	w	m	14	s	s	farm laborer		IL	IN	IL
			Jessie	w	f	12	d				IL	IN	IL
			Effie	w	f	8	d				IL	IN	IL
			Birdie	w	f	5	d				IL	IN	IL
			Dial, Cyrous	w	m	37		m	farmer		OH	IN	IL
			Ellien	w	f	32	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	OH	IL
			Charles	w	m	15	s	s	farmer		IL	OH	IL
			John	w	m	13	s				IL	OH	IL
			Louis	w	m	10	s				IL	OH	IL
			Edward	w	m	7	s				IL	OH	IL
			Coria	w	f	6	d				IL	OH	IL
			Evia	w	f	3	d				IL	OH	I
			Claton, William	w	m	63		m	farmer		VA	OH	IL
			Louisa	w	f	56	w	m	Housekeeper		IN	SC	IL
			Lason	w	m	19	s	m	farmer		IL	VA	IN
			Nora	w	f	19	w	m	Housekeeper		PA	PA	IN
			Delmindie, Mack	w	m	35		m	farmer		OH	PA	IN
			Emma	w	f	29	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	NY	K
			Varomon, Oscar	w	m	28		m	farmer		IN	VT	K
			Seror	w	f	23	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	VT	K
			Norah	w	f	5	d				IL	IN	I
			Oscar	w	m	2	s				IL	IN	I
			Claton, B. N.	w	m	61		m	farmer		VA	IN	I
			Mahaila	w	f	52	w	m	Housekeeper		IN	IN	I
			Franklin	w	m	28	s	m	farmer		IL	VA	I
			Elen	w	f	20	d	m	Housekeeper		OH	VA	I
			Charles	w	m	22	s	m	farmer		IL	VA	I
			Marthia	w	f	84	M	m			VA	VA	I
			Evia	w	f	1	d				IL	IL	C
			Smith, John	w	m	54		m	farmer		VA	IL	C
			Nancy	w	f	41	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	IL	V
			Nuton	w	m	21	s	s	farmer		IL	VA	C
			Seriah	w	f	19	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	VA	C
			Levi	w	m	13	s				IL	VA	C
			Smith, Clovis	w	m	34		m	farmer		OH	VA	C
			Seriah	w	f	38	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	VA	C
			Saley	w	f	11	d				IL	OH	C
			Alta	w	f	7	d				IL	OH	C
			Alvi---	w	f	4	d				IL	OH	C
			Alvin	w	m	4	s				IL	OH	C
			Post, Mary	w	f	53	M	w	Housekeeper		MO	TN	C
			Susan B.	w	f	23	d		school teacher		IL	KY	
34			Welch, Mary D	w	f	64		w	Housekeeper		KY	VA	
			Welch, Albert	w	m	19	s		farmer		IL	KY	
			... Emma T	w	f	17		s	Housekeeper		IL	KY	
			John Bolds	w	m	17		s	servant-farmer		IL	KY	
			Brent, George	w	m	32		m	coal miner		IA	IN	
			Mary	w	f	33	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	PA	
			Charles	w	m	4	s				IL	IA	
			Mabell	w	f	2	d				IL	IA	
			Bertha	w	f	5/12					IL	IA	

page 156

1880 Census, Illinois, McDonough, Colchester

2	3	Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
		Campbell, Clara	w	f	9	d	s			IL	TN	IL
		Rosa	w	f	7	d	s			IL	TN	IL
		Alfred	w	m	5	s	s			IL	TN	IL
14	14	Duffield, Goland	w	m	44		m	laborer		EG	EG	EG
		Martha	w	f	37	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	EG	EG
		Elizabeth	w	f	20	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	EG	IL
		William	w	m	14	s	s	laborer		IL	EG	IL
		Mary	w	f	11	d	s			IL	EG	IL
		Wm.	w	m	9	s/s				IL	EG	IL
		Sarah	w	f	5	d	s			IL	EG	IL
		Fred	w	m	4/12					IL	EG	IL
15	15	Vest, James	w	m	43		m	carpenter		IL	TN	VA
		Paulina	w	f	40	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	VT	VT
		Gecrgia	w	f	2	d	s			IL	IL	IL
16	16	Caroll, Wm	w	m	24		m	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
		Anna	w	f	26	w	m	Housekeeper		MS	EG	IL
		Anar	w	f	5/;2					IL	EG	MS
17	17	Hoar, John	w	m	23		m	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
		Jane	w	f	22	w	m	Housekeeper		EG	EG	EG
		Betrice	w	f	2	d	s			IL	EG	EG
		John	w	m	1/12					IL	EG	EG
18	18	Hoar, John	w	m	49		m	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
		Jane	w	f	48	w	m	Housekeeper		EG	EG	EG
		Wm.	w	m	24	s	s	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
		Elizabeth	w	f	19	d	s	Housekeeper		EG	EG	EG
		Samuel	w	m	17	s	s	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
		Rosenia	w	f	15	d	s			EG	EG	EG
		Anna	w	f	4	d	s			IL	EG	EG
9	19	Mason, Mikel	w	m	35		m	coal miner		IR	IR	IR
		Margret	w	f	26	w	m	Housekeeper		IR	IR	IR
		Mary	w	f	7	d	s			PA	IR	IR
		Elizabeth	w	f	6	d	s			PA	IR	IR
		Agness	w	f	4	d	s			PA	IR	IR
		Margaret	w	f	3	d	s			PA	IR	IR
20	20	Godfrey, Samuel	w	m	55		m	coal miner		CT		
		Elizabeth	w	f	44	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	OH	OH
		Wm.	w	m	20	s	s	coal miner		IL	CT	OH
		Nathan	w	m	17	s	s	coal miner		IL	CT	OH
		Arthur	w	m	15	s	s	coal miner		IL	CT	OH
		Alice	w	f	10	d	s			IL	CT	OH
		Henry	w	m	8	s	s			IL	CT	OH
		Almond	w	m	6	s	s			IL	CT	OH
		Sarah	w	f	1	d	s			IL	CT	OH
21	21	Jackson, F. M	w	m	36		m	laborer		IL	KY	OH
		Eva	w	f	25	w	m	Milliner		IL	IN	IN
		Miller, Mary A	w	f	59	M	w	Housekeeper		IN	IN	IN
22	22	Hunt, J. B.	w	m	64		w	doctor		TN.	TN	AL
		John	w	m	22	s	s	book keeper		IL	TN	AL
		Wm	w	m	18	s	s	farmer		IL	TN	AL
		Ann	w	f	28	d	s	Housekeeper		AL	TN	AL
		Martha	w	f	20	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	TN	AL
		Farrar, Oscar	w	m	18	s	s	cleans feathers		IL	NY	IN
3	23	Farrar, W. H.	w	m	40		m	cleans feathers		NY	MA	NY
4	24	Murray, M. A.	w	m	39		m	livery man		OH	OH	OH
		Elizabeth	w	f	33	w	m	hair dresser		OH	OH	OH
		Charles	w	m	8	s	s			IL	OH	OH

page 128

1880 Census, Illinois, McDonough, Colchester twp

1	2	3	Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13
			. . . .									
			Anna Willson	w	f	59		w	Housekeeper		ST	ST
			Garbet, Samuel	w	m	36	bd	w	coal miner		EG	EG
			Stevens, A. P.	w	f	52		w	Housekeeper		IN	IN
			Frank	w	m	20	s	s	farmer		IL	IN
			Albert	w	m	12	s	s	laborer		IL	IN
			Louis	w	m	24		m	farmer		IL	OH
			Smith, R. P	w	m	53		m	carpenter		KY	VA
			Elvira	w	f	40	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	OH
			Emma	w	f	14	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	NY
			Louisa	w	f	10	d				IL	NY
			Tunil, Samuel	w	m	38		m	coal miner		EG	EG
			Mary	w	f	29	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	EG
			Lilly B	w	f	10	d	s			IL	EG
			George	w	m	5	s				IL	EG
			Edith A	w	f	1	d				IL	EG
			Gorden, Alen	w	m	36		m	laborer		OH	VA
			Elien	w	f	36	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	PA
			Samuel	w	m	4	s				IL	OH
			Abraham	w	m	1	s				IL	OH
			Lehew, James	w	m	60		m	laborer		OH	VA
			Seriah	w	f	48	w	m	Housekeeper		MD	MD
			Fannie	w	f	18	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	OH
			Martha	w	f	75	M	w			MD	MD
			Charles	w	m	32	s	s	laborer		OH	MD
			Ott, H	w	m	53		m	farmer			BA
			Mary	w	f	48	w	m	Housekeeper		BA	BA
			Mary A	w	f	71	M	m	living at		BA	BA
		✓	Vest, Washington	w	m	48		m	farming		KY	VA
			Lucy E	w	f	45	w	m	Housekeeper		KY	VA
			C. H.	w	m	21	s	s	farmer		IL	KY
			Emma	w	f	18	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	KY
			Albert G	w	m	16	s	s	farmer		IL	KY
			Mary E	w	f	13	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	KY
			Louise	w	f	9	d				IL	KY
			William	w	m	22	s/1	m	coal miner		IL	OH
			Sherbin, David	w	m	48		m	coal miner		PA	PA
			Mary A	w	f	47	w	m	Housekeeper		EG	EG
			Edman	w	m	18	s	s	coal miner		IL	EG
			Nettie M	w	f	16	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	EG
			Mary	w	f	13	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	EG
			Abraham	w	m	10	s				IL	EG
			Nellie	w	f	7	d				IL	EG
			Frank	w	m	5	s				IL	EG
24			Fannie	w	f	2					IL	EG
			Barret, Henry	w	m	23		m	farmer		IL	OH
			Mariah	w	f	21		m	Housekeeper		IL	PA
			Morus A	w	m	1/12					IL	IL
			Wahaland, Peter	w	m	40		m	farmer		IR	IR
			Merah	w	f	40		m	Housekeeper		IR	IR
			Mary	w	f	12		s	Housekeeper		IL	IR
			George	w	m	11		s			IL	IR
			Patrick	w	m	10					IL	IR
			John	w	m	8					IL	IR
			Catherine	w	f	6					IL	IR
			Peter F	w	m	5					IL	IR

page 147

Clayton

Year 1810 1800-1810 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Date of Search ____________________

Original Copy ☐

Legibility of Record: ☐ Good ☐ Poor

Extract Copy ☐

Microfilm Copy ☐

Printed Copy ☐

from printed census index

Search No. ____________

Enclosure No. ____________

Call No. ____________

Notes: William Willis Clayton (in late teens at least 17) – Unless his father deceased or moved away, he should be one of those below. Martha reported W.W. was born in VA, (also Martha Vest) This is to see who was the right age to be parent – need combo of

Place of Enumeration: youth 16-26 + father 40 or above unless father dead. Joel, George, Reuben, Stephen Wm, Wm B or widow Tabitha OK – especially Joel who was in Bedford county

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males Under 10	10-16	late teens 16-26	father 40 or more 26-45	45 and over	Free White Females Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over	All other free persons except Indians	Slaves	Remarks
294	Amos Clayton	2	1	–	1	–	1	1	—	1	–		1	Loudoun
8	David	1	–	–	1	-	2	–	1	–	–	–	–	Ohio
25	Dennis	3	1	–	1		–	–	–	[illegible]	–		3	Accomac
411	E. Jun.	–	–	1	–	–	1	–	1	0	–			Monongalia
411	Elisha	4	3	–	–	1	2	1	–	–	1		–	"
83	George	3	1	–	1	–	1	–	–	1	1		8	Culpeper
136	"	1	1	1	–	1	5	1	3	–	1		–	Is of Wight
220	Jacob	1	–	–	1		1	–	–	1	–		–	Pendleton
155	James		1			1		1			1		02	Is. of Wight
69	"	2	–	–	1	1		–	2	–	–		09	Southampton
217	"	2	–	–	–	1	1	1	2	–	–		09	King & Q.
380	Jasper S.	1	2	–	1	–	1	2	1	1	–		09	Mathews
459	Joel ?	3	1	2	=	1	3	1	4	1	=		09	Bedford
458	John (Willis Sr) ✓	–	–	–	–	1	2	–	1	–	1		–	"
190	"	2	–	–	1	–	1	–	–	1	–		–	Jefferson
109	"		1	–	–	1	–	1	1	–	1	3	09	Spotsyl.
456	John (our William in 1810) 6½ oct 17 ✓	–	3	—	—	1	–	1	—	—	—		09	Bedford
707	"		1			1	1	1	—	—	2	–	14	Brunswick
60	"		2	—	—	—		1	—	—	1		1	Chesterf.
61	"	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	–	9	Southampton
55	Leonard	2	1	–	1	–	1	–	1	1	–		–	Chesterf
852	Milly	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	–	Norfolk
84	Phillip	2	—	—		1	1	–	–	1	–	–	34	Culpeper
217	Reuben	2	2	1	–	1	1	1	1	1	–	–	7	K & Q
30	Sally	1	1	—	—		1	1	–	1	1	–	–	Caroline
685	Stephen ×2	2	–	–	1	–	1	–	–	1	–	—	—	Brooke
308	"	3	2	1	–	1	2	1	1	1	–	—	—	Loudoun
dead ✓ 87	Tabitha	1	1	2	—		1	–	2	–	1	—	—	Accomac
30	Thomas	2	–	–	1	–	1	–	1	—		–	1	Caroline
87	Thomas	1	–	–	1	–	1	–	1	—		–	1	Culpeper
707	William	–		1	—		1	—		1	–		10	Brunsw.
45	"	2	–	2	1	1	—		2	1	–		1	Loudoun
398	"	—	—	—		1	–	2	–	1	–	–	9	Frederick
101	William B	2	1	1	1	–	1	1	—	—	—	4	–	New Kent
15 ~~217~~	Abel	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		6	–	Accomac
217	(——) Clayton		—	—	1	–	4	—	—	1	–	—	—	King & Queen

1810 VA Census Index

Look in index for
Clayton, North, Overton, Pettus, Davies Manson
~~[illegible]~~
Hayes

CLAYTON	KING & QUEEN CO	VA	217	00010-40010-00	
CLAYTON, ABEL	ACCOMAC CO.	VA	15	00000-00000-60	
CLAYTON, AMOS	LOUDOUN CO.	VA	294	22010-11010-01	
CLAYTON, DAVID	OHIO CO.	VA	8	10010-20100-00	
CLAYTON, DENNIS	ACCOMAC CO.	VA	85	31010-00010-03	
CLAYTON, E. JUN.	MONONGALIA CO.	VA	411	00100-10100-00	
CLAYTON, ELISHA	MONONGALIA CO.	VA	411	43001-21001-00	
CLAYTON, GEORGE	CULPEPER CO.	VA	83	31010-10011-08	
CLAYTON, GEORGE	ISLE OF WIGHT CO	VA	136	11101-51301-00	
CLAYTON, JACOB	PENDLETON CO.	VA	220	10010-10010-00	
CLAYTON, JAMES	ISLE OF WIGHT CO	VA	155	01001-01001-02	
CLAYTON, JAMES	SOUTHAMPTON CO	VA	69	20011-00200-09	
CLAYTON, JAMES	KING & QUEEN CO	VA	217	20001-11200-09	
CLAYTON, JASPER S.	MATHEWS CO.	VA	390	12010-12110-09	
CLAYTON, JOEL	BEDFORD CO.	VA	459	31201-11410-09	
CLAYTON, JOHN	BEDFORD CO.	VA	458	00001-20101-00	→ P458/9
CLAYTON, JOHN	JEFFERSON CO.	VA	190	20010-10010-00	
CLAYTON, JOHN	SPOTSYLVANIA CO	VA	109	01001-01101-39	
CLAYTON, JOHN	BEDFORD CO.	VA	456	03001-01000-09	→ 456
CLAYTON, JOHN	BRUNSWICK CO.	VA	707	01001-11002-0.14	
CLAYTON, JOHN	BRUNSWICK CO.	VA	707	01001-11002-0.14	
CLAYTON, JOHN	CHESTERFIELD CO.	VA	60	02000-01001-01	
CLAYTON, JOHN	SOUTHAMPTON CO	VA	61	00001-00001-09	
CLAYTON, LEONARD	CHESTERFIELD CO.	VA	55	21010 10110-00	
CLAYTON, WILLY	NORFOLK CO.	VA	852	00000-00000-30	
CLAYTON, PHILIP	CULPEPER CO.	VA	84	20001-10010-0.34	
CLAYTON, REUBEN	KING & QUEEN CO	VA	217	22101-11110-07	
CLAYTON, SALLY	CAROLINE CO.	VA	30	11000-11011-00	
CLAYTON, STEPEHN	BROOKE CO.	VA	625	20010-10100-00	
CLAYTON, STEPHEN	BROOKE CO.	VA	625	20010-10100-00	
CLAYTON, STEPHEN	LOUDOUN CO.	VA	308	32101-21110-00	
CLAYTON, TABITHA	ACCOMAC CO.	VA	87	11200-10201-00	
CLAYTON, THMAS	CAROLINE CO.	VA	30	20010-10100-01	
CLAYTON, THOMAS	CULPEPER CO.	VA	87	10010-10100-01	
CLAYTON, WILLIAM	BRUNSWICK CO.	VA	707	00010-10010-0.10	
CLAYTON, WILLIAM	LOUDOUN CO.	VA	295	20211-00210-01	
CLAYTON, WILLIAM	FREDERICK CO.	VA	358	00001-62010-09	
CLAYTON, WILLIIAN B.	NEW KENT CO.	VA	101	21110-11000-40	

1820 VA Census Index pg 46

CLAYTON, AMOS	LOUD	128	LEESBURG	
CLAYTON, ARTHUR	LOUI	047	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, CHARLOTT	BERK	095	VIRGINIA	
CLAYTON, DAVID	K-WM	316	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, DENNIS	ACCO	028	ACCOMACK	
CLAYTON, ELISHA	MONO	049	W DIVISI	
CLAYTON, ELISHA	MONO	048	W DIVISI	
CLAYTON, GEORGE	ACCO	019	ACCOMACK	
CLAYTON, GEORGE	ISLE	113	NEW PORT	
CLAYTON, GEORGE W.	HNCO	095	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, GILLIS	ISLE	116	NEW PORT	
CLAYTON, HENRY	BERK	093	VIRGINIA	
CLAYTON, JACOB	PEND	032	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, JACOB	NEW	199	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, JASPER	BEDF	035	LIBERTY	✓ get census —— ✓
CLAYTON, JASPER J.	GLOU	181	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, JOHN	BERK	087	MIDDLE T	
CLAYTON, JOHN	BERK	103	VIRGINIA	
CLAYTON, JOHN	CHES	229	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, JOHN	BEDF	007	SOUTHERN	✓
CLAYTON, JOHN	ISLE	114	NEW PORT	
CLAYTON, JOHN	MONO	049	W DIVISI	
CLAYTON, JOHN *	ORAN	070	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, JOHN SR.	AUGU	008	MIXED TW	
CLAYTON, LUCY	GLOU	181	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, PETER	K&Q	020	STRATTON	
CLAYTON, POLLY	ACCO	019	ACCOMACK	
CLAYTON, ROBERT M.	BEDF	007	SOUTHERN	
CLAYTON, STEPHEN	BROO	024	WELLSBUR	
CLAYTON, TABBY	HNCO	171	RICHMOND	
CLAYTON, THOMAS	NORF	117	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, THOMAS	CHES	229	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, THOMAS	CHES	232	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, THOMAS	MONO	050	W DIVISI	
CLAYTON, THOMAS	GLOU	181	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, THOMAS	CULP	069	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, THOMAS R.	BEDF	008	SOUTHERN	
CLAYTON, WILLIAM	BEDF	035	LIBERTY	ours See photocopy of Census page
CLAYTON, WILLIAM	WASH	202	NO TWP L	
CLAYTON, WILLIAM	LOUD	128	LEESBURG	
CLAYTON, WILLIAM SEN.	K&Q	020	STRATTON	
CLAYTON, WILLIS	MACI	102	NO TWP L	
CLAYTOR, LEFWICK V.	BERK	113	LYNCHBUR	
CLAYTOR, PHEBE	CARO	163	NO TWP L	
CLAYTOR, THOMAS G.	CARO	160	NO TWP L	
CLAYVILLE, GEORGE	ACCO	011	ACCOMACK	
CLEALAND, ARTHUR	BROO	024	WELLSBUR	
CLEAR, WILLIAM	SPOT	067	NO TWP L	
CLEARE, CHRISTOPHER	HARR	100	NO TWP L	
CLEARE, ROBERTS	MIDD	041	NO TWP L	
CLEARY, JOHN	LOUD	154	ALDIE	
CLEATON, CHARLES D.	MECK	154	NO TWP L	
CLEATON, ISHAM	MECK	157	NO TWP L	
CLEATON, LUCY	MECK	157	NO TWP L	
CLEATON, NANCY	MECK	157	NO TWP L	
CLEATON, NANCY	MECK	156	NO TWP L	
CLEATON, THOMAS	MECK	143	NO TWP L	
CLEATON, WILLIAM	MECK	156	NO TWP L	
CLEATON, WILLIAM	MECK	146	NO TWP L	
CLEATON, WOODLEY	MECK	157	NO TWP L	

also
CLATON, William Shen 153 Strasburg
"Strausburg 3rd"

1830 East TN Cens

Clayton

Hale, John (of Thos.?)
00001-20001
Bowman, Joseph (of Jno.?)
00001-1001
McEfee, John
00102001-2211001
Beagles, Mrs. Mary Ann
00001-00000001
Hodge, Rowland
00100001-0010001
Hale, Thomas
00010001-00001001
Minic, Michael
100001-00001
Northington, David
0010001-0122001
Massengill, Henry
10001-00001
White, James
00001-10001
Bacon, Isaac To IL?
120011-11001
Zimmerman, Jacob
00001-00001
Bowman, John
11232101-00002001
Matlock, Isham
1111001-1001001
Jones, Abram
10001-20001
Crouch, John
202001-00111
Crouch, Jesse
000100001-000000001
Crouch, Jonathan
00001-00001
Crouch, Heter
10001-00001
Hodge, James
20002-00001
Little, John
20011-00001
Hammit, John
01111001-1111001
McNabb, Robert
000000001-001001001
Gilliam, Jeremiah
1120101-0102001
Moser, Sarah
01-000000001
Beagles, William
12001-11001
Hodge, Edmund
2310001-101101
Snider, Daniel
001010001-001020001

Hall, James
10000001-1112001O001
Lane, Ancil
01001-00001
Fox, Solomon
00001-0001
Duncan, Rice
00001001-001010001
Duncan, Jesse
0000001-0
Hamilton, Isaac
201101-021101
Parker, Quiller
000001-21001
Spurgin, William
0021011-1110001
Spurgin, Samuel
10001-11001
Mohler, Henry
01110001-010201
Maden, Andrew
100000001-10101011
Sheets, Jacob
01001-2001
Hall, Nathaniel
10001-00001
Bowman, John
300001-010001
Gray, James
2110201-1011001
Hale's, Ned (family)
0-0
Bowman, Jacob
212001-000001
Porter, Joseph
10001-00001
Hall, Henry
000001-1200101
Jenkins, George
10001-00001
Jenkins, Joseph
00001-00001
Chapman, Polly
0-0010001
Chapman, Saml.
0010001-232101
Reynolds, Geo. G.
0000001-00001
Hale, George
002010001-0001O001
Miller, Abram
10001-00001
Powers, David
00100001-00031101
Powers, Edward
211001-11001

Hodge, William
21001-20002
Hodge, Michael
111001-221001
Hodge, Howell
0010001-1112001
Bowman, Isaac
10001-20001
Hodge, Rowland
21001-20101
Shipley, Benja S.
1020001-121001
Hodge, John
011201-111001
Ensor, William T.
00010001-0001000100l
Miller, Thomas
0100101-01011001
Newman, Eleanor
0-00000101
Henry, Sitnea
1-10001
Bull, Vinson
01001000001-20001000l
Crouch, John
0001000001-0010001
Bean, Robert To IL
210001-111001
Crouch, Sandford
30001-01001
Hincle, Nancy
2-10002
Hincle, Margaret
101-0001001
Gray, Joshua
00001-10001
White, Jesse
0211001-1111001
Fox, Adam
11110001-0011001
Hendry, Eli
10100001-110001
Cash, John
10131001-0020011
Kitzmiller, Martin
00111001-00010001
Kitzmiller, Martin
10101-00001
Fulmer, John
120001-0000001
Collins, Joseph
200100001-10001
Campbell, James
10001-00001
Campbell, Galloway
10021-2000101

WASHINGTON Co. TENNESSEE 1830

Coatner, Charles
20001-01001
Massengill, William
01101001-121200101
Himes, John
0000001-3120001
Davault, Valentine
01121001-0010111
White, William
311001-110001001
Hammer, Jacob
010100001-000000001
Hammer, Isaac
000010001-00010000001
White, James
0001001-0021101
Hammer, Sarah
01102-00110001
Luny(?), William G.
100011-10001
Scalf, David
12100001-101001
Sell, Adam
110001-2100l001
Stackhouse, Wm.
210011-01001
Miller, Joseph
210001-22001
Crouse, Michael
00000001-000010001
Humphrey, George
000120001-000010001
Dulany, Rebecca
00002-0001001001
Range, John
02220001-10011001
Melvin, Joseph
1200001-101011
Carr, Richard, esq.
0010201-0001001
Melvin, Hannah
0-000001000l
Young, Hugh
100001-211001
Crouse, Daniel
100001-11001
Crouse, Michael
10001-10001
Duncan, William
1003201-2210101
Melvin, James
0010001-00021001
Miller, Henry
11001-21001
Melvin, Rachel
0-010001

Onksel(?), David
20001-10001
Kelly, Kinchen
20001-10001
Miller, John
120001-211001
Caruthers, Jonathan
000001-00001
Kelly, Kinchen
010000001-100001001
Duncan, John
3030201-120111
Little, George
21001-30001
Young, John
0010001-0000C001
Hopper, Harden
20001-00001
John, Jenkins
0010001-1011101
Crouse, Solomon
110101-11001
Dewalt, Jacob
00230001-02002
Milburn, Samuel
001000001-0101001
Bowers, Joshua
20001-0001
Hunt, Joshua to IL
03020001-2021001
Melvin, Joseph
00010101-00012001
Bowman, Daniel
00012001-00011001
Fox, Daniel
00001-00001
Sliger, John
000010001-02002001
Lilburn, Andrew
000100001-000011
Johnston, Merryweather
000000001-000000001
Bowman, Elizabeth
00001-000010001
Miller, Samuel
1121001-211101
Beard, Joseph
210001-11001
Mitchell, William
10001-01001
Nelson, Mark W.
120101-320001
Brown, Abram
200000001-000010001
Caruthers, Jonathan
001210001-10031101

Kenned[illegible]amuel
00001-20001
To IL with Claytons
King, Revd. James
11200001-0111001
Gillespie, Maj. James F.
00001-0
West, Humphreys
10001-0001
Willet, Maj. Washington
00001-00001001
Wright, Samuel
010001-100001
Huffman, Samuel
00001-00001
Smith, William
000120001-100200001
Deakins, Charles
010001-21011
Templin, William
001100001-00102001
Lyon, Ezekial
1021001-0110001
Clarke, Joseph
121001-1101001
Bales, Joseph
01010001001-020011000l
Barron, Thomas
00011001-02100001
Hicks, Jetur
020001-110010000l
Cox, John
1202001-0021001
Gates, John
000100001-000000001
Klepper, Susan
011-221001
Klepper, Jacob
120011-211001001
Range, Isaac
111001-010001
Crouch, George
0002001-1221001
✓ Clayton, William ✓
012001-010001
Norris, John
002001-000001
Crouch, Polly
0002-001000101
Taylor, Jacob
310001-00001
Hale, Mark
0211101-200201
Patterson, Lacy (free)
0-0
Deaderick, Sam (free)
0-0

Washington County TN – 1830

Shows Wm Clayton + James Vest in same community

WASHINGTON

206

Keyker, Joseph
00230001-1100001
Robinson, David
0010101-2022001
Hartsell, Isaac
1213301-2112101
Douglas, Jacob
100101-01001
Clarke, Henderson
1200001-10001
Hoss, Hannah
0012-0011001
Harwood, Jesse
020001-041211
Hartzell, Col. Jacob (War 1812)
0111101-0212001
Herington, Peter
01012001-00221001
Casheda, John
010001-11001
Keefhaver, Nicholas
00001001-000000001
Geisler, Samuel
100001-111001
Geyer, Henry
00100001-0000001
Jackson, Samuel
000000001-000000001
Brobeck, Philip
1200101-0020201
Mathews, George L.
01011001-0110101
Hendly, Isaac
0210001-2000011
Thompson, Samuel
10001-00001
Boren, Greenbery
120201-020101
Robinson, James
00001001-00120001
Thompson, William
0001000001-0010001
Ruble, Duke
10001-11001
Slaughter, William
2112001-011001
Hunter, John
113001-12001
Spring, Nicholas
000100001-1101001
McCrau, Napoleon
00001-0001001
Saylor, John
00120001-01121001

207

Hale, Joseph
000000001-00112001
Bayless, Hezekiah, esq.
000001-000001001
Scott, David
01001-1001
Hedlock, Ransom
0110001-221201
Bayless, Henry
20001-10001
Taylor, Robt.
0111001-210001
Davis, Samuel
210001-310001
Wolfe, Capt. Henry
200001-20011
Elsey, John
2121001-000101
Dosser, William
020011000001-10002
Oliver, Mrs. Mary
00102-000101
Taylor, Christopher
0000000001-000000001
Taylor, Henry
000010001-0000201
Harris, W. Adison
01001-20001
May, C. Barnabas
11101-11001
King, Thomas
0011201-00100001
Mathews, William
10001-1001001
Clarke, William
21310001-0021001
Wilson, William
0313101-1000001
Charleton, John
00010001-0002001
Sherfey, Solomon
00002-0001
Longmires, Joseph
00010001-0011201
Early, Samuel
2310001-110001
Hoss, Abram
1110001-1002101
Moore, James
000001-100001
Bottles, John
020011-10011
Brown, Maryan
0-000000001
Johnson, Col. James S.

208

Parker, Josiah
01110001-1102201
Leslie, Sally
1-010001
Walker, Gabriel L.
0110001-1100001
Bayless, Reuben
2111001-0120001
Vest, James Toll
0110001-301101
King, George
00001001-00011
Jackson, Benja.
1002001-0110001
Morris, Ephraim
100000001-020001
Aiken, Col. Mathew
02020002-111011
Gillespie, James
00121001-0000001
Patton, William
1001001-010011
McAdams, William J.
002010001-000000101
McCray, Capt. Henry
21121001-1111101
McGinniss, David
2211101-111101
Elliot, Patric
0000000001-000010001
Bales, Isaac
00001-10001
Pitcock, John
0010000100001-00021101
Mitchell, James
20001-10001
Mitchell, William
00111001-010001
Marks, Jacob
0000001-20111
Stewart, Montgomery
0011101-0010001
Mayfield, Charles
20110001-1001001
McKee, Robert
1121101-1102001
Shannon, Elijah
000011-10101
Squib, George
000001-00101
Patton, George
20001-0101
Patton, Thos. C.
2001201-0221001
Roberts, William
0121001-211101

210

Boren, Elijah
00011001-0012
Waddle, Charles
00021001-00002001
Click, Peter
00201001-0001101
Sherfey, John
000012001-10001001
Ruble, John G.
2111101-01101
Chase, Walter
1131101-0000201
Barnes, James
13210001-0212001
Denton, Jonas
0120001-0102001
Morrison, Horatio
20001-00001
Ryan, Jessee--free
0-0
Payne, William
0221101-100101
Furguson, Thomas
00002001-0001001
Stewart, John
22111001-0011001
Kibler, John
0422101-2001001
Smith, William B.
00010001-0001001
Bean, Joseph
000002-30001
Cloyd, Samuel
2211101-1010001
Nelson, John
0000010001-000001001
Keplinger, Mary
0-00000001
McGlaughlin, Ephraim
20001-01001
Mitchell, John
01001-22001
Murray, John
1121101-111001
Deakins, Daniel
101001-011001
Keiker, Conrad
1000001-012010101
Starmer, John
00110001-00120001
Keplinger, Samuel
10201001-1101001
Hunter, David C.
001001-00001
Watenbarger, Elizabeth
0012-0001001

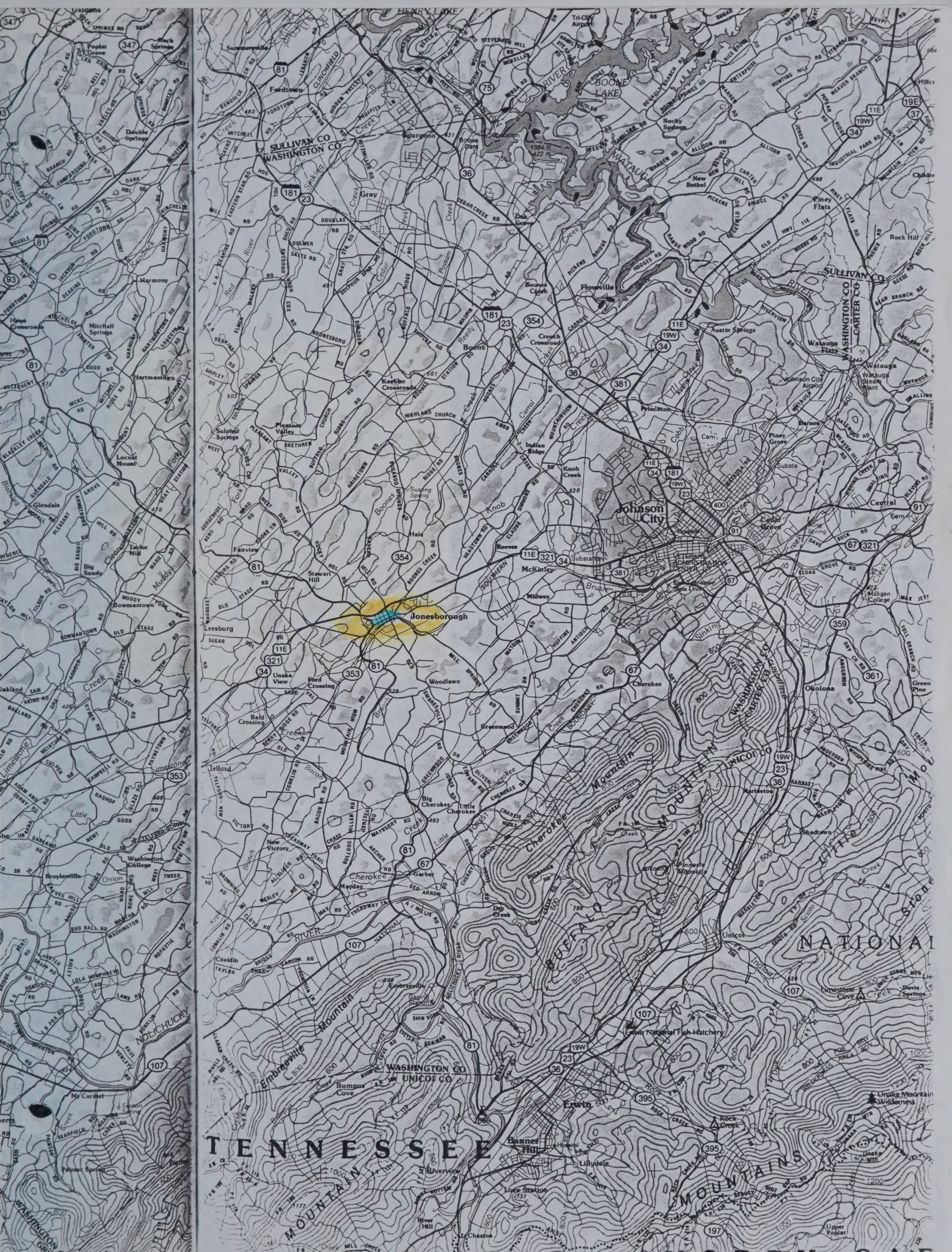
WASHINGTON

211

Basket, John
2021001-0100001
Drain, Benjamin
000000001-000000001
Bottles, Joseph
20001-10001
Guinn, John G.
00002-00001
Hederick, Samuel
0101101-0121001
Coppinger, John
20101-10011001
Walters, Clara
0001-00001001
Sherfig, Joshua
0121001-2111001
Walters, William
00001-0001
Overholser, Samuel
00110001-0111001
Hunt, Jesse
0101101-0120101
Boren, Joshua, esq.
00020001-2001001
Million, Robert
0000001-000001
Stevens, John
020111-120101
Lineberger, Jacob
00001-10001
Lineberger, Nicholas
01110001-0111001
Ambrose, Jonathan
00001-0001
Ambrose, William
00001-00001
Bacon, Jonathan
0110001-1011101
Woods, Lucretia
0201-1020101
Tucker, Abraham
100001-120001
Biddle, John
1101101-1111001
Deakins, Henry
110001-011001
Irvin, William
100011-100001
Slagle, John
010001-110001
Sherfig, Samuel
011011-201101001
Slagle, Peter
20001-00001
Hammer, John
00000001-00000001

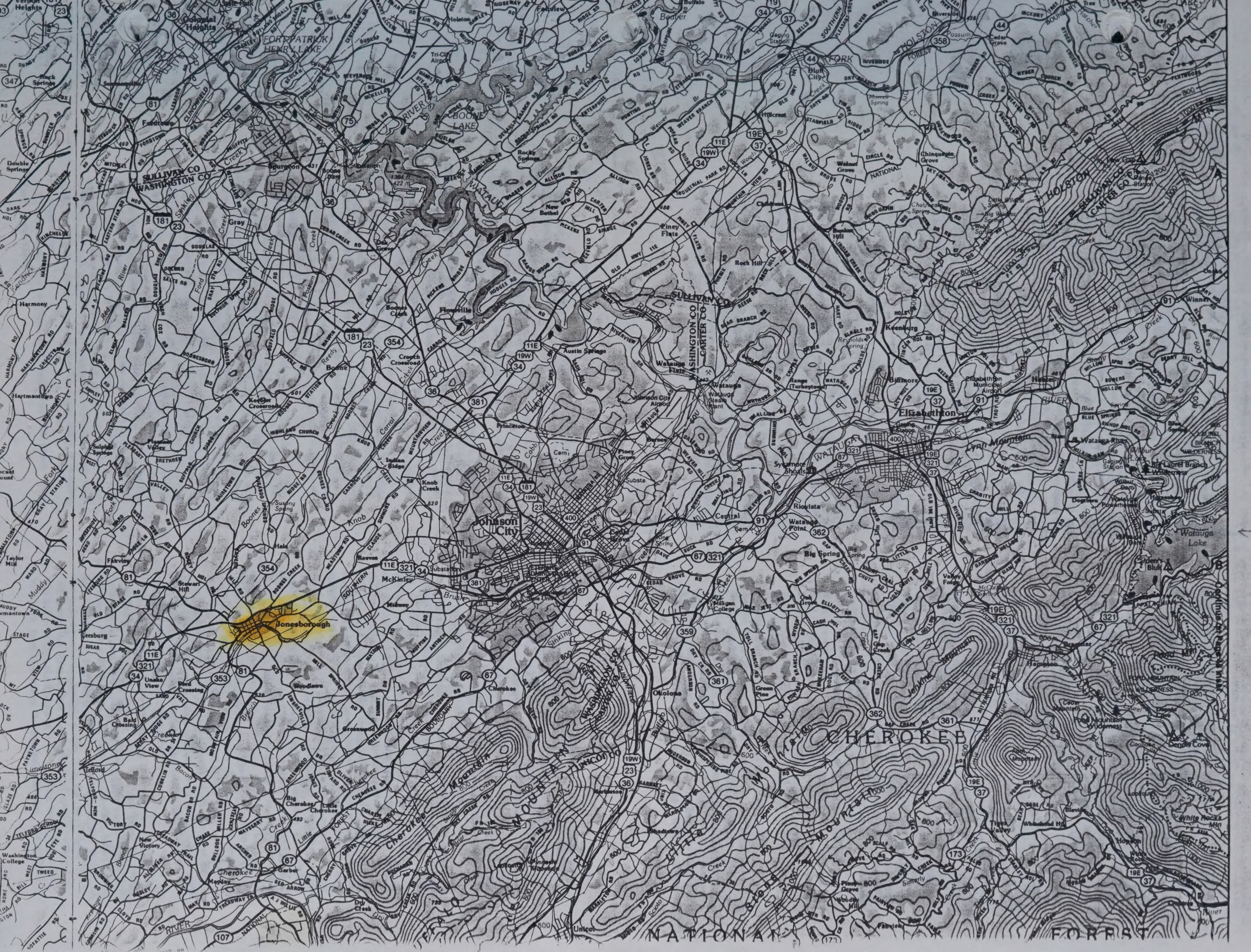
212

Martin, Richard
110001-00001
Galloway, Thomas
000110001-0011001
Keyes, Philip
1000000001-00100001
Million, John
01010001-001010101001
Taylor, Isaac
022001-11001
Carson, Samuel
1021101-0121201
Murr, George
210001-11001
Walters, George
010001-021001
Gray, Robert
1210001-1001100001
Cowan, James
0101001-1121001
Chenowth, Parmenus
0000001-00000010001
King, Thomas
300001-00001
Messer, Thomas
00111-10001
Brown, Stephen
111201-211001
Fine, Abram
1001001-11200101011
Simpson, James
01023001-01021001
West, Mark
00011-0
Roberts, Thomas O.
02101-10001
Kirts, Martin
00001-0001
Hale, Henry
211001-020001
Hale, Chenowth
00001-00001
Linder, Thomas
10001-11001
Blithe, Andrew
100001-10001
Conly, Samuel
200001-01001
Smith, Turner
01101001-1132001
Hare, Henry
220001-001011
Alison, Robert
010011-1100001
Alison, John
010001-20001


HENRY LAKE
Tri-City Airport
Summerville
Fordtown
CLINCHFIELD
BOONE LAKE
RIVER
WATAUGA
Spurgeon
Boone Dam
1384 ft
422 m
SULLIVAN CO
WASHINGTON CO
Gray
Oak Grove
Rocky Springs
New Bethel
Piney Flats
Rock Hill
Boones Creek
Flourville
Austin Springs
SULLIVAN CO
WASHINGTON CO
CARTER CO
Watauga Flats
Watauga
Watauga Steam Plant
Johnson City Airport
Creech Crossroad
Boone
Keebler Crossroads
Princeton
Sulphur Springs
Pleasant Valley
Indian Ridge
Knob Creek
Cem
Piney Grove
Barnes
Substa
Susong Spring
Johnson City
Hale
Reeves
McKinley
Substation
VETERANS ADMINISTRATION CENTER
East Tennessee State Univ
Cedar Grove
King Spring
Central
Cem
Fairview
Stewart Hill
Jonesborough
Midway
Milligan College
Leesburg
Unaka View
Ford Crossing
Woodlawn
Cherokee
Okolona
Green Pine
Bald Crossing
Greenwood
WASHINGTON CO
CARTER CO
UNICOI CO
Telford
Cherokee Mountain
MOUNTAIN
Big Cherokee
Little Cherokee
Marbleton
New Victory
Garber
Mayday
Lookout Mountain
Shadtown
Dry Creek
BUFFALO
Unicoi
NATIONAL
Conklin
Embreeville
Gaging Station
Embreeville Mountain
Limestone Cove
Davis Springs
Erwin National Fish Hatchery
WASHINGTON CO
UNICOI CO
Bumpus Cove
Erwin
Rock Creek
Unaka Mountain Wilderness
TENNESSEE
Banner Hill
Hospital
Lillydale
Riverview
Love Station
MOUNTAINS
MOUNTAIN
River Hill
Chestoa
Upper Poplar
Unaka Mtn
Poplar Grove
Rock Springs
Double Springs
Harmony
Mitchell Springs
Hartmantown
Locust Mount
Glendale
Taylor Mill
Big Sandy
Bowmantown
Washington College
Broylesville
Mt Carmel
Limestone
NOLICHUCKY
Painter Springs
81
181
23
36
354
381
11E
19W
34
400
91
67
321
359
361
353
107
395
197
75
37
19E
347
93

Our Claytons &
Vests in Washington Co TN

Clayton family lived a
few miles south of
Jonesborough (county seat)
(Mountains to the East)


Colonial Heights
Fort Patrick Henry Lake
Boone Lake
Tri-City Airport
Holston
Bluff City
Beaver
Buffalo
Fairview
Riverside
Cedar Grove
Fordtown
Sullivan Co
Washington Co
Spurgeon
Gray
Boone Dam
Rocky Springs
New Bethel
Piney Flats
Hillcrest
Walnut Grove
Chinquapin Grove
Holston Mtn
Sullivan Co
Carter Co
Rock Hill
Boones Creek
Flourville
Austin Springs
Keenburg
Watauga Flats
Johnson City Airport
Elizabethton
Princeton
Piney Grove
Sycamore Shoals
Watauga
Hunter
Blue Springs
Johnson City
Central
Watauga Point
Riovista
Big Spring
Milligan College
Valley Forge
Lynn Mountain
Jonesborough
Stewart Hill
Leesburg
Harmony
Double Springs
Hartmantown
Taylor Mill
Telford
Washington College
Knob Creek
Indian Ridge
Pleasant Valley
Sulphur Springs
Hale
Reeves
McKinley
Midway
Okolona
Gap Creek
Hampton
Cherokee
Woodlawn
Greenwood
Bald Crossing
Unaka View
Ford Crossing
Big Cherokee
Little Cherokee
Gerber
Dry Creek
Unicoi
Buffalo Mountain
Cherokee
National Forest
Watauga Lake
Pond Mountain Wilderness
Big Laurel Branch Wilderness
White Rocks Mtn

MORMONS
PROBLEM

in the public square, a hundred and fifty yards from the jail, whilst eight men were detailed by him, under the command of Sergeant Franklin A. Worrell, to guard the prisoners. A communication was soon established between the conspirators and the company, and it was arranged that the guards should have their guns charged with blank cartridges, and fire at the assailants when they attempted to enter the jail. Gen. Deming, who was left in command, being deserted by some of his troops and perceiving the arrangements with the others, and having no force upon which he could rely, for fear of his life retired from the village. The conspirators came up, jumped the slight fence around the jail, were fired upon by the guards, which, according to arrangemects, were overpowered immediately, and the assailants entered the prison to the door of the room, where the two prisoners were confined with two of their friends who voluntarily bore them company. An attempt was made to break open the door; but Joseph Smith being armed with a six barrelled pistol, furnished by his friends, fired several times as the door was bursted open, and wounded three of the assailants. At the same time several shots were fired into the room by some of which John Taylor received four wounds, and Hiram Smith was instantly killed. Joe Smith attempted to escape by jumping out the second story window; but the fall so stunned him that he was unable to rise; and being placed in a sitting posture by the conspirators below, they dispatched him with four balls shot through his body.

"Thus fell Joe Smith, the most successful impostor in modern times, a man who, though ignorant and coarse, had some great natural parts, which fitted him for temporary success, but which were so obscured and counteracted by the inherent corruption and vices of his nature, that he never could succeed in establishing a system of policy which looked to permanent success in the future. His lusts, his love of money and power, always set him to studying present gratification and convenience, rather than the remote consequences of his plans. It seems that no power of intellect can save a corrupt man from this error. The strong cravings of the animal nature will never give fair play to a fine understanding, the judgment is never allowed to choose that good which is far away in preference to the enticing evil near at hand. And this may be considered a wise ordinance of Providence, by which the councils of talented but corrupt men are defeated in the very act which promised success."

That it was a brutal and premeditated murder cannot be, and is not, denied at this day. But the end of the murderers was not gained, as the Mormons did not evacuate Nauvoo for two years afterwards. In the meantime the excitement and prejudice against this people were not allowed to die out. Horse stealing was quite common, and every case that occurred was charged to the Mormons. That they were guilty of it cannot be denied, but a great deal, we now know, was by organized bands of thieves, who knew they could carry on their nefarious business with more safety as long as suspicion could be placed upon the Mormons.

Before the spring of 1846 the great majority of the Mormons had left Nauvoo, but still a large number remained. About this time a man by the name of Debenheyer was killed near the town of Pontoosuc, and buried in a ditch by the side of a sod fence. The murderers were unknown, but a number of Mormons had been lying around the neighborhood for some time making night hideous with their noise, and were ordered away. They refused to go, when, one day while at work in a field surrounded on three sides by timber, they were surrounded by forty or fifty anti-Mormons, who captured them, took them to the place where Debenheyer had been buried, stripped them of their clothing, gave each of them thirty and nine lashes upon their bare backs, and again bid them go. They went to Nauvoo, reported the matter, and a few nights afterwards a large number of the Mormons surrounded the house of Major McCauley, who lived in the neighborhood of the occurrence, and demanded his surrender. J. W. Brattle, now of Macomb, was stopping with him, and was likewise arrested and taken with him to Nauvoo. The men were held for several days, when, after due trial, they were discharged. They would probably not have been let off so easily had not several leading Mormons been taken by the anti-Mormon party and held as hostages.

Some time in the years 1845 or 1846, a party of Mormons started from Nauvoo in search of a young man whom they thought had done them an injury. The young man fled to the house of John Vance, Esq., living near Blandinsville, and, as the Mormons were in close pursuit, jumped into bed, covered up, and told Mrs. Vance to tell the party he was her son. Quick as a flash she took in the situation, and, seizing a white handkerchief she wet it and laid it over his head. When the Mormons came in she requested them to be very quiet, for her son was in a high fever. Observing the young man in bed they pursued their search as quietly as possible, and soon retired. The young man afterwards remarked it was no sham about his being in a high fever, for well he knew if his identity had been discovered, his life would not have been worth a farthing.

About the first of September, 1846, a writ was issued against several leading Mormons, and placed in the hands of John Carlin, of Carthage, for execution. Carlin called out a posse to help make the arrest. Two or three companies of men went from this county to his aid, and quite a large force was soon gathered in the neighborhood of Nauvoo. Carlin, not being a military man, placed the command of the posse first under General Singleton, and afterward under Colonel Brockman, who proceeded to invest the city, erecting breastworks, and taking other means for defensive as well as offensive operations. What was then termed a battle next took place, resulting in the death of one Mormon and the wounding of several others, and mortally wounding one man who volunteered from this county, but a citizen of Pennsylvania, who was here on a visit, and slightly wounding several others.

While the greater number of the male citizens of Macomb were gone to Nauvoo, apprehension was felt by the women that an attack might be made on the town, and they would not rest content without a guard every night to give the alarm in case the Mormons appeared. James M. Campbell and others agreed to act as guard, and every night about dark would begin their regular patrol. They would remain out until the lights about town were put out and the inhabitants were supposed to be asleep when they would go home to bed. A gentleman from Ohio was at Macomb at this time, coming out for the purpose of purchasing land for a future home, but learning of the troubles, and hearing the cannon firing at Nauvoo, which could be heard very distinctly at the former place, mounted his horse and rode home, swearing that he would not live in a country where the inhabitants were engaged in killing one another. If this gentleman would return to the county now and see the great improvements that have been made, he would certainly be sorry that he was so hasty in forming his conclusions.

The Mormons now realized that their time had come. Says Ford, pages 423–425:

"At last, through the intervention of an anti-Mormon committee of one hundred from Quincy, the Mormons and their allies were induced to submit to such terms as the posse chose to dictate, which were that the Mormons should immediately give up their arms to the Quincy committee, and remove from the State.

"The trustees of the Church and five of their clerks were permitted to remain for the sale of Mormon property, and the posse were to march in unmolested. and to leave a sufficient force to guarantee the performance of their stipulations.

"Accordingly, the constable's posse marched in with Brockman at their head, consisting of about eight hundred armed men, and six or seven hundred unarmed, who had assembled from all the country around, from motives of curiosity, to see the once proud city of Nauvoo humbled, and delivered up to its enemies, and to the domination of a self-constituted and irresponsible power. They proceeded into the city slowly and carefully, examining the way for fear of the explosion of a mine, many of which had been made by the Mormons, by burying kegs of powder in the ground, with a man stationed at a distance to pull a string communicating with the trigger of a percussion lock affixed to the keg. This kind of contrivance was called by the Mormons a 'hell's half acre.' When the posse arrived in the city, the leaders of it erected themselves into a tribunal to decide who should be forced away and who remain. Parties were dispatched to hunt for Mormons' arms and for Mormons, and to bring them to judgment, where they received their doom from the mouth of Brockman, who then sat a grim and unawed tyrant for the time. As a general rule, the Mormons were ordered to leave within an hour, or two hours; and by rare grace, some of them were allowed until next day, and in a few cases, longer. The treaty specified that the Mormons only should be driven in exile.

"Nothing was said in it concerning the new citizens, who had with the Mormons defended the city. But the posse no sooner had obtained possession, than they commenced expelling the new citizens. Some of them were ducked into the river, being in one or two instances actually baptised in the name of the leaders of the mob, others were forcibly driven into the ferry boats to be taken over the river, before the bayonets of armed ruffians; and it is believed that the houses of most of them were broken open and their furniture stolen during their absence. Many of these new settlers were strangers in the country from various parts of the United States, who were attracted there by the low price of property, and they knew but little of previous difficulties, or the merits of the quarrel. They saw with their own eyes that the Mormons were industriously preparing to go away, and they knew of their own knowledge that an effort to expel them with force was gratuitous and unnecessary cruelty. They had been trained, by the States from whence they came, to abhor mobs, and to obey the law, and they volunteered their services under executive authority, to defend their town and their property against mob violence, and as they honestly believed from distraction. But in this way they were partly mistaken, for although the mob leaders, in the exercise of unbridled power, were guilty of many enormities to the person of individuals, and although much personal property was stolen, yet they abstained from materially injuring houses and buildings. The most that was done in this way, was the stealing of the doors and the sash of the windows from the houses by somebody. The anti-Mormons allege that they were carried away by the Mormons, and the Mormons aver that the most of them were stolen by the anti-Mormons. Thus ended the Mormon war.

The following is a list of names of those who were out from this county:

E. B. Root, Colonel; Levi Warren, Lieut. Colonel; V. E. Remington, Major; Joseph Shute, Wagoner; S. McFarland, Adjutant; H. Gilfrey, Sergeant Major; Thos. Gilfrey, Quartermaster Sergeant; Wm. Duncan, Quartermaster Sergeant; Dr. H. G. Ayer, Surgeon.

Captains.—Chas. Creel, A. P. Smith, James M. Wilson, Chas. W. Waddill, Wm. S. Hendricks, Vandever Banks, Samuel C. Hogan, William I. Pace, F. D. Lipe, B. Maxwell, John Long, Wm. F. Blandin, Thomas Davis, J. L. N. Hall.

Lieutenants.—Joseph Crawford, Peter McClure, J. L. Cross, I. C. Webb, Harry R. Holden, John Baker, Thomas Shippey, John Smith, John R. Edmondson, H. H. Burr, Milton L. Archer, Patrick Laughlin, Thomas Mustain, Richard Brightwell, William Edmondson, I. L. Twyman, James S. Palmer, Absolom Parker, William B. Clarke, Bethel Owen, Philetus Rice, J. C. D. Carmack, Jonathan L. Berry, Andrew Alison, George C. Vest, John C. Webb, V. M. Hardin, A. Dorothy, Perry Langford, Harrison Hungate, Joseph P. Gates.

Privates.—Henry Thompson, John Creel, John W. C[illegible]rke, G. E. Robinson, Silas Creel, David Hogsett, William Brooking, E. Brooking, Levi Hamilton, James R. Simpson, Ross Penan, Harper McCandless, James Kepple, John S. Campbell, Hugh Ervin, John Snapp, D. M. Crabb, Jonathan Palmer, William Hamilton, Garret Bonham, Thomas Davis, George Vanhowten, George Nichols, George W. Wade, J. H. Michael, Durham Creel, Valentine Clayton, Nicholas Bowman, Rutherford McClure, Calvin Canote, William Stephens, Thomas K. Waddle, John Crawford, Charles Kepple, Andrew Walker, John Bishop, Ephraim Banning, John Stokes, P. Hamilton, D. R. Hamilton, Michael Harris, William M. McCartney, John Jackson, George Boothe, Wiley M. Sloan, William Stewart, O. H. Casley, S. A. Hunt, C. W. Dunsworth, Patrick Aber, Lewis Mourning, Richard Musson, Abraham Stephens, Joseph Riley, Thomas J. Hunt, Shad Goan, William Boyd, Peter Dye, Edmond Bean, Thomas White, John J. Lower, Luke Prentice, James Chamberlain, Levi Done, Isaac Bacon, William Stroud, Eliphate Jarvis, J. L. Cross, William B. Walker, J. M. Head, G. S. Hainline, J. N. Clark, R. J. Scott, G. W. Head, John S. Wilson, William B. Head, H. H. McGee, Robert Garheart, James Dye, A. J. Walker, Stephen White, Eli Campbell, W. W. Clayton, William Lower, Silas Parker, Samuel M. Not, James Stroud, Abraham Fulkerson, James Wilson, William B. Clarke, John Rollins, A. D. McBride, J. W. Walker, George Painter, Samuel McCray, Samuel Bland, George Head, J. B. Stapp, A. G. Haineline, Orin Chatterton, Jacob Strickle, Michael Youst, J. Mitchell, G. W. Eyres, J. H. Head, Nathan Hainline, Samuel Clark, Frank Clarke, Nelson Montgomery, S. H. Gillihan, C. W. Fulkerson, William Owens, Hugh McDonough, David Badger, Jonathan Parker, Allen Porter, Asa Decker, Elias Clem, Andrew Jackson, Thomas Jackson, Bartlett Whittington, William Gibson, William Badger, Cornelius McDonough, John C. Conants, Nathaniel Barker, Ambrose G. Owen, James Moore, Lewis Scalf, George Crossier, Charles Jackson, Peter McDonough, David Kepple, R. G. King, John Badger, Roswell Tyrrell, William Grafton, Ladwick Courier, Matthew Framel, C. G. Gilchrist, B. B. Jackson, William Ervin, D. Boyd, James Rigdon, John Twidwell, Isham Rigdon, Josiah Ralston, John Smith, Isaac Garrett, H. Garrett, Isaac Smith, Henry Garrett, H. Melton, Allen Melton, Bird Smith, John B. Wear, Joseph D. Wear, W. Melton, Andrew D. Wear,

Augustus Lillard, James Hendricks, David Jenkins, Reuben Alexander, John Kennedy, Soloman Kennedy, John Hill, Levi Sawyer, Nicholas Jarvis, Isaac Howell, Isaac Welch, N. C. Averell, V. A. Caldwell, Thomas J. Caldwell, G. W. Welch, J. R. Welch, Jefferson Welch, B. J. Welch, H. J. Averill, John James, William Carmack, Henry Carmack, Moses Stookey, William Walker, Rufus Botts, N. B. Wooley, James Williams, Othias De Haven, James Dorothy, Jessie Hainline, Hiram Hainline, John Logan, Jr., William Martin, Henry Martin, Joshua White, William Hardestry, James Milsaps, James Seybold, Henry H. Monarch, E. T. Monarch, Isaac Bogart, Jacob Hutchinson, Jacob Keithley, C. C. Hungate, A. G. McCord, William McCord, James Jarvis, Slocum Wooley, Rolly Martin, Charles Martin, Moses Haskins, Beta Haskins, John Caldwell, Oliver C. Smith, S. M. C. Pennington, Robert Andrews, Henry W. Foster, James F. Greenup, Thomas Richardson, Anson Richardson, Martin Miles, William Waddle, Robert Comer, Cyrus Wing, Clem Reddick, James McKee, John W. Lane, James Fulton, James McCurdy, Jonas Hushaw, Elam Chockley, Watson Chockley, Benjamin Chockley, Richard Chockley, Isom J. David, William Toland, Thomas Toland, George Woods, Randolph Hall, John Seward, D. Sandridge, Thomas Bailey, John P. Kinkade, George W. Shultz, Walter Scott, James H. Atkinson, Edmond Cave, Jerry Sullivan, James Walker, John Allison, Nelson Campbell, Samuel Pollock, T. W. Greenup, William Henley, Alfred Ripitow, Benjamin Miller, Jessie Jeams, Gholson Lane, Elisha Dungan, Jessie Beck, William Beck, G. W. Coker, William Sullivan, Alfred Gibson, James Gibson, William Rice, Robert Smithers, John Hushaw, Johnson Downer, Joel Pennington, Lewis Springer, Fountain C. Tomberlin, Travis Miller, A. J. Cockeram, John J. Wyatt, Nathan Hayes, B. T. Gibson, Wesley Harlan, Robert Black, William B. Peak, James Rasor, David Later, Edmond Naylor, Jeremiah Sullivan, Hugh Black, Robert L. Dark, Samuel McClure, Morton Pringle, William S. Bailey, D. C. Riggs, Edmond Barber, William H. Pringle, John McCormick, Nicholas Edmondson, Shad. Campbell, Isaac McCowen, Benjamin Stephen, John Friend, Robert Barber, Archibald Edmondson, Thomas Dungan, George W. Mitchell, William W. McCormick, Francis Wayland, Joel Wayland, Francis Rice, Thomas Allison, Andrew Allison, G. C. Lane, Anderson Cannon, Jessie Niece, Henry Perry, Alexander Provine, John Fletcher, William Walker, Jacob Massingil, Nathan Stephens, Joseph Bailey, Elijah Stephens, Israel Camp, Jr., John Barrett, William J. Despain, William Gahagan, Jonathan Comar, T. B. McCormick, Nathan Scott, John E. Jackson, William Lovely, George W. Niece, L. M. Hobart, James Perry, George Hume, A. H. Rutledge, David Scott, Joseph Haines, Isaac Fugate, John W. Fugate, Jacob Morgan, Thomas Shoopman, Jacob S. Matthews, Edward Dixon, B. Mason, B. B. Edmondson, John G. Stoneking, Thomas E. Smedley, J. J. Smedley, Caleb Husted, John Bundridge, H. V. Craig, Samuel Calvin, Robert Clugston, John McCoy, G. W. Shoopman, Carrol Lane, John Wilson, Jr., William Venard, C. Pruit, William T. Wells; J. C. Vawter, William Shannon, Russell Riggs, John E. Riggs, John Nankeville, William Thompson, Charles Patrick, M. C. Archer, Nathan Dunsworth, James Dunsworth, Thomas Hunt, Amos Gibson, Arch. Holstein, Robert McCumsey, Washington Owens, John Patrick, Samuel Dark, John Ferguson, J. Q. McClure, Robert Archer, Robert Hall, G. A. Tayl, William Parks, George Venard, Peter Riggs, John B. Case, Nimrod Duskill, James C. Archer, Jacob Waimac, William T. Archer, John I. Foster, William W. Wilson, John Crisp, A. J. Edmonston, James McPeters, William Owens, J. J. Mathews, Samuel Wilson, William Ellis, Hugh B. Smiley, John Monk, Samuel Haney, N. B. Hardin, B. Past, Sanford Past, Jasper Twichell, Joseph Overton, G. Hainline, John Ledgerwood, John Purdy, J. H. Hughes, Jacob Humbert, Francis McSpirit, Smith Haines, J. H. Baker, A. C. Bristow, Reuben Harris, Daniel Duncan, D. Bristow, Sylvester Ruddle, Wesley Langford, Preston Anderson, H. Mayhew, James Peak; Robert Dorothy, Lewis Past, J. E. Lansdown, Lorenzo Twichell, D. F. Martin, S. Stewart, G. G. Guy, William Scott, J. Rollins, William Humbert, William Stickles, Allen Bland, H. S. Head, Hiram Bellew, William D. Mustain, Robert Kellison, William J. Epperson, James D. Eads, E. F. Randall, Nathan Ferris, James P. Birtland, Thomas Speaks, C. A. Brown, William E. Duncan, Joseph Duncan, William Wilson, Simeon Everett, H. G Woodside, John Hall, Francis McKay, John L. Charter, Henry Dorothy, Redmond Grigsby, Silas Grigsby, David Alton, Henry Alton, Hugh Conner, John Hagerty, William Moss, George Bughman, Philetus Knight, John Bowman, Jonathan Charter, A. L. Bryant, B. B. Head, Ephraim Hammer, Squire Charter, John T. Mustain, Samuel Dunlap, James Ward, James Grigsby, William Grigsby, Adonijah Hungate, Dotson Seybold,

new settlers were strangers in the country from various parts of the United States, who were attracted there by the low price of property, and they knew but little of previous difficulties, or the merits of the quarrel. They saw with their own eyes that the Mormons were industriously preparing to go away, and they knew of their own knowledge that an effort to expel them with force was gratuitous and unnecessary cruelty. They had been trained, by the States from whence they came, to abhor mobs, and to obey the law, and they volunteered their services under executive authority, to defend their town and their property against mob violence, and as they honestly believed from distraction. But in this way they were partly mistaken, for although the mob leaders, in the exercise of unbridled power, were guilty of many enormities to the person of individuals, and although much personal property was stolen, yet they abstained from materially injuring houses and buildings. The most that was done in this way, was the stealing of the doors and the sash of the windows from the houses by somebody. The anti-Mormons allege that they were carried away by the Mormons, and the Mormons aver that the most of them were stolen by the anti-Mormons. Thus ended the Mormon war.

The following is a list of names of those who were out from this county:

E. B. Root, Colonel; Levi Warren, Lieut. Colonel; V. E. Remington, Major; Joseph Shute, Wagoner; S. McFarland, Adjutant; H. Gilfrey, Sergeant Major; Thos. Gilfrey, Quartermaster Sergeant; Wm. Duncan, Quartermaster Sergeant; Dr. H. G. Ayer, Surgeon.

Captains.—Chas. Creel, A. P. Smith, James M. Wilson, Chas. W. Waddill, Wm. S. Hendricks, Vandever Banks, Samuel C. Hogan, William I. Pace, F. D. Lipe, B. Maxwell, John Long, Wm. F. Blandin, Thomas Davis, J. L. N. Hall.

Lieutenants.—Joseph Crawford, Peter McClure, J. L. Cross, I. C. Webb, Harry R. Holden, John Baker, Thomas Shippey, John Smith, John R. Edmondson, H. H. Burr, Milton L. Archer, Patrick Laughlin, Thomas Mustain, Richard Brightwell, William Edmondson, I. L. Twyman, James S. Palmer, Absolom Parker, William B. Clarke, Bethel Owen, Philetus Rice, J. C. D. Carmack, Jonathan L. Berry, Andrew Alison, George C. Vest, John C. Webb, V. M. Hardin, A. Dorothy, Perry Langford, Harrison Hungate, Joseph P. Gates.

Privates.—Henry Thompson, John Creel, John W. [illegible]rke, G. E. Robinson, Silas Creel, David Hogsett, William Brooking, E. Brooking, Levi Hamilton, James R. Simpson, Ross Penan, Harper McCandless, James Kepple, John S. Campbell, Hugh Ervin, John Snapp, D. M. Crabb, Jonathan Palmer, William Hamilton, Garret Bonham, Thomas Davis, George Vanhowten, George Nichols, George W. Wade, J. H. Michael, Durham Creel, Valentine Clayton, Nicholas Bowman, Rutherford McClure, Calvin Canote, William Stephens, Thomas K. Waddle, John Crawford, Charles Kepple, Andrew Walker, John Bishop, Ephraim Banning, John Stokes, P. Hamilton, D. R. Hamilton, Michael Harris, William M. McCartney, John Jackson, George Boothe, Wiley M. Sloan, William Stewart, O. H. Casley, S. A. Hunt, C. W. Dunsworth, Patrick Aber, Lewis Mourning, Richard Musson, Abraham Stephens, Joseph Riley, Thomas J. Hunt, Shad Goan, William Boyd, Peter Dye, Edmond Bean, Thomas White, John J. Lower, Luke Prentice, James Chamberlain, Levi Done, Isaac Bacon, William Stroud, Eliphate Jarvis, J. L. Cross, William B. Walker, J. M. Head, G. S. Hainline, J. N. Clark, R. J. Scott, G. W. Head, John S. Wilson, William B. Head, H. H. McGee, Robert Garheart, James Dye, A. J. Walker, Stephen White, Eli Campbell, W. W. Clayton, William Lower, Silas Parker, Samuel M. Not, James Stroud, Abraham Fulkerson, James Wilson, William B. Clarke, John Rollins, A. D. McBride, J. W. Walker, George Painter, Samuel McCray, Samuel Bland, George Head, J. B. Stapp, A. G. Haineline, Orin Chatterton, Jacob Strickle, Michael Youst, J. Mitchell, G. W. Eyres, J. H. Head, Nathan Hainline, Samuel Clark, Frank Clarke, Nelson Montgomery, S. H. Gillihan, C. W. Fulkerson, William Owens, Hugh McDonough, David Badger, Jonathan Parker, Allen Porter, Asa Decker, Elias Clem, Andrew Jackson, Thomas Jackson, Bartlett Whittington, William Gibson, William Badger, Cornelius McDonough, John C. Conants, Nathaniel Barker, Ambrose G. Owen, James Moore, Lewis Scalf, George Crossier, Charles Jackson, Peter McDonough, David Kepple, R. G. King, John Badger, Roswell Tyrrell, William Grafton, Ladwick Courier, Matthew Framel, C. G. Gilchrist, B. B. Jackson, William Ervin, D. Boyd, James Rigdon, John Twidwell, Isham Rigdon, Josiah Ralston, John Smith, Isaac Garrett, H. Garrett, Isaac Smith, Henry Garrett, H. Melton, Allen Melton, Bird Smith, John B. Wear, Joseph D. Wear, W. Melton, Andrew D. Wear,

Augustus Lillard, James Hendricks, David Jenkins, Reuben Alexander, John Kennedy, Soloman Kennedy, John Hill, Levi Sawyer, Nicholas Jarvis, Isaac Howell, Isaac Welch, N. C. Averell, V. A. Caldwell, Thomas J. Caldwell, G. W. Welch, J. R. Welch, Jefferson Welch, B. J. Welch, H. J. Averill, John James, William Carmack, Henry Carmack, Moses Stookey, William Walker, Rufus Botts, N. B. Wooley, James Williams, Othias De Haven, James Dorothy, Jessie Hainline, Hiram Hainline, John Logan, Jr., William Martin, Henry Martin, Joshua White, William Hardestry, James Milsaps, James Seybold, Henry H. Monarch, E. T. Monarch, Isaac Bogart, Jacob Hutchinson, Jacob Keithley, C. C. Hungate, A. G. McCord, William McCord, James Jarvis, Slocum Wooley, Rolly Martin, Charles Martin, Moses Haskins, Beta Haskins, John Caldwell, Oliver C. Smith, S. M. C. Pennington, Robert Andrews, Henry W. Foster, James F. Greenup, Thomas Richardson, Anson Richardson, Martin Miles, William Waddle, Robert Comer, Cyrus Wing, Clem Reddick, James McKee, John W. Lane, James Fulton, James McCurdy, Jonas Hushaw, Elam Chockley, Watson Chockley, Benjamin Chockley, Richard Chockley, Isom J. David, William Toland, Thomas Toland, George Woods, Randolph Hall, John Seward, D. Sandridge, Thomas Bailey, John P. Kinkade, George W. Shultz, Walter Scott, James H. Atkinson, Edmond Cave, Jerry Sullivan, James Walker, John Allison, Nelson Campbell, Samuel Pollock, T. W. Greenup, William Henley, Alfred Ripitow, Benjamin Miller, Jessie Jeams, Gholson Lane, Elisha Dungan, Jessie Beck, William Beck, G. W. Coker, William Sullivan, Alfred Gibson, James Gibson, William Rice, Robert Smithers, John Hushaw, Johnson Downer, Joel Pennington, Lewis Springer, Fountain C. Tomberlin, Travis Miller, A. J. Cockeram, John J. Wyatt, Nathan Hayes, B. T. Gibson, Wesley Harlan, Robert Black, William B. Peak, James Rasor, David Later, Edmond Naylor, Jeremiah Sullivan, Hugh Black, Robert L. Dark, Samuel McClure, Morton Pringle, William S. Bailey, D. C. Riggs, Edmond Barber, William H. Pringle, John McCormick, Nicholas Edmondson, Shad. Campbell, Isaac McCowen, Benjamin Stephen, John Friend, Robert Barber, Archibald Edmondson, Thomas Dungan, George W. Mitchell, William W. McCormick, Francis Wayland, Joel Wayland, Francis Rice, Thomas Allison, Andrew Allison, G. C. Lane, Anderson Cannon, Jessie Niece, Henry Perry, Alexander Provine, John Fletcher, William Walker, Jacob Massingil, Nathan Stephens, Joseph

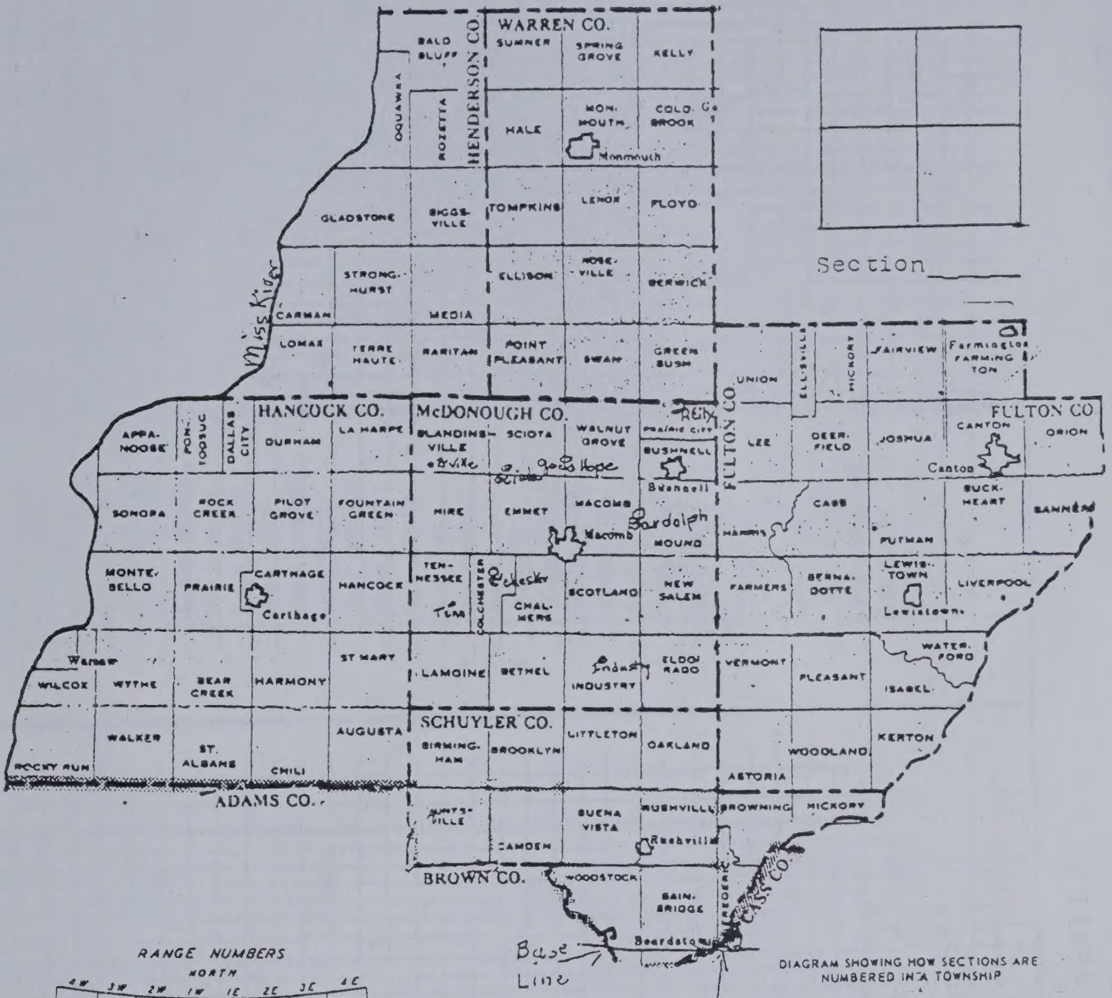
Bailey, Elijah Stephens, Israel Camp, Jr., John Barrett, William J. Despain, William Gahagan, Jonathan Comar, T. B. McCormick, Nathan Scott, John E. Jackson, William Lovely, George W. Niece, L. M. Hobart, James Perry, George Hume, A. H. Rutledge, David Scott, Joseph Haines, Isaac Fugate, John W. Fugate, Jacob Morgan, Thomas Shoopman, Jacob S. Matthews, Edward Dixon, B. Mason, B. B. Edmondson, John G. Stoneking, Thomas E. Smedley, J. J. Smedley, Caleb Husted, John Bundridge, H. V. Craig, Samuel Calvin, Robert Clugston, John McCoy, G. W. Shoopman, Carrol Lane, John Wilson, Jr., William Venard, C. Pruit, William T. Wells; J. C. Vawter, William Shannon, Russell Riggs, John E. Riggs, John Nankeville, William Thompson, Charles Patrick, M. C. Archer, Nathan Dunsworth, James Dunsworth, Thomas Hunt, Amos Gibson, Arch. Holstein, Robert McCumsey, Washington Owens, John Patrick, Samuel Dark, John Ferguson, J. Q. McClure, Robert Archer, Robert Hall, G. A. Tayl, William Parks, George Venard, Peter Riggs, John B. Case, Nimrod Duskill, James C. Archer, Jacob Waimac, William T. Archer, John I. Foster, William W. Wilson, John Crisp, A. J. Edmonston, James McPeters, William Owens, J. J. Mathews, Samuel Wilson, William Ellis, Hugh B. Smiley, John Monk, Samuel Haney, N. B. Hardin, B. Past, Sanford Past, Jasper Twichell, Joseph Overton, G. Hainline, John Ledgerwood, John Purdy, J. H. Hughes, Jacob Humbert, Francis McSpirit, Smith Haines, J. H. Baker, A. C. Bristow, Reuben Harris, Daniel Duncan, D. Bristow, Sylvester Ruddle, Wesley Langford, Preston Anderson, H. Mayhew, James Peak, Robert Dorothy, Lewis Past, J. E. Lansdown, Lorenzo Twichell, D. F. Martin, S. Stewart, G. G. Guy, William Scott, J. Rollins, William Humbert, William Stickles, Allen Bland, H. S. Head, Hiram Bellew, William D. Mustain, Robert Kellison, William J. Epperson, James D. Eads, E. F. Randall, Nathan Ferris, James P. Birtland, Thomas Speaks, C. A. Brown, William E. Duncan, Joseph Duncan, William Wilson, Simeon Everett, H. G Woodside, John Hall, Francis McKay, John L. Charter, Henry Dorothy, Redmond Grigsby, Silas Grigsby, David Alton, Henry Alton, Hugh Conner, John Hagerty, William Moss, George Bughman, Philetus Knight, John Bowman, Jonathan Charter, A. L. Bryant, B. B. Head, Ephraim Hammer, Squire Charter, John T. Mustain, Samuel Dunlap, James Ward, James Grigsby, William Grigsby, Adonijah Hungate, Dotson Seybold,

[illegible] Lake Cy

MC DONOUGH COUNTY, ILLINOIS

COUNTY SEAT - MACOMB, ILLINOIS

Section______


WARREN CO.
HENDERSON CO.
BALD BLUFF
SUMNER
SPRING GROVE
KELLY
OQUAWKA
ROZETTA
HALE
MONMOUTH
Monmouth
COLD BROOK
GLADSTONE
BIGGSVILLE
TOMPKINS
LENOX
FLOYD
STRONGHURST
CARMAN
MEDIA
ELLISON
ROSEVILLE
BERWICK
Miss River
LOMAX
TERRE HAUTE
RARITAN
POINT PLEASANT
SWAN
GREEN BUSH
UNION
ELLISVILLE
HICKORY
FAIRVIEW
Farmington
FARMINGTON
HANCOCK CO.
McDONOUGH CO.
FULTON CO.
APPANOOSE
PONTOOSUC
DALLAS CITY
DURHAM
LA HARPE
BLANDINSVILLE
B'ville
SCIOTA
Sciota
Good Hope
WALNUT GROVE
Reix
PRAIRIE CITY
BUSHNELL
Bushnell
LEE
DEERFIELD
JOSHUA
CANTON
Canton
ORION
SONORA
ROCK CREEK
PILOT GROVE
FOUNTAIN GREEN
HIRE
EMMET
MACOMB
Macomb
Bardolph
MOUND
HARRIS
CASS
PUTMAN
BUCKHEART
BANNER
MONTEBELLO
PRAIRIE
CARTHAGE
Carthage
HANCOCK
TENNESSEE
Tenn
COLCHESTER
Colchester
CHALMERS
SCOTLAND
NEW SALEM
FARMERS
BERNADOTTE
LEWISTOWN
Lewistown
LIVERPOOL
Warsaw
WILCOX
WYTHE
BEAR CREEK
HARMONY
ST MARY
LAMOINE
BETHEL
INDUSTRY
Industry
ELDORADO
VERMONT
PLEASANT
WATERFORD
ISABEL
SCHUYLER CO.
WALKER
ST. ALBANS
CHILI
AUGUSTA
BIRMINGHAM
BROOKLYN
LITTLETON
OAKLAND
WOODLAND
KERTON
ASTORIA
ROCKY RUN
ADAMS CO.
HUNTSVILLE
CAMDEN
BUENA VISTA
RUSHVILLE
Rushville
BROWNING
HICKORY
BROWN CO.
WOODSTOCK
BAINBRIDGE
FREDERICK
CASS CO.
Beardstown
Base Line

4th Principal Meridian

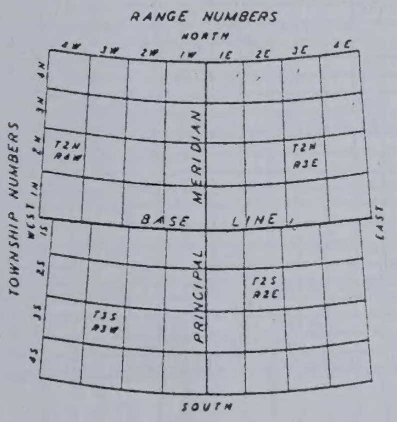
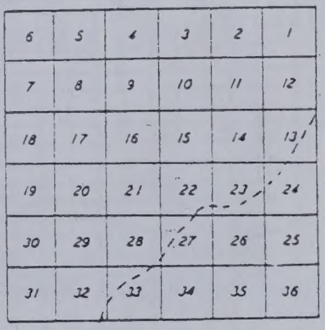

RANGE NUMBERS
NORTH
4W
3W
2W
1W
1E
2E
3E
4E
TOWNSHIP NUMBERS
4N
3N
2N
1N
1S
2S
3S
4S
WEST
EAST
T2N R4W
T2N R3E
T2S R2E
T3S R3W
BASE LINE
PRINCIPAL MERIDIAN
SOUTH

DIAGRAM SHOWING HOW SECTIONS ARE NUMBERED IN A TOWNSHIP



6	5	4	3	2	1
7	8	9	10	11	12
18	17	16	15	14	13
19	20	21	22	23	24
30	29	28	27	26	25
31	32	33	34	35	36

IN

WH
A LAN
ACRES

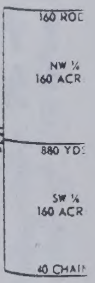
1 inch -
7.92 inc
12 inch
1 vara -
2¾ feet
3 feet -
25 links
25 links
100 link

In no
feet o
acres.
in det

ME

A mea
joining
divided
cation,
was de
ment su
The or
townsh
courtho
descrip

IMPORT
THE GC
OF LA
TRACT


160 ROD
NW ¼
160 ACR
880 YDS
SW ¼
160 ACR
40 CHAI

Des
2.
The
IMF
is,
SEC

Continu

1840 Census of McDonough County Illinois

(Published copy) McDonough Co. Geneal[illegible] Society

page 13

Place of Enumeration: McDonough County, Illinois Year 1840

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males													Free White Females													Slaves	Free Colored	Foreigners
		Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100	Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100			
213	James HAYNS	1		1	1		1		1									2	1			1								
	Absalum STUKILL		1	1	1	2			1								1		1											
	Hugh S. WOODS					1												1												
	David SIM		1	1			1								1	1				1										
214	Andrew COX			1		2		1							1	1			1	1										
	Isaac McCOWN	1	1				1								1	1				1										
	James McCOWN									1												1								
	John FREND	1				1									1				1											
	Jessi NEACE		2	1	1	1		1							1		1			1										
	Andrew RUTLEDG		1			1													1											
	Andrew EMRICK	2	1	1		1									1					1										
	Henry CANOTI			1		2		1							1					1										
	Westly DUNSWORTH	2				1									1				1											
	William W CLATON					1		1							2	2		1			1									
	Richard MUSSON	1	1				1												1											
	John LOWER			1			1								2		2			1										
	Allin PARKER		1	1	1			1								2	1	3			1									
	James MORRIL		1				1								2	3				1										
	Luis MORNING		1				1								3	1				1										
	Absolum PARKER		1				1								1	1				1										
	Peater McCLURE	1	1				1								2	2			1				1							
	Thomas WADDLE						1								1				1											
	Joseph RILY	1		1			1									3				1										
	Philup SHAA(W)					1									2				1											
	Joseph BULLINGTON	1	1			1									1	1			1											
	William HOWARD	1	1				1										1			1										
	R. HARRINGTON	2	2				1								1		1			1										
	George DIXON					1												1												
	Alferd LUMAS							1							1	2	1			1										
	-. C. BARTHOLEMEW		1				2								1				1											
	Samuel CALWELL	1		1	2	1	1			1					1	1	2	1	1		1									
	B. J. WELCH	1	1			1	1												1											
	G. W. WELCH	2				1	1								2				2											
	Gabrill BENN	1	1		2		1								1		1				1									
	William ALLISON					3				1						1		1	1											
215	Prestor O?--------	1		1	1	1			1							1			1		1									

page 14

Place of Enumeration: McDonough County, Illinois Year 1840

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males													Free White Females													Slaves	Free Colored	Foreigners
		Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100	Under 5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	Over 100			
215	Enos RAWLY		1	1	1			1							2	2	1	2	1	1										
	Theadore LAWLIN	2				1												1												
	Thomas WALKER				1	1		1																						
	W. J. FRASURE		1		1			1								1	1	1		1										
	W. H. WINDOW	1				2									1				2											
	John ANDERSON Sr.			1	1					1							1				1									
	W. H. McCINDRICK	2				1									1	2			2											
	Richard BRANDON	2	1			1													1											
	John D. WALKER			1			2								2				1											
	Thomas BOLLOCK	2						1							1	1			1	1										
	Abner WALKER	1	2				1	1							2				1	1										
	John L. ANDERSON					1																								
	James BENTLY		2	2			1								2		1		1											
	James VANKANTEN	1	2		1		1	1											1											
	Francis YARD	1	1		1											1	1		1											
	Isaac SPENCER	1		1	1			1								1	1			1										
	N. B. TEAS	1				1									2				1											
	Filo AVERRILL					3					1						1							1						
	John B. BAKIN	1				1	1												1						1					
	James VEST	1			1			1							1	1	2		1											
	Elijas STEPHENS	1				1													1											
	William CHAMP	2	2				1									1	1	2		1										
	Joseph HAYNS	2	1			1	1									3			1											
	Anson LITTLE	2						1									1	1		1										
	William CHANY					1													1											
	John FORTNER	3				1													1											
	Elish SPRAY	2		2			1								1	1	1		1											
	John BARBR	1			2			1							1	1	3	1		1										
	Will T. DISPAIN	3				1									1				1											
	Bevrly NEACE	3				1													1											
216	James DUNSWORTH	1	3				1								1		1			1										
	Thomas DUNSWORTH	1	2	2	1	1		1												1										
	Jemima MUNK				1				1									1		1			1							
	William HOLTON Sr.									1											1									
	John RUGGLES	3						1							1	1				1	1			1						
	Hugh WANE		1	2				1								2		1	1											

(The enumerator could not spell.)

This proves the Claytons had daughters. The oldest son, who was a "teamster", was probably away at the time. James Vest, Mrs. Clayton's brother, was also a War of 1812 Veteran but from Tennessee. Clayton daughters married sons of Philo Averill.

1880 Census,Illinois, McDonough, Chalmers

1	2	3	Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
			Roark, Mary	w	f	11	d	s	school		IL	IR	IR
			Michael E	w	m	9	s	s	school		IL	IR	IR
			Susan A	w	f	7	d	s			IL	IR	IR
			Joseph	w	m	5	s	s			IL	IR	IR
			Katie	w	f	2	d	s			IL	IR	IR
	152	152	Litchfield, Wm.	w	m	30		m	farmer		IN	EG	EG
			Henry	w	m	30	twin B	s	farmer		IN	EG	EG
			Martha	w	f	29	w/Wm	m	Housekeeper		IL	IL	IL
			Laura E	w	f	8	d	s	school		IL	IN	IL
			Joseph A	w	m	6	s	s			IL	IN	IL
			Phoebe A	w	f	3	d	s			IL	IN	IL
			Robert B	w	m	1	s	s			IL	IN	IL
	153	153	Doran, Daniel	w	m	32		m	farmer		IR	IR	IR
			Mary	w	f	26	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	IR	IR
			Hugh	w	m	4	s	s			IL	IR	IL
			Susan	w	f	3	d	s			IL	IR	IL
			Sarah	w	f	1	d	s			IL	IR	IL
	154	154	Gordon, R R	w	m	32		m	coal digger		OH	PA	OH
			Harriett	w	f	28	w	m	Housekeeper		EG	EG	EG
			Samuel	w	m	7	s	s	school		IL	OH	EG
			Martha	w	f	5	d	s			IL	OH	EG
18			Robert	w	m	3	s	s			IL	OH	EG
			Mary J	w	f	1	d	s			IL	OH	EG
	155	155	Gordon, Thomas	w	m	25		m	coal digger		IL	PA	OH
			Margaret	w	f	25	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	IR	EG
			Rosetta	w	f	5	d	s			IL	IL	IL
			Stephen	w	m	3	s	s			IL	IL	IL
			Benj. N	w	m	4/12					IL	IL	IL
	156	156	Frearing, Martin	w	m	35		m	farmlaborer		FR	FR	FR
			Marguaritta	w	f	40	w	m	Housekeeper		FR	FR	FR
			Frank	w	m	9	s	s	school		FR	FR	FR
			Florence	w	f	7	d	s			FR	FR	FR
			Catharine	w	f	5	d	s			FR	F R	FR
			Joseph	w	m	8/12					IL	FR	FR
	157	157	Parry, Noah	w	m	28		m	farmer		IL	KY	KY
			Ada M	w	f	24	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	PA	OH
			Frank	w	m	7/12					IL	IL	IL
	158	158	Burk, Lawrence	w	m	24		m	farmer		IL	IR	IR
			Susan	w	f	23	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	IR	IR
			Mary	w	f	6/12					IL	IL	IL
	159	159	McCourt, Maria	w	f	62		w	Housekeeper		OH	MD	IR
			Stephen	w	m	28	s	m	farmer		IL	IR	OH
			Kitty	w	f	23	d/1	m	at home		IR	IR	IR
			Georgia Ellen	w	f	2	g/d				IL	IL	IR
			Mary Jane	w	f	1	g/d				IL	IL	IR
	160	160	Wiley, Maria	w	f	63		w	Housekeeper		OH	CT	CT
			William	w	m	27	s	m	farmer		IL	PA	OH
			Mattie	w	f	28	d/1	m	at home		IL	KY	PA
			Willis	w	m	3	g/s	s			IL	IL	IL
			Jennie	w	f	8/12	g/d				IL	IL	IL
	161	161	Bowen, Jessie D	w	m	53		m/y	farmer		OH	VA	OH
			Julia A	w	f	35	w	m/y	housekeeper		IA	IL	IL
			Clayton, Willis	w	m	13	s/s		school		IL	IL	IA
			Elmer	w	m	10	s/s		school		IL	IL	IA
			Frank	w	m	3	s/s				IL	IL	IA

34

page 123

(IA = Indiana on this Census!)

1880 Census, Illinois, McDonough, Colchester twp

3 Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
Canote, Henry	w	m	49		m	farmer		IN	KY	VA
Mary	w	f	37	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	VA	KY
John	w	m	21	s	s	farmer		IL	IN	IL
Calvin	w	m	14	s	s	farm laborer		IL	IN	IL
Jessie	w	f	12	d				IL	IN	IL
Effie	w	f	8	d				IL	IN	IL
Birdie	w	f	5	d				IL	IN	IL
Dial, Cyrous	w	m	37		m	farmer		OH	IN	IL
Ellien	w	f	32	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	OH	IL
Charles	w	m	15	s	s	farmer		IL	OH	IL
John	w	m	13	s				IL	OH	IL
Louis	w	m	10	s				IL	OH	IL
Edward	w	m	7	s				IL	OH	IL
Coria	w	f	6	d				IL	OH	IL
Evia	w	f	3	d				IL	OH	IL
Claton, William	w	m	63		m	farmer		VA	OH	IL
Louisa	w	f	56	w	m	Housekeeper		IN	SC	IL
Lason	w	m	19	s	m	farmer		IL	VA	IN
Nora	w	f	19	w	m	Housekeeper		PA	PA	IN
Delmindie, Mack	w	m	35		m	farmer		OH	PA	IN
Emma	w	f	29	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	NY	KY
Varomon, Oscar	w	m	28		m	farmer		IN	VT	KY
Seror	w	f	23	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	VT	KY
Norah	w	f	5	d				IL	IN	IL
Oscar	w	m	2	s				IL	IN	IL
Claton, B. N.	w	m	61		m	farmer		VA	IN	IL
Mahaila	w	f	52	w	m	Housekeeper		IN	IN	IL
Franklin	w	m	28	s	m	farmer		IL	VA	IN
Elen	w	f	20	d	m	Housekeeper		OH	VA	IN
Charles	w	m	22	s	m	farmer		IL	VA	IN
Marthia	w	f	84	M	m			VA	VA	IN
Evia	w	f	1	d				IL	IL	OH
Smith, John	w	m	54		m	farmer		VA	IL	OH
Nancy	w	f	41	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	IL	VA
Nuton	w	m	21	s	s	farmer		IL	VA	OH
Seriah	w	f	19	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	VA	OH
Levi	w	m	13	s				IL	VA	OH
Smith, Clovis	w	m	34		m	farmer		OH	VA	OH
Seriah	w	f	38	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	VA	OH
Saley	w	f	11	d				IL	OH	OH
Alta	w	f	7	d				IL	OH	OH
Alvi---	w	f	4	d				IL	OH	OH
Alvin	w	m	4	s				IL	OH	OH
Post, Mary	w	f	53	M	w	Housekeeper		MO	TN	OH
Susan B.	w	f	23	d		school teacher		IL	KY	MO
Welch, Mary D	w	f	64		w	Housekeeper		KY	VA	VA
Welch, Albert	w	m	19	s		farmer		IL	KY	VA
Emma T.	w	f	17		s	Housekeeper		IL	KY	VA
John Bolds	w	m	17		s	servant-farmer		IL	KY	TN
Brent, George	w	m	32		m	coal miner		IA	IN	TN
Mary	w	f	33	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	PA	TN
Charles	w	m	4	s				IL	IA	IL
Mabell	w	f	2	d				IL	IA	IL
Bertha	w	f	5/12					IL	IA	IL

1880 Census, Illinois, McDonough, Colchester

1	2	3	Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
			Campbell, Clara	w	f	9	d	s			IL	TN	IL
			Rosa	w	f	7	d	s			IL	TN	IL
			Alfred	w	m	5	s	s			IL	TN	IL
	14	14	Duffield, Goland	w	m	44		m	laborer		EG	EG	EG
			Martha	w	f	37	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	EG	EG
			Elizabeth	w	f	20	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	EG	IL
			William	w	m	14	s	s	laborer		IL	EG	IL
			Mary	w	f	11	d	s			IL	EG	IL
			Wm.	w	m	9	s/s				IL	EG	IL
			Sarah	w	f	5	d	s			IL	EG	IL
			Fred	w	m	4/12					IL	EG	IL
	15	15	Vest, James	w	m	43		m	carpenter		IL	TN	VA
			Paulina	w	f	40	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	VT	VT
			Gecrgia	w	f	2	d	s			IL	IL	IL
	16	16	Caroll, Wm	w	m	24		m	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
			Anna	w	f	26	w	m	Housekeeper		MS	EG	IL
			Anar	w	f	5/;2					IL	EG	MS
	17	17	Hoar, John	w	m	23		m	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
			Jane	w	f	22	w	m	Housekeeper		EG	EG	EG
			Betrice	w	f	2	d	s			IL	EG	EG
			John	w	m	1/12					IL	EG	EG
	18	18	Hoar, John	w	m	49		m	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
			Jane	w	f	48	w	m	Housekeeper		EG	EG	EG
			Wm.	w	m	24	s	s	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
			Elizabeth	w	f	19	d	s	Housekeeper		EG	EG	EG
			Samuel	w	m	17	s	s	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
			Rosenia	w	f	15	d	s			EG	EG	EG
			Anna	w	f	4	d	s			IL	EG	EG
	19	19	Mason, Mikel	w	m	35		m	coal miner		IR	IR	IR
			Margret	w	f	26	w	m	Housekeeper		IR	IR	IR
			Mary	w	f	7	d	s			PA	IR	IR
			Elizabeth	w	f	6	d	s			PA	IR	IR
			Agness	w	f	4	d	s			PA	IR	IR
			Margaret	w	f	3	d	s			PA	IR	IR
	20	20	Godfrey, Samuel	w	m	55		m	coal miner		CT		
			Elizabeth	w	f	44	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	OH	OH
			Wm.	w	m	20	s	s	coal miner		IL	CT	OH
			Nathan	w	m	17	s	s	coal miner		IL	CT	OH
			Arthur	w	m	15	s	s	coal miner		IL	CT	OH
			Alice	w	f	10	d	s			IL	CT	OH
			Henry	w	m	8	s	s			IL	CT	OH
			Almond	w	m	6	s	s			IL	CT	OH
			Sarah	w	f	1	d	s			IL	CT	OH
	21	21	Jackson, F. M	w	m	36		m	laborer		IL	KY	OH
			Eva	w	f	25	w	m	Milliner		IL	IN	IN
			Miller, Mary A	w	f	59	M	w	Housekeeper		IN	IN	IN
3	22	22	Hunt, J. B.	w	m	64		w	doctor		TN.	TN	AL
			John	w	m	22	s	s	book keeper		IL	TN	AL
			Wm	w	m	18	s	s	farmer		IL	TN	AL
			Ann	w	f	28	d	s	Housekeeper		AL	TN	AL
			Martha	w	f	20	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	TN	AL
			Farrar, Oscar	w	m	18	s	s	cleans feathers		IL	NY	IN
	23	23	Farrar, W. H.	w	m	40		m	cleans feathers		NY	MA	NY
	24	24	Murray, M. A.	w	m	39		m	livery man		OH	OH	OH
			Elizabeth	w	f	33	w	m	hair dresser		OH	OH	OH
			Charles	w	m	8	s	s			IL	OH	OH

1880 Census, Illinois, McDonough, Colchester twp

3 Names	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
Anna Willson	w	f	59		w	Housekeeper		ST	ST	EG
Garbet, Samuel	w	m	36	bd	w	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
Stevens, A. P.	w	f	52		w	Housekeeper		IN	IN	IN
Frank	w	m	20	s	s	farmer		IL	IN	IN
Albert	w	m	12	s	s	laborer		IL	IN	IN
Louis	w	m	24		m	farmer		IL	OH	OH
Smith, R. P	w	m	53		m	carpenter		KY	VA	KY
Elvira	w	f	40	w	m	Housekeeper		IL	OH	OH
Emma	w	f	14	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	NY	NY
Louisa	w	f	10	d				IL	NY	NY
Tunil, Samuel	w	m	38		m	coal miner		EG	EG	EG
Mary	w	f	29	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	EG	CH
Lilly B	w	f	10	d	s			IL	EG	OH
George	w	m	5	s				IL	EG	OH
Edith A	w	f	1	d				IL	EG	OH
Gorden, Alen	w	m	36		m	laborer		OH	VA	OH
Elien	w	f	36	w	m	Housekeeper		OH	PA	VA
Samuel	w	m	4	s				IL	OH	OH
Abraham	w	m	1	s				IL	OH	OH
Lehew, James	w	m	60		m	laborer		OH	VA	VA
Seriah	w	f	48	w	m	Housekeeper		MD	MD	VA
Fannie	w	f	18	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	OH	MD
Martha	w	f	75	M	w			MD	MD	MD
Charles	w	m	32	s	s	laborer		OH	MD	MD
Ott, H	w	m	53		m	farmer			BA	BA
Mary	w	f	48	w	m	Housekeeper		BA	BA	BA
Mary A	w	f	71	M	m	living at		BA	BA	BA
Vest, Washington	w	m	48		m	farming		KY	VA	TN
Lucy E	w	f	45	w	m	Housekeeper		KY	VA	VA
C. H.	w	m	21	s	s	farmer		IL	KY	KY
Emma	w	f	18	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	KY	KY
Albert G	w	m	16	s	s	farmer		IL	KY	KY
Mary E	w	f	13	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	KY	KY
Louise	w	f	9	d				IL	KY	KY
William	w	m	22	s/l	m	coal miner		IL	OH	KY
Sherbin, David	w	m	48		m	coal miner		PA	PA	KY
Mary A	w	f	47	w	m	Housekeeper		EG	EG	EG
Edman	w	m	18	s	s	coal miner		IL	EG	EG
Nettie M	w	f	16	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	EG	EG
Mary	w	f	13	d	s	Housekeeper		IL	EG	EG
Abraham	w	m	10	s				IL	EG	EG
Nellie	w	f	7	d				IL	EG	EG
Frank	w	m	5	s				IL	EG	EG
Fannie	w	f	2					IL	EG	EG
Barret, Henry	w	m	23		m	farmer		IL	OH	OH
Mariah	w	f	21		m	Housekeeper		IL	PA	EG
Morus A	w	m	1/12					IL	IL	IL
Wahaland, Peter	w	m	40		m	farmer		IR	IR	IR
Merah	w	f	40		m	Housekeeper		IR	IR	IR
Mary	w	f	12		s	Housekeeper		IL	IR	IR
George	w	m	11		s			IL	IR	IR
Patrick	w	m	10					IL	IR	IR
John	w	m	8					IL	IR	IR
Catherine	w	f	6					IL	IR	IR
Peter F	w	m	5					IL	IR	IR

			Clements, Chas.	8	m	W		IN	
			Elma	6	f	W		IN	
			Frank	4	m	W		IL	
			Durst, Eugene	27	m	W	Shoemaker	PA	
			Morrow, Daniel	21	m	W	Butcher	IL	
	207								
	208	196	Wingler, Joseph	71	m	W	Farmer	GE	
			Anna M.	62	f	W	Keeps house	GE	
			Christina	19	f	W		GE	
	209	197	Cox, Robert	25	m	W	Bricklayer	OH	
			Sarah	25	f	W		OH	
			Arminda	3	f	W		IL	
			Eliza	2	f	W		IL	
			Jessee	9/12	f	W		IL	Oct.
	210	198	Gee, Jas. L.	29	m	W	Farmer	NJ	
			Sarah	32	f	W	Keeps house	NJ	
			Fellow, Isaac A.	12	m	W		IL	
			Cyrus	9	m	W		IL	
			Bryant, Rachel	23	f	W	Domestic servant	NJ	
	211	199	Loring, F. C.	40	m	W	Machinist	MO	
			Virginia	23	f	W	Keeps house	MO	
			Fred G.	20	m	W	Laborer	MO	
			Frank M.	10	m	W		MO	
			Edward W.	1	m	W		IL	
	212	200	Sibert, F. F.	25	m	W	Drygoods merchant	MD	
			Emma	22	f	W	Keeps house	NJ	
			Ada	7/12	f	W		IL	Dec.
	213	201	Vest, D. W.	37	m	W	Farmer	KY	
			Lucy A.	35	f	W	Keeps house	KY	
			Wesley	11	m	W		IL	
			Emma J.	8	f	W		IL	
			Albert	7	m	W		IL	
			Mary E.	4	f	W		IL	
			Joseph	26	m	W	Farmer	KY	
	214	202	West, M.	23	m	W	Grocer	OH	
			M. A.	23	f	W	Keeps house	MO	
			C. C.	6/12	m	W		IL	Feb.
	215	203	Markham, Levi	44	m	W	Physician	OH	
26			S.	31	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
			Althea	11	f	W		IL	
			Wm. S.	10	m	W		IL	
			Levi	6	m	W		IL	
			Sarah	4	f	W		IL	
	216	204	Coleman, T. E.	32	m	W	Druggist	NY	
			Cornelia	28	f	W	Keeps house	MA	
			Wilbry	3	m	W		IL	
			Menir	1	f	W		IL	
			Chase, Louisa	69	f	W		MA	
	217	205	Goodwin, Egbert	54	m	W	Notion peddler	CT	
			Salina	43	f	W	Keeps house	NJ	
			Spader, Wm.	18	m	W	Journeyman printer	MI	
			Stires, George	79	m	W	Farmer	NJ	
	218	206	Irvin, Elijah	25	m	W		PA	
			Kate	24	f	W		IL	
			Olive	3	f	W		IL	

1870 Census of UNITED STATES

State: Illinois County: McDonough Township: Chalmers

	255	259	Champ, W. H.	33	m	W	Farmer	IL	
			Martha	28	f	W	Keeps house	NY	
			Harry	8	m	W		IL	
			Emma	4	f	W		IL	
36	256	260	Vest, J. C.	33	m	W	Carpenter	IL	
			A. P.	28	f	W	Keesp house	IL	
			Boyd, Alice	12	f	W		IL	
			Dunsworth, L.	3/12	f	W		IL	Feb.
	257	261	Dunsworth, David	26	m	W	Farmer	IL	
			Samantha	19	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
	258	262	Murry, J. F.	34	m	W	Farmer	PA	
			Elizabeth	31	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
	259	263	Smith, A. J.	39	m	W	R R Clerk	CN	
			T. A.	31	f	W	Keeps house	VT	
			J. L.	13	f	W		VT	
			W. H.	12	m	W		VT	
			A. A.	1	m	W		IL	
	260	264	Meredith, John	44	m	W	Laborer	KY	
			Alvina	39	f	W	Keeps house	NY	
			C. W.	19	m	W	Laborer	IL	
			Rosa	17	f	W		IL	
			Thomas	15	m	W		IL	
			J. M.	13	m	W		IL	
			Maria	11	f	W		IL	
			E. J.	7	f	W		IL	
			E. F.	4	m	W		IL	
			J. C.	8/12	m	W		IL	Sep
	261	265	Smith, George	40	m	W	Laborer	EG	
			Martha	14	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
			John	12	m	W		IL	
			Eliza	7	f	W		IL	
			Mary	4	f	W		IL	
	262	266	Davis, Isaac	46	m	W	Farmer	EG	
			Ann	44	f	W	Keeps house	EG	
			Sarah	14	f	W		IL	
			Walter	12	m	W		IL	
			Josephina	10	f	W		IL	
			May	5	f	W		IL	
			Brown, John	14	m	W		IL	
			Joe	12	m	W		IL	
	263	267	Foster, Robert	10	m	W	Laborer	EG	
			Ann	5	f	W	Keeps house	EG	
			Robert	14	m	W		EG	
			Alice	12	f	W		EG	
37			Jacob	8	m	W		EG	
			Keziah	5	f	W		IL	
			Margaret	3	f	W		IL	
	264	268	Hobert, Edward	72	m	W	Farmer	IR	
			Mary	59	f	W	Keep house	NY	
			Wesley	18	m	W		IL	
			Nelson	16	m	W		IL	
			Albert	13	m	W		IL	
	265	269	McDonough, Leo	42	m	W	Farmer	KY	
			E. M.	39	f	W	Keep house	VT	
			W. R.	7	m	W		IL	
			Hugh	3	m	W		IL	

1870 Census of UNITED STATES

: Illinois County: McDonough City of Macomb - 4th Ward

		Hall, George	5	m	W		NH
	64	Thompson, William	46	m	W	Farmer	KY
		Laurin	46	f	W	Keeps house	KY
		John T.	17	m	W		IL
		George	15	m	W		IL
		Samuel G.	12	m	W		IL
		Rosella	10	f	W		IL
		Sarah J.	8	f	W		IL
		Franklin L.	6	m	W		IL
		Allice	3	f	W		IL
	65	Gillday, James	50	m	W	Laborer	IR
	66	Dunsworth, C. W.	58	m	W	Hotel keeper	TN
		Angeline	53	f	W	Keeps house	TN
Elmo		Emily	10	f	W		IL
se		Chas. A.	15	m	W		IL
		John M.	22	m	W		IL
		Blue, Dugold	50	m	W	Boot maker	ST
		Bunger, Wm. H.	36	m	W	Clerk drygoods store	IN
		Green, John L. A.	30	m	W	Printer	OH
		Wallingferd, K.	18	m	W	Blacksmith	KY
		Wallingferd, Wm.	21	m	W	Laborer	KY
		Luster, T. J.	21	m	W	Harness maker	IL
		Ainsworth, Isaac	30	m	W	Boot maker	IR
		Lusk, John	24	m	W	Printer	OH
		Archer, Geo. W.	23	m	W	Tobacco dealer	IL
		Fugate, Wade	24	m	W	Painter	IL
		Brattle, J. W.	71	m	W	surveyor	MA
		Clark, Geo. F.	40	m	W	Saloon keeper	SW
		Smith, Robbins E.	30	m	W	Selling pub. rights	IN
		Godley, Chas.	22	m	W	clerk drug store	OH
		Vest, Susan	69	f	W		VA
		Chamberlin, Jas.	44	m	W	Farmer	KY
		Martha E.	39	f	W		TN
		Marcellus	20	m	W		IL
		Ella	18	f	W		IL
		Dunsworth, Jas.	25	m	W	Farmer	IL
		William	8	m	W		IL
		Dillon, Ingram	28	m	W	Hotel Runner	KY
		Sheam, Sarah	30	f	W	Hotel cook	IR
		O Brien, Rosa	26	f	W	Waiter hotel	IR
		Shutis, Anna	16	f	W	Chambermaid	IL
		Kimball, Mary	19	f	W	Waiter hotel	IL
	67	McClellan, W. G.	33	m	W	Laborer	PA
		Ellen E.	28	f	W	Keeps house	KY
		Chas. L.	3	m	W		IL
		Frank G.	1	m	W		IL
	68	Gamage, James	38	m	W	Meat market	EG
		Mary J.	36	f	W	Keeps house	EG
		William J.	14	m	W		NY
		Mary C.	13	f	W		NY
		Elizabeth E.	11	f	W		NY
		Carrie C.	8	f	W		NY
		James H.	6	m	W		NY
		George E.	4	m	W		IL
		Thomas	1	m	W		IL
		Harding, Charlotte	70	f	W		EG

1870 Census of UNITED STATES

[illegible]te: Illinois County: McDonough Town of Tennessee

			Parker, Mary	2	f	W		IL	
			Infant	2/12	f	W		IL	Apr
	214	214	Bradford, J. F.	35	m	W	Farmer	ME	
			Martha A.	40	f	W	Keeps house	KY	
			Clara E.	5	f	W		IL	
			Orlando J.	1	m	W		IL	
			Sherbine, George	13	m	W		PA	
	215	215	Hutchinson, W. A.	52	m	W	Farmer	VT	
			Mary M.	46	f	W	Keeps house	VT	
			Wm. E.	20	m	W	Works on farm	VT	
			Frank C.	17	m	W		VT	
			Harley C.	15	m	W		OH	
			Sheppard	9	m	W		IL	
			Viola M.	4	f	W		IL	
	216	216	Gibson, George	42	m	W	Farmer	IN	
			Elizabeth	41	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
			Matilda	19	f	W		IL	
31			Rebecca A	14	f	W		IL	
			Nancy J.	11	f	W		IL	
			Thomas	8	m	W		IL	
	217	217	Clayton, F. M.	26	m	W	Farmer	IL	
			Julia	25	f	W	Keeps house	IA	
			Willis	3	m	W		IL	
			Elmer	1/12	m	W		IL	APr
	218	218	Ervin, Henry	32	m	W	Farmer	PA	
			Lucretia D.	33	f	W	Keeps house	KY	
			James	5	m	W		IL	
			Nellie G.	2	f	W		IL	
			Philips, Lulu	10	f	W		MO	
			Fannie	7	f	W		IL	
	219	219	Gosling, C.	35	m	W	Stone mason	CN	
			Perpetuosa	35	f	W	Keeps house	CN	
			Mary	17	f	W		IL	
			Cyprus	14	m	W		IL	
			Sophia	11	f	W		IL	
			Peter	10	m	W		IL	
			Rosa	8	f	W		IL	
			Charlotte	6	f	W		IL	
			Joseph	6/12	m	W		IL	Dec
			Almira	4	f	W		IL	
	220	220	Brown, Gilbert	68	m	W	Farm laborer	NY	
			Sarah A.	64	f	W	Keeps house	CN	
			Zimre	42	m	W	Farm laborer	CN	
			Truman	28	m	W	Farm laborer	CN	
			Benjamin	25	m	W	Laborer	CN	
			Richard	18	m	W	Laborer	IL	
			Clarissa	14	f	W		IL	
	221	221	Post, James A.	57	m	W	Farmer	NY	
			Mary	44	f	W	Keeps house	MO	
			John	22	m	W	Farm laborer	IL	
			Susan	14	f	W		IL	
			Thomas	13	m	W		IL	
			Kate	9	f	W		IL	
			Henry	8	m	W		IL	
			Frank	4	m	W		IL	

State: Ill

32 222 222

223 223

224 224

225 225

226 226

227 227

228 228

229 229

230 230

231 231

33

232 232

233 233

234 234

1870 Census of UNITED STATES

nois County: McDonough Town of Tennessee

Post, Jessie	3	f	W		IL	
Infant	1/12	f	W		IL	May
Oakman, Joseph	41	m	W	Farmer	PA	
Mary	35	f	W	Keeps house	PA	
Jacob	16	m	W		PA	
Hannah	14	f	W		IL	
Henry	10	m	W		IL	
Lizzie	8	f	W		IL	
Daniel F.	6	m	W		IL	
Eliza J.	2	f	W		IL	
Clark, William	23	m	W	Farm laborer	OH	
Mary	23	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
Emma	15	f	W		OH	
Blanchard, Wm.	35	m	W	Laborer	IN	
Susan F.	20	f	W	Keeps house	PA	
Mary J.	3	f	W		IL	
Louisa	2/12	f	W		IL	Apr
Smith, John L.	44	m	W	Farmer	VA	
Nancy J.	32	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
Wm. N.	11	m	W		IL	
Sarah E.	9	f	W		IL	
Lewis A.	4	m	W		IL	
Gallaher, Nelson	36	m	W	Farmer	VA	
Mary C.	27	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
Emma	8	f	W		IL	
Durflinger, James	24	m	W	Farm laborer	OH	
Myers, Robert	51	m	W	Farmer	OH	
Anna	46	f	W	Keeps house	PA	
Wm. C.	15	m	W		IL	
Huston, J. R.	28	m	W	Farm laborer	KY	
Mary	28	f	W	Keeps house	OH	
Lizzie	5	f	W		IL	
Martha	4	f	W		IL	
Henry	1	m	W		IL	
Clayton, Martha	74	f	W	Keeps house	VA	
Clayton, U. B.	51	m	W	Farmer	VA	
Mahala	44	f	W	Keeps house	IN	
James F.	18	m	W		IL	
Angeline	13	f	W		IL	
Charles W.	11	m	W		IL	
Mary	10	f	W		IL	
Clayton, W. W.	54	m	W	Farmer	VA	
Louisa	46	f	W	Keeps house	IN	
Martha	18	f	W		IL	
Wm. H.	16	m	W		IL	
Martin	14	m	W		IL	
Alonzo	10	m	W		IL	
vans, Joseph	60	m	W	Laborer	EG	
Walter L.	30	m	W	Laborer	EG	
Wm. J.	20	m	W	Laborer	EG	
onote, Martin	49	m	W	Farmer	KY	
Nancy J.	32	f	W	Keeps house	IL	
eece, A. V.	53	m	W	Farmer	KY	
Eliza A.	47	f	W	Keeps house	VA	
Columbus	18	m	W		MO	

AVERILL FAMILY

SOME McDONOUGH COUNTY, ILLINOIS, MARRIAGES

Book/Page	Groom/Bride	Date	Official
4- 28	Nicholas R. Teas Charlott B. Averill	7 Mar 1833	James Clarke, J.P.
8- 68	Charles W. Dunsworth Angaline Vest	16 Apr 1835	J. Chenoweth, J.P.
10- 73 ?	George H. Rice Delila Pringle	1 Aug 1835	W. McDonald, J.P.
18-141	Eliphus S. Stephens Frances Vest	25 Apr 1837	Jesse Neece, J.P.
25-200	John G. Post Catharine Shippee	19 Sep 1838	John Wyatt
28-330	Levi Warren Eliza D. Averill	20 Mar 1839	Charles Hobart, Min. M.E. Church
36-297	Henry J. C. Averill Hulda Ann Warren	10 Sep 1840	Josiah Harrison, J.P.
43-361	Patterson Averill Martha Moore	24 Nov 1841	A. Fulkerson, J.P.
48-410	William W. Clayton ✓ Louisa Jane Monk	8 Dec 1842	J. Chapman, Min. Gospel
56-470	Benton Post Clarissa Little	21 Dec 1843	Freborn Hamy
59-495	Norman R. Averill Martha E. Clayton ✓	1 Aug 1844	Felmachus Weir
62-531	George Thompson Emily Warren	15 Feb 1845	John Morey, Jr.
68-583	George C. Vest America Lovely	1 Feb 1846	J. E. Jackson, J.P.
74-633	Joseph Shute Mary Elizabeth Vest	26 Nov 1846	John Wilson, J.P.
69-591 ?	Patterson Aber Mrs. Ann Jones	11 Mar 1846	Robert R. Bean, J.P.
75-640	Allen W. Averill ✓ Sarah E. Clayton ✓	7 Jan 1847	John J. Lower, J.P.
78-672	Valentine B. Clayton ✓ Mahala Doris Monk	21 Jul 1847	John J. Sower, J.P.
84-732	Allen Post Jane Warren	15 Apr 1848	Benj. T. Naylor, J.P.
32?	Joseph Shute Martha C. Vest	19 Apr 1850	John C.C. Wilson, J.P.
95	John Gosbury Susanna Vest	20 Mar 1851	J. S. Matthews, J.P.
176	Warren Post Lucinda Jane Clayton ✓	31 Dec 1851	Lewis Mourning, J.P.
300	Allen W. Averill Mary Ann Delbridge	20 Apr 1853	" "
318	John Durflinger Amy Warren	18 Aug 1853	" "
371	William Boyd Mrs. Martha C. Shute	4 Dec 1853	Thompson Chandler J.P.
1137	Mr. Samuel H. Penney Miss Sarah Jane Vest	10 Oct 1858	Benj. Wilson
1381	Mr. James Vest Miss Pauline Hobart	2 Feb 1860	Isaiah L. Bailey

145
Illinois
15

WAR OF 1812.

ACT FEBRUARY 14, 1871.

BRIEF OF CLAIM FOR A WIDOW'S PENSION

in the case of Martha Clayton, widow of William W. Clayton, a drafted man of Captain Willey Jones' Company, Colonel ______ Reg't, Va Mil

POST OFFICE ADDRESS:

Mrs Martha Clayton, Colchester, McDonough Co Illinois

Soldier enlisted Oct 30, 1813, Discharged March 10, 1814

Served afterward from ______, 18 , to ______, 18 ,

in Captain ______, Company, Colonel ______ Reg't,

Declaration and identification in due form, filed March 17, 1871.

SERVICE FOR SIXTY DAYS SHOWN AS FOLLOWS:

Report of 3d Auditor on file in Bounty Land Div. show "that William W. Clayton served under Capt Willey Jones "from Oct 30' 1813 to March 10' 1814" one hundred and thirty-one (131) days.

Soldier died Mch 3, 1853 date and fact established by Report of Chief of Bounty Land Div shows that "death proven by two witnesses, who were present at the funeral."

Marriage to soldier prior to ~~Dec. 24, 1814~~ Feby 17 1815, established by files of B. L. D. show that "Jacob Lynch Co Clerk Washington Co Va certifies "that the records of the returns of marriages celebrated in "said county by Rev Jas E. Harper in 1812 show '1812 Dec 26 Wm W. Clayton & Patsey Bell'."

Admitted June 17, 1871, to a Pension of eight dollars per month, from February 14, 1871.

W. E. Withrow
Macomb
Illinois

J. T. Brown, Ex'r.

Appd. [illegible]